



THIS BOOK IS THE PROPERTY

of

Western Union College

LeMars, Iowa

Vol. No. 2296.....

LIBRARY OF

Western Union College

LE MARS, IOWA

Vol. No. 2296

~~500~~
A532

~~v. 8.~~

QK
118
.B55x

Blanchan, N.
Wild Flowers
& Grasses

2296

VOLUME EIGHT — PART ONE

WILD FLOWERS



LARGER BLUE FLAG.
(*Iris versicolor*.)

THE NEW NATURE LIBRARY
VOLUME EIGHT—PART ONE

WILD FLOWERS. AN AID
TO KNOWLEDGE OF OUR WILD
FLOWERS AND THEIR INSECT
VISITORS

WITH COLORED PLATES AND MANY OTHER
ILLUSTRATIONS PHOTOGRAPHED DIRECTLY FROM
NATURE BY HENRY TROTH AND A. R. DUGMORE

TEXT BY
NELTJE BLANCHAN

AUTHOR OF "BIRD NEIGHBORS" AND "BIRDS THAT HUNT AND ARE HUNTED"



GARDEN CITY NEW YORK
DOUBLEDAY, PAGE & COMPANY

1914

QK
115
J.E. 1900

COPYRIGHT, 1900, BY
N. DE G. DOUBLEDAY

PRINTED BY THE DOUBLEDAY PRESS
NEW YORK

PREFACE

Surely a foreword of explanation is called for from one who has the temerity to offer a surfeited public still another book on wild flowers. Inasmuch as science has proved that almost every blossom in the world is everything it is because of its necessity to attract insect friends or to repel its foes—its form, mechanism, color, markings, odor, time of opening and closing, and its season of blooming being the result of natural selection by that special insect upon which each depends more or less absolutely for help in perpetuating its species—it seems fully time that the vitally important and interesting relationship existing between our common wild flowers and their winged benefactors should be presented in a popular book.

Is it enough to know merely the name of the flower you meet in the meadow? The blossom has an inner meaning, hopes and fears that inspire its brief existence, a scheme of salvation for its species in the struggle for survival that it has been slowly perfecting with some insect's help through the ages. It is not a passive thing to be admired by human eyes, nor does it waste its sweetness on the desert air. It is a sentient being, impelled to act intelligently through the same strong desires that animate us, and endowed with certain powers differing only in degree, but not in kind, from those of the animal creation. Desire ever creates form.

Do you doubt it? Then study the mechanism of one of our common orchids or milkweeds that are adjusted with such marvellous delicacy to the length of a bee's tongue or of a butterfly's leg; learn why so many flowers have sticky calices or protective hairs; why the skunk cabbage, purple trillium, and carrion flower emit a fetid odor while other flowers, especially the white or pale yellow night bloomers, charm with their delicious breath; see if you cannot discover why the immigrant daisy already whitens our fields with descendants as numerous as the sands of the seashore, whereas you may tramp a whole day without finding a single native ladies' slipper. What of the sundew that not only catches insects, but secretes gastric juice to digest them? What of the bladderwort, in whose inflated traps tiny crustaceans are imprisoned, or the pitcher-plant, that makes soup of its guests? Why are gnats and flies seen about certain flowers, bees, butterflies,

Preface

moths, or humming birds about others, each visitor choosing the restaurant most to his liking? With what infinite pains the wants of each guest are catered to! How relentlessly are pilferers punished! The endless devices of the more ambitious flowers to save their species from degeneracy by close inbreeding through fertilization with their own pollen, alone prove the operation of Mind through them. How plants travel, how they send seeds abroad in the world to found new colonies, might be studied with profit by Anglo-Saxon expansionists. Do vice and virtue exist side by side in the vegetable world also? Yes, and every sinner is branded as surely as was Cain. The dodder, Indian pipe, broom-rape, and beech-drops wear the floral equivalent of the striped suit and the shaved head. Although claiming most respectable and exalted kinsfolk, they are degenerates not far above the fungi. In short, this is a universe that we live in; and all that share the One Life are one in essence, for natural law is spiritual law. "Through Nature to God," flowers show a way to the scientist, lacking faith.

Although it has been stated by evolutionists for many years that in order to know the flowers, their insect relationships must first be understood, it is believed that "Nature's Garden" is the first American work to explain them in any considerable number of species. Dr. Asa Gray, William Hamilton Gibson, Clarence Moores Weed, and Miss Maud Going in their delightful books or lectures have shown the interdependence of a score or more of different blossoms and their insect visitors. Hidden away in the proceedings of scientific societies' technical papers are the invaluable observations of such men as Dr. William Trelease of Wisconsin and Professor Charles Robertson of Illinois. To the latter, especially, I am glad to acknowledge my indebtedness. Sprengel, Darwin, Müller, Delpino, and Lubbock, among others, have given the world classical volumes on European flora only, but showing a vast array of facts which the theory of adaptation to insects alone correlates and explains. That the results of their illumining researches should be so slow in enlightening the popular mind can be due only to the technical, scientific language used in setting them forth, language as foreign to the average reader as Chinese, and not to be deciphered by the average student, either, without the help of a glossary. These writings, as well as the vast array of popular books—too many for individual mention—have been freely consulted after studies made afield.

To Sprengel belongs the glory of first exalting flowers above the level of mere botanical specimens. After studying the wild geranium he became convinced, as he wrote in 1787, that "the wise Author of Nature has not made even a single hair without a definite design." A hundred years before, one, Nehemias Grew, had said that it was necessary for pollen to reach the stigma of a flower

in order that it might set fertile seed, and Linnaeus had to come to his rescue with conclusive evidence to convince a doubting world that he was right. Sprengel made the next step forward, but his writings lay neglected over seventy years because he advanced the then incredible and only partially true statement that a flower is fertilized by insects which carry its pollen from its anthers to its stigma. In spite of his discoveries that the hairs within the wild geranium protect its nectar from rain for the insect benefactor's benefit; that most flowers which secrete nectar have what he termed "honey guides"—spots of bright color, heavy veining, or some such pathfinder for the visitor on the petals; that sometimes the male flowers, the staminate ones, are separated from the seed-bearing or pistillate ones on distinct plants, he left it to Darwin to show that cross-fertilization by insects, the transfer of pollen from one blossom to another—not from anthers to stigma of the same flower—is the great end to which so much marvellous floral mechanism is adapted. The wind is a wasteful, uncertain pollen distributor. Insects transfer it more economically, especially the more highly organized and industrious ones. In a few instances humming birds, as well, unwittingly do the flower's bidding while they feast now here, now there. In spite of Sprengel's most patient and scientific research, that shed great light on the theory of natural selection a half century before Darwin advanced it, he never knew that flowers are nearly always sterile to pollen of another species when carried to them on the bodies of insect visitors, or that cross-pollinized blossoms defeat the self-pollinated ones in the struggle for survival. These facts Darwin proved in endless experiments.

Because bees depend absolutely upon flowers, not only for their own food but for that of future generations for whom they labor; because they are the most diligent of all visitors, and are rarely diverted from one species of flower to another while on their rounds collecting, as they must, both nectar and pollen, it follows they are the most important fertilizing agents. It is estimated that, should they perish, more than half the flowers in the world would be exterminated with them! Australian farmers imported clover from Europe, and although they had luxuriant fields of it, no seed was set for next year's planting, because they had failed to import the bumblebee. After his arrival, their loss was speedily made good.

Ages before men cultivated gardens, they had tiny helpers they knew not of. Gardeners win all the glory of producing a Lawson pink or a new chrysanthemum; but only for a few seasons do they select, hybridize, according to their own rules of taste. They take up the work where insects left it off after countless centuries of toil. Thus it is to the night-flying moth, long of tongue, keen of scent, that we are indebted for the deep, white, fragrant Easter lily, for example, and not to the florist; albeit the moth is in

Preface

his turn indebted to the lily for the length of his tongue and his keen nerves: neither could have advanced without the other. What long vistas through the ages of creation does not this interdependence of flowers and insects open !

Over five hundred flowers in this book have been classified according to color, because it is believed that the novice, with no knowledge of botany whatever, can most readily identify the specimen found afield by this method, which has the added advantage of being the simple one adopted by the higher insects ages before books were written. Technicalities have been avoided in the text wherever possible, not to discourage the beginner from entering upon one of the most enjoyable and elevating branches of Nature study. The scientific names and classification follow that method adopted by the International Botanical Congress which has now superseded all others ; nevertheless the titles employed by Gray, with which older botanists in this country are familiar, are also indicated where they differ from the new nomenclature.

Mr. Dugmore's very beautiful photographs in color from the living flowers, and the no less exquisite portraits from life in black and white by Mr. Troth, cannot but prove the most attractive, as they are the most useful, feature of this book.

NELTJE BLANCHAN

NEW YORK, March, 1900

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
PREFACE	v
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	xi
BLUE TO PURPLE FLOWERS	I
MAGENTA TO PINK FLOWERS	79
WHITE AND GREENISH FLOWERS	151
YELLOW AND ORANGE FLOWERS	273
RED AND INDEFINITES	365
FRAGRANT FLOWERS OR LEAVES	395
UNPLEASANTLY SCENTED	395
PLANTS AND SHRUBS CONSPICUOUS IN FRUIT	396
PLANT FAMILIES REPRESENTED	396
INDEX OF SCIENTIFIC NAMES	401
INDEX OF ENGLISH NAMES	408

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

LARGER BLUE FLAG	<i>Frontispiece</i>
	FACING PAGE
PICKEREL-WEED	4
LIVERWORT AND PURPLE VIOLET	16
WILD LUPINE	20
BLUETS AND BIRD'S-FOOT VIOLET	28
FRINGED AND CLOSED GENTIANA	32
VIPER'S BUGLOSS	38
ROBIN'S PLANTAIN AND BLUE VERVAIN	40
IRON-WEED AND SELF-HEAL	46
HYSSOP SKULLCAP, AND MONKEY-FLOWER	56
CARD TEASEL	62
HAREBELL	64
CHICORY AND GREAT LOBELIA	68
NEW ENGLAND AND LATE PURPLE ASTERS	74
BUR AND PASTURE THISTLES	78
MOCCASIN FLOWER	82
SHOWY ORCHIS	84
ARETHUSA AND ROSE POGONIA	86
SOAPWORT AND SNAKEHEAD	92
STEEPLEBUSH AND PURPLE RASPBERRY	96
GOAT'S-RUE	102
FRINGED AND PURPLE MILKWORTS	110
SWAMP ROSE MALLOW	114

List of Illustrations

	FACING PAGE
MEADOW BEAUTY	118
PRINCE'S PINE	120
PINK AZALEA	122
AMERICAN RHODODENDRON	124
MOUNTAIN LAUREL AND TRAILING ARBUTUS	128
SEA PINK AND FIREWEED	132
PURPLE MILKWEED AND JOE-PYE WEED	138
MOSS PINK	142
ARROW-HEAD AND BLACK COHOSH	154
GREEN ARROW ARUM	156
TRUE AND FALSE SOLOMON'S SEALS	160
PAINTED WAKE-ROBIN	162
LADIES' TRESSES AND WHITE FRINGED ORCHIS	166
RATTLESNAKE PLANTAIN AND SPRING BEAUTY	170
WHITE WATER LILY	174
RUE AND WOOD ANEMONES	180
TALL MEADOW-RUE	182
BLOODROOT AND MAY APPLE	186
DUTCHMAN'S BREECHES	188
MEADOW-SWEET	198
SHAD-BUSH	206
RABBIT-FOOT CLOVER	210
LANCE-LEAVED AND SWEET WHITE VIOLETS	218
WILD CARROT, OR QUEEN ANNE'S LACE	222
SWEET PEPPERBUSH	230
INDIAN PIPE	234
STAR FLOWER AND EARLY SAXIFRAGE	242
SILKY CORNEL AND BUTTON BUSH	252
WHITE WOOD ASTER	262
YARROW	268

List of Illustrations

	FACING PAGE
FIELD CAMOMILE	270
WILD YELLOW LILY	276
TURK'S-CAP LILY	278
ADDER'S TONGUE AND BELLWORT	280
YELLOW STAR-GRASS AND BLACKBERRY LILY	284
YELLOW LADIES' SLIPPER	286
DOWNY YELLOW VIOLET AND MARSH MARIGOLD	292
JEWEL-WEED AND BUTTERFLY-WEED	312
ST. JOHN'S-WORT AND BUTTER AND EGGS	316
SUNDROPS AND LOOSESTRIFE	324
GREAT MULLEIN AND MOTH MULLEIN	330
DOWNY FALSE FOXGLOVE AND EVENING PRIMROSE	334
GOLDEN ASTER AND RATTLESNAKE-WEED	346
SWEET-SCENTED AND BLUE-STEMMED GOLDEN-RODS	348
GIANT SUNFLOWER AND BLACK-EYED SUSAN	354
SNEEZE-WEED AND WILD SUNFLOWER	358
BUR-MARIGOLD	360
CANADA GOLDEN-ROD AND TANSY	362
JACK-IN-THE-PULPIT	366
SKUNK CABBAGE	368
RED WOOD LILY.	370
WILD GINGER	374
WILD COLUMBINE	378
PITCHER-PLANT	380
OSWEGO TEA	386
WOOD BETONY	388
CARDINAL FLOWER AND PAINTED CUP	392

"Let us content ourselves no longer with being mere 'botanists'—historians of structural facts. The flowers are not mere comely or curious vegetable creations, with colors, odors, petals, stamens and innumerable technical attributes. The wonted insight alike of scientist, philosopher, theologian, and dreamer is now repudiated in the new revelation. Beauty is not 'its own excuse for being,' nor was fragrance ever 'wasted on the desert air.' The seer has at last heard and interpreted the voice in the wilderness. The flower is no longer a simple passive victim in the busy bee's sweet pillage, but rather a conscious being, with hopes, aspirations and companionships. The insect is its counterpart. Its fragrance is but a perfumed whisper of welcome, its color is as the wooing blush and rosy lip, its portals are decked for his coming, and its sweet hospitalities humored to his tarrying; and as it speeds its parting affinity, rests content that its life's consummation has been fulfilled."—WILLIAM HAMILTON GIBSON.

"I often think, when working over my plants, of what Linnæus once said of the unfolding of a blossom: 'I saw God in His glory passing near me, and bowed my head in worship.' The scientific aspect of the same thought has been put into words by Tennyson:—

** Flower in the crannied wall
I pluck you out of the crannies,
I hold you here, root and all, in my hand
Little flower,—but if I could understand
What you are, root and all, and all in all,
I should know what God and man is.'*

No deeper thought was ever uttered by poet. For in this world of plants, which, with its magician, chlorophyll, conjuring with sunbeams, is ceaselessly at work bringing life out of death,—in this quiet vegetable world we may find the elementary principles of all life in almost visible operation."

—JOHN FISKE in "Through Nature to God."

FROM BLUE TO PURPLE FLOWERS

"If blue is the favourite colour of bees, and if bees have so much to do with the origin of flowers, how is it that there are so few blue ones? I believe the explanation to be that all blue flowers have descended from ancestors in which the flowers were green; or, to speak more precisely, in which the leaves surrounding the stamens and pistil were green; and that they have passed through stages of white or yellow, and generally red, before becoming blue."—SIR JOHN LUBBOCK in *"Ants, Bees, and Wasps."*

FROM BLUE TO PURPLE FLOWERS

Virginia, or Common Day-flower

(*Commelina Virginica*) Spiderwort family

Flowers—Blue, 1 in. broad or less, irregular, grouped at end of stem, and upheld by long leaf-like bracts. Calyx of 3 unequal sepals ; 3 petals, 1 inconspicuous, 2 showy, rounded. Perfect stamens 3 ; the anther of 1 incurved stamen largest ; 3 insignificant and sterile stamens ; 1 pistil. *Stem* : Fleshy, smooth, branched, mucilaginous. *Leaves* : Lance-shaped, 3 to 5 in. long, sheathing the stem at base ; upper leaves in a spathe-like bract folding like a hood about flowers. *Fruit* : A 3-celled capsule, 1 seed in each cell.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, shady ground.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—"Southern New York to Illinois and Michigan, Nebraska, Texas, and through tropical America to Paraguay."—Britton and Browne.

Delightful Linnæus, who dearly loved his little joke, himself confesses to have named the day-flowers after three brothers Commelyn, Dutch botanists, because two of them—commemorated in the two showy blue petals of the blossom—published their works ; the third, lacking application and ambition, amounted to nothing, like the inconspicuous whitish third petal ! Happily Kaspar Commelyn died in 1731, before the joke was perpetrated in "*Species Plantarum*."

In the morning we find the day-flower open and alert-looking, owing to the sharp, erect bracts that give it support ; after noon, or as soon as it has been fertilized by the female bees, that are its chief benefactors while collecting its abundant pollen, the lovely petals roll up, never to open again, and quickly wilt into a wet, shapeless mass, which, if we touch it, leaves a sticky blue fluid on our finger-tips.

.
The Slender Day-flower (*C. erecta*), the next of kin, a more fragile-looking, smaller-flowered, and narrower-leaved species, blooms from August to October, from Pennsylvania southward to tropical America and westward to Texas.

Spiderwort; Widow's or Job's Tears

(*Tradescantia Virginiana*) Spiderwort family

Flowers—Purplish blue, rarely white, showy, ephemeral, 1 to 2 in. broad; usually several flowers, but more drooping buds, clustered and seated between long blade-like bracts at end of stem. Calyx of 3 sepals, much longer than capsule. Corolla of 3 regular petals; 6 fertile stamens, bearded; anthers orange; 1 pistil. *Stem*: 8 in. to 3 ft. tall, fleshy, erect, mucilaginous, leafy. *Leaves*: Opposite, long, blade-like, keeled, clasping, or sheathing stem at base. *Fruit*: 3-celled capsule.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods, thickets, gardens.

Flowering Season—May—August.

Distribution—New York and Virginia westward to South Dakota and Arkansas.

As so very many of our blue flowers are merely naturalized immigrants from Europe, it is well to know we have sent to England at least one native that was considered fit to adorn the grounds of Hampton Court. John Tradescant, gardener to Charles I., for whom the plant and its kin were named, had seeds sent him by a relative in the Virginia colony; and before long the deep azure blossoms with their golden anthers were seen in gardens on both sides of the Atlantic—another one of the many instances where the possibilities of our wild flowers under cultivation had to be first pointed out to us by Europeans.

Like its relative the day-flower, the spiderwort opens for part of a day only. In the morning it is wide awake and pert; early in the afternoon its petals have begun to retreat within the calyx, until presently they become "dissolved in tears," like Job or the traditional widow. What was flower only a few hours ago is now a fluid jelly that trickles at the touch. To-morrow fresh buds will open, and a continuous succession of bloom may be relied upon for a long season. Since its stigma is widely separated from the anthers and surpasses them, it is probable the flower cannot fertilize itself, but is wholly dependent on the female bees and other insects that come to it for pollen. Note the hairs on the stamens provided as footholds for the bees.

The plant is a cousin of the "Wandering Jew" (*T. repens*), so commonly grown either in water or earth in American sitting-rooms. In a shady lane within New York city limits, where a few stems were thrown out one spring about five years ago, the entire bank is now covered with the vine, that has rooted by its nairy joints, and, in spite of frosts and blizzards, continues to bear its true-blue flowers throughout the summer.



PICKEREL-WEED

(*Pontederia cordata*)

Pickereel Weed

(*Pontederia cordata*) Pickerel-weed family

Flowers—Bright purplish blue, including filaments, anthers, and style ; crowded in a dense spike ; quickly fading ; unpleasantly odorous. Perianth tubular, 2-lipped, parted into 6 irregular lobes, free from ovary ; middle lobe of upper lip with 2 yellow spots at base within. Stamens 6, placed at unequal distances on tube, 3 opposite each lip. Pistil 1, the stigma minutely toothed. *Stem* : Erect, stout, fleshy, 1 to 4 ft. tall, not often over 2 ft. above water line. *Leaves* : Several bract-like, sheathing stem at base ; 1 leaf only, midway on flower-stalk, thick, polished, triangular, or arrow-shaped, 4 to 8 in. long, 2 to 6 in. across base.

Preferred Habitat—Shallow water of ponds and streams.

Flowering Season—June—October.

Distribution—Eastern half of United States and Canada.

Grace of habit and the bright beauty of its long blue spikes of ragged flowers above rich, glossy leaves give a charm to this vigorous wader. Backwoodsmen will tell you that pickerels lay their eggs among the leaves ; but so they do among the sedges, arums, wild rice, and various aquatic plants, like many another fish. Bees and flies, that congregate about the blossoms to feed, may sometimes fly too low, and so give a plausible reason for the pickerel's choice of haunt. Each blossom lasts but a single day ; the upper portion, withering, leaves the base of the perianth to harden about the ovary and protect the solitary seed. But as the gradually lengthened spike keeps up an uninterrupted succession of bloom for months, more than ample provision is made for the perpetuation of the race—a necessity to any plant that refuses to thrive unless it stands in water. Ponds and streams have an unpleasant habit of drying up in summer, and often the pickerel weed looks as brown as a bullrush where it is stranded in the baked mud in August. When seed falls on such ground, if indeed it germinates at all, the young plant naturally withers away.

In the Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club, Mr. W. H. Leggett, who made a careful study of the flower, tells that three forms occur, not on the same, but on different plants, being even more distinctly trimorphic than the purple Loosestrife. As these flowers set no seed without insects' aid, the provisions made to secure the greatest benefit from their visits are marvellous. Of the three kinds of blossoms, one raises its stigma on a long style reaching to the top of the flower ; a second form lifts its stigma only half-way up, and the third keeps its stigma in the bottom of

From Blue to Purple

the tube. Now, there are two sets of stamens, three in each set bearing pollen grains of different size and value. Whenever the stigma is high, the two sets of stamens keep out of its way by occupying the lowest and middle positions, or just where the stigmas occur in the two other forms; or, let us say, whenever the stigma is in one of the three positions, the different sets of stamens occupy the other two. In a long series of experiments on flowers occurring in two and three forms—dimorphic and trimorphic—Darwin proved that perfect fertility can be obtained only when the stigma in each form is pollenized with grains carried from the stamens of a corresponding height. For example, a bee on entering the flower must get his abdomen dusted with pollen from the long stamens, his chest covered from the middle-length stamens, and his tongue and chin from the set in the bottom of the tube nearest the nectary. When he flies off to visit another flower, these parts of his body coming in contact with the stigmas that occupy precisely the position where the stamens were in other individuals, he necessarily brushes off each lot of pollen just where it will do the most good. Pollen brought from high stamens, for example, to a low stigma, even should it reach it, which is scarcely likely, takes little or no effect. Thus cross-fertilization is absolutely essential, and in three-formed flowers there are two chances to one of securing it.

Wild Hyacinth, Scilla or Squill. Quamash

(*Quamasia hyacinthina*) Lily family

(*Scilla Fraseri* of Gray)

Flowers—Several or many, pale violet blue, or rarely white, in a long, loose raceme; perianth of 6 equal, narrowly oblong, widely spreading divisions, the thread-like filaments inserted at their bases; style thread-like, with 3-lobed stigma. *Scape*: 1 to 2 ft. high, from egg-shaped, nearly black bulb, 1 to 1½ in. long. *Leaves*: Grass-like, shorter than flowering scape, from the base. *Fruit*: A 3-angled, oval capsule containing shining black seeds.

Preferred Habitat—Meadows, prairies, and along banks of streams.

Flowering Season—April—May.

Distribution—Pennsylvania and Ohio westward to Minnesota, south to Alabama and Texas.

Coming with the crocuses, before the snow is off the ground, and remaining long after their regal gold and purple chalices have withered, the Siberian scillas sold by seedsmen here deserve a place in every garden, for their porcelain-blue color is rare as it is

charming; the early date when they bloom makes them especially welcome; and, once planted and left undisturbed, the bulbs increase rapidly, without injury from overcrowding. Evidently they need little encouragement to run wild. Nevertheless they are not wild scillas, however commonly they may be miscalled so. Certainly ladies' tresses, known as wild hyacinth in parts of New England, has even less right to the name.

Our true native wild hyacinth, or scilla, is quite a different flower, not so pure a blue as the Siberian scilla, and paler; yet in the middle West, where it abounds, there are few lovelier sights in spring than a colony of these blossoms directed obliquely upward from slender, swaying scapes among the lush grass. Their upward slant brings the stigma in immediate contact with an incoming visitor's pollen-laden body. As the stamens diverge with the spreading of the divisions of the perianth, to which they are attached, the stigma receives pollen brought from another flower, before the visitor dusts himself anew in searching for refreshment, thus effecting cross-pollination. Ants, bees, wasps, flies, butterflies, and beetles may be seen about the wild hyacinth, which is obviously best adapted to the bees. The smallest insects that visit it may possibly defeat Nature's plan and obtain nectar without fertilizing the flower, owing to the wide passage between stamens and stigma. In about an hour, one May morning, Professor Charles Robertson captured over six hundred insects, representing thirty-eight distinct species, on a patch of wild hyacinths in Illinois.

The bulb of a Mediterranean Scilla (*S. maritima*) furnishes the sourish-sweet syrup of squills used in medicine for bronchial troubles.

The Grape Hyacinth (*Muscari botryoides*), also known as Baby's Breath, because of its delicate faint fragrance, escapes from gardens at slight encouragement to grow wild in the roadsides and meadows from Massachusetts to Virginia and westward to Ohio. Its tiny, deep-blue, globular flowers, stiffly set around a fleshy scape that rises between erect, blade-like, channeled leaves, appear spring after spring wherever the small bulbs have been planted. On the east end of Long Island there are certain meadows literally blued with the little runaways.

Purple Trillium, Ill-scented Wake-Robin, or Birth-root

(*Trillium erectum*) Lily-of-the-Valley family

Flowers—Solitary, dark, dull purple, or purplish red; rarely greenish, white, or pinkish; on erect or slightly inclined footstalk.

From Blue to Purple

Calyx of 3 spreading sepals, 1 to 1½ in. long, or about length of 3 pointed, oval petals ; stamens 6 ; anthers longer than filaments ; pistil spreading into 3 short, recurved stigmas. *Stem* : Stout, 8 to 16 in. high, from tuber-like rootstock. *Leaves* : In a whorl of 3 ; broadly ovate, abruptly pointed, netted-veined. *Fruit* : A 6-angled, ovate, reddish berry.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia westward to Manitoba, southward to North Carolina and Missouri.

Some weeks after the jubilant, alert robins have returned from the South, the purple trillium unfurls its unattractive, carrion-scented flower. In the variable colors found in different regions, one can almost trace its evolution from green, white, and red to purple, which, we are told, is the course all flowers must follow to attain to blue. The white and pink forms, however attractive to the eye, are never more agreeable to the nose than the reddish-purple ones. Bees and butterflies, with delicate appreciation of color and fragrance, let the blossom alone, since it secretes no nectar ; and one would naturally infer either that it can fertilize itself without insect aid—a theory which closer study of its organs goes far to disprove—or that the carrion-scent, so repellent to us, is in itself an attraction to certain insects needful for cross-pollination. Which are they ? Beetles have been observed crawling over the flower, but without effecting any methodical result. One inclines to accept Mr. Clarence M. Weed's theory of special adaptation to the common green flesh-flies (*Lucilia carnicina*), which would naturally be attracted to a flower resembling in color and odor a raw beefsteak of uncertain age. These little creatures, seen in every butcher shop throughout the summer, the flower furnishes with a free lunch of pollen in consideration of the transportation of a few grains to another blossom. Absence of the usual floral attractions gives the carrion flies a practical monopoly of the pollen food, which no doubt tastes as it smells.

The Sessile-flowered Wake-Robin (*T. sessile*), whose dark purple, purplish-red, or greenish blossom, narrower of sepal and petals than the preceding, is seated in a whorl of three egg-shaped, sometimes blotched, leaves, possesses a rather pleasant odor ; nevertheless it seems to have no great attraction for insects. The stigmas, which are very large, almost touch the anthers surrounding them ; therefore the beetles which one frequently sees crawling over them to feed on the pollen so jar them, no doubt, as to self-fertilize the flower ; but it is scarcely probable these slow crawlers often transfer the grains from one blossom to another. A degraded flower like this has little need of

color and perfume, one would suppose ; yet it may be even now slowly perfecting its way toward an ideal of which we see a part only complete. In deep, rich, moist woods and thickets the sessile trillium blooms in April or May, from Pennsylvania, Ohio, and Minnesota southward nearly to the Gulf.

Larger Blue Flag; Blue Iris; Fleur-de-lis; Flower-de-luce

(*Iris versicolor*) Iris family

Flowers—Several, 2 to 3 in. long, violet-blue variegated with yellow, green, or white, and purple veined. Six divisions of the perianth: 3 outer ones spreading, recurved; 1 of them bearded, much longer and wider than the 3 erect inner divisions; all united into a short tube. Three stamens under 3 overhanging petal-like divisions of the style, notched at end; under each notch is a thin plate, smooth on one side, rough and moist (stigma) on side turned away from anther. *Stem*: 2 to 3 ft. high, stout, straight, almost circular, sometimes branching above. *Leaves*: Erect, sword-shaped, shorter than stem, somewhat hoary, from $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 in. wide, folded, and in a compact flat cluster at base; bracts usually longer than stem of flower. *Fruit*: Oblong capsule, not prominently 3-lobed, and with 2 rows of round, flat seeds closely packed in each cell. *Rootstock*: Creeping, horizontal, fleshy.

Preferred Habitat—Marshes, wet meadows.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Newfoundland and Manitoba to Arkansas and Florida.

"The fleur-de-lys, which is the flower of chivalry," says Ruskin, "has a sword for its leaf and a lily for its heart." When that young and pious Crusader, Louis VII., adopted it for the emblem of his house, spelling was scarcely an exact science, and the *fleur-de-Louis* soon became corrupted into its present form. Doubtless the royal flower was the white iris, and as *li* is the Celtic for white, there is room for another theory as to the origin of the name. It is our far more regal looking, but truly democratic blossom, jostling its fellows in the marshes, that is indeed "born in the purple."

When Napoleon wished to pose as the true successor of those ancient French kings whose territory included the half of Europe—ignoring every Louis who ever sat on the throne, for their very name and emblem had become odious to the people—he discarded the *fleur-de-lis*, to replace it with golden bees,

From Blue to Purple

the symbol in armory for industry and perseverance. It is said some relics of gold and fine stones, somewhat resembling an insect in shape, had been found in the tomb of Clovis's father, and on the supposition that these had been bees, Napoleon appropriated them for the imperial badge. Henceforth "Napoleonic bees" appeared on his coronation robe and wherever a heraldic emblem could be employed.

But even in the meadows of France Napoleon need not have looked far from the fleurs-de-lis growing there to find bees. Indeed, this gorgeous flower is thought by scientists to be all that it is for the bees' benefit, which, of course, is its own also. Abundant moisture, from which to manufacture nectar—a prime necessity with most irises—certainly is for our blue flag. The large showy blossom cannot but attract the passing bee, whose favorite color (according to Sir John Lubbock) it waves. The bee alights on the convenient, spreading platform, and, guided by the dark veining and golden lines leading to the nectar, sips the delectable fluid shortly to be changed to honey. Now, as he raises his head and withdraws it from the nectary, he must rub it against the pollen-laden anther above, and some of the pollen necessarily falls on the visitor. As the sticky side of the plate (stigma), just under the petal-like division of the style, faces away from the anther, which is below it in any case, the flower is marvellously guarded against fertilization from its own pollen. The bee, flying off to another iris, must first brush past the projecting lip of the over-arching style, and leave on the stigmatic outer surface of the plate some of the pollen brought from the first flower, before reaching the nectary. Thus cross-fertilization is effected; and Darwin has shown how necessary this is to insure the most vigorous and beautiful offspring. Without this wonderful adaptation of the flower to the requirements of its insect friends, and of the insect to the needs of the flower, both must perish; the former from hunger, the latter because unable to perpetuate its race. And yet man has greedily appropriated all the beauties of the floral kingdom as designed for his sole delight!

The name iris, meaning a deified rainbow, which was given this group of plants by the ancients, shows a fine appreciation of their superb coloring, their ethereal texture, and the evanescent beauty of the blossom. (Illustration, frontispiece.)

In spite of the name given to another species, the Southern Blue Flag (*I. hexagona*) is really the larger one; its leaves, which are bright green, and never hoary, often equalling the stem in its height of from two to three feet. The handsome solitary flower, similar to that of the larger blue flag, nevertheless has its broad outer divisions fully an inch larger, and is seated in the axils at the top of the circular stem. The oblong, cylindric, six-angled capsule also contains two rows of seeds in each cavity. From

South Carolina and Florida to Kentucky, Missouri, and Texas one finds this iris blooming in the swamps during April and May.

The Slender Blue Flag (*I. prismatica*) (*I. Virginica* of Gray), found growing from New Brunswick to North Carolina, but mainly near the coast, and often in the same oozy ground with the larger blue flag, may be known by its grass-like leaves, two or three of which usually branch out from the slender flexuous stem; by its solitary or two blue flowers, variegated with white and veined with yellow, that rear themselves on slender foot-stems; and by the sharply three-angled, narrow, oblong capsule, in which but one row of seeds is borne in each cavity. This is the most graceful member of a rather stiffly stately family.

Pointed Blue-eyed Grass; Eye-bright; Blue Star

(*Sisyrinchium angustifolium*) Iris family

Flowers—From blue to purple, with a yellow centre; a Western variety, white; usually several buds at the end of stem, between 2 erect unequal bracts; about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across; perianth of 6 spreading divisions, each pointed with a bristle from a notch; stamens 3, the filaments united to above the middle; pistil 1, its tip 3-cleft. *Stem*: 3 to 14 in. tall, pale hoary green, flat, rigid, 2-edged. *Leaves*: Grass-like, pale, rigid, mostly from base. *Fruit*: 3-celled capsule, nearly globose.

Preferred Habitat—Moist fields and meadows.

Flowering Season—May—August.

Distribution—Newfoundland to British Columbia, from eastern slope of Rocky Mountains to Atlantic, south to Virginia and Kansas.

Only for a day, and that must be a bright one, will this "little sister of the stately blue flag" open its eyes, to close them in indignation on being picked; nor will any coaxing but the sunshine's induce it to open them again in water, immediately after. The dainty flower, growing in dense tufts, makes up in numbers what it lacks in size and lasting power, flecking our meadows with purplish ultramarine blue in a sunny June morning. Later in the day, apparently there are no blossoms there, for all are tightly closed, never to bloom again. New buds will unfold to tinge the field on the morrow.

Usually three buds nod from between a pair of bracts, the lower one of which may be twice the length of the upper one; but only one flower opens at a time. Slight variations in this plant have been considered sufficient to differentiate several species formerly included by Gray and other American botanists under the name of *S. Bermudiana*.

Large, or Early, Purple-fringed Orchis

(*Habenaria grandiflora*) Orchid family

(*H. fimbriata* of Gray)

Flowers—Pink-purple and pale lilac, sometimes nearly white; fragrant, alternate, clustered in thick, dense spikes from 3 to 15 in. long. Upper sepal and toothed petals erect; the lip of deepest shade, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, fan-shaped, 3-parted, fringed half its length, and prolonged at base into slender, long spur; stamen united with style into short column; 2 anther sacs slightly divergent, the hollow between them glutinous, stigmatic. *Stem*: 1 to 5 ft. high, angled, twisted. *Leaves*: Oval, large, sheathing the stem below; smaller, lance-shaped ones higher up; bracts above. *Root*: Thick, fibrous.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist meadows, muddy places, woods.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—New Brunswick to Ontario; southward to North Carolina, westward to Michigan.

Because of the singular and exquisitely unerring adaptations of orchids as a family to their insect visitors, no group of plants has greater interest for the botanist since Darwin interpreted their marvellous mechanism, and Gray, his instant disciple, revealed the hidden purposes of our native American species, no less wonderfully constructed than the most costly exotic in a millionaire's hothouse.

A glance at the spur of this orchid, one of the handsomest and most striking of its clan, and the heavy perfume of the flower, would seem to indicate that only a moth with a long proboscis could reach the nectar secreted at the base of the thread-like passage. Butterflies, attracted by the conspicuous color, sometimes hover about the showy spikes of bloom, but it is probable that, to secure a sip, all but possibly the very largest of them must go to the smaller purple-fringed orchis, whose shorter spur holds out a certain prospect of reward; for, in these two cases, as in so many others, the flower's welcome for an insect is in exact proportion to the length of its visitor's tongue. Doubtless it is one of the smaller sphinx moths, such as we see at dusk working about the evening primrose and other flowers deep of calice, and heavily perfumed to guide visitors to their feast, that is the great purple-fringed orchid's benefactor, since the length of its tongue is perfectly adapted to its needs. Attracted by the showy, broad lower petal, his wings ever in rapid motion, the moth proceeds to unroll his proboscis and drain the cup, that is frequently an inch and a half deep. Thrusting in his head,

either one or both of his large, projecting eyes are pressed against the sticky button-shaped disks to which the pollen masses are attached by a stalk, and as he raises his head to depart, feeling that he is caught, he gives a little jerk that detaches them, and away he flies with these still fastened to his eyes.

Even while he is flying to another flower, that is to say, in half a minute, the stalks of the pollen masses bend downward from the perpendicular and slightly toward the centre, or just far enough to require the moth, in thrusting his proboscis into the nectary, to strike the glutinous, sticky stigma. Now, withdrawing his head, either or both of the golden clubs he brought in with him will be left on the precise spot where they will fertilize the flower. Sometimes, but rarely, we catch a butterfly or moth from the smaller or larger purple orchids with a pollen mass attached to his tongue, instead of to his eyes; this is when he does not make his entrance from the exact centre—as in these flowers he is not obliged to do—and in order to reach the nectary his tongue necessarily brushes against one of the sticky anther sacs. The performance may be successfully imitated by thrusting some blunt point about the size of a moth's head, a dull pencil or a knitting-needle, into the flower as an insect would enter. Withdraw the pencil, and one or both of the pollen masses will be found sticking to it, and already automatically changing their attitude. In the case of the large, round-leaved orchis, whose greenish-white flowers are fertilized in a similar manner by the sphinx moth, the anther sacs converge, like little horns; and their change of attitude while they are being carried to fertilize another flower is quite as exquisitely exact.

Usually in wetter ground than we find its more beautiful big sister growing in, most frequently in swamps and bogs, the Smaller Purple-fringed Orchis (*H. psycodes*) lifts its perfumed lilac spires. Thither go the butterflies and long-lipped bees to feast in July and August. Inasmuch as without their aid the orchid must perish from its inability to set fertile seed, no wonder it woos its benefactors with a showy mass of color, charming fringes, sweet perfume, and copious draughts of nectar, and makes their visits of the utmost value to itself by the ingenious mechanism described above. Here is no waste of pollen; that is snugly packed in little bundles, ready to be carried off, but placed where they cannot come in contact with the adjoining stigma, since every orchid, almost without exception, refuses to be deteriorated through self-fertilization.

From New Jersey and Illinois southward, particularly in mountainous regions, if not among the mountains themselves, the Fringeless Purple Orchis (*H. peramoena*) may be found blooming in moist meadows through July and August. Moisture, from

From Blue to Purple

which to manufacture the nectar that orchids rely upon so largely to entice insects to work for them, is naturally a prime necessity; yet Sprengel attempted to prove that many orchids are gaudy shams and produce no nectar, but exist by an organized system of deception. "*Scheinsaftblumen*" he called them. From the number of butterflies seen hovering about this fringeless orchis and its more attractive kin, it is small wonder their nectaries are soon exhausted and they are accused of being gay deceivers. Sprengel's much-quoted theory would credit moths, butterflies, and even the highly intelligent bees with scant sense; but Darwin, who thoroughly tested it, forever exonerated these insects from imputed stupidity and the flowers from gross dishonesty. He found that many European orchids secrete their nectar between the outer and inner walls of the tube, which a bumblebee can easily pierce, but where Sprengel never thought to look for it. The large lip of this orchis is not fringed, but has a fine picotée edge. The showy violet-purple, long-spurred flowers are alternately set on a stem that is doing its best if it reach a height of two and a half feet.

Water-shield, or Water Target

(*Brasenia purpurea*) Water-lily family

(*B. peltata* of Gray)

Flowers—Small, dull purplish, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, on stout footstalks from axils of upper leaves; 3 narrow sepals and petals; stamens 12 to 18; pistils 4 to 18, forming 1 to 3-seeded pods. *Stem*: From submerged rootstock; slender, branching, several feet long, covered with clear jelly, as are footstalks and lower leaf surfaces. *Leaves*: On long petioles attached to centre of under side of leaf, floating or rising, oval to roundish, 2 to 4 in. long, $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 2 in. wide.

Preferred Habitat—Still, rather deep water of ponds and slow streams.

Flowering Season—All summer.

Distribution—Parts of Asia, Africa, and Australia, Nova Scotia to Cuba, and westward from California to Puget Sound.

Of this pretty water plant Dr. Abbott says, in "Wasteland Wanderings": "I gathered a number of floating, delicate leaves, and endeavored to secure the entire stem also; but this was too difficult a task for an August afternoon. The under side of the stem and leaf are purplish brown and were covered with translucent jelly, embedded in which were millions of what I took to be insects' eggs. They certainly had that appearance. I was

far more interested to find that, usually, beneath each leaf there was hiding a little pike. The largest was not two inches in length. When disturbed, they swam a few inches, and seemed wholly 'at sea' if there was not another leaf near by to afford them shelter."

European, or Common Garden, Columbine

(*Aquilegia vulgaris*) Crowfoot family

Flowers—Showy, blue, purple, or white, $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 2 in. broad, or about as broad as long; spurs stout and strongly incurved.

General characteristics of plant resembling wild columbine.

Preferred Habitat—Escaped from gardens to woods and fields in Eastern and Middle States. Native of Europe.

Flowering Season—May—July.

A heavier, less graceful flower than either the wild red and yellow columbine or the exquisite, long-spurred, blue and white species (*A. coerulea*) of the Rocky Mountain region; nevertheless this European immigrant, now making itself at home here, is a charming addition to our flora. How are insects to reach the well of nectar secreted in the tip of its incurved, hooked spur? Certain of the long-lipped bees, large bumble-bees, whose tongues have developed as rapidly as the flower, are able to drain it. Humming-birds, partial to red flowers, fertilize the wild columbine, but let this one alone. Müller watched a female bumblebee making several vain attempts to sip this blue one. Soon the brilliant idea of biting a hole through each spur flashed through her little brain, and the first experiment proving delightfully successful, she proceeded to bite holes through other flowers without first trying to suck them. Apparently she satisfied her feminine conscience with the reflection that the flower which made dining so difficult for its benefactors deserved no better treatment.

Field, or Branched, Larkspur; Knight's-spur; Lark-heel

(*Delphinium Consolida*) Crowfoot family

Flowers—Blue to pinkish and whitish, 1 to $1\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, hung on slender stems, and scattered along spreading branches; 5 petal-like sepals, the rear one prolonged into long, slender, curving spur; 2 petals, united. *Stem*: 1 to $2\frac{1}{2}$ ft. high. *Leaves*: Divided into very finely cut linear segments.

From Blue to Purple

Fruit: Erect, smooth pod tipped with a short beak; open on one side.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides and fields.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Naturalized from Europe; from New Jersey southward, occasionally escaped from gardens farther north.

Keats should certainly have extolled the larkspurs in his sonnet on blue. No more beautiful group of plants contributes to the charm of gardens, woods, and roadsides, where some have escaped cultivation and become naturalized, than the delphinium, that take their name from a fancied resemblance to a dolphin (*delphin*), given them by Linnæus in one of his wild flights of imagination. Having lost the power to fertilize themselves, according to Müller, they are pollinated by both bees and butterflies, insects whose tongues have kept pace with the development of certain flowers, such as the larkspur, columbine, and violet, that they may reach into the deep recesses of the spurs where the nectar is hidden from all but benefactors.

The Tall Wild Larkspur (*D. urceolatum*, or *D. exaltatum* of Gray) waves long, crowded, downy wands of intense purplish blue in the rich woods of Western Pennsylvania, southward to the Carolinas and Alabama, and westward to Nebraska. Its spur is nearly straight, not to increase the difficulty a bee must have in pressing his lips through the upper and lower petals to reach the nectar at the end of it. First, the stamens successively raise themselves in the passage back of the petals to dust his head; then, when each has shed its pollen and bent down again, the pistil takes its turn in occupying the place, so that a pollen-laden bee, coming to visit the blossom from an earlier flower, can scarcely help fertilizing it. It is said there are but two insects in Europe with lips long enough to reach the bottom of the long horn of plenty hung by the Bee Larkspur (*D. elatum*), that we know only in gardens here. Its yellowish bearded lower petals readily deceive one into thinking a bee has just alighted there.

From April to June the Dwarf Larkspur or Stagger-weed (*D. tricornis*), which, however, may sometimes grow three feet high, lifts a loose raceme of blue, rarely white, flowers an inch or more long, at the end of a stout stem rising from a tuberous root. Its slightly ascending spur, its three widely spreading seed vessels, and the deeply cut leaf of from five to seven divisions are distinguishing characteristics. From Western Pennsylvania and Georgia to Arkansas and Minnesota it is found in rather stiff soil. Butterflies, which prefer erect flowers, have some difficulty to cling while they drain the almost upright spurs, especially the Papilios, which usually suck with their wings in motion. But the bees, to



LIVERWORT.
(*Hepatica Hepatica.*)



COMMON PURPLE VIOLET.
(*Viola obliqua.*)

which the delphinium are best adapted, although butterflies visit them quite as frequently, find a convenient landing place prepared for them, and fertilize the flower while they sip with ease.

More slender, downy, and dwarf of stem than the preceding is the Carolina Larkspur (*D. Carolinianum*), whose blue flowers, varying to white, and its very finely cleft leaves, may be found in the South, on prairies in the North and West, and in the Rocky Mountain region.

Liver-leaf; Hepatica; Liverwort; Round-lobed, or Kidney Liver-leaf; Noble Liverwort; Squirrel Cup

(*Hepatica Hepatica*) Crowfoot family

(*H. triloba* of Gray)

Flowers—Blue, lavender, purple, pinkish, or white; occasionally, not always, fragrant; 6 to 12 petal-like, colored sepals (not petals, as they appear to be), oval or oblong; numerous stamens, all bearing anthers; pistils numerous; 3 small, sessile leaves, forming an involucre directly under flower, simulate a calyx, for which they might be mistaken. *Stems*: Spreading from the root, 4 to 6 in. high, a solitary flower or leaf borne at end of each furry stem. *Leaves*: 3-lobed and rounded, leathery, evergreen; sometimes mottled with, or entirely, reddish purple; spreading on ground, rusty at blooming time, the new leaves appearing after the flowers. *Fruit*: Usually as many as pistils, dry, 1-seeded, oblong, sharply pointed, never opening.

Preferred Habitat—Woods; light soil on hillsides.

Flowering Season—December—May.

Distribution—Canada to Northern Florida, Manitoba to Iowa and Missouri. Most common East.

Even under the snow itself bravely blooms the delicate hepatica, wrapped in fuzzy furs as if to protect its stems and nodding buds from cold. After the plebeian skunk cabbage, that ought scarcely to be reckoned among true flowers—and William Hamilton Gibson claimed even before it—it is the first blossom to appear. Winter sunshine, warming the hillsides and edges of woods, opens its eyes,

“Blue as the heaven it gazes at,
Startling the loiterer in the naked groves
With unexpected beauty; for the time
Of blossoms and green leaves is yet afar.”

There are many things left for May," says John Burroughs, but nothing fairer, if as fair, as the first flower, the hepatica. I find I have never admired this little firstling half enough. When at the maturity of its charms, it is certainly the gem of the woods. What an individuality it has! No two clusters alike; all shades and sizes. . . . A solitary blue-purple one, fully expanded and rising over the brown leaves or the green moss, its cluster of minute anthers showing like a group of pale stars on its little firmament, is enough to arrest and hold the duller eye. Then, . . . there are individual hepaticas, or individual families among them, that are sweet scented. The gift seems as capricious as the gift of genius in families. You cannot tell which the fragrant ones are till you try them. Sometimes it is the large white ones, sometimes the large purple ones, sometimes the small pink ones. The odor is faint, and recalls that of the sweet violets. A correspondent, who seems to have carefully observed these fragrant hepaticas, writes me that this gift of odor is constant in the same plant; that the plant which bears sweet-scented flowers this year will bear them next."

It is not evident that insect aid is necessary to transfer the tiny, hairy spiral ejected from each cell of the antherid, after it has burst from ripeness, to the canal of the flask-shaped organ at whose base the germ-cell is located. Perfect flowers can fertilize themselves. But pollen-feeding flies, and female hive bees which collect it, and the earliest butterflies trifle about the blossoms when the first warm days come. Whether they are rewarded by finding nectar or not is still a mooted question. Possibly the papillæ which cover the receptacle secrete nectar, for almost without exception the insect visitors thrust their proboscides down between the spreading filaments as if certain of a sip. None merely feed on the pollen except the flies and the hive bee.

The Sharp-lobed Liver-leaf (*Hepatica acuta*) differs chiefly from the preceding in having the ends of the lobes of its leaves and the tips of the three leaflets that form its involucre quite sharply pointed. Its range, while perhaps not actually more westerly, appears so, since it is rare in the East, where its cousin is so abundant; and common in the West, where the round-lobed liver-leaf is scarce. It blooms in March and April. Professor Halsted has noted that this species bears staminate flowers on one plant and pistillate flowers on another; whereas the *Hepatica* usually bears flowers of both sexes above the same root. The blossoms, which close at night to keep warm, and open in the morning, remain on the beautiful plant for a long time to accommodate the bees and flies that, in this case, are essential to the perpetuation of the species.

Purple Virgin's Bower

(*Atragea Americana*) Crowfoot family

Flowers—Showy, purplish blue, about 3 in. across; 4 sepals, broadly expanded, thin, translucent, strongly veined, very large, simulating petals; petals small, spoon-shaped; stamens very numerous; styles long, persistent, plumed throughout. *Stem*: Trailing or partly climbing with the help of leafstalks and leaflets. *Leaves*: Opposite, compounded of 3 egg-shaped, pointed leaflets on slender petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Rocky woodlands.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Hudson Bay westward, south to Minnesota and Virginia.

The day on which one finds this rare and beautiful flower in some rocky ravine high among the hills or mountains becomes memorable to the budding botanist. At an elevation of three thousand feet in the Catskills it trails its way over the rocks, fallen trees, and undergrowth of the forest, suggesting some of the handsome Japanese species introduced by Sieboldt and Fortune to Occidental gardens. No one who sees this broadly expanded blossom could confuse it either with the thick and bell-shaped purple Leather-flower (*C. Viorna*), so exquisitely feathery in fruit, that grows in rich, moist soil from Pennsylvania southward and westward; or with the far more graceful and deliciously fragrant purple Marsh Clematis (*C. crispa*) of our Southern States. The latter, though bell-shaped also, has thin, recurved sepals, and its persistent styles are silky, not feathery at seed-time.

Orpine; Live-forever; Midsummer-Men; Live-long; Pudding-bag Plant; Garden Stonecrop; Witches' Money

(*Sedum Telephium*) Orpine family

Flowers—Dull purplish, very pale or bright reddish purple in close, round, terminal clusters, each flower $\frac{1}{3}$ in. or less across, 5-parted, the petals twice as long as the sepals; 10 stamens, alternate ones attached to petals; pistils 4 or 5. *Stem*: 2 ft. high or less, erect, simple, in tufts, very smooth, pale green, juicy, leafy. *Leaves*: Alternate, oval, slightly scalloped, thick, fleshy, smooth, juicy, pale gray green, with stout midrib, seated on stalk.

From Blue to Purple

Preferred Habitat—Fields, waysides, rocky soil, originally escaped from gardens.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Quebec westward, south to Michigan and Maryland.

Children know the live-forever, not so well by the variable flower—for it is a niggardly bloomer—as by the thick leaf that they delight to hold in the mouth until, having loosened the membrane, they are able to inflate it like a paper bag. Sometimes dull, sometimes bright, the flower clusters never fail to attract many insects to their feast, which is accessible even to those of short tongues. Each blossom is perfect in itself, *i.e.*, it contains both stamens and pistils; but to guard against self-fertilization it ripens its anthers and sheds its pollen on the insects that carry it away to older flowers before its own stigmas mature and become susceptible to imported pollen. After the seed-cases take on color, they might be mistaken for blossoms.

As if the plant did not already possess enough popular names, it needs must share with the European golden-rod and our common mullein the title of Aaron's rod. *Sedere*, to sit, the root of the generic name, applies with rare appropriateness to this entire group that we usually find seated on garden walls, rocks, or, in Europe, even on the roofs of old buildings. Rooting freely from the joints, our plant forms thrifty tufts where there is little apparent nourishment; yet its endurance through prolonged drought is remarkable. Long after the farmer's scythe, sweeping over the roadside, has laid it low, it thrives on the juices stored up in fleshy leaves and stem until it proves its title to the most lusty of all folk names.

Purple or Water Avens

(*Geum rivale*) Rose family

Flowers—Purple, with some orange chrome, 1 in. broad or less, terminal, solitary, nodding; calyx 5-lobed, purplish, spreading; 5 petals, abruptly narrowed into claws, forming a cup-shaped corolla; stamens and pistils of indefinite number; the styles, jointed and bent in middle, persistent, feathery below. *Stem*: 1 to 2 ft. high, erect, simple or nearly so, hairy, from thickish rootstock. *Leaves*: Chiefly from root, on footstems; lower leaves irregularly parted; the side segments usually few and small; the 1 to 3 terminal segments sharply, irregularly lobed; the few distant stem leaves 3-foliate or simple, mostly seated on stem. *Fruit*: A dry, hairy head stalked in calyx.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps and low, wet ground.

Flowering Season—May—July.



H. Troth

WILD LUPINE
(*Lupinus perennis*)

Distribution—Newfoundland far westward, south to Colorado, eastward to Missouri and Pennsylvania, also northern parts of Old World.

Mischievous bumblebees, thrusting their long tongues between the sepals and petals of these unopened flowers, steal nectar without conferring any favor in return. Later, when they behave properly and put their heads inside to feast at the disk on which the stamens are inserted, they dutifully carry pollen from old flowers to the early maturing stigmas of younger ones. Self-fertilization must occur, however, if the bees have not removed all the pollen when a blossom closes. When the purple avens opens in Europe, the bees desert even the primrose to feast upon its abundant nectar. Since water is the prime necessity in the manufacture of this sweet, and since insects that feed upon it have so much to do with the multiplication of flowers, it is not surprising that the swamp, which has been called "nature's sanctuary," should have its altars so exquisitely decked. This blossom hangs its head, partly to protect its precious nectar from rain, and partly to make pilfering well-nigh impossible to the unwelcome crawling insect that may have braved the forbidding hairy stems.

Wild Lupine ; Old Maid's Bonnets ; Wild Pea ; Sun Dial

(*Lupinus perennis*) Pea family

Flowers—Vivid blue, very rarely pink or white, butterfly-shaped ; corolla consisting of standard, wings, and keel ; about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, borne in a long raceme at end of stem ; calyx 2-lipped, deeply toothed. *Stem* : Erect, branching, leafy, 1 to 2 ft. high. *Leaves* : Palmate, compounded of from 7 to 11 (usually 8) leaflets. *Fruit* : A broad, flat, very hairy pod, $1\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, and containing 4 or 5 seeds.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, sandy places, banks, and hillsides.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—United States east of Mississippi, and eastern Canada.

Farmers once thought that this plant preyed upon the fertility of their soil, as we see in the derivation of its name, from *lupus*, a wolf ; whereas the lupine contents itself with sterile waste land no one should grudge it—steep gravelly banks, railroad tracks, exposed sunny hills, where even it must often burn out under fierce sunshine did not its root penetrate to surprising depths. It spreads far and wide in thrifty colonies, reflecting the vivid color of June skies, until, as Thoreau says, "the earth is blued with it."

From Blue to Purple

What is the advantage gained in the pea-shaped blossom? As usual, the insect that fertilizes the flower best knows the answer. The corolla has five petals, the upper one called the standard, chiefly a flaunted advertisement; two side wings, or platforms, to alight on; and a keel like a miniature boat, formed by the two lower petals, whose edges meet. In this the pistil, stamens, and nectar are concealed and protected. The pressure of a bee's weight as he alights on the wings, light as it must be, is nevertheless sufficient to depress and open the keel, which is elastically affected by their motion, and so to expose the pollen just where the long-lipped bee must rub off some against his under side as he sucks the nectar. He actually seems to pump the pollen that has fallen into the forward part of the keel upon himself, as he moves about. As soon as he leaves the flower, the elastic wings resume their former position, thus closing the keel to prevent waste of pollen. Take a sweet pea from the garden, press down its wings with the thumb and forefinger to imitate the action of the bee on them; note how the keel opens to display its treasures, and resumes its customary shape when the pressure is removed.

The lupine is another of those interesting plants which go to sleep at night. Some members of the genus erect one half of the leaf and droop the other half until it becomes a vertical instead of the horizontal star it is by day. Frequently the leaflets rotate as much as 90° on their own axes. Some lupines fold their leaflets, not at night only, but during the day also there is more or less movement in the leaves. Sun dial, a popular name for the wild lupine, has reference to this peculiarity. The leaf of our species shuts downward around its stem, umbrella fashion, or the leaflets are erected to prevent the chilling which comes to horizontal surfaces by radiation, some scientists think. "That the sleep movements of leaves are in some manner of high importance to the plants which exhibit them," says Darwin, "few will dispute who have observed how complex they sometimes are."

Canadian or Showy Tick-trefoil

(*Meibomia Canadensis*) Pea family

(*Desmodium Canadense* of Gray)

Flowers—Pinkish or bluish purple, butterfly-shaped, about ½-in. long, borne in dense, terminal, elongated racemes. *Stem*; Erect, hairy, leafy, 2 to 8 ft. high. *Leaves*: Compounded of 3 oblong leaflets, the central one largest; upper leaves nearly seated on stem; bracts, conspicuous before flowering, early falling off. *Fruit*: A flat pod, about 1 in. long, jointed, and

covered with minute hooked bristles, the lower edge of pod scalloped; almost seated in calyx.

Preferred Habitat—Thickets, woods, river banks, bogs.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—New Brunswick to Northwest Territory, south to North Carolina, westward to Indian Territory and Dakota.

As one travels hundreds or even thousands of miles in a comfortable railway carriage and sees the same flowers growing throughout the length and breadth of the area, one cannot but wonder how ever the plants manage to make the journey. We know some creep along the ground, or under it, a tortoise pace, but a winning one; that some send their offspring flying away from home, like dandelions and thistles; and many others with wings and darts are blown by the wind. Berries have their seeds dropped afar by birds. Aquatic plants and those that grow beside running water travel by river and flood. European species reach our shores among the ballast. Darwin raised over sixty wild plants from seed carried in a pellet of mud taken from the leg of a partridge. So on and so on. The imagination delights to picture these floral vagabonds, each with its own clever method of getting a fresh start in the world. But by none of these methods just mentioned do the tick-trefoils spread abroad. Theirs is indeed a by hook or by crook system. The scalloped, jointed pod, where the seeds lie concealed, has minute crooked bristles, which catch in the clothing of man or beast, so that every herd of sheep, every dog, every man, woman, or child who passes through a patch of trefoils gives them a lift. After a walk through the woods and lanes of late summer and autumn, one's clothes reveal scores of tramps that have stolen a ride in the hope of being picked off and dropped amid better conditions in which to rear a family.

Only the largest bees can easily "explode" the showy tick-trefoil. A humblebee alights upon a flower, thrusts his head under the base of the standard petal, and forces apart the wing petals with his legs, in order to dislodge them from the standard. This motion causes the keel, also connected with the standard, to snap down violently, thus releasing the column within and sending upward an explosion of pollen on the under surface of the bee. Here we see the wing petals acting as triggers to discharge the flower. Depress them and up flies the fertilizing dust—once. The little gun will not "go off" twice. No nectar rewards the visitor, which usually is a pollen-collecting bee. The highly intelligent and important humblebee has the advantage over his smaller kin in being able to discharge the pollen from both large and smaller flowers.

The Naked-flowered Tick-trefoil (*M. nudiflora* or *D. nudiflorum* of Gray) lifts narrow, few-flowered panicles of rose-

From Blue to Purple

purple blooms during July and August. The flowers are much smaller than those of the showy trefoil; however, when seen in masses, they form conspicuous patches of color in dry woods. Note that there is a flower stalk which is usually leafless and also a leaf-bearing stem rising from the base of the plant, the latter with its leaves all crowded at the top, if you would distinguish this very common species from its multitudinous kin. The trefoil leaves are pale beneath. The two or three jointed pod rises far above the calyx on its own stalk, as in the next species.

The Pointed-leaved Tick-trefoil (*M. grandiflora*, or *D. acuminatum* of Gray) has for its distinguishing feature a cluster of leaves high up on the same stem from which rises a stalk bearing a quantity of purple flowers that are large by comparison only. The leaves have leaflets from two to six inches long, rounded on the sides, but acutely pointed, and with scattered hairs above and below. This trefoil is found blooming in dry or rocky woods, throughout a wide range, from June to September.

Lying outstretched for two to six feet on the dry ground of open woods and copses east of the Mississippi, the Prostrate Tick-trefoil (*M. Michauxii* or *D. rotundifolium* of Gray) can certainly be named by its soft hairiness, the almost perfect roundness of its trefoliate leaves, its rather loose racemes of deep purple flowers that spring both from the leaf axils and from the ends of the sometimes branching stem; and by its three to five jointed pod, which is deeply scalloped on its lower edge and somewhat indented above, as well.

Blue, Tufted, or Cow Vetch or Tare; Cat Peas; Tinegrass

(*Vicia Cracca*) Pea family

Flowers—Blue, later purple; $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, growing downward in 1-sided spike, 15 to 40 flowered; calyx oblique, small, with unequal teeth; corolla butterfly-shaped, consisting of standard, wings, and keel, all oblong; the first clawed, the second oblique, and adhering to the shorter keel; 10 stamens, 1 detached from other 9. *Stem*: Slender, weak, climbing or trailing, downy, 2 to 4 ft. long. *Leaves*: Tendril bearing, divided into 18 to 24 thin, narrow, oblong leaflets. *Fruit*: A smooth pod 1 in. long or less, 5 to 8 seeded.

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil, fields, waste land.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—United States from New Jersey, Kentucky, and Iowa northward and northwestward. Europe and Asia.

Dry fields blued with the bright blossoms of the tufted vetch, and roadsides and thickets where the angular vine sends forth vivid patches of color, resound with the music of happy bees. Although the parts of the flower fit closely together, they are elastic, and opening with the energetic visitor's weight and movement give ready access to the nectary. On his departure they resume their original position, to protect both nectar and pollen from rain and pilferers whose bodies are not perfectly adapted to further the flower's cross-fertilization. The common humblebee (*Bombus terrestris*) plays a mean trick, all too frequently, when he bites a hole at the base of the blossom, not only gaining easy access to the sweets for himself, but opening the way for others less intelligent than he, but quite ready to profit by his mischief, and so defeat nature's plan. Dr. Ogle observed that the same bee always acts in the same manner, one sucking the nectar legitimately, another always biting a hole to obtain it surreptitiously, the natural inference, of course, being that some bees, like small boys, are naturally depraved.

In cultivated fields and waste places farther south and westward to the Pacific Coast roams the Common or Pebble Vetch or Tare (*V. sativa*), another domesticated weed that has come to us from Europe, where it is extensively grown for fodder. Let no reproach fall on these innocent plants that bear an opprobrious name: the tare of Scripture is altogether different, the bearded darnel of Mediterranean regions, whose leaves deceive one by simulating those of wheat, and whose smaller seeds, instead of nourishing man, poison him. Only one or two light blue-purple flowers grow in the axils of the leaves of our common vetch. The leaf, compounded of from eight to fourteen leaflets, indented at the top, has a long terminal tendril, whose little sharp tip assists the awkward vine, like a grappling hook.

The American Vetch, or Tare, or Pea Vine (*V. Americana*) boasts slightly larger bluish-purple flowers than the blue vetch, but fewer of them; from three to nine only forming its loose raceme. In moist soil throughout a very broad northerly and westerly range it climbs and trails its graceful way, with the help of the tendrils on the tips of leaves compounded of from eight to fourteen oblong, blunt, and veiny leaflets.

Beach, Sea, Seaside, or Everlasting Pea

(*Lathyrus maritimus*) Pea family

Flowers—Purple, butterfly-shaped, consisting of standard petal, wings, and keel; 1 in. long or less, clustered in short raceme at end of slender footstalk from leaf axils; calyx 5-toothed;

From Blue to Purple

stamens 10 (9 and 1); style curved, flattened, bearded on inner side. *Stem*: 1 to 2 ft. long, stout, reclining, spreading, leafy. *Leaves*: Compounded of 3 to 6 pairs of oblong leaflets somewhat larger than halbert-shaped stipules at base of leaf; branched tendrils at end of it. *Fruit*: A flat, 2-valved, veiny pod, continuous between the seeds.

Preferred Habitat—Beaches of Atlantic and Pacific oceans, also of Great Lakes.

Flowering Season—May—August. Sometimes blooming again in autumn.

Distribution—New Jersey to Arctic Circle; also Northern Europe and Asia.

Sturdy clumps of the beach pea, growing beyond reach of the tide in the dunes and sandy wastelands back of the beach, afford the bee the last restaurant where he may regale himself without fear of drowning. From some members of the pea family, as from the wild lupine, for example, his weight, as he moves about, actually pumps the pollen that has fallen into the forward part of the blossom's keel onto his body, that he may transfer it to another flower. In some other members his weight so depresses the keel that the stamens are forced out to dust him over, the flower resuming its original position to protect its nectar and the remaining pollen just as soon as the pressure is removed. Other peas, again, burst at his pressure, and discharge their pollen on him. Now, in the beach pea, and similarly in the vetches, the style is hairy on its inner side, to brush out the pollen on the visitor who sets the automatic sweeper in motion as he alights and moves about. So perfectly have many members of this interesting family adapted their structure to the requirements of insects, and so implicitly do they rely on their automatic mechanism, that they have actually lost the power to fertilize themselves.

In moist or wet ground throughout a northern range from ocean to ocean, the Marsh Vetchling (*Lathyrus palustris*) bears its purple, butterfly-shaped flowers, that are the merest trifle over half the size of those of the beach pea. From two to six of these little blossoms are alternately set along the end of the stalk. The leaflets, which are narrowly oblong, and acute at the apex, stand up opposite each other in pairs (from two to four) along the main leafstalk, that splits at the end to form hooked tendrils.

Butterfly or Blue Pea

(*Clitoria Mariana*) Pea family

Flowers—Bright lavender blue, showy, about 2 in. long; from 1 to 3 borne on a short peduncle. Calyx tubular, 5-toothed;

From Blue to Purple

corolla butterfly-shaped, consisting of very large, erect standard petal, notched at rounded apex; 2 oblong, curved wings, and shorter, acute keel; 10 stamens; style incurved, and hairy along inner side. *Stem*: Smooth, ascending or partly twining, 1 to 3 ft. high. *Leaves*: Compounded of 3 oblong leaflets, paler beneath, each on short stalk. *Fruit*: A few-seeded, acutely pointed pod about 1 in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—New Jersey to Florida, westward to Missouri, Texas, and Mexico.

A beautiful blossom, flaunting a large banner out of all proportion to the size of its other parts, that it may arrest the attention of its benefactors the bees. According to Henderson, the plant, which is found in our Southern States and over the Mexican border, grows also in the Khasia Mountains of India, but in no intervening place. Several members of the tropic-loving genus, that produce large, highly colored flowers, have been introduced to American hothouses; but the blue butterfly pea is our only native representative. The genus is thought to take its name from *kleio*, to shut up, in reference to the habit these peas have of seeding long before the flower drops off.

Wild or Hog Peanut

(*Falcata comosa*) Pea family

(*Amphicarpæa monoica* of Gray)

Flowers—Numerous small, showy ones, borne in drooping clusters from axils of upper leaves; lilac, pale purplish, or rarely white, butterfly-shaped, consisting of standard petal partly enfolding wings and keel. Calyx tubular, 4 or 5 toothed; 10 stamens (9 and 1); 1 pistil. (Also solitary fertile flowers, lacking petals, on thread-like, creeping branches from lower axils or underground). *Stem*: Twining wiry brownish-hairy, 1 to 8 ft. long. *Leaves*: Compounded of 3 thin leaflets, egg-shaped at base, acutely pointed at tip. *Fruit* Hairy pod 1 in. long. Also 1-seeded, pale, rounded, underground peanut.

Preferred Habitat—Moist thickets, shady roadsides.

Flowering Season—August—September.

Distribution—New Brunswick westward to Nebraska, south to Gulf of Mexico.

Amphicarpæa ("seed at both ends"), the Greek name by which this graceful vine was formerly known, emphasizes its most

From Blue to Purple

interesting feature, that, nevertheless, seems to many a foolish duplication of energy on Nature's part. Why should the same plant bear two kinds of blossoms and seeds? Among the foliage of low shrubbery and plants in shady lanes and woodside thickets, we see the delicate, drooping clusters of lilac blossoms hanging where bees can readily discover them and, in pilfering their sweets, transfer their pollen from flower to flower. But in case of failure to intercross these blossoms that are dependent upon insect help to set fertile seed, what then? Must the plant run the risk of extinction? Self-fertilization may be an evil, but failure to produce seed at all is surely the greatest one. To guard against such a calamity, insignificant looking flowers that have no petals to open for the enticing of insects, but which fertilize themselves with their own pollen, produce abundant seed close to the ground or under it. Then what need of the showy blossoms hanging in the thicket above? Close inbreeding in the vegetable world, as in the animal, ultimately produces degenerate offspring; and although the showy lilac blossoms of the wild peanut yield comparatively few cross-fertilized seeds, these are quite sufficient to enable the vine to maintain those desired features which are the inheritance from ancestors that struggled in their day and generation after perfection. No plant dares depend upon its cleistogamous or blind flowers alone for offspring; and in the sixty or more genera containing these curious growths, that usually look like buds arrested in development, every plant that bears them bears also showy flowers dependent upon cross-pollination by insect aid.

The boy who

“ Drives home the cows from the pasture
Up through the long shady lane ”

knows how reluctantly they leave the feast afforded by the wild peanut. Hogs, rooting about in the moist soil where it grows, unearth the hairy pods that should produce next year's vines; hence the poor excuse for branding a charming plant with a repellent folk-name.

Violets

(*Viola*) Violet family

Lacking perfume only to be a perfectly satisfying flower, the Common, Purple, Meadow, or Hooded Blue Violet (*V. obliqua*)—the *V. cucullata* of Gray—has nevertheless established itself in the hearts of the people from the Arctic to the Gulf as no sweet-scented, showy, hothouse exotic has ever done. Royal in color as in lavish profusion, it blossoms everywhere—in woods, waysides, meadows, and marshes, but always in finer form in cool, shady dells; with longer flowering scapes in meadow bogs;



BLUETS, OR INNOCENCE
(*Houstonia corymbosa*)



BIRD'S-FOOT VIOLET
(*Viola pedata*)

and with longer leaves than wide in swampy woodlands. The heart-shaped, saw-edged leaves, folded toward the centre when newly put forth, and the five-petalled, bluish-purple, golden-hearted blossom are too familiar for more detailed description. From the three-cornered stars of the elastic capsules, the seeds are scattered abroad. (Illustration, p. 16.)

Beards on the spurred lower petal and the two side petals give the bees a foothold when they turn head downward, as some must, to suck nectar. This attitude enables them to receive the pollen dusted on their abdomens, when they jar the flower, at a point nearest their pollen-collecting hairs. It is also an economical advantage to the flower which can sift the pollen downward on the bee instead of exposing it to the pollen-eating interlopers. Among the latter may be classed the humblebees and butterflies whose long lips and tongues pilfer *ad libitum*. "For the proper visitors of the bearded violets," says Professor Robertson, "we must look to the small bees, among which the *Osmias* are the most important."

When science was younger and hair splitting an uncommon indulgence of botanists, the Early Blue Violet (*Viola palmata*) was thought to be simply a variety of the common purple violet, whose heart-shaped leaves frequently show a tendency to divide into lobes. But the early blue violet, however roundish or heart-shaped its early leaves may be, has the later ones variously divided into from three to thirteen lobes, often almost as much cut on the sides as the leaves of the bird's-foot violet. In dry soil, chiefly in the woods, this violet may be found from Southern Canada westward to Minnesota, and south to northern boundaries of the Gulf States. Only its side petals are bearded to form foot-rests for the insects that search for the deeply secreted nectar. Many butterflies visit this flower. On entering it a bee must first touch the stigma before any fresh golden pollen is released from the anther cone, and cross-fertilization naturally results.

In shale and sandy soil, even in the gravel of hillsides, one finds the narrowly divided, finely cut leaves and the bicolored beardless blossom of the Bird's-foot Violet (*V. pedata*), pale bluish purple on the lower petals, dark purple on one or two upper ones, and with a heart of gold. The large, velvety, pansy-like blossom and the unusual foliage which rises in rather dense tufts are sufficient to distinguish the plant from its numerous kin. This species produces no cleistogamous or blind flowers. Frequently the bird's-foot violet blooms a second time, in autumn, a delightful eccentricity of this family. The spur of its lower petal is long and very slender, and, as might be expected, the longest-tongued bees and butterflies are its most frequent visitors. These receive the pollen on the base of the proboscis.

From Blue to Purple

The Woolly Blue Violet (*V. sororia*), whose stems and younger leaves, at least, are covered with hairs, and whose purplish-blue flowers are more or less bearded within, prefers a shady but dry situation; whereas its next of kin, the Arrow-leaved Violet (*V. sagittata*), delights in moist but open meadows and marshes. The latter's long, arrow, or halbert-shaped leaves, usually entire above the middle, but slightly lobed below it, may rear themselves nine inches high in favorable soil, or in dry uplands perhaps only two inches. The flowering scapes grow as tall as the leaves. All but the lower petal of the large, deep, dark, purplish-blue flower are bearded. This species produces an abundance of late cleistogamous flowers on erect stems. These peculiar greenish flowers without petals, that are so often mistaken for buds or seed vessels; that never open, but without insect aid ripen quantities of fertile seed, are usually borne, if not actually under ground, then not far above it, on nearly all violet plants. It will be observed that all species which bear blind flowers rely somewhat on showy, cross-fertilized blossoms also to counteract degeneracy from close inbreeding.

The Ovate-leaved Violet (*V. ovata*), formerly reckoned as a mere variety of the former species, is now accorded a distinct rank. Not all the blossoms, but an occasional clump, has a faint perfume like sweet clover. The leaf is elongated, but rather too round to be halbert-shaped; the stems are hairy; and the flowers, which closely resemble those of the arrow-leaved violet, are earlier; making these two species, which are popularly mistaken for one, among the earliest and commonest of their clan. The dry soil of upland woods and thickets is the ovate-leaved violet's preferred habitat.

In course of time the lovely English, March, or Sweet Violet, (*V. odorata*), which has escaped from gardens, and which is now rapidly increasing with the help of seed and runners on the Atlantic and the Pacific coasts, may be established among our wild flowers. No blossom figures so prominently in European literature. In France, it has even entered the political field since Napoleon's day. Yale University has adopted the violet for its own especial flower, although it is the corn-flower, or bachelor's button (*Centaurea cyanus*) that is the true Yale blue. Sprengel, who made a most elaborate study of the violet, condensed the result of his research into the following questions and answers, which are given here because much that he says applies to our own native species, which have been too little studied in the modern scientific spirit:

"1. Why is the flower situated on a long stalk which is upright, but curved downwards at the free end? In order that it may hang down; which, firstly, prevents rain from obtaining

access to the nectar; and, secondly, places the stamens in such a position that the pollen falls into the open space between the pistil and the free ends of the stamens. If the flower were upright, the pollen would fall into the space between the base of the stamen and the base of the pistil, and would not come in contact with the bee.

"2. Why does the pollen differ from that of most other insect-fertilized flowers? In most of such flowers the insects themselves remove the pollen from the anthers, and it is therefore important that the pollen should not easily be detached and carried away by the wind. In the present case, on the contrary, it is desirable that it should be looser and dryer, so that it may easily fall into the space between the stamens and the pistil. If it remained attached to the anther, it would not be touched by the bee, and the flower would remain unfertilized.

"3. Why is the base of the style so thin? In order that the bee may be more easily able to bend the style.

"4. Why is the base of the style bent? For the same reason. The result of the curvature is that the pistil is much more easily bent than would be the case if the style were straight.

"5. Finally, why does the membranous termination of the upper filament overlap the corresponding portions of the two middle stamens? Because this enables the bee to move the pistil, and thereby to set free the pollen more easily than would be the case under the reverse arrangement."

In high altitudes of New England, Colorado, and northward, where the soil is wet and cold, the pale lilac, slightly bearded petals, streaked with darker veins, of the Marsh Violet (*V. palustris*), with its almost round leaves, may be found from May to June. All through the White Mountains one finds it abundant.

A peculiarity of the Dog or Running Violet (*V. Labradorica*) is that its small, heart-shaped leaves are set along the branching stem, and its pale purple blossoms rise from their angles, pansy fashion. From March to May it blooms throughout its wide range in wet, shady places. Its English prototype, called by the same invidious name, was given the prefix "dog," because the word, which is always intended to express contempt in the British mind, is applied in this case for the flower's lack of fragrance. When a bee visits this violet, his head coming in contact with the stigma jars it, thus opening the little pollen box, whose contents must fall out on his head and be carried away and rubbed off where it will fertilize the next violet visited.

Sea Lavender; Marsh Rosemary; Canker-root; Ink-root

(*Limonium Carolinianum*) Plumbago family

(*Statice Limonium* of Gray)

Flowers—Very tiny, pale, dull lavender, erect, set along upper side of branches. Calyx 5-toothed, tubular, plaited; corolla of 5 petals opposite as many stamens; 1 pistil with 5 thread-like styles. *Scape*: 1 to 2 ft. high, slender, leafless, much branched above. *Leaves*: All from thick, fleshy rootstock, narrowly oblong, tapering into margined petioles, thick, the edges slightly waved, not toothed; midrib prominent.

Preferred Habitat—Salt meadows and marshes.

Flowering Season—July—October.

Distribution—Atlantic coast from Labrador to Florida, westward along the Gulf to Texas; also in Europe.

Seen in masses, from a little distance, this tiny flower looks like blue-gray mist blown in over the meadows from sea, and on closer view each plant suggests sea-spray itself. Thrifty housewives along the coast dry it for winter bouquets, partly for ornament and partly because there is an old wives' tradition that it keeps away moths. *Statice*, from the Greek verb to stop, hence an astringent, was the generic name formerly applied to the plants, with whose roots these same old women believed they cured canker sores.

Fringed Gentian

(*Gentiana crinita*) Gentian family

Flowers—Deep, bright blue, rarely white, several or many, about 2 in. high, stiffly erect, and solitary at ends of very long footstalk. Calyx of 4 unequal, acutely pointed lobes. Corolla funnel form, its four lobes spreading, rounded, fringed around ends, but scarcely on sides. Four stamens inserted on corolla tube; 1 pistil with 2 stigmas. *Stem*: 1 to 3 ft. high, usually branched, leafy. *Leaves*: Opposite, upper ones acute at tip, broadening to heart-shaped base, seated on stem. *Fruit*: A spindle-shaped, 2-valved capsule, containing numerous scaly, hairy seeds.

Preferred Habitat—Low, moist meadows and woods.

Flowering Season—September—November.

Distribution—Quebec, southward to Georgia, and westward beyond the Mississippi.



FRINGED GENTIAN.
(*Gentiana virens*.)



CLOSED OR BLIND GENTIAN.
(*Gentiana Andrieuxii*.)

"Thou waitest late, and com'st alone
When woods are bare and birds have flown,
And frosts and shortening days portend
The aged year is near his end.

"Then doth thy sweet and quiet eye
Look through its fringes to the sky,
Blue—blue—as if that sky let fall
A flower from its cerulean wall."

When we come upon a bed of gentians on some sparkling October day, we can but repeat Bryant's thoughts and express them prosaically who attempt description. In dark weather this sunshine lover remains shut, to protect its nectar and pollen from possible showers. An elusive plant is this gentian, which by no means always reappears in the same places year after year, for it is an annual whose seeds alone perpetuate it. Seating themselves on the winds when autumn gales shake them from out the home wall, these little hairy scales ride afar, and those that are so fortunate as to strike into soft, moist soil at the end of the journey, germinate. Because this flower is so rarely beautiful that few can resist the temptation of picking it, it is becoming sadly rare near large settlements.

The special importance of producing a quantity of fertile seed has led the gentians to adopt proterandry—one of the commonest, because most successful, methods of insuring it. The anthers, coming to maturity early, shed their pollen on the bumblebees that have been first attracted by their favorite color and the enticing fringes before they crawl half way down the tube where they can reach the nectar secreted in the walls. After the pollen has been carried from the early flowers, and the stamens begin to wither, up rises the pistil to be fertilized with pollen brought from a newly opened blossom by the bee or butterfly. The late development of the pistil accounts for the error often stated, that some gentians have none. No doubt the fringe, which most scientists regard simply as an additional attraction for winged insects, serves a double purpose in entangling the feet of ants and other crawlers that would climb over the edge to pilfer sweets clearly intended for the bumblebee alone.

Fifteen species of gentian have been gathered during a half-hour walk in Switzerland, where the pastures are spread with sheets of blue. Indeed, one can little realize the beauty of these heavenly flowers who has not seen them among the Alps.

The Five-flowered or Stiff Gentian, or Ague-weed (*Gentiana quinquefolia*)—*G. quinqueflora* of Gray—has its five-parted, small, picotee-edged blue flowers arranged in clusters, not exceeding seven, at the ends of the branches or seated in the leaf-axils. The slender, branching, ridged stem may rise only two inches in dry soil; or perhaps two feet in rich, moist, rocky ground, where

From Blue to Purple

it grows to perfection, especially in mountainous regions. From Canada to Florida and westward to Missouri is its range, and beginning to bloom in August southward, it may not be found until September in the Catskills, and in October it is still in its glory in Ontario. The colorless, bitter juice of many of the gentian tribe has long been valued as a tonic in medicine. Evidently the butterflies that pilfer this "ague-weed," and the bees that are its legitimate feasters, find something more delectable in its blue walls.

A deep, intense blue is the Closed, Blind, or Bottle Gentian (*G. Andrewsii*), more truly the color of the "male bluebird's back," to which Thoreau likened the paler fringed gentian. Rarely some degenerate plant bears white flowers. As it is a perennial, we are likely to find it in its old haunts year after year; nevertheless its winged seeds sail far abroad to seek pastures new. This gentian also shows a preference for moist soil. Gray thought that it expanded slightly, and for a short time only in sunshine, but added that, although it is proterandrous, *i.e.* it matures and sheds its pollen before its stigma is susceptible to any, he believed it finally fertilized itself by the lobes of the stigma curling backward until they touched the anthers. But Gray was doubtless mistaken. Several authorities have recently proved that the flower is adapted to bumblebees. It offers them the last feast of the season, for although it comes into bloom in August southward, farther northward—and it extends from Quebec to the Northwest Territory—it lasts through October.

Now, how can a bumblebee enter this inhospitable-looking flower? If he did but know it, it keeps closed for his special benefit, having no fringes or hairs to entangle the feet of crawling pilferers, and no better way of protecting its nectar from rain and marauding butterflies that are not adapted to its needs. But he is a powerful fellow. Watch him alight on a cluster of blossoms, select the younger, nectar-bearing ones, that are distinctly marked white against a light-blue background at the mouth of the corolla for his special guidance. Old flowers from which the nectar has been removed turn deep reddish purple, and the white pathfinders become indistinct. With some difficulty, it is true, the bumblebee (*B. Americanorum*) thrusts his tongue through the valve of the chosen flower where the five plaited lobes overlap one another; then he pushes with all his might until his head having passed the entrance most of his body follows, leaving only his hind legs and the tip of his abdomen sticking out as he makes the circuit. He has much sense as well as muscle, and does not risk imprisonment in what must prove a tomb by a total and unnecessary disappearance within the bottle. Presently he backs out, brushes the pollen from his head and thorax into his baskets, and is off to fertilize an older, stigmatic flower with the few grains of quickening dust that must remain on his velvety head.

Wild Blue Phlox

(*Phlox divaricata*) Phlox family

Flowers—Pale lilac blue, slightly fragrant, borne on sticky pedicels, in loose, spreading clusters. Calyx with 5 long, sharp teeth. Corolla of 5 flat lobes, indented like the top of a heart, and united into a slender tube; 5 unequal, straight, short stamens in corolla tube; 1 pistil with 3 stigmas. **Stem**: 1 to 2 ft. high, finely coated with sticky hairs above, erect or spreading, and producing leafy shoots from base. **Leaves**: Of flowering stem—opposite, oblong, tapering to a point, of sterile shoots—oblong or egg-shaped, not pointed, 1 to 2 in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, rocky woods.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Eastern Canada to Florida, Minnesota to Arkansas.

The merest novice can have no difficulty in naming the flower whose wild and cultivated relations abound throughout North America, the almost exclusive home of the genus, although it is to European horticulturists, as usual the first to see the possibilities in our native flowers, that we owe the gay hybrids in our gardens. Mr. Drummond, a collector from the Botanical Society of Glasgow, early in the thirties sent home the seeds of a species from Texas, which became the ancestor of the gorgeous annuals, the Drummond phloxes of commerce to-day; and although he died of fever in Cuba before the plants became generally known, not even his kinsman, the author of "Natural Law in the Spiritual World," has done more to immortalize the family name.

While the wild blue phlox is sometimes cultivated, it is the Garden Phlox (*P. paniculata*), common in woods and thickets from Pennsylvania to Illinois and southward, that under a gardener's care bears the large terminal clusters of purple, magenta, crimson, pink, and white flowers abundant in old-fashioned, hardy borders. From these it has escaped so freely in many sections of the North and East as to be counted among the local wild flowers. Unless the young offshoots are separated from the parent and given a nook of their own, the flower quickly reverts to the original type. European cultivators claim that the most brilliant colors are obtained by crossing annual with perennial phloxes.

Wild Sweet William (*P. maculata*), another perennial much sought by cultivators, loves the moisture of low woods and the neighborhood of streams in the Middle and Western States when it is free to choose its habitat; but it, too, has so freely escaped from gardens farther north into dry and dusty roadsides, that any

From Blue to Purple

one who has passed the ruins of Hawthorne's little red cottage at Lenox, for example, and seen the way his wife's clump of white phlox under his study window has spread to cover an acre of hillside, would suppose it to be luxuriating in its favorite locality. This variety of the species (var. *Candida*) lacks the purplish flecks on stem and lower leaves responsible for the specific name of the type. Pinkish purple or pink blossoms are borne in a rather narrow, elongated panicle on the typical Sweet William.

Most members of the phlox family resort to the trick of coating the upper stem and the peduncles immediately below the flowers with a sticky secretion in which crawling insects, intent on pilfering sweets, meet their death, just as birds are caught on limed twigs. Butterflies, for whom phloxes have narrowed their tubes to the exclusion of most other insects, are their benefactors; but long-tongued bees and flies often seek their nectar. Indeed, the number of strictly butterfly-flowers is surprisingly small.

Virginia Cowslip; Tree or Smooth Lungwort; Blue-bells

(*Mertensia Virginica*) Borage family

Flowers—Pinkish in bud, afterward purplish blue, fading to light blue; about 1 in. long, tubular, funnel form, the tube of corolla not crested; spreading or hanging on slender pedicels in showy, loose clusters at end of smooth stem from 1 to 2 ft. high; stamens 5, inserted on corolla; 1 pistil; ovary of 4 divisions. *Leaves*: Large, entire, alternate, veiny, oblong or obovate, the upper ones seated on stem; lower very large ones diminishing toward base into long petioles; at first rich, dark purple, afterward pale bluish gray. *Fruit*: 4 seed-like little nuts, leathery, wrinkled when mature.

Preferred Habitat—Alluvial ground, low meadows, and along streams.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—Southern Canada to South Carolina and Kansas, west to Nebraska; most abundant in middle West.

Not to be outdone by its cousins the heliotrope and the forget-me-not, this lovely and far more showy spring flower has found its way into the rockwork and sheltered, moist nooks of many gardens, especially in England, where Mr. W. Robinson, who has appealed for its wider cultivation in that perennially charming book, "The English Flower Garden," says of the *Mertensias*: "There is something about them more beautiful in form of foliage and stem, and in the graceful way in which they rise to panicles of blue, than in almost any other family. . . .

Handsomest of all is the Virginia cowslip." And yet Robinson never saw the alluvial meadows in the Ohio Valley blued with lovely masses of the plant in April.

A great variety of insects visit this blossom, which, being tubular, conducts them straight to the ample feast ; but not until they have deposited some pollen brought from another flower on the stigma in their way. The anthers are too widely separated from the stigma to make self-fertilization likely. Occasionally one finds the cowslips perforated by clever bumblebees. As only the females, which are able to sip far deeper cups, are flying when they bloom, they must be either too mischievous or too lazy to drain them in the legitimate manner. Butterflies have only to stand on a flower, not to enter it, in order to sip nectar from the four glands that secrete it abundantly.

Forget-me-not; Mouse-ear; Scorpion Grass; Snake Grass; Love Me

(*Myosotis palustris*) Borage family

Flowers—Pure blue, pinkish, or white, with yellow eye; flat, 5-lobed, borne in many-flowered, long, often 1-sided racemes. Calyx 5-cleft; the lobes narrow, spreading, erect, and open in fruit; 5 stamens inserted on corolla tube; style thread-like; ovary 4-celled. *Stem*: Low, branching, leafy, slender, hairy, partially reclining. *Leaves*: (*Myosotis* = mouse-ear) oblong, alternate, seated on stem, hairy. *Fruit*: Nutlets, angled and keeled on inner side.

Preferred Habitat—Escaped from gardens to brooksides, marshes, and low meadows.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Native of Europe and Asia, now rapidly spreading from Nova Scotia southward to New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and beyond.

How rare a color blue must have been originally among our flora is evident from the majority of blue and purple flowers that, although now abundant here and so perfectly at home, are really quite recent immigrants from Europe and Asia. But our dryer, hotter climate never brings to the perfection attained in England

"The sweet forget-me-nots
That grow for happy lovers."

Tennyson thus ignores the melancholy association of the flower in the popular legend which tells how a lover, when trying

From Blue to Purple

to gather some of these blossoms for his sweetheart, fell into a deep pool, and threw a bunch on the bank, calling out, as he sank forever from her sight, "Forget me not." Another dismal myth sends its hero forth seeking hidden treasure caves in a mountain, under the guidance of a fairy. He fills his pockets with gold, but not heeding the fairy's warning to "forget not the best"—i.e., the myosotis—he is crushed by the closing together of the mountain. Happiest of all is the folk-tale of the Persians, as told by their poet Shiraz: "It was in the golden morning of the early world, when an angel sat weeping outside the closed gates of Paradise. He had fallen from his high estate through loving a daughter of earth, nor was he permitted to enter again until she whom he loved had planted the flowers of the forget-me-not in every corner of the world. He returned to earth and assisted her, and together they went hand in hand. When their task was ended, they entered Paradise together, for the fair woman, without tasting the bitterness of death, became immortal like the angel whose love her beauty had won when she sat by the river twining forget-me-nots in her hair."

It was the golden ring around the forget-me-not's centre that first led Sprengel to believe the conspicuous markings at the entrance of many flowers served as pathfinders to insects. This golden circle also shelters the nectar from rain, and indicates to the fly or bee just where it must probe between stigma and anthers to touch them with opposite sides of its tongue. Since it may probe from any point of the circle, it is quite likely that the side of the tongue that touched a pollen-laden anther in one flower will touch the stigma in the next one visited, and so cross-fertilize it. But forget-me-nots are not wholly dependent on insects. When these fail, a fully mature flower is still able to set fertile seed by shedding its own pollen directly on the stigma.

The Smaller Forget-me-not (*M. laxa*), formerly accounted a mere variety of *palustris*, but now defined as a distinct species, is a native, and therefore may serve to show how its European relative here will deteriorate in the dryer atmosphere of the New World. Its tiny turquoise flowers, borne on long stems from a very loose raceme, gleam above wet, muddy places from Newfoundland and Eastern Canada to Virginia and Tennessee.

Even smaller still are the blue or white flowers of the Field Forget-me-not, Scorpion Grass, or Mouse-ear (*M. arvenis*), whose stems and leaves are covered with bristly hairs. It blooms from August to July in dry places, even on hillsides, an unusual locality in which to find a member of this moisture-loving clan. All the flowers remain long in bloom, continually forming new buds on a lengthening stem, and leaving behind little empty green calices.



VIPER'S BUGLOSS, OR BLUEWEED

(*Echium vulgare*)

**Viper's Bugloss; Blue-weed; Viper's Herb or
Grass; Snake-flower; Blue-thistle**

(*Echium vulgare*) Borage family

Flowers—Bright blue, afterward reddish purple, pink in the bud, numerous, clustered on short, 1-sided, curved spikes rolled up at first, and straightening out as flowers expand. Calyx deeply 5-cleft; corolla 1 in. long or less, funnel form, the 5 lobes unequal, acute; 5 stamens inserted on corolla tube, the filaments spreading below, and united above into slender appendage, the anthers forming a cone. 1 pistil with 2 stigmas. *Stem*: 1 to 2½ ft. high; bristly-hairy, erect, spotted. *Leaves*: Hairy, rough, oblong to lance-shaped, alternate, seated on stem, except at base of plant.

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, waste places, roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—New Brunswick to Virginia, westward to Nebraska; Europe and Asia.

In England, from whose gardens this plant escaped long ago, a war of extermination that has been waged against the vigorous, beautiful weed by the farmers has at last driven it to the extremity of the island, where a few stragglers about Penzance testify to the vanquishing of what must once have been a mighty army. From England a few refugees reached here in 1683, no one knows how; but they proved to be the vanguard of an aggressive and victorious host that quickly overran our open, hospitable country, as if to give vent to revenge for long years of persecution at the hands of Europeans. "It is a fact that all our more pernicious weeds, like our vermin, are of Old-World origin," says John Burroughs. ". . . Perhaps the most notable thing about them, when compared with our native species, is their persistence, not to say pugnacity. They fight for the soil; they plant colonies here and there, and will not be rooted out. Our native weeds are for the most part shy and harmless, and retreat before civilization. . . . We have hardly a weed we can call our own."

Years ago, when simple folk believed God had marked plants with some sign to indicate the special use for which each was intended, they regarded the spotted stem of the bugloss, and its seeds shaped like a serpent's head, as certain indications that the herb would cure snake bites. Indeed, the genus takes its name from *Echis*, the Greek for viper.

Because it is showy and offers accessible nectar, a great variety of insects visit the blue-weed; Müller alone observed sixty-seven species about it. We need no longer wonder at its fertility. Of the five stamens one remains in the tube, while the

From Blue to Purple

other four project and form a convenient alighting place for visitors, which necessarily dust their under sides with pollen as they enter; for the red anthers were already ripe when the flower opened. Then, however, the short, immature pistil was kept below. After the stamens have shed their pollen and there can be no longer danger of self-fertilization, it gradually elongates itself beyond the point occupied by them, and divides into two little horns whose stigmatic surfaces an incoming pollen-laden insect cannot well fail to strike against. Cross-pollination is so thoroughly secured in this case that the plant has completely lost the power of fertilizing itself. Unwelcome visitors like ants, which would pilfer nectar without rendering any useful service in return, are warded off by the bristly, hairy foliage. Several kinds of female bees seek the bugloss exclusively for food for their larvæ as well as for themselves, sweeping up the abundant pollen with their abdominal brushes as they feast without effort.

Blue Vervain; Wild Hyssop; Simpler's Joy

(*Verbena hastata*) Vervain family

Flowers—Very small, purplish blue, in numerous slender, erect, compact spikes. Calyx 5-toothed; corolla tubular, unequally 5-lobed; 2 pairs of stamens; 1 pistil. *Stem*: 3 to 7 ft. high, rough, branched above, leafy, 4-sided. *Leaves*: Opposite, stemmed, lance-shaped, saw-edged, rough; lower ones lobed at base.

Preferred Habitat—Moist meadows, roadsides, waste places.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—United States and Canada in almost every part.

Seeds below, a circle of insignificant purple-blue flowers in the centre, and buds at the top of the vervain's slender spires do not produce a striking effect, yet this common plant certainly does not lack beauty. John Burroughs, ever ready to say a kindly, appreciative word for any weed, speaks of its drooping, knotted threads, that "make a pretty etching upon the winter snow." Bees, the vervain's benefactors, are usually seen clinging to the blooming spikes, and apparently sleep on them. Borrowing the name of simpler's joy from its European sister, the flower has also appropriated much of the tradition and folk-lore centred about that plant which herb-gatherers, or simplers, truly delighted to see, since none was once more salable.

European Vervain (*V. officinalis*) Herb-of-the-Cross, Berbine, Holy-herb, Enchanter's Plant, Juno's Tears, Pigeon-grass, Lightning Plant, Simpler's Joy, and so on through a long list of popu-



BLUE VERVAIN OR WILD HYSSOP.
Verbena hastata.



ROBIN'S PLANTAIN OR BLUE SPRING DAISY.
Erigeron philadelphicus.

lar names for the most part testifying to the plant's virtue as a love-philter, bridal token, and general cure-all, has now become naturalized from the Old World on the Atlantic and Pacific Slopes, and is rapidly appropriating waste and cultivated ground until, in many places, it is truly troublesome. In general habit like the blue vervain, its flowers are more purplish than blue, and are scattered, not crowded, along the spikes. The leaves are deeply, but less acutely, cut.

Ages before Christians ascribed healing virtues to the vervain—found growing on Mount Calvary, and therefore possessing every sort of miraculous power, according to the logic of simple peasant folk—the Druids had counted it among their sacred plants. "When the dog-star arose from unsunned spots" the priests gathered it. Did not Shakespeare's witches learn some of their uncanny rites from these reverend men of old? One is impressed with the striking similarity of many customs recorded of both. Two of the most frequently used ingredients in witches' cauldrons were the vervain and the rue. "The former probably derived its notoriety from the fact of its being sacred to Thor, an honor which marked it out, like other lightning plants, as peculiarly adapted for occult uses," says Mr. Thiselton Dyer in his "Folk-lore of Plants." "Although vervain, therefore, as the enchanter's plant, was gathered by witches to do mischief in their incantations, yet, as Aubrey says, it 'hinders witches from their will,' a circumstance to which Drayton further refers when he speaks of the vervain as 'gainst witchcraft much avayling.'" Now we understand why the children of Shakespeare's time hung vervain and dill with a horseshoe over the door.

In his eighth Eclogue, Virgil refers to vervain as a charm to recover lost love. Doubtless this was the *verbena*, the *herba sacra* employed in ancient Roman sacrifices, according to Pliny. In his day the bridal wreath was of *verbena*, gathered by the bride herself.

Narrow-leaved Vervain (*V. angustifolia*), like the blue vervain, has a densely crowded spike of tiny purple or blue flowers that quickly give place to seeds, but usually there is only one spike at the end of a branch. The leaves are narrow, lance-shaped, acute, saw-edged, rough. From Massachusetts and Florida westward to Minnesota and Arkansas one finds the plant blooming in dry fields from June to August, after the parsimonious manner of the vervain tribe.

It is curious that the vervain, or *verbena*, employed by brides for centuries as the emblem of chastity, should be one of the notorious botanical examples of a wilful hybrid. Generally, the individuals of distinct species do not interbreed; but *verbenas* are often difficult to name correctly in every case because of their susceptibility to each other's pollen—the reason why the garden

From Blue to Purple

verbena may so easily be made to blossom forth into whatever hue the gardener wills. His plants have been obtained, for the most part, from the large-flowered verbena, the beautiful purple, blue, or white species of our Western States (*V. Canadensis*) crossed with brilliant-hued species imported from South America.

Mad-dog Skullcap or Helmet-flower; Mad-weed; Hoodwort

(*Scutellaria lateriflora*). Mint family

Flowers—Blue, varying to whitish; several or many, $\frac{1}{4}$ in. long, growing in axils of upper leaves or in 1-sided spike-like racemes. Calyx 2-lipped, the upper lip with a helmet-like protuberance; corolla 2-lipped; the lower, 3-lobed lip spreading; the middle lobe larger than the side ones. Stamens, 4, in pairs, under the upper lip; upper pair the shorter; one pistil, the style unequally cleft in two. *Stem*: Square, smooth, leafy, branched, 8 in. to 2 ft. high. *Leaves*: Opposite, oblong to lance-shaped, thin, toothed, on slender pedicles, 1 to 3 in. long, growing gradually smaller toward top of stem. *Fruit*: 4 nutlets.

Preferred Habitat—Wet, shady ground.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Uneven throughout United States and the British Possessions.

By the helmet-like appendage on the upper lip of the calyx, which to the imaginative mind of Linnæus suggested *Scutellum* (a little dish), which children delight to spring open for a view of the four tiny seeds attached at the base when in fruit, one knows this to be a member of the skullcap tribe, a widely scattered genus of blue and violet two-lipped flowers, some small to the point of insignificance, like the present species, others showy enough for the garden, but all rich in nectar, and eagerly sought by bees. The wide middle lobe of the lower lip forms a convenient platform on which to alight; the stamens in the roof of a newly opened blossom dust the back of the visitor as he explores the nectary; and as the stamens of an older flower wither when they have shed their pollen, and the style then rises to occupy their position, it follows that, in flying from the top of one spike of flowers to the bottom of another, where the older ones are, the visitor, for whom the whole scheme of color, form, and arrangement was planned, deposits on the sticky top of the style some of the pollen he has brought with him, and so cross-fertilizes the flower. When the seeds begin to form and the now useless corolla drops off, the helmet-like appendage on the top of the calyx

enlarges and meets the lower lip, so enclosing and protecting the tiny nutlets. After their maturity, either the mouth gapes from dryness, or the appendage drops off altogether, from the same cause, to release the seeds. Old herb doctors, who professed to cure hydrophobia with this species, are responsible for its English misnomer.

Perhaps the most beautiful member of the genus is the Showy Skullcap (*S. serrata*), whose blue corolla, an inch long, has its narrow upper lip shorter than the spreading lower one. The flowers are set opposite each other at the end of the smooth stem, which rises from one to two feet high in the woods throughout a southerly and westerly range. As several other skullcaps have distinctly saw-edged leaves, this plant might have been given a more distinctive adjective, thinks one who did not have the naming of 200,000 species!

Above dry, sandy soil from New York and Michigan southward the Hairy Skullcap (*S. pilosa*) lifts short racemes of blue flowers that are only half an inch long, and whose lower lip and lobes at either side are shorter than the arched upper lip. Most parts of the plant are covered with down, the lower stem being especially hairy; and this fact determines the species when connected with its rather distant pairs of indented, veiny leaves, ranging from oblong to egg-shaped, and furnished with petioles which grow gradually shorter toward the top, where pairs of bracts, seated on the stem, part to let the flowers spring from their axils.

The Larger or Hyssop Skullcap (*S. integrifolia*) rarely has a dent in its rounded oblong leaves, which, like the stem, are covered with fine down. Its lovely, bright blue flowers, an inch long, the lips of about equal length, are grouped opposite each other at the top of a stem that never lifts them higher than two feet; and so their beauty is often concealed in the tall grass of roadsides and meadows and the undergrowth of woods and thickets, where they bloom from May to August, from southern New England to the Gulf of Mexico, westward to Texas. (Illustration, p. 56.)

This tribe of plants is almost exclusively North American, but the hardy Marsh Skullcap, or Hooded Willow-herb (*S. galericulata*), at least, roams over Europe, and Asia also, with the help of runners, as well as seeds that, sinking into the soft earth of swamps and the borders of brooks, find growth easy. The blue flowers which grow singly in the axils of the upper leaves are quite as long as those of the larger and the showy skullcaps; the oblong, lance-shaped leaves, which are mostly seated on the branching stem, opposite each other, have low teeth. Why do leaves vary as they

From Blue to Purple

do, especially in closely allied species? "The causes which have led to the different forms of leaves have been, so far as I know," says Sir John Lubbock, "explained in very few cases: those of the shapes and structure of seeds are tolerably obvious in some species, but in the majority they are still entirely unexplained; and, even as regards the blossoms themselves, in spite of the numerous and conscientious labors of so many eminent naturalists, there is as yet no single species thoroughly known to us."

Ground Ivy or Joy; Gill-over-the-Ground; Field Balm; Creeping Charlie

(*Glechoma hederacea*) Mint family

(*Nepeta Glechoma* of Gray)

Flowers—Light bluish purple, dotted with small specks of reddish violet; growing singly or in clusters along stem, seated in leaf axils; calyx hairy, with 5 sharp teeth; corolla tubular, over $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, 2-lipped, the upper lip 2-lobed, lower lip with 3 spreading lobes, middle one largest; 4 stamens in pairs under upper lip; the anther sacs spreading; 1 pistil with 2-lobed style. *Stem*: Trailing, rooting at intervals, sometimes 18 in. long, leafy, the branches ascending. *Leaves*: From $\frac{1}{2}$ to $1\frac{1}{2}$ in. across; smooth, rounded, kidney-shaped, scallop-edged.

Preferred Habitat—Waste places, shady ground.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—Eastern half of Canada and the United States, from Georgia and Kansas northward.

Besides the larger flowers, containing both stamens and pistils, borne on this little immigrant, smaller female flowers, containing a pistil only, occur just as they do in thyme, mint, marjoram, and doubtless other members of the great family to which all belong. Müller attempted to prove that these small flowers, being the least showy, are the last to be visited by insects, which, having previously dusted themselves with pollen from the stamens of the larger flowers when they first open, are in a condition to make cross-fertilization certain. So much for the small flower's method of making insects serve its end; the larger flowers have another way. At first they are male; that is, the pistil is as yet undeveloped and the four stamens are mature, ready to shed pollen on any insect alighting on the lip. Later, when the stamens are past maturity, the pistil elongates itself and is ready for the reception of pollen brought from younger flowers. Many blossoms are male on the first day of opening, and female later, to protect themselves against self-fertilization.

In Europe, where the aromatic leaves of this little creeper were long ago used for fermenting and clarifying beer, it is known by such names as ale-hoof and gill ale—gill, it is said, being derived from the old French word, *guiller*, to ferment or make merry. Having trailed across Europe, the persistent hardy plant is now creeping its way over our continent, much to the disgust of cattle, which show unmistakable dislike for a single leaf caught up in a mouthful of herbage.

Very closely allied to the ground ivy is the Catmint or Catnip (*Nepeta Cataria*), whose pale-purple, or nearly white flowers, dark-spotted, may be most easily named by crushing the coarsely toothed leaves in one's hand. It is curious how cats will seek out this hoary-hairy plant in the waste places where it grows and become half-crazed with delight over its aromatic odor.

Self-heal; Heal-all; Blue Curls; Heart-of-the-Earth; Brunella

(*Prunella vulgaris*) Mint family

Flowers—Purple and violet, in dense spikes, somewhat resembling a clover head; from $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 in. long in flower, becoming 4 times the length in fruit. Corolla tubular, irregularly 2-lipped, the upper lip darker and hood-like; the lower one 3-lobed, spreading, the middle and largest lobe fringed; 4 twin-like stamens ascending under upper lip; filaments of the lower and longer pair 2-toothed at summit, one of the teeth bearing an anther, the other tooth sterile; style thread-like, shorter than stamens, and terminating in a 2-cleft stigma. Calyx 2-parted, half the length of corolla, its teeth often hairy on edges. *Stem*: 2 in. to 2 ft. high, erect or reclining, simple or branched. *Leaves*: Opposite, oblong. *Fruit*: 4 nutlets, round and smooth.

Preferred Habitat—Fields, roadsides, waste places.

Flowering Season—May—October.

Distribution—North America, Europe, Asia.

This humble, rusty green plant, weakly lopping over the surrounding grass, so that often only its insignificant purple, clover-like flower heads are visible, is another of those immigrants from the old countries which, having proved fittest in the fiercer struggle for existence there, has soon after its introduction here exceeded most of our more favored native flowers in numbers. Everywhere we find the heal-all, sometimes dusty and stunted by the roadside, sometimes truly beautiful in its fresh purple, violet, and white when perfectly developed under happy conditions. In

England, where most flowers are deeper hued than with us, the heal-all is rich purple. What is the secret of this flower's successful march across three continents? As usual, the chief reason is to be found in the facility it offers insects to secure food; and the quantity of fertile seed it is therefore able to ripen as the result of their visits is its reward. Also, its flowering season is unusually long, and it is a tireless bloomer. It is finical in no respect; its sprawling stems root easily at the joints, and it is very hardy.

Several species of bumblebees enter the flower, which being set in dense clusters enables them to suck the nectar from each with the minimum loss of time, the smaller bee spending about two seconds to each. After allowing for the fraction of time it takes him to sweep his eyes and the top of his head with his forelegs to free them from the pollen which must inevitably be shaken from the stamen in the arch of the corolla as he dives deeply after the nectar in the bottom of the throat, and to pass the pollen, just as honey-bees do, with the most amazing quickness, from the forelegs to the middle ones, and thence to the hairy "basket" on the hind ones—after making all allowances for such delays, this small worker is able to fertilize all the flowers in the fullest cluster in half a minute! When the contents of the baskets of two different species of bumblebees caught on this blossom were examined under the microscope, the pollen in one case proved to be heal-all, with some from the golden-rod, and a few grains of a third kind not identified; and in the other case, heal-all pollen and a small proportion of some unknown kind. Bees that are evidently out for both nectar and pollen on the same trip have been detected visiting white and yellow flowers on their way from one heal-all cluster to another; and this fact, together with the presence of more than one kind of pollen in the basket, shows that the generally accepted statement that bees confine themselves to flowers of one kind or color during a trip is not always according to fact.

The older name of the plant, *Brunella*, and the significant one, altered by Linnæus into the softer sound it now bears, is doubtless derived from the German word, *bräune*, the quinsy. Quaint old Parkinson reads: "This is generally called *prunella* and *brunella* from the Germans who called it *brunellen*, because it cureth that disease which they call *die bruen*, common to soldiers in campe, but especially in garrison, which is an inflammation of the mouth, throat, and tongue." Among the old herbalists who pretended to cure every ill that flesh is heir to with it, it was variously known as carpenter's herb, sicklewort, hook-heal, slough-heal, and brownwort.



IRON-WEED OR FLAT TOP
(*Eriogonum fasciculatum*)



SELF-HEAL OR BLUE CURLS.
(*Prunella vulgaris*)

**American or Mock Pennyroyal; Tickweed;
Squaw Mint**

(*Hedeoma pulegioides*) Mint family

Flowers—Very small, bluish purple, clustered in axils of upper leaves. Calyx tubular, unequally 5-cleft; teeth of upper lip triangular, hairy in throat. Corolla 2-lipped, upper lip erect, notched; lower one 3-cleft, spreading; 2 anther-bearing stamens under upper lip; 2 sterile but apparent; 1 pistil with 2-cleft style. *Stem*: Low, erect, branched, square, hairy, 6 to 18 in. high. *Leaves*: Small, opposite, ovate to oblong, scantily toothed, strongly aromatic, pungent.

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, open woodland.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Cape Breton Island westward to Nebraska, south to Florida.

However insignificant its flower, this common little plant unmistakably proclaims its presence throughout the neighborhood. So powerful is the pungent aroma of its leaves that dog doctors sprinkle them about freely in the kennels to kill fleas, a pest by no means exterminated in Southern Europe, however, where the true pennyroyal of commerce (*Mentha Pulegium*) is native. Herb gatherers who collect our pennyroyal, that is so similar to the European species it is similarly employed in medicine, say they can scent it from a greater distance than any other plant.

Bastard Pennyroyal, which, like the Self-heal, is sometimes called Blue Curls (*Trichostema dichotomum*), chooses dry fields, but preferably sandy ones, where we find its abundant, tiny blue flowers, that later change to purple, from July to October. Its balsam-like odor is not agreeable, neither has the plant beauty to recommend it; yet where it grows, from Maine to Florida, and west to Texas, it is likely to be so common we cannot well pass it unnoticed. The low, stiff, slender, much-branched, and rather clammy stem bears opposite, oblong, smooth-edged leaves narrowed into petioles. One, two, or three flowers, borne at the tips of the branches, soon fall off, leaving the 5-cleft calyx to cradle four exposed nutlets.

From the five-lobed tubular corolla protrude four very long, curling, blue or violet stamens—hair stamens the Greek generic title signifies—and the pretty popular name of blue curls also has reference to these conspicuous filaments that are spirally coiled in the bud.

In general habit like the two preceding plants, the False Pen-

From Blue to Purple

nyroyal (*Isanthus brachiatus*) nevertheless prefers that its sandy home should be near streams. From Quebec to Georgia, westward to Minnesota and Texas, it blooms in midsummer, lifting its small, tubular, pale-blue flowers from the axils of pointed, opposite leaves. An unusual characteristic in one of the mint tribe is that the five sharp lobes of its bell-shaped calyx, and the five rounded, spreading lobes of the corolla, are of equal length, hence its Greek name signifying an equal flower.

Wild or Creeping Thyme

(*Thymus Serpyllum*) Mint family

Flowers—Very small purple or pink purple, fragrant, clustered at ends of branches or in leaf axils. Hairy calyx and corolla 2-lipped, the latter with lower lip 3-cleft; stamens 4; style 2-cleft. *Leaves*: Oblong, opposite, aromatic. *Stem*: 4 to 12 in. long, creeping, woody, branched, forming dense cushions.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides, dry banks, and waste places.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Naturalized from Europe. Nova Scotia to Middle States.

"I know a bank where the wild thyme blows,
Where oxlips and the nodding violet grows;
Quite over-canopied with luscious woodbine,
With sweet musk-roses, and with eglantine."

—*A Midsummer Night's Dream.*

According to Danish tradition, any one waiting by an elder-bush on Midsummer Night at twelve o'clock will see the king of fairyland and all his retinue pass by and disport themselves in favorite haunts, among others the mounds of fragrant wild thyme. How well Shakespeare knew his folk-lore!

Thyme is said to have been one of the three plants which made the Virgin Mary's bed. Indeed, the European peasants have as many myths as there are quotations from the poets about this classic plant. Its very name denotes that it was used as an incense in Greek temples. No doubt it was the Common Thyme (*T. vulgaris*), an erect, tall plant cultivated in gardens here as a savory, that Horace says the Romans used so extensively for bee culture.

Dense cushions of creeping thyme usually contain two forms of blossoms on separate plants—hermaphrodite (male and female), which are much the commoner; and pistillate, or only female, flowers, in which the stamens develop no pollen. The latter are more fertile; none can fertilize itself. But blossoms so rich in nectar naturally attract quantities of insects—bees and butterflies

chiefly. A newly opened hermaphrodite flower, male on the first day, dusts its visitors as they pass the ripe stamens. This pollen they carry to a flower two days old, which, having reached the female stage, receives it on the mature two-cleft stigma, now erect and tall, whereas the stamens are past maturity.

Garden, Spear, or Mackerel Mint

(*Mentha spicata*) Mint family

(*M. viridis* of Gray)

Flowers—Small, pale bluish, or pinkish purple, in whorls, forming terminal, interrupted, narrow spikes, 2 to 4 in. long in fruit, the central one surpassing lateral ones. Calyx bell-shaped, toothed; corolla tubular, 4-cleft. Stamens 4; style 2-cleft. *Stem*: Smooth, 1 to 1½ ft. high, branched. *Leaves*: Opposite, narrowly oblong, acute, saw-edged, aromatic.

Preferred Habitat—Moist soil.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Eastern half of Canada and United States. Also Europe and Asia.

The poets tell us that Proserpine, Pluto's wife, in a fit of jealousy changed a hated rival into the mint plant, whose name *Mentha*, in its Latin form, or *Minthe*, the Greek equivalent, is still that of the metamorphosed beauty, a daughter of Cocytus, who was also Pluto's wife. Proserpine certainly contrived to keep her rival's memory fragrant. But how she must delight in seeing her under the chopping-knife and served up as sauce!

It is a curious fact that among the Labiates, or two-lipped blossoms to which thymes and mints belong, there very frequently occur species bearing flowers that are male on the first day (staminate) and female, or pistillate, on the second day, and also smaller female flowers on distinct plants. Müller believed this plan was devised to attract insects, first by the more showy hermaphrodite flower, that they might carry its pollen to the less conspicuous female flower, which they would naturally visit last; but this interesting theory has yet to be proved. Nineteen species of flies, to which the mints are specially adapted, have been taken in the act of transferring pollen. Ten varieties of the lower hymenoptera (bees, wasps, and others) commonly resort to the fragrant spikes of bloom.

Peppermint (*M. piperita*), similar in manner of growth to the preceding, is another importation from Europe now thoroughly at home here in wet soil. The volatile oil obtained by distilling

From Blue to Purple

its leaves has long been an important item of trade in Wayne County, New York. One has only to crush the leaves in one's hand to name the flower.

Our native Wild Mint (*M. Canadensis*), common along brook-sides and in moist soil from New Brunswick to Virginia and far westward, has its whorls of small purplish flowers seated in the leaf axils. Its odor is like pennyroyal. The true pennyroyal, not to be confused with our spurious woodland annual, is *M. Pulegium*, a native of Europe, whence a number of its less valuable relatives, all perennials, have travelled to become naturalized Americans.

In dry open woods and thickets and by the roadside, from late August throughout September, we find blooming the aromatic fragrant Stone Mint, Sweet Horse-mint, or American Dittany (*Cunila origanoides*)—*C. Mariana* of Gray. Its small pink-purple, lilac, or whitish flowers, that are only about half as long as the protruding pair of stamens, are borne in loose terminal clusters at the ends of the stiff, branched, slender, sometimes reddish, stem. A pair of rudimentary, useless stamens remain within the two-lipped tube; the exerted pair, affording the most convenient alighting place for the visiting flies, dust their under sides with pollen the first day the flower opens; on the next, the stigma will be ready to receive pollen carried from young flowers.

Nightshade; Blue Bindweed; Felonwort; Bittersweet; Scarlet or Snake Berry; Poison-flower; Woody Nightshade

(*Solanum Dulcamara*) Potato family

Flowers—Blue, purple, or, rarely, white with greenish spots on each lobe; about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. broad, clustered in slender, drooping cymes. Calyx 5-lobed, oblong, persistent on the berry; corolla deeply, sharply 5-cleft, wheel-shaped, or points curved backward; 5 stamens inserted on throat, yellow, protruding, the anthers united to form a cone; stigma small. *Stem*: Climbing or straggling, woody below, branched, 2 to 8 ft. long. *Leaves*: Alternate, 2 to 4 in. long, 1 to $2\frac{1}{2}$ in. wide, pointed at the apex, usually heart-shaped at base; some with 2 distinct leaflets below on the petiole, others have leaflets united with leaf like lower lobes or wings. *Fruit*: A bright red, oval berry.

Preferred Habitat—Moist thickets, fencerows.

Flowering Season—May—September.

Distribution—United States east of Kansas, north of New Jersey. Canada, Europe, and Asia.

More beautiful than the graceful flowers are the drooping cymes of bright berries, turning from green to yellow, then to orange and scarlet, in the tangled thicket by the shady roadside in autumn, when the unpretending, shrubby vine, that has crowded its way through the rank midsummer vegetation, becomes a joy to the eye. Another bittersweet, so-called, festoons the hedgerows with yellow berries which, bursting, show their scarlet-coated seeds. Rose hips and mountain-ash berries, among many other conspicuous bits of color, arrest attention, but not for us were they designed. Now the birds are migrating, and, hungry with their long flight, they gladly stop to feed upon fare so attractive. Hard, indigestible seeds traverse the alimentary canal without alteration and are deposited many miles from the parent that bore them. Nature's methods for widely distributing plants cannot but stir the dullest imagination.

The purple pendent flowers of this nightshade secrete no nectar, therefore many insects let them alone; but it is now believed that no part of the plant is poisonous. Certainly one that claims the potato, tomato, and egg-plant among its kin has no right to be dangerous. The Black, Garden, or Deadly Nightshade, also called Morel (*S. nigrum*), bears jet-black berries that are alleged to be fatal. Nevertheless, female bumblebees, to which its white flowers are specially adapted, visit them to draw out pollen from the chinks of the anthers with their jaws, just as they do in the case of the wild, sensitive plant, and with no more disastrous result. It has been well said that the nightshades are a blessing both to the sick and to the doctors. The present species takes its name from *dulcis*, sweet, and *amaras*, bitter, referring to the taste of the juice; the generic name is derived from *solamen*, solace or consolation, referring to the relief afforded by the narcotic properties of some of these plants.

Blue or Wild Toadflax; Blue Linaria

(*Linaria Canadensis*) Figwort family

Flowers—Pale blue to purple, small, irregular, in slender spikes. Calyx 5-pointed; corolla 2-lipped, with curved spur longer than its tube, which is nearly closed by a white, 2-ridged projection or palate; the upper lip erect, 2-lobed; lower lip 3-lobed, spreading. Stamens 4, in pairs, in throat; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Slender, weak, of sterile shoots, prostrate; flowering stem, ascending or erect, 4 in. to 2 ft. high. *Leaves*: Small, linear, alternately scattered along stem, or oblong in pairs or threes on leafy sterile shoots.

From Blue to Purple

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil, gravel, or sand.

Flowering Season—May—October.

Distribution—North, Central, and South Americas.

Sometimes lying prostrate in the dust, sometimes erect, the linaria's delicate spikes of bloom wear an air of injured innocence; yet the plant, weak as it looks, has managed to spread over three Americas from ocean to ocean. More beautiful than the rather scrawny flowers are the tufts of cool green foliage made by the sterile shoots that take complete possession of a wide area around the parent plants.

Unlike its relative butter-and-eggs, the corolla of this toadflax is so contracted that bees cannot enter it; but by inserting their long tongues, they nevertheless manage to drain it. Small, short-tongued bees contrive to reach only a little nectar. The palate, so valuable to the other linaria, has in this one lost its function; and the larger flies, taking advantage of the flower's weakness, pilfer both sweets and pollen. Butterflies, to which a slender-spurred flower is especially attractive, visit this one in great numbers, and as they cannot regale themselves without touching the anthers and stigma, they may be regarded as the legitimate visitors.

Wolf, rat, mouse, sow, cow, cat, snake, dragon, dog, toad, are among the many animal prefixes to the names of flowers that the English country people have given for various and often most interesting reasons. Just as dog, used as a prefix, expresses an idea of worthlessness to them, so toad suggests a spurious plant; the toadflax being made to bear what is meant to be an odious name because before flowering it resembles the true flax, *linum*, from which the generic title is derived.

Maryland Figwort; Bee Plant; Knotted Figwort; Heal-all; Pilewort

(*Scrophularia Marylandica*) Figwort family

(*S. nodosa* of Gray.)

Flowers—Very small, dull green on outside; vivid, shining brownish purple within; borne in almost leafless terminal clusters on slender stems. Calyx 5-parted; corolla of 5 rounded lobes, the 2 upper ones erect, side ones ascending, lower one bent downward; 5 stamens, 4 of them twin-like and bearing anthers, the fifth sterile, a mere scale on roof of the globular corolla tube; style with knot-like stigma. *Stem*: From 3 to 10 ft. high, square, with grooved sides, widely branching. *Leaves*: From 3 to 12 in. long, oblong, pointed, coarsely toothed, on slender stems, strong smelling.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, shady ground.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—New York to the Carolinas, westward to Tennessee and Kansas ; possibly beyond.

An insignificant little flower by itself, conspicuous only because it rears itself in clusters on a level with one's eyes, lacking beauty, perfume, and all that makes a blossom charming to the human mind—why has it been elevated by the botanists to the dignity of lending its name to a large and important family, and why is it mentioned at all in a popular flower book beside the more showy ornaments of nature's garden? Both questions have the same answer: Because it is the typical flower of the family, and therefore serves as an illustration of the manner in which many others are fertilized. Beautiful blossoms are by no means always the most important ones.

It well repays one to observe the relative times of maturing anthers and stigmas in the flowers, as thereby hangs a tale in which some insect plays an interesting rôle. The figwort matures its stigma at the lip of the style before its anthers have ripened their pollen. Why? By having the stigma of a newly opened flower thrust forward to the mouth of the corolla, an insect alighting on the lip, which forms his only convenient landing place, must brush against it and leave upon it some pollen brought from an older flower, whose anthers are already matured. At this early stage of the flower's development its stamens lie curved over in the tube of the corolla; but presently, as the already fertilized style begins to wither, and its stigma is dry and no longer receptive to pollen, then, since there can be no longer any fear of self-pollination—the horror of so many flowers—the figwort uncurls and elevates its stamens. The insect visitor in search of nectar must get dusted with pollen from the late maturing anthers now ready for him. By this ingenious method the flower becomes cross-fertilized and wastes the least pollen.

Bees and wasps evidently pursue opposite routes in going to work, the former beginning at the bottom of a spike or raceme, where the older, more mature flowers are, and working upward; the wasps commencing at the top, among the newly opened ones. In spite of the fact that we usually see hive bees about this plant, pilfering the generous supply of nectar in each tiny cup, it is undoubtedly the wasp that is the flower's truest benefactor, since he carries pollen from the older blossoms of the last raceme visited to the projecting stigmas of the newly opened flowers at the top of the next cluster. Manifestly no flower, even though it were especially adapted to wasps, as this one is, could exclude bees. About one-third of all its visitors are wasps.

Hairy Beard-Tongue

(*Pentstemon hirsutus*) Figwort family

(*P. pubescens* of Gray)

Flowers—Dull violet or lilac and white, about 1 in. long, borne in a loose spike. Calyx 5-parted, the sharply pointed sepals overlapping; corolla, a gradually inflated tube widening where the mouth divides into a 2-lobed upper lip and a 3-lobed lower lip; the throat nearly closed by hairy palate at base of lower lip; sterile fifth stamen densely bearded for half its length; 4 anther-bearing stamens, the anthers divergent. *Stem*: 1 to 3 ft. high, erect, downy above. *Leaves*: Oblong to lance shape, upper ones seated on stem; lower ones narrowed into petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Dry or rocky fields, thickets, and open woods.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Ontario to Florida, Manitoba to Texas.

It is the densely bearded, yellow, fifth stamen (*pente* = five, *stemon* = a stamen) which gives this flower its scientific name and its chief interest to the structural botanist. From the fact that a blossom has a lip in the centre of the lower half of its corolla, that an insect must use as its landing place, comes the necessity for the pistil to occupy a central position. Naturally, a fifth stamen would be only in its way, an encumbrance to be banished in time. In the figwort, for example, we have seen the fifth stamen reduced, from long sterility, to a mere scale on the roof of the corolla tube; in other lipped flowers, the useless organ has disappeared; but in the beard-tongue, it goes through a series of curious curves from the upper to the under side of the flower to get out of the way of the pistil. Yet it serves an admirable purpose in helping close the mouth of the flower, which the hairy lip alone could not adequately guard against pilferers. A long-tongued bee, thrusting in his head up to his eyes only, receives the pollen in his face. The blossom is male (staminate) in its first stage and female (pistillate) in its second.

While this is the beard-tongue commonly found in the Eastern United States, particularly southward, and one of the most beautiful of its clan, the western species have been selected by the gardeners for hybridizing into those more showy, but often less charming, flowers now quite extensively cultivated. Several varieties of these, having escaped from gardens in the East, are locally common wild.

The Large-flowered Beard-tongue (*P. grandiflorus*), one of the finest prairie species, whose lavender-blue, bell-shaped corolla

s abruptly dilated above the calyx, measures nearly two inches long. Its sterile filament, curved over at the summit, is bearded there only.

Handsomest of all is the Cobea Beard-tongue, a native of the Southwest, with a broadly rounded, bell-shaped corolla, hairy without, like the leaves; but smooth within. The pale purple blossom, delicately suffused with yellow, and pencilled with red lines—pathfinders for the bees—has the base of its tube creamy white. Few flowers hang from each stout clammy spike.

The more densely crowded spikes of the large Smooth Beard-tongue (*P. glaber*), a smaller blue or purple flowered, narrower-leaved species, that shows an unusual preference for moist soil throughout its range, is, like the other beard-tongues mentioned, better known to the British gardener, perhaps, than to Americans, who have yet to learn the value of many of their wild flowers under cultivation.

The tall Foxglove Beard-tongue (*P. digitalis*), with large, showy white blossoms tinged with purple, the one most commonly grown in gardens here, escapes on the slightest encouragement to run wild again from Maine to Virginia, west to Illinois and Arkansas. Small bees crawl into the broad tube, and butterflies drain the nectar evidently secreted for long-tongued bees, but without certainly transferring pollen. To insure cross-fertilization, the flower first develops its anthers, whose saw-edges grating against the visitor's thorax, aid in sifting out the dry pollen; and later the style, which when immature clung to the top of the corolla, lowers its receptive stigma to oppose the bee's entrance. Professor Robertson has frequently detected the common wasp nipping holes with her sharp jaws in the base of the tube. With remarkable intelligence she invariably chose to insert her tongue at the precise spots where the nectar is stored on either side of the sterile filament.

Blue-eyed Mary; Innocence; Broad-leaved *Collinsia*

(*Collinsia verna*) Figwort family

Flowers—On slender, weak stalks; whorled in axils of upper leaves. Blue on lower lip of corolla, its middle lobe folded lengthwise to enclose 4 adhering stamens and 1 pistil; upper lip white, with scalloped margins; corolla from $\frac{1}{2}$ to $\frac{3}{4}$ in. long, its throat about equalling the deeply 5-cleft calyx. *Stem*: Hoary,

From Blue to Purple

slender, simple or branched, from 6 in. to 2 ft. high. *Leaves:* Thin, opposite; upper and more acute ones clasping the stem; lower, ovate ones on short petioles. *Fruit:* A round capsule to which the enlarged calyx adheres.

Preferred Habitat—Moist meadows, woods, and thickets.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Western New York and Pennsylvania to Wisconsin, Kentucky, and Indian Territory.

Next of kin to the great Paulonia tree, whose deliciously sweet, vanilla-scented, trumpet-shaped violet flowers are happily fast becoming as common here as in their native Japan, what has this fragile, odorless blossom of the meadows in common with it? Apparently nothing; but superficial appearances count for little or nothing among scientists, to whom the structure of floral organs is of prime importance; and analysis instantly shows the close relationship between these dissimilar-looking cousins. Even without analysis one can readily see that the monkey flower is not far removed.

Because few writers have arisen as yet in the newly settled regions of the middle West and Southwest, where blue-eyed Mary dyes acres of meadow land with her heavenly color, her praises are little sung in the books, but are loudly buzzed by myriads of bees that are her most devoted lovers. "I regard the flower as especially adapted to the early flying bees with abdominal collecting brushes for pollen—*i.e.*, species of *Osmia*—and these bees," says Professor Robertson of Illinois, "although not the exclusive visitors, are far more abundant and important than all the other visitors together." For them are the brownish marks on the palate provided as pathfinders. At the pressure of their strong heads the palate yields to give them entrance, and at their removal it springs back to protect the pollen against the inroads of flies, mining bees, and beetles. As the longer stamens shed their pollen before the shorter ones mature theirs, bees must visit the flower several times to collect it all.

Monkey-flower

(*Minulus ringens*) Figwort family

Flowers—Purple, violet, or lilac, rarely whitish; about 1 in. long, solitary, borne on slender footstems from axils of upper leaves. Calyx prismatic, 5-angled, 5-toothed; corolla irregular, tubular, narrow in throat, 2-lipped; upper lip 2-lobed, erect; under lip 3-lobed, spreading; 4 stamens, a long and a short pair, inserted on corolla tube; 1 pistil with 2-lobed, plate-like stigma. *Stem*: Square, erect, usually branched, 1



MONKEY-FLOWER.
(*Mimulus ringens*.)



HYSSOP SKULLCAP.
(*Scutellaria integrifolia*.)

From Blue to Purple

to 3 ft. high. *Leaves*: Opposite, oblong to lance-shaped, saw-edged, mostly seated on stem.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, beside streams and ponds.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Manitoba, Nebraska, and Texas, eastward to Atlantic Ocean.

No wader is the square-stemmed Monkey-flower whose grinning corolla peers at one from grassy tuffets in swamps, from the brookside, the springy soil of low meadows, and damp hollows beside the road; but moisture it must have to fill its nectary and to soften the ground for the easier transit of its creeping rootstock. Imaginative eyes see what appears to them the gaping (*ringens*) face of a little ape or buffoon (*mimulus*) in this common flower whose drolleries, such as they are, call forth the only applause desired—the buzz of insects that become pollen-laden during the entertainment.

Now the advanced stigma of this flower is peculiarly irritable, and closes up on contact with an incoming visitor's body, thus exposing the pollen-laden anthers behind it, and, except in rare cases, preventing self-fertilization. Delpino was the first to guess what advantage so sensitive a stigma might mean. Probably the smaller bees find the tube too long for their short tongues. The yellow palate, which partially guards the entrance to the nectary from pilferers, of course serves also as a pathfinder to the long-tongued bees.

American Brooklime

(*Veronica Americana*) Figwort family

Flowers—Light blue to white, usually striped with deep blue or purple; structure of flower similar to that of *V. officinalis*, but borne in long, loose racemes branching outward on stems that spring from axils of most of the leaves. *Stem*: Without hairs, usually branched, 6 in. to 3 ft. long, lying partly on ground and rooting from lower joints. *Leaves*: Oblong, lance-shaped, saw-edged, opposite, petioled, and lacking hairs; 1 to 3 in. long, $\frac{1}{4}$ to 1 in. wide. *Fruit*: A nearly round, compressed, but not flat, capsule with flat seeds in 2 cells.

Preferred Habitat—In brooks, ponds, ditches, swamps.

Flowering Season—April—September.

Distribution—From Atlantic to Pacific, Alaska to California and New Mexico, Quebec to Pennsylvania.

This, the perhaps most beautiful native speedwell, whose sheets of blue along the brookside are so frequently mistaken for

masses of forget-me-nots by the hasty observer, of course shows marked differences on closer investigation; its tiny blue flowers are marked with purple pathfinders, and the plant is not hairy, to mention only two. But the poets of England are responsible for most of whatever confusion stills lurks in the popular mind concerning these two flowers. Speedwell, a common mediæval benediction from a friend, equivalent to our farewell or adieu, and forget-me-not of similar intent, have been used interchangeably by some writers in connection with parting gifts of small blue flowers. It was the germander speedwell that in literature and botanies alike was most commonly known as the forget-me-not for over two hundred years, or until only fifty years ago. When the "Mayflower" and her sister ships were launched, "Speedwell" was considered a happier name for a vessel than it proved to be.

The Water Speedwell, or Pimpernel (*V. Anagallis-aquatica*), differs from the preceding chiefly in having most of its leaves seated on the stalk, only the lower ones possessing stems, and those short ones. In autumn the increased growth of sterile shoots from runners produce almost circular leaves, often two inches broad, a certain aid to identification.

Another close relation, the Marsh or Skullcap Speedwell (*V. scutellata*), on the other hand, has long, very slender, acute leaves, their teeth far apart; and as these three species are the only members of their clan likely to be found in watery places within our limits, a close examination of the leaves of any water-loving plant bearing small four-lobed blue flowers, usually marked with lines of a deeper blue or purple, should enable one to correctly name the species. None of these blossoms can be carried far after being picked; they have a tantalizing habit of dropping off, leaving a bouquet of tiny green calices chiefly.

Many kinds of bees, wasps, flies, and butterflies fertilize all these little flowers, which are first staminate, then pistillate, simply by crawling over them in search of nectar.

Common Speedwell; Fluellin; Paul's Betony; Ground-hele

(*Veronica officinalis*) Figwort family

Flowers—Pale blue, very small, crowded on spike-like racemes from axils of leaves, often from alternate axils. Calyx 4-parted; corolla of 4 lobes, lower lobe commonly narrowest; 2 divergent stamens inserted at base and on either side of upper

corolla lobe ; a knob-like stigma on solitary pistil. *Stem*: From 3 to 10 in. long, hairy, often prostrate, and rooting at joints. *Leaves*: Opposite, oblong, obtuse, saw-edged, narrowed at base. *Fruit*: Compressed heart-shaped capsule, containing numerous flat seeds.

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, uplands, open woods.

Flowering Season—May—August.

Distribution—From Michigan and Tennessee eastward, also from Ontario to Nova Scotia. Probably an immigrant from Europe and Asia.

An ancient tradition of the Roman Church relates that when Jesus was on His way to Calvary, He passed the home of a certain Jewish maiden, who, when she saw the drops of agony on His brow, ran after Him along the road to wipe His face with her kerchief. This linen, the monks declared, ever after bore the impress of the sacred features—*vera iconica*, the true likeness. When the Church wished to canonize the pitying maiden, an abbreviated form of the Latin words was given her, St. Veronica, and her kerchief became one of the most precious relics at St. Peter's, where it is said to be still preserved. Mediæval flower lovers, whose piety seems to have been eclipsed only by their imaginations, named this little flower from a fancied resemblance to the relic. Of course, special healing virtue was attributed to the square of pictured linen, and since all could not go to Rome to be cured by it, naturally the next step was to employ the common, wayside plant that bore the saint's name. Mental healers will not be surprised to learn that because of the strong popular belief in its efficacy to cure all fleshly ills, it actually seemed to possess miraculous powers. For scrofula it was said to be the infallible remedy, and presently we find Linnæus grouping this flower, and all its relatives under the family name of *Scrofulariaceæ*. "What's in a name?" Religion, theology, medicine, folk-lore, metaphysics, what *not*?

One of the most common wild flowers in England is this same familiar little blossom of that lovely shade of blue known by Chinese artists as "the sky after rain." "The prettiest of all humble roadside flowers I saw," says Burroughs, in "A Glance at British Wild Flowers." "It is prettier than the violet, and larger and deeper colored than our houstonia. It is a small and delicate edition of our hepatica, done in indigo blue, and wonted to the grass in the fields and by the waysides.

'The little speedwell's darling blue'

sings Tennyson. I saw it blooming with the daisy and buttercup upon the grave of Carlyle. The tender human and poetic element of his stern, rocky nature was well expressed by it."

Only as it grows in masses is the speedwell conspicuous—a

From Blue to Purple

sufficient reason for its habit of forming colonies and of gathering its insignificant blossoms together into dense spikes, since by these methods it issues a flaunting advertisement of its nectar. The flower that simplifies dining for insects has its certain reward in rapidly increased and vigorous descendants. To save repetition, the reader interested in the process of fertilization is referred to the account of the Maryland figwort, since many members of the large family to which both belong employ the same method of economizing pollen and insuring fertile seed. In this case visitors have only to crawl over the tiny blossoms.

From Labrador to Alaska, throughout almost every section of the United States, in South America, Europe, and Asia, roams the Thyme-leaved Speedwell (*V. serpyllifolia*), by the help of its numerous flat seeds, that are easily transported on the wind, and by its branching stem, that lies partly on the ground, rooting where the joints touch earth. The small oval leaves, barely half an inch long, grow in pairs. The tiny blue, or sometimes white, flowers, with dark pathfinders to the nectary, are borne on spike-like racemes at the ends of the stem and branches that rear themselves upward in fields and thickets to display their bloom before the passing bee.

Pale, or Naked, or One-flowered Broom-rape

(*Thalesia uniflora*) Broom-rape family

(*Aphyllon uniflorum* of Gray)

Flowers—Violet, rarely white, delicately fragrant, solitary at end of erect, glandular peduncles. Calyx hairy, bell-shaped, 5-toothed, not half the length of corolla, which is 1 in. or less long, with curved tube spreading into 2 lips, 5-lobed, yellow-bearded within; 4 stamens, in pairs, inserted on tube of corolla; 1 pistil. *Stem*: About 1 in. long, scaly, often entirely underground; the 1 to 4 brownish scape-like peduncles, on which flowers are borne, from 3 to 8 in. high. *Leaves*: None. *Fruit*: An elongated, egg-shaped, 1-celled capsule containing numerous seeds.

Preferred Habitat—Damp woods and thickets.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—British Possessions and United States from coast to coast, southward to Virginia, and Texas.

A curious, beautiful parasite, fastened on the roots of honest plants from which it draws its nourishment. The ancestors

of this species, having deserted the path of rectitude ages ago to live by piracy, gradually lost the use of their leaves, upon which virtuous plants depend as upon a part of their digestive apparatus ; they grew smaller and smaller, shrivelled and dried, until now that the one-flowered broom-rape sucks its food, rendered already digestible through another's assimilation, no leaves remain on its brownish scapes. Disuse of any talent in the vegetable kingdom, as in the spiritual, leads to inevitable loss : "Unto every one which hath shall be given ; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away."

Hairy Ruellia

(*Ruellia ciliosa*) Acanthus family

Flowers—Pale violet blue, showy, about 2 in. long, solitary or clustered in the axils or at the end of stem. Calyx of 5 bristle-shaped hairy segments ; corolla with very slender tube expanding above in 5 nearly equal obtuse lobes ; stamens 4 ; 1 pistil with recurved style. *Stem* : Hairy, especially above, erect, 1 to 2½ ft. high. *Leaves* : Opposite, oblong, narrowed at apex, entire, covered with soft white hairs.

Perferred Habitat—Dry soil.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—New Jersey southward to the Gulf and westward to Michigan and Nebraska.

Many charming ruellias from the tropics adorn hothouses and window gardens in winter ; but so far north as the New Jersey pine barrens, and westward where killing frosts occur, this perennial proves to be perfectly hardy. In addition to its showy blossoms, which so successfully invite insects to transfer their pollen, thereby counteracting the bad effects of close in-breeding, the plant bears inconspicuous cleistogamous or blind ones also. These look like arrested buds that never open ; but, being fertilized with their own pollen, ripen abundant seed nevertheless.

One frequently finds holes bitten in these flowers, as in so many others long of tube or spur. Bumblebees, among the most intelligent and mischievous of insects, are apt to be the chief offenders ; but wasps are guilty too, and the female carpenter bee, which ordinarily slits holes to extract nectar, has been detected in the act of removing circular pieces of the corolla from this ruellia with which to plug up a thimble-shaped tube in some decayed tree. Here she deposits an egg on top of a layer of baby food, consisting of a paste of pollen and nectar, and seals up the nursery with another bit of leaf or flower, repeating the process until the long tunnel is filled with eggs and food for larvæ. Then she dies, leaving her entire race apparently extinct, and living only in em-

From Blue to Purple

bryo for months. This is the bee which commonly cuts her round plugs from rose leaves.

The Smooth Ruellia (*R. strepens*), an earlier bloomer than the preceding, and with a more southerly range, has a shorter, thicker tube to its handsome blue flower, and lacks the hairs which guard its relative from crawling pilferers.

Bluets; Innocence; Houstonia; Quaker Ladies; Quaker Bonnets; Venus' Pride

(*Houstonia cœrulea*) Madder family

Flowers—Very small, light to purplish blue or white, with yellow centre, and borne at end of each erect slender stem that rises from 3 to 7 in. high. Corolla funnel-shaped, with 4 oval, pointed, spreading lobes that equal the slender tube in length; rarely the corolla has more divisions; 4 stamens inserted on tube of corolla; 2 stigmas; calyx 4-lobed. *Leaves*: Opposite, seated on stem, oblong, tiny; the lower ones spatulate. *Fruit*: A 2-lobed pod, broader than long, its upper half free from calyx; seeds deeply concave. *Rootstock*: Slender, spreading, forming dense tufts.

Preferred Habitat—Moist meadows, wet rocks and banks.

Flowering Season—April—July, or sparsely through summer.

Distribution—Eastern Canada and United States west to Michigan, south to Georgia and Alabama.

Millions of these dainty wee flowers, scattered through the grass of moist meadows and by the wayside, reflect the blue and the serenity of heaven in their pure, upturned faces. Where the white variety grows, one might think a light snowfall had powdered the grass, or a milky way of tiny floral stars had streaked a terrestrial path. Linnæus named the flower for Dr. Houston, a young English physician, botanist, and collector, who died in South America in 1733, after an exhausting tramp about the Gulf of Mexico.

To secure cross-fertilization, the object toward which so much marvellous floral organism is directed, this little plant puts forth two forms of blossoms—one with the stamens in the lower portion of the corolla tube, and the stigmas exserted; the other form with the stigmas below, and the stamens elevated to the mouth of the corolla. But the two kinds do not grow in the same patch, seed from either producing after its kind. Many insects visit these blossoms, but chiefly small bees and butterflies. Conspicuous among the latter is the common little meadow fritillary (*Brenthis bellona*), whose tawny, dark-speckled wings



CARD TEASEL
(*Dipsacus sylvestris*)

expand and close in apparent ecstasy as he tastes the tiny drop of nectar in each dainty enamelled cup. Coming to feast with his tongue dusted from anthers nearest the nectary, he pollinizes the large stigmas of a short-styled blossom without touching its tall anthers. But it is evident that he could not be depended on to fertilize the long-styled form, with its smaller stigma, because of this ability to insert his slender tongue from the side where it avoids contact. Flies and beetles enter the blossoms, but small bees are best adapted as all-round benefactors. This simple-looking blossom, that measures barely half an inch across, is clever enough to multiply its lovely species a thousand fold, while many a larger, and therefore one might suppose a wiser, flower dwindles toward extinction.

John Burroughs found a single bluet in blossom one January, near Washington, when the clump of earth on which it grew was frozen solid. A pot of roots gathered in autumn and placed in a sunny window has sent up a little colony of star-like flowers throughout a winter. (Illustration, p. 28.)

Wild, Common, or Card Teazel ; Gypsy Combs

(*Dipsacus sylvestris*) Teazel family

Flowers—Purple or lilac, small, packed in dense, cylindric heads, 3 to 4 in. long; growing singly on ends of footstalks, the flowers set among stiffly pointed, slender scales. Calyx cup-shaped, 4-toothed. Corolla 4-lobed; stamens 4; leaves of involucre, slender, bristled, curved upward as high as flower-head or beyond. *Stems*: 3 to 6 ft. high, stout, branched, leafy, with numerous short prickles. *Leaves*: Opposite, lance-shaped, seated on stem, with bristles along the stout midrib.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides and waste places.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Maine to Virginia, westward to Ontario and the Mississippi. Europe and Asia.

Manufacturers find that no invention can equal the natural teazel head for raising a nap on woollen cloth, because it breaks at any serious obstruction, whereas a metal substitute, in such a case, tears the material. Accordingly, the plant is largely cultivated in the west of England, and quantities that have been imported from France and Germany may be seen in wagons on the way to the factories in any of the woollen-trade towns. After the flower-heads wither, the stems are cut about eight inches long, stripped of prickles, to provide a handle, and after drying, the natural tool is ready for use.

Bristling with armor, the teazel is not often attacked by brows-

From Blue to Purple

ing cattle. Occasionally even the upper leaf surfaces are dotted over with prickles enough to tear a tender tongue. This is a curious feature, for prickles usually grow out of veins. In the receptacle formed where the bases of the upper leaves grow together, rain and dew are found collected—a certain cure for warts, country people say. Venus' Cup, Bath, or Basin, and Water Thistle, are a few of the teasel's folk names earned by its curious little tank. In it many small insects are drowned, and these are supposed to contribute nourishment to the plant; for Mr. Francis Darwin has noted that protoplasmic filaments reach out into the liquid.

Owing to the stiff spines which radiate from the flower cluster, the bumblebees, which principally fertilize it, can reach the florets only with their heads, and not pollenize them by merely crawling over them as in the true compositæ. But by first maturing its anthers, then when they have shed their pollen, elevating its stigmas, the teasel prevents self-fertilization.

Harebell or Hairbell; Blue Bells of Scotland; Lady's Thimble

(*Campanula rotundifolia*) Bellflower family

Flowers—Bright blue or violet blue, bell-shaped, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long or over, drooping from hair-like stalks. Calyx of 5-pointed, narrow, spreading lobes; 5 slender stamens alternate with lobes of corolla, and borne on summit of calyx tube, which is adherent to ovary; 1 pistil with 3 stigmas in maturity only. *Stem*: Very slender, 6 in. to 3 ft. high, often several from same root; simple or branching. *Leaves*: Lower ones nearly round, usually withered and gone by flowering season; stem leaves narrow, pointed, seated on stem. *Fruit*: An egg-shaped, pendent, 3-celled capsule with short openings near base; seeds very numerous, tiny.

Preferred Habitat—Moist rocks, uplands.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Arctic regions of Europe, Asia, and America; southward on this continent, through Canada to New Jersey and Pennsylvania; westward to Nebraska, to Arizona in the Rockies, and to California in the Sierra Nevadas.

The inaccessible crevice of a precipice, moist rocks sprayed with the dashing waters of a lake or some tumbling mountain stream, wind-swept upland meadows, and shady places by the roadside may hold bright bunches of these hardy bells, swaying with exquisite grace on tremulous, hair-like stems that are fitted to withstand the fiercest mountain blasts, however frail they appear.



HAREBELL

(*Campanula rotundifolia*)

How dainty, slender, tempting these little flowers are! One gladly risks a watery grave or broken bones to bring down a bunch from its aerial cranny.

It was a long stride forward in the evolutionary scale when the harebell welded its five once separate petals together; first at the base, then farther and farther up the sides, until a solid bell-shaped structure resulted. This arrangement which makes insect fertilization a more certain process because none of the pollen is lost through apertures, and because the visitor must enter the flower only at the vital point where the stigmas come in contact with his pollen-laden body, has given to all the flowers that have attained to it, marked ascendancy.

Like most inverted blossoms, the harebell hangs its head to protect its nectar and pollen, not only from rain, but from the intrusion of undesirable crawling insects which would simply brush off its pollen in the grass before reaching the pistil of another flower, and so defeat cross-fertilization, the end and aim of so many blossoms. Advertising for winged insects by its bright color, the harebell attracts bees, butterflies, and many others. These visitors cannot well walk on the upright petals, and sooner or later must clasp the pistil if they would secure the nectar secreted at the base. In doing so, they will dust themselves and the immature pistil with the pollen from the surrounding anthers; but a newly opened flower is incapable of fertilization. The pollen, although partially discharged in the unopened bud, is prevented from falling out by a coat of hairs on the upper part of the style. By the time all the pollen has been removed by visitors, however, and the stamens which matured early have withered, the pistil has grown longer, until it looks like the clapper in a bell; the stigma at its top has separated into three horizontal lobes which, being sticky on the under side, a pollen-laden insect on entering the bell must certainly brush against them and render them fertile. But humblebees, its chief benefactors, and others may not have done their duty by the flower; what then? Why, the stigmas in that case finally bend backward to reach the left-over pollen, and fertilize themselves, obviously the next best thing for them to do. How one's reverence increases when one begins to understand, be it ever so little of, the divine plan!

"Probably the most striking blue and purple wild flowers we have," says John Burroughs, "are of European origin. These colors, except with the fall asters and gentians, seem rather unstable in our flora." This theory is certainly borne out in the case of the Rampion, European, or Creeping Bellflower (*C. rapunculoides*), now detected in the act of escaping from gardens from New Brunswick to Ontario, Southern New York, Pennsylvania, and Ohio, and making itself very much at home in our fields and along the waysides. Compared with the delicate little harebell, it is

From Blue to Purple

a plant of rank, rigid habit. Its erect, rather stout stem, set with elongated oval, hairy, alternate leaves, and crowned with a one-sided raceme of widely expanded, purple-blue bells rising about two feet above the ground, has little of the exquisite grace of its cousin. It blooms from July to September. This is the species whose roots are eaten by the omnivorous European peasant.

One of the few native campanulas, the Tall Bellflower (*C. Americana*), waves long, slender wands studded with blue or sometimes whitish flowers high above the ground of moist thickets and woods throughout the eastern half of this country, but rarely near the sea. Doubtless the salt air, which intensifies the color of so many flowers, would brighten its rather slatey blue. The corolla, which is flat, round, about an inch across, and deeply cleft into five pointed petals, has the effect of a miniature pinwheel in motion. Mature flowers have the style elongated, bent downward, then curved upward, that the stigmas may certainly be in the way of the visiting insect pollen-laden from an earlier bloomer, and be cross-fertilized. The larger bees, its benefactors, which visit it for nectar, touch only the upper side of the style, on which they must alight; but the anthers waste pollen by shedding it on all sides. No insect can take shelter from rain or pass the night in this flower, as he frequently does in its more hospitable relative, the harebell. English gardeners, more appreciative than our own of our native flora, frequently utilize this charming plant in their rockwork, increasing their stock by a division of the dense, leafy rosettes.

Venus' Looking-glass; Clasping Bellflower

(*Legouzia perfoliata*) Bellflower family

(*Specularia perfoliata* of Gray)

Flowers—Violet blue, from $\frac{1}{2}$ to $\frac{3}{4}$ in. across; solitary or 2 or 3 together, seated, in axils of upper leaves. Calyx lobes varying from 3 to 5 in earlier and later flowers, acute, rigid; corolla a 5-spoked wheel; 5 stamens; 1 pistil with 3 stigmas. *Stem*: 6 in. to 2 ft. long, hairy, densely leafy, slender, weak. *Leaves*: Round, clasped about stem by heart-shaped base.

Preferred Habitat—Sterile waste places, dry woods.

Flowering Season—May—September.

Distribution—From British Columbia, Oregon, and Mexico, east to Atlantic Ocean.

At the top of a gradually lengthened and apparently overburdened leafy stalk, weakly leaning upon surrounding vegeta-

tion, a few perfect blossoms spread their violet wheels, while below them insignificant earlier flowers, which, although they have never opened, nor reared their heads above the hollows of the little shell-like leaves where they lie secluded, have, nevertheless, been producing seed without imported pollen while their showy sisters slept. But the later blooms, by attracting insects, set cross-fertilized seed to counteract any evil tendencies that might weaken the species if it depended upon self-fertilization only. When the European Venus' looking-glass used to be cultivated in gardens here, our grandmothers tell us it was altogether too prolific, crowding out of existence its less fruitful, but more lovely, neighbors.

The Small Venus' Looking-glass (*L. biflora*), of similar habit to the preceding, but with egg-shaped or oblong leaves seated on, not clasping, its smooth and very slender stem, grows in the South and westward to California.

Great Lobelia; Blue Cardinal-flower

(*Lobelia syphilitica*) Bellflower family

Flowers—Bright blue, touched with white, fading to pale blue, about 1 in. long, borne on tall, erect, leafy spike. Calyx 5-parted, the lobes sharply cut, hairy. Corolla tubular, open to base on one side, 2-lipped, irregularly 5-lobed, the petals pronounced at maturity only. Stamens 5, united by their hairy anthers into a tube around the style; larger anthers smooth.

Stem: 1 to 3 ft. high, stout, simple, leafy, slightly hairy.

Leaves: Alternate, oblong, tapering, pointed, irregularly toothed; 2 to 6 in. long, $\frac{1}{2}$ to 2 in. wide.

Preferred Habitat—Moist or wet soil; beside streams.

Flowering Season—July—October.

Distribution—Ontario and northern United States west to Dakota, south to Kansas and Georgia.

To the evolutionist, ever on the lookout for connecting links, the lobelias form an interesting group, because their corolla, slit down the upper side and somewhat flattened, shows the beginning of the tendency toward the strap or ray flowers that are nearly confined to the composites of much later development, of course, than tubular single blossoms. Next to massing their flowers in showy heads, as the composites do, the lobelias have the almost equally advantageous plan of crowding theirs along a stem so as to make a conspicuous advertisement to attract the passing bee and to offer him the special inducement of numerous feeding places close together.

The handsome Great Lobelia, constantly and invidiously com-

From Blue to Purple

pared with its gorgeous sister the cardinal flower, suffers unfairly. When asked what his favorite color was, Eugene Field replied: "Why, I like any color at all so long as it's red!" Most men, at least, agree with him, and certainly humming-birds do; our scarcity of red flowers being due, we must believe, to the scarcity of humming-birds, which chiefly fertilize them. But how bees love the blue blossoms!

There are many cases where the pistil of a flower necessarily comes in contact with its own pollen, yet fertilization does not take place, however improbable this may appear. Most orchids, for example, are not susceptible to their own pollen. It would seem as if our lobelia, in elevating its stigma through the ring formed by the united anthers, must come in contact with some of the pollen they have previously discharged from their tips, not only on the bumblebee that shakes it out of them when he jars the flower, but also within the tube. But when the anthers are mature, the two lobes of the still immature stigma are pressed together, and cannot be fertilized. Nevertheless, the hairy tips of some of the anthers brush off the pollen grains that may have lodged on the stigma as it passes through the ring in its ascent, thus making surety doubly sure. Only after the stigma projects beyond the ring of anthers does it expand its lobes, which are now ready to receive pollen brought from another later flower by the incoming bumblebee to which it is adapted.

Linnaeus named this group of plants for Matthias de l'Obel, a Flemish botanist, or herbalist more likely, who became physician to James I. of England.

Preferably in dry, sandy soil or in meadows, and over a wide range, the slender, straight shoots of Pale Spiked Lobelia (*L. spicata*) bloom early and throughout the summer months, the inflorescence itself sometimes reaching a height of two feet. At the base of the plant there is usually a tuft of broadly oblong leaves; those higher up narrow first into spoon-shaped, then into pointed, bracts, along the thick and gradually lengthened spike of scattered bloom. The flowers are often pale enough to be called white. Like their relatives, they first ripen their anthers to prevent self-fertilization.

The lithe, graceful little Brook Lobelia (*L. Kalinii*), whose light-blue flowers, at the end of thread-like footstems, form a loose raceme, sways with a company of its fellows among the grass on wet banks, beside meadow runnels and brooks, particularly in limestone soil, from Nova Scotia to the Northwest Territory and southward to New Jersey. It bears an insignificant capsule, not inflated like the Indian tobacco's; and long, narrow, spoon-shaped leaves. Twenty inches is the greatest height this little plant may hope to attain.



CHICORY OR SUCCORY.
(*Cichorium Intybus*.)



GREAT LOBELIA OR BLUE CARDINAL FLOWER.
(*Lobelia siphilitica*.)

Not only beside water, and in it, but often totally immersed, grows the Water Lobelia or Gladiole (*L. Dortmanna*). The slender, hollow, smooth stem rises from a submerged tuft of round, hollow, fleshy leaves longitudinally divided by a partition, and bears at the top a scattered array of pale-blue flowers from August to September.

Indian or Wild Tobacco; Gag-root; Asthma-weed; Bladder-pod Lobelia

(*Lobelia inflata*) Bellflower family

Flowers—Pale blue or violet, small, borne at short intervals in spike-like leafy racemes. Calyx 5-parted, its awl-shaped lobes $\frac{1}{4}$ in. long, or as long as the tubular, 2-lipped, 5-cleft, corolla that opens to base of tube on upper side. Stamens, 5 united by their hairy anthers into a ring around the 2-lobed style. *Stem*: From 1 to 3 feet high, hairy, very acrid, much branched, leafy. *Leaves*: Alternate, oblong or ovate, toothed, the upper ones acute, seated on stem; lower ones obtuse, petioled, 1 to $2\frac{1}{2}$ in. long. *Fruit*: A much inflated, rounded, ribbed, many seeded capsule.

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields and thickets; poor soil.

Flowering Season—July—November.

Distribution—Labrador westward to the Missouri River, south to Arkansas and Georgia.

The most stupid of the lower animals knows enough to let this poisonous, acrid plant alone; but not so man, who formerly made a quack medicine from it in the days when a drug that set one's internal organism on fire was supposed to be especially beneficial. One taste of the plant gives a realizing sense of its value as an emetic. How the red man enjoyed smoking and chewing the bitter leaves, except for the drowsiness that followed, is a mystery.

On account of the smallness of its flowers and their scantiness, the Indian tobacco is perhaps the least attractive of the lobelias, none of which has so inflated a seed vessel, the distinguishing characteristic of this common plant.

Chicory; Succory; Blue Sailors; Bunk

(*Cichorium Intybus*) Chicory family

Flower-head—Bright, deep azure to gray blue, rarely pinkish or white, 1 to $1\frac{1}{2}$ in. broad, set close to stem, often in small clusters for nearly the entire length; each head a composite

From Blue to Purple

of ray flowers only, 5-toothed at upper edge, and set in a flat green receptacle. *Stem*: Rigid, branching, 1 to 3 ft. high. *Leaves*: Lower ones spreading on ground, 3 to 6 in. long, spatulate, with deeply cut or irregular edges, narrowed into petioles, from a deep tap-root; upper leaves of stem and branches minute, bract-like.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides, waste places, fields.

Flowering Season—July—October.

Distribution—Common in Eastern United States and Canada, south to the Carolinas; also sparingly westward to Nebraska.

At least the dried and ground root of this European invader is known to hosts of people who buy it undisguised or not, according as they count it an improvement to their coffee or a disagreeable adulterant. So great is the demand for chicory that, notwithstanding its cheapness, it is often in its turn adulterated with roasted wheat, rye, acorns, and carrots. Forced and blanched in a warm, dark place, the bitter leaves find a ready market as a salad known as "barbe de Capucin" by the fanciful French. Endive and dandelion, the chicory's relatives, appear on the table too, in spring, where people have learned the possibilities of salads, as they certainly have in Europe.

From the depth to which the tap-root penetrates, it is not unlikely the succory derived its name from the Latin *succurrere* = to run under. The Arabic name *chicourey* testifies to the almost universal influence of Arabian physicians and writers in Europe after the Conquest. As *chicorée*, *achicoria*, *chicoria*, *cicorea*, *chicorie*, *cichorei*, *cikorie*, *tsikorei*, and *cicorie* the plant is known respectively to the French, Spanish, Portuguese, Italians, Germans, Dutch, Swedes, Russians, and Danes.

On cloudy days or in the morning only throughout midsummer the "peasant posy" opens its "dear blue eyes"

"Where tired feet
Toil to and fro;
Where flaunting Sin
May see thy heavenly hue,
Or weary Sorrow look from thee
Toward a tenderer blue!"

—MARGARET DELAND.

In his "Humble Bee" Emerson, too, sees only beauty in the

"Succory to match the sky;"

but, *mirabile dictu*, Vergil, rarely caught in a prosaic, practical mood, wrote,

"And spreading succ'ry chokes the rising field."

Iron-weed; Flat Top

(*Vernonia noveboracensis*) Thistle family.

Flower-head—Composite of tubular florets only, intense reddish-purple thistle-like heads, borne on short, branched peduncles and forming broad, flat clusters; bracts of involucre, brownish purple, tipped with awl-shaped bristles. *Stem*: 3 to 9 ft. high, rough or hairy, branched. *Leaves*: Alternate, narrowly oblong or lanceolate, saw-edged, 3 to 10 in. long, rough.

Preferred Habitat—Moist soil, meadows, fields.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Massachusetts to Georgia, and westward to the Mississippi.

Emerson says a weed is a plant whose virtues we have not yet discovered; but surely it is no small virtue in the iron-weed to brighten the roadsides and low meadows throughout the summer with bright clusters of bloom. When it is on the wane, the asters, for which it is sometimes mistaken, begin to appear, but an instant's comparison shows the difference between the two flowers. After noting the yellow disk in the centre of an aster, it is not likely the iron-weed's thistle-like head of ray florets only will ever again be confused with it. Another rank-growing neighbor with which it has been confounded by the novice is the Joe Pye weed, a far paler, pinkish flower, as one who does not meet them both afield may see on comparing the colored plates in this book.

To each tiny floret, secreting nectar in its tube, many insects, attracted by the bright color of the iron-weed standing high above surrounding vegetation, come to feast. Long-lipped bees and flies rest awhile for refreshment, but butterflies of many beautiful kinds are by far the most abundant visitors. Pollen carried out by the long, hairy styles as they extend to maturity must attach itself to their tongues. The tiger swallow-tail butterfly appears to have a special preference for this flower. (See p. 46.)

Common or Scaly Blazing Star; Colic-root; Rattlesnake Master; Button Snakeroot

(*Lacinaria squarrosa*) Thistle family

(*Liatris squarrosa* of Gray)

Flower-heads—Composite, about 1 in. long, bright purple or rose purple, of tubular florets only, from an involucre of overlapping, rigid, pointed bracts; each of the few flower-heads

From Blue to Purple

from the leaf axils along a slender stem in a wand-like raceme.

Stem: $\frac{1}{2}$ to 2 ft. high. *Leaves*: Alternate, narrow, entire.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, rich soil.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Ontario to the Gulf of Mexico, westward to Nebraska.

Beginning at the top, the apparently fringed flower-heads open downward along the wand, whose length depends upon the richness of the soil. All of the flowers are perfect and attract long-tongued bees and flies (especially *Exoprosopa fasciata*) and butterflies, which, as they sip from the corolla tube, receive the pollen carried out and exposed on the long divisions of the style. Some people have pretended to cure rattlesnake bites with applications of the globular tuber of this and the next species.

The Large Button Snakeroot, Blue Blazing Star, or Gay Feather (*L. scariosa*), may attain six feet, but usually not more than half that height; and its round flower-heads normally stand well away from the stout stem on foot-stems of their own. The bristling scales of the involucre, often tinged with purple at the tips, are a conspicuous feature. With much the same range and choice of habitat as the last species, this Blazing Star is a later bloomer, coming into flower in August, and helping the golden-rods and asters brighten the landscape throughout the early autumn. The name of gay feather, miscellaneously applied to several blazing stars, is especially deserved by this showy beauty of the family.

Unlike others of its class, the Dense Button Snakeroot, Devil's Bit, Rough or Backache Root, Prairie Pine or Throatwort (*L. spicata*), the commonest species we have, chooses moist soil, even salt marshes near the coast, and low meadows throughout a range nearly corresponding with that of the scaly blazing star. Resembling its relatives in general manner of growth, we note that its oblong involucre, rounded at the base, has blunt, not sharply pointed, bracts; that the flower-heads are densely set close to the wand for from four to fifteen inches; that the five to thirteen bright rose-purple florets which compose each head occasionally come white; that its leaves are long and very narrow, and that October is not too late to find the plant in bloom.

Blue and Purple Asters or Starworts

Thistle family

Evolution teaches us that thistles, daisies, sunflowers, asters, and all the triumphant horde of composites were once very different flowers from what we see to-day. Through ages of natural

selection of the fittest among their ancestral types, having finally arrived at the most successful adaptation of their various parts to their surroundings in the whole floral kingdom, they are now overrunning the earth. Doubtless the aster's remote ancestors were simple green leaves around the vital organs, and depended upon the wind, as the grasses do—a most extravagant method—to transfer their pollen. Then some rudimentary flower changed its outer row of stamens into petals, which gradually took on color to attract insects and insure a more economical method of transfer. Gardeners to-day take advantage of a blossom's natural tendency to change stamens into petals when they wish to produce double flowers. As flowers and insects developed side by side, and there came to be a better and better understanding between them of each other's requirements, mutual adaptation followed. The flower that offered the best advertisement, as the composites do, by its showy rays; that secreted nectar in tubular flowers where no useless insect could pilfer it; that fastened its stamens to the inside wall of the tube where they must dust with pollen the under side of every insect, unwittingly cross-fertilizing the blossom as he crawled over it; that massed a great number of these tubular florets together where insects might readily discover them and feast with the least possible loss of time—this flower became the winner in life's race. Small wonder that our June fields are white with daisies and the autumn landscape is glorified with golden-rod and asters!

Since North America boasts the greater part of the two hundred and fifty asters named by scientists, and as variations in many of our common species frequently occur, the tyro need expect no easy task in identifying every one he meets afieid. However, the following are possible acquaintances to every one:

In dry, shady places the Large, or Broad-leaved Aster (*A. macrophyllus*), so called from its three or four conspicuous, heart-shaped leaves on long petioles, in a clump next the ground, may be more easily identified by these than by the pale lavender or violet flower-heads of about sixteen rays each which crown its reddish angular stem in August and September. The disk turns reddish brown.

In prairie soil, especially about the edges of woods in western New York, southward and westward to Texas and Minnesota, the beautiful Sky-blue Aster (*A. azureus*) blooms from August till after frost. Its slender, stiff, rough stem branches above to display the numerous bright blue flowers, whose ten to twenty rays measure only about a quarter of an inch in length. The upper leaves are reduced to small flat bracts; the next are linear; and the lower ones, which approach a heart shape, are rough on both sides, and may be five or six inches long.

Much more branched and bushy is the Common Blue, Branching, Wood, or Heart-leaved Aster (*A. cordifolius*), whose generous

From Blue to Purple

masses of small, pale lavender flower-heads look like a mist hanging from one to five feet above the earth in and about the woods and shady roadsides from September even to December in favored places.

The Wavy or Various-leaved Aster or Small Fleabane (*A. undulatus*) has a stiff, rough, hairy, widely branching stalk, whose thick, rough lowest leaves are heart-shaped and set on long foot-stems; above these, the leaves have shorter stems, dilating where they clasp the stalk; the upper leaves, lacking stems, are seated on it, while those of the branches are shaped like tiny awls. The flowers, which measure less than an inch across, often grow along one side of an axis as well as in the usual raceme. Eight to fifteen pale blue to violet rays surround the disks which, yellow at first, become reddish brown in maturity. We find the plant in dry soil, blooming in September and October.

By no means tardy, the Late Purple Aster, so-called, or Purple Daisy (*A. patens*), begins to display its purplish-blue, daisy-like flower-heads early in August, and farther north may be found in dry, exposed places only until October. Rarely the solitary flowers, that are an inch across or more, are a deep, rich violet. The twenty to thirty rays which surround the disk, curling inward to dry, expose the vase-shaped, green, shingled cups that terminate each little branch. The thick, somewhat rigid, oblong leaves, tapering at the tip, broaden at the base to clasp the rough, slender stalk. Range similar to the next species.

Certainly from Massachusetts, northern New York, and Minnesota southward to the Gulf of Mexico one may expect to find the New England Aster or Starwort (*A. Nova-Angliae*), one of the most striking and widely distributed of the tribe, in spite of its local name. It is not unknown in Canada. The branching clusters of violet or magenta-purple flower-heads, from one to two inches across—composites containing as many as forty to fifty purple ray florets around a multitude of perfect five-lobed, tubular, yellow disk florets in a sticky cup—shine out with royal splendor above the swamps, moist fields, and roadsides from August to October. The stout, bristle-hairy stem bears a quantity of alternate lance-shaped leaves lobed at the base where they clasp it.

In even wetter ground we find the Red-stalked, Purple-stemmed, or Early Purple Aster, Cocash, Swanweed, or Meadow Scabish (*A. puniceus*) blooming as early as July or as late as November. Its stout, rigid stem, bristling with rigid hairs, may reach a height of eight feet to display the branching clusters of pale violet or lavender flowers. The long, blade-like leaves, usually very rough above and hairy along the midrib beneath, are seated on the stem.

The lovely Smooth or Blue Aster (*A. laevis*), whose sky-blue or violet flower-heads, about one inch broad, are common through September and October in dry soil and open woods, has strongly



LATE PURPLE ASTER
Aster patens



NEW ENGLAND ASTER.
Aster virginicus

clasping, oblong, tapering leaves, rough margined, but rarely with a saw-tooth, toward the top of the stem, while those low down on it gradually narrow into clasping wings.

In dry, sandy soil, mostly near the coast, from Massachusetts to Delaware, grows one of the loveliest of all this beautiful clan, the Low, Showy, or Seaside Purple Aster (*A. spectabilis*). The stiff, usually unbranched stem does its best in attaining a height of two feet. Above, the leaves are blade-like or narrowly oblong, seated on the stem, whereas the tapering, oval basal leaves are furnished with long footstems, as is customary with most asters. The handsome, bright, violet-purple flower-heads, measuring about an inch and a half across, have from fifteen to thirty rays, or only about half as many as the familiar New England aster. Season : August to November.

The low-growing Bog Aster (*A. nemoralis*), not to be confused with the much taller Red-stalked species often found growing in the same swamp, and having, like it, flower-heads measuring about an inch and a half across, has rays that vary from light violet purple to rose pink. Its oblong to lance-shaped leaves, only two inches long at best, taper to a point at both ends, and are seated on the stem. We look for this aster in sandy bogs from New Jersey northward and westward during August and September.

The Stiff or Savory-leaved Aster, Sandpaper, or Pine Starwort (*Ionactis linariifolius*), now separated from the other asters into a genus by itself, is a low, branching little plant with no basal leaves, but some that are very narrow and blade-like, rigid, entire and one-nerved, ascending the stiff stems. The leaves along the branches are minute and awl-shaped, like those on a branch of pine. Only from ten to fifteen violet ray flowers (pistillate) surround the perfect disk florets. From Quebec to the Gulf of Mexico, and westward beyond the Mississippi this prim little shrub grows in tufts on dry or rocky soil, and blooms from July to October.

Robin's, or Poor Robin's, or Robert's Plantain; Blue Spring Daisy; Daisy-leaved Fleabane

(*Erigeron pulchellus*) Thistle family

(*E. bellifolium* of Gray)

Flower-heads—Composite, daisy-like, 1 to 1½ in. across ; the outer circle of about 50 pale bluish-violet ray florets ; the disk florets greenish yellow. *Stem* : Simple, erect, hairy, juicy, flexible, from 10 in. to 2 ft. high, producing runners and offsets from base. *Leaves* : Spatulate, in a flat tuft about the root ; stem leaves narrow, more acute, seated, or partly clasping.

From Blue to Purple

Preferred Habitat—Moist ground, hills, banks, grassy fields.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—United States and Canada, east of the Mississippi.

Like an aster blooming long before its season, Robin's plantain wears a finely cut lavender fringe around a yellow disk of minute florets ; but one of the first, not the last, in the long procession of composites has appeared when we see gay companies of these flowers nodding their heads above the grass in the spring breezes as if they were village gossips.

Doubtless it was the necessity for attracting insects which led the Robin's plantain and other composites to group a quantity of minute florets, each one of which was once an independent, detached blossom, into a common head. In union there is strength. Each floret still contains, however, its own tiny drop of nectar, its own stamens, its own pistil connected with embryonic seed below ; therefore, when an insect alights where he can get the greatest amount of nectar for the least effort, and turns round and round to exhaust each nectary, he is sure to dust the pistils with pollen, and so fertilize an entire flower-head in a trice. The lavender fringe and the hairy involucre and stem serve the end of discouraging crawling insects, which cannot transfer pollen from plant to plant, from pilfering sweets that cannot be properly paid for. Small wonder that, although the composites have attained to their socialistic practices at a comparatively recent day as evolutionists count time, they have become as individuals and as species the most numerous in the world ; the thistle family, dominant everywhere, containing not less than ten thousand members. (Illustration, p. 40.)

Common or Philadelphia Fleabane, or Skevish (*E. Philadelphia*), a smaller edition of Robin's plantain, with a more finely cut fringe, its reddish-purple ray florets often numbering one hundred and fifty, may be found in low fields and woods throughout North America, except in the circumpolar regions.

Thistles

(*Carduus*) Thistle family

Is land fulfilling the primal curse because it brings forth thistles ? So thinks the farmer, no doubt, but not the goldfinches which daintily feed among the fluffy seeds, nor the bees, nor the "painted lady," which may be seen in all parts of the world where thistles grow, hovering about the beautiful rose-purple flowers. In the prickly cradle of leaves, the caterpillar of this thistle butterfly weaves a web around its main food store.

When the Danes invaded Scotland, they stole a silent night march upon the Scottish camp by marching barefoot; but a Dane inadvertently stepped on a thistle, and his sudden, sharp cry, arousing the sleeping Scots, saved them and their country: hence the Scotch emblem.

From July to November blooms the Common, Burr, Spear, Plume, Bank, Horse, Bull, Blue, Button, Bell, or Roadside Thistle (*C. lanceolatus* or *Cirsium lanceolatum* of Gray), a native of Europe and Asia, now a most thoroughly naturalized American from Newfoundland to Georgia, westward to Nebraska. Its violet flower-heads, about an inch and a half across, and as high as wide, are mostly solitary at the ends of formidable branches, up which few crawling creatures venture. But in the deep tube of each floret there is nectar secreted for the flying visitor who can properly transfer pollen from flower to flower. Such a one suffers no inconvenience from the prickles, but, on the contrary, finds a larger feast saved for him because of them. Dense, matted, wool-like hairs, that cover the bristling stems of most thistles, make climbing mighty unpleasant for ants, which ever delight in pilfering sweets. Perhaps one has the temerity to start upward.

"Fain would I climb, yet fear I to fall."
"If thy heart fail thee, climb not at all,"

might be the ant's passionate outburst to the thistle, and the thistle's reply, instead of a Sir Walter and Queen Elizabeth couplet. Long, lance-shaped, deeply cleft, sharply pointed, and prickly dark green leaves make the ascent almost unendurable; nevertheless the ant bravely mounts to where the bristle-pointed, overlapping scales of the deep green cup hold the luscious flowers. Now his feet becoming entangled in the cottony fibres wound about the scaly armor, and a bristling bodyguard thrusting spears at him in his struggles to escape, death happily releases him. All this tragedy to insure the thistle's cross-fertilized seed that, seated on the autumn winds, shall be blown far and wide in quest of happy conditions for the offspring!

Sometimes the Pasture or Fragrant Thistle (*C. odoratus* or *C. pumilum* of Gray) still further protects its beautiful, odorous purple or whitish flower-head, that often measures three inches across, with a formidable array of prickly small leaves just below it. In case a would-be pilferer breaks through these lines, however, there is a slight glutinous strip on the outside of the bracts that compose the cup wherein the nectar-filled florets are packed; and here, in sight of Mecca, he meets his death, just as a bird is caught on limed twigs. The pasture thistle, whose range is only from Maine to Delaware, blooms from July to September.

Even gentle Professor Gray hurls anathema at the Canada Thistle; "a vile pest" he calls it. As Cursed, Corn, Hard, and

From Blue to Purple

Creeping Thistle it is variously known here and in Europe, whence it came to overrun our land from Newfoundland to Virginia, westward to Nebraska. By horizontal rootstocks it creeps and forms patches almost impossible to eradicate. The small reddish-purple flower-heads, barely an inch across, usually contain about a hundred florets each. In their tubes the abundant nectar rises high, so that numerous insects, even with the shortest tongues, are able to enjoy it. Not only bees and butterflies, but wasps, flies, and beetles feast diligently. When a floret opens, a quantity of pollen emerges at the upper end of the anther cylinder, pressed up by the growing style. Owing to their slight stickiness and the sharp processes over their entire surface, the pollen grains, which readily cling to the hairs of insects, are transported to the two-branched, hairy stigma of an older floret. But even should insects not visit the flower (and in fine weather they swarm about it), it is marvellously adapted to fertilize itself. Farmers may well despair of exterminating a plant so perfectly equipped in every part to win life's battles.

"The colour of purple . . . was, amongst the ancients, typical of royalty. It was a kind of red richly shot with blue, and the dye producing it was attained from a shell found in considerable numbers off the coast of Tyre, and on the shore near the site of that ancient city, great heaps of such shells are still to be found. The production of the true royal purple dye was a very costly affair, and therefore it was often imitated with a mixture of cochineal and indigo. . . ."—J. JAMES TISSOT.

As many so-called purple flowers are more strictly magenta, the reader is referred to the next group if he has not found the flower for which he is in search here. Also to the "White and Greenish" section, since many colored flowers show a tendency to revert to the white type from which, doubtless, all were evolved. He should remember that all flowers are more or less variable in shade, according to varying conditions.



BUR OR SPEAR THISTLE.
(*Card. ac. lan. collatus*.)



PASTURE OR FRAGRANT THISTLE.
(*Carduus odoratus*.)

MAGENTA TO PINK FLOWERS

"Botany is a sequel of murder and a chronicle of the dead."

—JULIAN HAWTHORNE.

"A plant is not to be studied as an absolutely dead thing, but rather as a sentient being. . . . To measure petals, to count stamens, to describe pistils without reference to their functions, or the why and wherefore of their existence, is to content one's self with husks in the presence of a feast of fatness—to listen to the rattle of dry bones rather than the heavenly harmonies of life. We have reason to be profoundly thankful for the signs to be seen on every side, that the dreary stuff which was called botany in the teaching of the past will soon cease to masquerade in its stolen costume, and that our children and our children's children will study not dried specimens or drier books, but the living things which Nature furnishes in such profusion.

"The reason of this radical change is not far to seek. Since man has learned that the universal brotherhood of life includes himself as the highest link in the chain of organic creation, his interest in all things that live and move and have a being has greatly increased. The movements of the monad now appeal to him in a way that was impossible under the old conceptions. He sees in each of the millions of living forms with which the earth is teeming, the action of many of the laws which are operating in himself; and has learned that to a great extent his welfare is dependent on these seemingly insignificant relations; that in ways undreamed of a century ago they affect human progress."

—CLARENCE MOORES WEED.

MAGENTA TO PINK FLOWERS

Sessile-leaved Twisted-stalk

(*Streptopus roseus*) Lily-of-the-Valley family

Flowers—Dull, purplish pink, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long or less, solitary, on thread-like, curved footstalks longer than the small flower itself, nodding from leaf-axils. Perianth bell-shaped, of 6 spreading segments; stamens 6, 2-horned; style spreading into 3 branches, stigmatic on inner side. *Stem*: 1 to 2½ ft. high, simple or forked. *Leaves*: Thin, alternate, green on both sides, many nerved, tapering at end, rounded at base, where they are seated on stem. *Fruit*: A round, red, many-seeded berry.

Preferred Habitat—Moist woods.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—North America east and west, southward to Georgia and Oregon.

As we look down on this graceful plant, no blossoms are visible; but if we bend the zig-zagged stem backward, we shall discover the little rosy bells swaying from the base of the leaves on curved footstalks (*streptos* = twisted, *pous* = a foot or stalk) very much as the plant's relatives the Solomon's seals grow. In the confident expectation of having its seeds dropped far and wide, it bears showy red berries in August for the birds now wandering through the woods with increased, hungry families.

The Claspingleaved Twisted-stalk (*S. amplexifolius*), which has one or two greenish-white bells nodding from its axils, may be distinguished when not in flower by its leaves, which are hoary—not green—on the under side, or by its oval berry. Indeed most plants living in wet soil have a coating of down on the under sides of their leaves to prevent the pores from clogging with rising vapors.

Moccasin Flower; Pink, Venus', or Stemless Lady's Slipper

(*Cypripedium acaule*) Orchid family

Flowers—Fragrant, solitary, large, showy, drooping from end of scape, 6 to 12 in. high. Sepals lance-shaped, spreading, green-

Magenta to Pink

ish purple, 2 in. long or less; petals narrower and longer than sepals. Lip an inflated sac, often over 2 in. long, slit down the middle, and folded inwardly above, pale magenta, veined with darker pink; upper part of interior crested with long white hairs. Stamens united with style into unsymmetrical declined column, bearing an anther on either side, and a dilated triangular petal-like sterile stamen above, arching over the broad concave stigma. *Leaves*: 2, from the base; elliptic, thick, 6 to 8 in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Deep, rocky, or sandy woods.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Canada southward to North Carolina, westward to Minnesota and Kentucky.

Because most people cannot forbear picking this exquisite flower that seems too beautiful to be found outside a millionaire's hothouse, it is becoming rarer every year, until the finding of one in the deep forest, where it must now hide, has become the event of a day's walk. Once it was the commonest of the orchids.

"Cross-fertilization," says Darwin, "results in offspring which vanquish the offspring of self-fertilization in the struggle for existence." This has been the motto of the orchid family for ages. No group of plants has taken more elaborate precautions against self-pollination or developed more elaborate and ingenious mechanism to compel insects to transfer their pollen than this.

The fissure down the front of the pink lady's slipper is not so wide but that a bee must use some force to push against its elastic sloping sides and enter the large banquet chamber where he finds generous entertainment secreted among the fine white hairs in the upper part. Presently he has feasted enough. Now one can hear him buzzing about inside, trying to find a way out of the trap. Toward the two little gleams of light through apertures at the end of a passage beyond the nectary hairs, he at length finds his way. Narrower and narrower grows the passage until it would seem as if he could never struggle through; nor can he until his back has rubbed along the sticky, overhanging stigma, which is furnished with minute, rigid, sharply pointed papillæ, all directed forward, and placed there for the express purpose of combing out the pollen he has brought from another flower on his back or head. The imported pollen having been safely removed, he still has to struggle on toward freedom through one of the narrow openings, where an anther almost blocks his way.

As he works outward, this anther, drawn downward on its hinge, plasters his back with yellow granular pollen as a parting gift, and away he flies to another lady's slipper to have it combed out by the sticky stigma as described above. The smallest bees



MOCCASIN FLOWER, OR PINK LADIES' SLIPPER

(*Cypripedium acaule*)

can squeeze through the passage without paying toll. To those of the *Andrena* and *Halictus* tribe the flower is evidently best adapted. Sometimes the largest bumblebees, either unable or unwilling to get out by the legitimate route, bite their way to liberty. Mutilated sacs are not uncommon. But when unable to get out by fair means, and too bewildered to escape by foul, the large bee must sometimes perish miserably in his gorgeous prison.

Showy, Gay, or Spring Orchis

(*Orchis spectabilis*) Orchid family

Flowers—Purplish pink, of deeper and lighter shade, the lower lip white, and thick of texture; from 3 to 6 on a spike; fragrant. Sepals pointed, united, arching above the converging petals, and resembling a hood; lip large, spreading, prolonged into a spur, which is largest at the tip and as long as the twisted footstem. *Stem*: 4 to 12 in. high, thick, fleshy, 5-sided. *Leaves*: 2, large, broadly ovate, glossy green, silvery on under side, rising from a few scales from root. *Fruit*: A sharply angled capsule, 1 in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods, especially under hemlocks.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—From New Brunswick and Ontario southward to our Southern States, westward to Nebraska.

Of the six floral leaves which every orchid, terrestrial or aërial, possesses, one is always peculiar in form, pouch-shaped, or a cornucopia filled with nectar, or a flaunted, fringed banner, or a broad platform for the insect visitors to alight on. Some orchids look to imaginative eyes as if they were masquerading in the disguise of bees, moths, frogs, birds, butterflies. A number of these queer freaks are to be found in Europe. Spring traps, adhesive plasters, and hair-triggers attached to explosive shells of pollen are among the many devices by which orchids compel insects to cross-fertilize them, these flowers as a family showing the most marvellous mechanism adapted to their requirements from insects in the whole floral kingdom. No other blossoms can so well afford to wear magenta, the ugliest shade nature produces, the "lovely rosy purple" of Dutch bulb growers, a color that has an unpleasant effect on not a few American stomachs outside of Hoboken.

But an orchid, from the amazing cleverness of its operations, is attractive under any circumstances to whomever understands it. This earliest member of the family to appear charms the female bumblebee, to whose anatomy it is especially adapted. The males, whose faces are hairy where the females' are bare, and there-

fore not calculated to retain the sticky pollen masses, are not yet flying when the showy orchis blooms. *Bombus Americanorum*, which can drain the longest spurs, *B. separatus*, *B. terricola*, and, rarely, butterflies as well, have been caught with its pollen masses attached. The bee alights on the projecting lip, pushes her head into the mouth of the corolla, and, as she sips the nectar from the horn of plenty, ruptures by the slight pressure a membrane of the pouch where two sticky buttons, to which two pollen masses are attached, lie imbedded. Instantly after contact these adhere to the round bare spots on her face, the viscid cement hardening before her head is fairly withdrawn. Now the diverging pollen masses, that look like antennæ, fall from the perpendicular, by remarkable power of contraction, to a horizontal attitude, that they may be in the precise position to fertilize the stigma of the next flower visited—just as if they possessed a reasoning intelligence! Even after all the pollen has been deposited on the sticky stigmas of various blossoms, stump-like caudicles to which the two little sacs were attached have been found still plastered on a long-suffering bee. But so rich in nectar are the moisture-loving orchids that, to obtain a draught, the sticky plasters which she must carry do not seem too dear a price to pay. In this showy orchis the nectar often rises an eighth of an inch in the tube, and sufficient pressure to cause a rupture will eject it a foot.

Rose or Sweet Pogonia; Snake-mouth

(*Pogonia ophioglossoides*) Orchid family

Flowers—Pale rose pink, fragrant, about 1 in. long, usually solitary at end of stem 8 to 15 in. high, and subtended by a leaf-like bract. Sepals and petals equal, oval, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, the lip spoon-shaped, crested, and fringed. Column shorter than petals, thick, club-shaped. Anther terminal, attached to back of column, 1 pollen mass in each of its 2 sacs. Stigma a flattened disk below anther. *Leaves*: 1 to 3, erect, lance-oblong, sometimes one with long footstem from fibrous root.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps and low meadows.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Canada to Florida, westward to Kansas.

Rearing its head above the low sedges, often brightened with colonies of the grass pink at the same time, this shy recluse of the swamps woos the passing bee with lovely color, a fragrance like fresh red raspberries, an alluring alighting place all fringed and crested, and with the prospect of hospitable entertainment in the nectary beyond. So in she goes, between the platform and the column overhead, pushing first her head, then brushing her back



SHOWY ORCHIS
(*Orchis spectabilis*)

against the stigma just below the end of the thick column that almost closes the passage. Any powdery pollen she brought on her back from another pogonia must now be brushed off against the sticky stigma. Her feast ended, out she backs. And now a wonderful thing happens. The lid of the anther which is at the end of the column, catching in her shoulders, swings outward on its elastic hinge, releasing a little shower of golden dust, which she must carry on the hairs of her head or back until the sticky stigma of the next pogonia entered kindly wipes it off! This is one of the few orchids whose pollen, usually found in masses, is not united by threads. Without the bee's aid in releasing it from its little box, the lovely species would quickly perish from the face of the earth.

Arethusa; Indian Pink

(*Arethusa bulbosa*) Orchid family

Flowers—1 to 2 in. long, bright purple pink, solitary, violet scented, rising from between a pair of small scales at end of smooth scape from 5 to 10 in. high. Lip dropping beneath sepals and petals, broad, rounded, toothed, or fringed, blotched with purple, and with three hairy ridges down its surface. *Leaf*: Solitary, hidden at first, coming after the flower, but attaining length of 6 in. *Root*: Bulbous. *Fruit*: A 6-ribbed capsule, 1 in. long, rarely maturing.

Preferred Habitat—Northern bogs and swamps.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—From North Carolina and Indiana northward to the Fur Countries.

One flower to a plant, and that one rarely maturing seed; a temptingly beautiful prize which few refrain from carrying home, to have it wither on the way; pursued by that more persistent lover than Alpheus, the orchid-hunter who exports the bulbs to European collectors—little wonder this exquisite orchid is rare, and that from certain of those cranberry bogs of Eastern New England, which it formerly brightened with its vivid pink, it has now gone forever. Like *Arethusa*, the nymph whom Diana changed into a fountain that she might escape from the infatuated river god, Linnæus fancied this flower a maiden in the midst of a spring bubbling from wet places where presumably none may follow her.

But the bee, our *Arethusa*'s devoted lover, although no villain, still pursues her. He knows that moisture-loving plants secrete the most nectar. When the head of the bee enters the flower to sip, nothing happens; but as he raises his head to depart, it cannot help lifting the lid of the helmet-shaped anther

Magenta to Pink

and so letting fall a few soft pellets of pollen on it. Now, after he has drained the next arethusa, his pollen-laden head must rub against the long sticky stigma before it touches the helmet-like anther lid and precipitates another volley of pollen. In some such manner most of our orchids compel insects to work for them in preventing self-fertilization.

Another charming, but much smaller, orchid, that we must don our rubber boots to find where it hides in cool, peaty bogs from Canada and the Northern United States to California, and southward in the Rockies to Arizona, is the Calypso (*Calypso bulbosa*). It is a solitary little flower, standing out from the top of a jointed scape that never rises more than six inches from the solid bulb, hidden in the moss, nor boasts more than one nearly round leaf near its base. The blossom itself suggests one of the lady's slipper orchids, with its rosy purple, narrow, pointed sepals and petals clustered at the top above a large, sac-shaped, whitish lip. The latter is divided into two parts, heavily blotched with cinnamon brown, and woolly with a patch of yellow hairs near the point of the division. May—June.

Calopogon; Grass Pink

(*Limodorum tuberosum*) Orchid family

(*Calopogon pulchellus* of Gray)

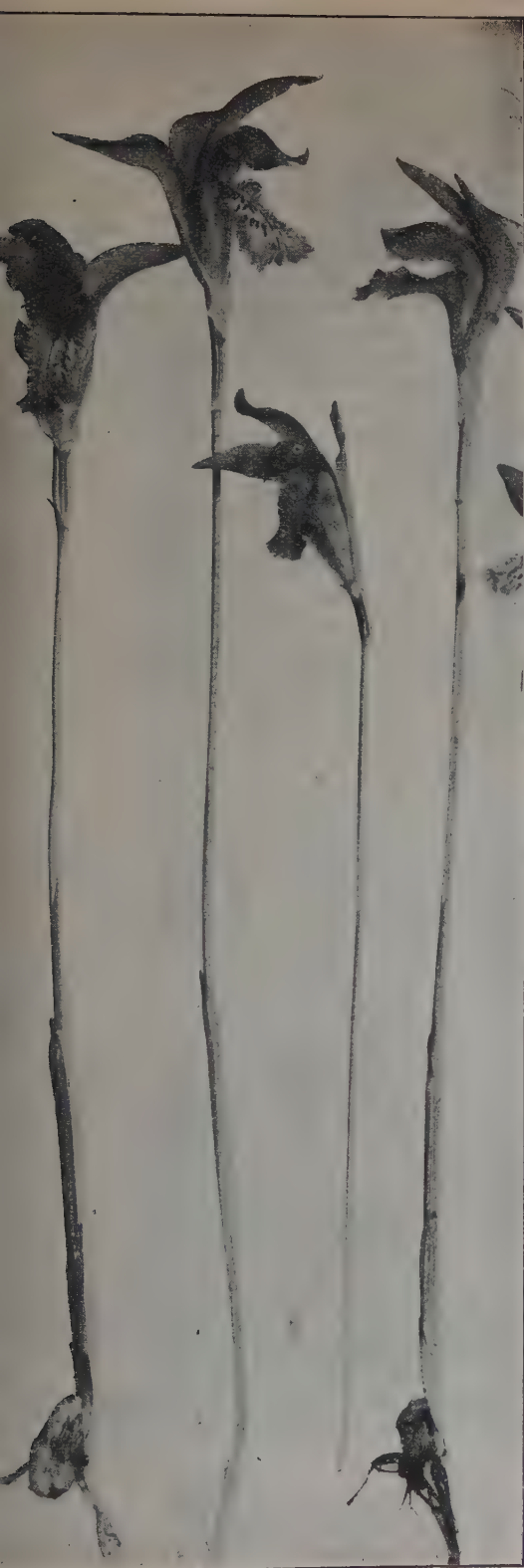
Flowers—Purplish pink, 1 in. long, 3 to 15 around a long, loose spike. Sepals and petals similar, oval, acute; the lip on upper side of flower is broad at the summit, tapering into a claw, flexible as if hinged, densely bearded on its face with white, yellow, and magenta hairs (*Calopogon* = beautiful beard). Column below lip (ovary not twisted in this exceptional case); sticky stigma at summit of column, and just below it a 2-celled anther, each cell containing 2 pollen masses; the grain lightly connected by threads. *Scape*: 1 to 1½ ft. high, slender, naked. *Leaf*: Solitary, long, grass-like, from a round bulb arising from bulb of previous year.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, cranberry bogs, and low meadows.

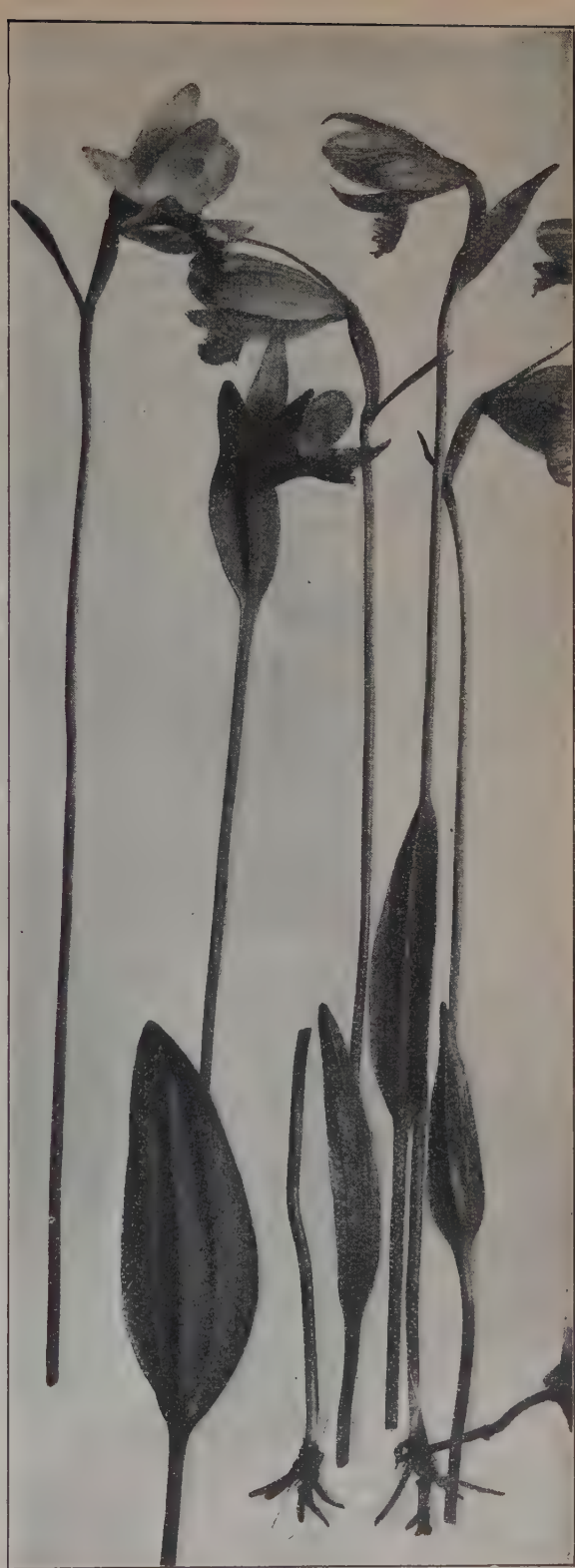
Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Newfoundland to Florida, and westward to the Mississippi.

Fortunately this lovely orchid, one of the most interesting of its highly organized family, is far from rare, and where we find the rose pogonia and other bog-loving relatives growing, the calopogon usually outnumbers them all. *Limodorum* translated



ARETHUSA
(*Arethusa bulbosa*)



SNAKE-MOUTH OR ROSE POGONIA
(*Pogonia ophioglossoides*)

reads meadow-gift; but we find the flower less frequently in grassy places than those who have waded into its favorite haunts could wish.

Owing to the crested lip being oddly situated on the upper part of the flower, which appears to be growing upside down in consequence, one might suppose a visiting insect would not choose to alight on it. The pretty club-shaped, vari-colored hairs, which he may mistake for stamens, and which keep his feet from slipping, irresistibly invite him there, however, when, presto! down drops the fringed lip with startling suddenness. Of course, the bee strikes his back against the column when he falls. Now, there are two slightly upturned little wings on either side of the column, which keep his body from slipping off at either side and necessitate its exit from the end where the stigma smears it with viscid matter. The pressure of the insect on this part starts the pollen masses from their pocket just below; and as the bee slides off the end of the column, the exposed, cobwebby threads to which the pollen grains are attached cling to his sticky body. The sticky substance instantly hardening, the pollen masses, which are drawn out from their pocket as he escapes, are cemented to his abdomen in the precise spot where they must strike against the stigma of the next calopogon he tumbles in; hence cross-fertilization results. What recompense does the bee get for such rough handling? None at all, so far as is known. The flower, which secretes no nectar, is doubtless one of those gay deceivers that Sprengel named "*Scheinsaftblumen*," only it leads its visitors to look for pollen instead of nectar, on the supposition that the club-shaped hairs on the crests are stamens. The wonder is that the intelligent little bees (a species of *Andrenidæ*), which chiefly are its victims, have not yet learned to boycott it.

"Calopogon," says Professor Robertson, who knows more about the fertilization of American wild flowers by insects than most writers, "is one of a few flowers which move the insect toward the stigma. . . . There is no expenditure in keeping up a supply of nectar, and the flower, although requiring a smooth insect of a certain size and weight, suffers nothing from the visits of those it cannot utilize. Then, there is no delay caused by the insect waiting to suck; but as soon as it alights it is thrown down against the stigma. This occurs so quickly that, while standing net in hand, I have seen insects effect pollination and escape before I could catch them. So many orchids fasten their pollinia upon the faces and tongues of insects that it is interesting to find one which applies them regularly to the first abdominal segment. . . . Mr. Darwin has observed that absence of hair on the tongues of *Lepidoptera* (butterflies and moths) and on the faces of *Hymenoptera* (bees, wasps, etc.) has led to the more usual adaptations, and sparseness of hair has its influence in this case. Species of *Augochlora* are the only insects on which I

Magenta to Pink

found pollinia. These bees are very smooth, depending for ornament on the metallic sheen of their bodies. An *Halictus* repeatedly pulled down the labella (lips) of flowers from which pollinia had not been removed; and the only reason I can assign for its failure to extract pollinia is that it is more hairy than the *Augochlora*."

Common Persicaria, Pink Knotweed, or Jointweed; Smartweed

(*Polygonum Pennsylvanicum*) Buckwheat family

Flowers—Very small, pink, collected in terminal, dense, narrow, obtuse spikes, 1 to 2 in. long. Calyx pink or greenish, 5-parted, like petals; no corolla; stamens 8 or less; style 2-parted. *Stem*: 1 to 3 ft. high, simple or branched, often partly red, the joints swollen and sheathed; the branches above, and peduncles glandular. *Leaves*: Oblong, lance-shaped, entire edged, 2 to 11 in. long, with stout midrib, sharply tapering at tip, rounded into short petioles below.

Preferred Habitat—Waste places, roadsides, moist soil.

Flowering Season—July—October.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to the Gulf of Mexico; westward to Texas and Minnesota.

Everywhere we meet this commonest of plants or some of its similar kin, the erect pink spikes brightening roadsides, rubbish heaps, fields, and waste places, from midsummer to frost. The little flowers, which open without method anywhere on the spike they choose, attract many insects, the smaller bees (*Andrena*) conspicuous among the host. As the spreading divisions of the perianth make nectar-stealing all too easy for ants and other crawlers that would not come in contact with anthers and stigma where they enter a flower near its base, most buckwheat plants whose blossoms secrete sweets protect themselves from theft by coating the upper stems with glandular hairs that effectually discourage the pilferers. Shortly after fertilization, the little rounded, flat-sided fruit begins to form inside the persistent pink calyx. At any time the spike-like racemes contain more bright pink buds and shining seeds than flowers. Familiarity alone breeds contempt for this plant, that certainly possesses much beauty.

The Lady's Thumb (*P. Persicaria*), often a troublesome weed, roams over the whole of North America, except at the extreme north—another illustration of the riotous profusion of European floral immigrants rejoicing in the easier struggle for existence here. Its pink spikes are shorter and less slender than those of the preceding taller, but similar species, and its leaves, which are

nearly seated on the stem, have dark triangular or lunar marks near the centre in the majority of cases.

An insignificant little plant, found all over our continent, Europe, and Asia, is the familiar Knot-grass or Doorweed (*P. aviculare*), often trailing its leafy, jointed stems over the ground, but at times weakly erect, to display its tiny greenish or white pink-edged flowers, clustered in the axils of oblong, bluish-green leaves that are considerably less than an inch long. Although in bloom from June to October, insects seldom visit it, for it secretes very little, if any, nectar. As might be expected in such a case, its stem is smooth.

When the amphibious Water Persicaria (*P. amphibium*) lifts its short, dense, rose-colored ovoid or oblong club of bloom above ponds and lakes, it is sufficiently protected from crawling pilferers, of course, by the water in which it grows. But suppose the pond dries up and the plant is left on dry ground, what then? Now, a remarkable thing happens: protective glandular, sticky hairs appear on the epidermis of the leaves and stems, which were perfectly smooth when the flowers grew in water. Such small wingless insects as might pilfer nectar without bringing to their hostess any pollen from other blossoms are held as fast as on bird-lime. The stem, which sometimes floats, sometimes is immersed, may attain a length of twenty feet; the rounded, elliptic, petioled leaves may be four inches long or only half that size. From Quebec to New Jersey, and westward to the Pacific, the solitary, showy inflorescence, which does well to attain a height of an inch, may be found during July and August.

Throughout the summer, narrow, terminal, erect, spike-like racemes of small, pale pink, flesh-colored, or greenish flowers are sent upward by the Mild Water Pepper (*P. hydropiperoides*). It is like a slender, pale variety of the common pink persicaria. One finds its inconspicuous, but very common, flowers from June to September. The plant, which grows in shallow water, swamps, and moist places throughout the Union and considerably north and south of it, rises three feet or less. The cylindric sheaths around the swollen joints of the stem are fringed with long bristles—a clue to identification. Another similar Water Pepper or Smartweed (*P. hydropiper*) is so called because of its acrid, biting juice.

The Climbing False Buckwheat (*P. scandens*) straggles over bushes in woods, thickets, and by the waysides throughout a very wide range; yet its small, dull, greenish-yellow and pinkish flowers, loosely clustered in long pedicelled racemes, are so inconspicuous during August and September, when the showy

Magenta to Pink

composites are in their glory, that we give them scarcely a glance. The alternate leaves, which are heart-shaped at the base and pointed at the lip, suggesting those of the morning glory, are on petioles arising from sheaths over the enlarged joints which, in this family, are always a most prominent characteristic—(*Poly* = many, *gonum* = a knee). The three outer sepals, keeled when in flower, are irregularly winged when the three-angled, smooth achene hangs from the matured blossom in autumn, the season at which the vine assumes its greatest attractiveness.

The Arrow-leaved Tear Thumb (*P. sagittatum*), found in ditches and swampy wet soil, weakly leans on other plants, or climbs over them with the help of the many sharp, recurved prickles which arm its four-angled stem. Even the petioles and under side of the leaf's midrib are set with prickles. The light green leaves, that combine the lance and the arrow shapes, take on a beautiful russet-red tint in autumn. The little, five-parted rose-colored or greenish-white flowers grow in small, close terminal heads from July to September from Nova Scotia to the Gulf and far westward.

Seaside or Coast Jointweed or Knot-grass (*Polygonella articulata*)—*Polygonum articulatum* of Gray—a low, slender, wiry, diffusely spreading little plant, with thread-like leaves seated on its much-jointed stem, rises cleanly from out the sand of the coast from Maine to Florida, and the shores of the Great Lakes. Very slender racemes of tiny, nodding, rose-tinted white flowers, with a dark midrib to each of the five calyx segments, are insignificant of themselves; but when seen in masses, from July to October, they tinge the upper beaches and sandy meadows with a pink blush that not a few artists have transferred to the foreground of their marine pictures.

Corn Cockle; Corn Rose; Corn or Red Cam- pion; Crown-of-the-Field

(*Agrostemma Githago*) Pink familv

(*Lychnis Githago* of Gray)

Flowers—Magenta or bright purplish crimson, 1 to 3 in. broad, solitary at end of long, stout footstem; 5 lobes of calyx leaf-like, very long and narrow, exceeding petals. Corolla of 5 broad, rounded petals; 10 stamens; 5 styles alternating with calyx lobes, opposite petals. *Stem*: 1 to 3 ft. high, erect, with few or no branches, leafy, the plant covered with fine white

hairs. *Leaves*: Opposite, seated on stem, long, narrow, pointed, erect. *Fruit*: a 1-celled, many-seeded capsule.

Preferred Habitat—Wheat and other grain fields; dry, waste places.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—United States at large; most common in Central and Western States. Also in Europe and Asia.

"Allons! allons! sow'd cockle, reap'd no corn," exclaims Biron in "Love's Labor Lost." Evidently the farmers even in Shakespeare's day counted this brilliant blossom the pest it has become in many of our own grain fields just as it was in ancient times, when Job, after solemnly protesting his righteousness, called on his own land to bear record against him if his words were false. "Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and *cockle* instead of barley," he cried, according to James the First's translators; but the "noisome weeds" of the original text seem to indicate that these good men were more anxious to give the English people an adequate conception of Job's willingness to suffer for his honor's sake than to translate literally. Possibly the cockle grew in Southern Asia in Job's time: to-day its range is north.

Like many another immigrant to our hospitable shores, this vigorous invader shows a tendency to outstrip native blossoms in life's race. Having won in the struggle for survival in the old country, where the contest has been most fiercely waged for centuries, it finds life here easy, enjoyable. What are its methods for insuring an abundance of fertile seed? We see that the tube of the flower is so nearly closed by the stamens and five-styled pistil as to be adapted only to the long, slender tongues of moths and butterflies, for which benefactors it became narrow and deep to reserve the nectar. A certain night-flying moth (one of the *Dianthæcia*) fertilizes flowers of this genus exclusively, and its larvæ feed on their unripe seeds as a staple. Bees and some long-tongued flies seen about the corn cockle doubtless get pollen only; but there are few flowers so deep that the longest-tongued bees cannot sip them. Butterflies, attracted by the bright color of the flower—and to them color is the most catchy of advertisements—are guided by a few dark lines on the petals to the nectary.

Soon after the blossom opens, five of the stamens emerge from the tube and shed their pollen on the early visitor. Later, the five other stamens empty the contents of their anthers on more tardy comers. Finally, when all danger of self-fertilization is past, the styles stretch upward, and the butterfly, whose head is dusted with pollen brought from earlier flowers, necessarily leaves some on their sticky surfaces as he takes the leavings in the nectary.

So much cross-fertilized seed as the plant now produces and scatters through the grain fields may well fill the farmer's prosaic

mind with despair. To him there is no glory in the scarlet of the poppy comparable with the glitter of a silver dollar; no charm in the heavenly blue of the corn-flower, that likewise preys upon the fertility of his soil; the vivid flecks of color with which the cockle lights up his fields mean only loss of productiveness in the earth that would yield him greater profit without them. Moreover, seeds of this so-called weed not only darken his wheat when they are threshed out together, but are positively injurious if swallowed in any quantity. Emerson said every plant is called a weed until its usefulness is discovered. Linnæus called this flower *Agrostemma* = the crown-of-the-field. Agriculturalists never realize that beauty is in itself a sufficient plea for respected existence. Not a few of the cockle's relatives adorn men's gardens.

Wild Pink or Catchfly

(*Silene Caroliniana*) Pink family

(*S. Pennsylvanica* of Gray)

Flowers—Rose pink, deep or very pale; about 1 inch broad, on slender footstalks, in terminal clusters. Calyx tubular, 5-toothed, much enlarged in fruit, sticky; 5 petals with claws enclosed in calyx, wedged-shaped above, slightly notched. Stamens 10; pistil with 3 styles. *Stem*: 4 to 10 in. high, hairy, sticky above, growing in tufts. *Leaves*: Basal ones spatulate; 2 or 3 pairs of lance-shaped, smaller leaves seated on stem.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, gravelly, sandy, or rocky soil.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—New England, south to Georgia, westward to Kentucky.

Fresh, dainty, and innocent-looking as Spring herself are these bright flowers. Alas, for the tiny creatures that try to climb up the rosy tufts to pilfer nectar, they and their relatives are not so innocent as they appear! While the little crawlers are almost within reach of the cup of sweets, their feet are gummed to the viscid matter that coats it, and here their struggles end as flies' do on sticky fly-paper, or birds' on limed twigs. A naturalist counted sixty-two little corpses on the sticky stem of a single pink. All this tragedy to protect a little nectar for the butterflies which, in sipping it, transfer the pollen from one flower to another, and so help them to produce the most beautiful and robust offspring.

The pink, which has two sets of stamens of five each, elevates first one set, then the other, for economy's sake and to run less risk of failure to get its pollen transferred in case of rain when its friends are not flying. After all the golden dust has been shed, however, up come the three recurved styles from the depth of the



SOAPWORT OR BOUNCING BET.
(*Saponaria officinalis*.)



SNAKE-HEAD OR TURTLE-HEAD.
(*Chelone glabra*.)

tube to receive pollen brought by butterflies from younger flowers. There are few cups so deep that the largest bumblebees cannot suck them. Flies which feed on the pink's pollen only, sometimes come by mistake to older blossoms in the stigmatic stage, and doubtless cross-fertilize them once in a while.

In waste places and woods farther southward and westward, and throughout the range of the Wild Pink as well, clusters of the Sleepy Catchfly (*S. antirrhina*) open their tiny pink flowers for a short time only in the sunshine. At any stage they are mostly calyx, but in fruit this part is much expanded. Swollen, sticky joints are the plant's means of defence from crawlers. *Season*: Summer.

When moths begin their rounds at dusk, the Night-flowering Catchfly (*S. noctiflora*) opens its pinkish or white flowers to emit a fragrance that guides them to a feast prepared for them alone. Day-blooming Catchflies have no perfume, nor do they need it; their color and markings are a sufficient guide to the butterflies. Sticky hairs along the stems of this plant ruthlessly destroy, not flies, but ants chiefly, that would pilfer nectar without being able to render the flower any service. Yet the calyx is beautifully veined, as if to tantalize the crawlers by indicating the path to a banquet hall they may never reach. Only a very few flowers, an inch across or less, are clustered at the top of the plant, which blooms from July to September in waste places east of the Mississippi and in Canada.

Soapwort; Bouncing Bet; Hedge Pink; Bruisewort; Old Maid's Pink; Fuller's Herb

(*Saponaria officinalis*) Pink family

Flowers—Pink or whitish, fragrant, about 1 inch broad, loosely clustered at end of stem, also sparingly from axils of upper leaves. Calyx tubular, 5-toothed, about $\frac{3}{4}$ in. long; 5 petals, the claws inserted in deep tube. Stamens 10, in 2 sets; 1 pistil with 2 styles. Flowers frequently double. *Stem*: 1 to 2 ft. high, erect, stout, sparingly branched leafy. *Leaves*: Opposite, acutely oval, 2 to 3 in. long, about 1 in. wide, 3 to 5 ribbed. *Fruit*: An oblong capsule, shorter than calyx, opening at top by 4 short teeth or valves.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides, banks, and waste places.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Generally common. Naturalized from Europe

A stout, buxom, exuberantly healthy lassie among flowers is Bouncing Bet, who long ago escaped from gardens whither she

Magenta to Pink

was brought from Europe, and ran wild beyond colonial farms to roadsides, along which she has travelled over nearly our entire area. . Underground runners and abundant seed soon form thrifty colonies. This plant, to which our grandmothers ascribed healing virtues, makes a cleansing, soap-like lather when its bruised leaves are agitated in water.

Butterflies, which delight in bright colors and distinct markings, find little to charm them here; but the pale shade of pink or white, easily distinguished in the dark, and the fragrance, strongest after sunset, effectively advertise the flower at dusk when its benefactors begin to fly. The sphinx moth, a frequent visitor, works as rapidly in extracting nectar from the deep tube as any hawk moth, so frequently mistaken for a humming-bird. The little cliff-dwelling bees (*Halictus*), among others, visit the flowers by day for pollen only. At first five outer stamens protrude slightly from the flower and shed their pollen on the visitor, immediately over the entrance. Afterward, having spread apart to leave the entrance free, the path is clear for the five inner stamens to follow the same course. Now the styles are still enclosed in the tube; but when there is no longer fear of self-fertilization—that is to say, when the pollen has all been carried off, and the stamens have withered—up they come and spread apart to expose their rough upper surfaces to pollen brought from younger flowers by the moths.

Deptford Pink

(*Dianthus Armeria*) Pink family

Flowers—Pink, with whitish dots, small, borne in small clusters at end of stem. Calyx tubular, 5-toothed, with several bract-like leaves at base; 5 petals with toothed edges, clawed at base within deep calyx; 10 stamens; 1 pistil with 2 styles. *Stem*: 6 to 18 in. high, stiff, erect, finely hairy, few branches. *Leaves*: Opposite, blade-shaped, or lower ones rounded at end.

Preferred Habitat—Fields, roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Southern Ontario, New England, south to Maryland, west to Michigan.

The true pinks of Europe, among which are the Sweet William or Bunch Pink (*D. barbatus*) of our gardens, occasionally wild here, and the deliciously spicy Clove Pink (*D. Carophyllus*), ancestor of the superb carnations of the present day, that have reached a climax in the Lawson pink of newspaper fame, were once held sacred to Jupiter, hence *Dianthus* = Jove's own flower. The Deptford pink, a rather insignificant little European immigrant, without fragrance, has a decided charm, nevertheless, when seen

in bright patches among the dry grass of early autumn, with small butterflies, that are its devoted admirers, hovering above.

Pink or Pale Corydalis

(*Capnoides sempervirens*) Poppy family

(*Corydalis glauca* of Gray)

Flowers—Pink, with yellow tip, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, a few borne in a loose, terminal raceme. Calyx of 2 small sepals; corolla irregular, of 4 erect, closed, and flattened petals joined, 1 of outer pair with short rounded spur at base, the interior ones narrow and keeled on back. Stamens 6, in 2 sets, opposite outer petals; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Smooth, curved, branched, 1 to 2 feet high. *Leaves*: Pale grayish green, delicate, divided into variously and finely cut leaflets. *Fruit*: Very narrow, erect pod, 1 to 2 in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Rocky, rich, cool woods.

Flowering Season—April—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia westward to Alaska, south to Minnesota and North Carolina.

Dainty little pink sacs, yellow at the mouth, hang upside down along a graceful stem, and instantly suggest the Dutchman's breeches, squirrel corn, bleeding heart, and climbing fumitory, to which the plant is next of kin. Because the lark (*Korydalis*) has a spur, the flower, which boasts a small one also, borrows its Greek name.

Hildebrand proved by patient experiments that some flowers of this genus have not only lost the power of self-fertilization, but that they produce fertile seed only when pollen from another plant is carried to them. Yet how difficult they make dining for their benefactors! The humblebee, which can reach the nectar, but not lap it conveniently, often "gets square" with the secretive blossom by nipping holes through its spur, to which the hive bees and others hasten for refreshment. We frequently find these punctured flowers. But hive and other bees visiting the blossom for pollen, some rubs off against their breast when they depress the two middle petals, a sort of sheath that contains pistil and stamens.

Hardhack; Steeple Bush

(*Spiraea tomentosa*) Rose family

Flowers—Pink or magenta, rarely white, very small, in dense, pyramidal clusters. Calyx of 5 sepals; corolla of 5 rounded

Magenta to Pink

petals ; stamens, 20 to 60 ; usually 5 pistils, downy. *Stem* : 2 to 3 ft. high, erect, shrubby, simple, downy. *Leaves* : Dark green above, covered with whitish woolly hairs beneath ; oval, saw-edged, 1 to 2 in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Low moist ground, roadside ditches, swamps.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia westward, and southward to Georgia and Kansas.

These bright spires of pink bloom attract our attention no less than the countless eyes of flies, beetles, and bees, ever on the lookout for food to be eaten on the spot or stored up for future progeny. Pollen-feeding insects such as these delight in the spireas, most of which secrete little or no nectar, but yield an abundance of pollen, which they can gather from the crowded panicles with little loss of time, transferring some of it to the pistils, of course, as they move over the tiny blossoms. But most spireas are also able to fertilize themselves, insects failing them.

An instant's comparison shows the steeple bush to be closely related to the fleecy, white meadow-sweet, often found growing near. The pink spires, which bloom from the top downward, have pale brown tips where the withered flowers are, toward the end of summer.

Why is the under side of the leaves so woolly ? Not as a protection against wingless insects crawling upward, that is certain ; for such could only benefit these tiny clustered flowers. Not against the sun's rays, for it is only the under surface that is coated. When the upper leaf surface is hairy, we know that the plant is protected in this way from perspiring too freely. Doubtless these leaves of the steeple bush, like those of other plants that choose a similar habitat, have woolly hairs beneath as an absorbent to protect their pores from clogging with the vapors that must rise from the damp ground where the plant grows. If these pores were filled with moisture from without, how could they possibly throw off the waste of the plant ? All plants are largely dependent upon free perspiration for health, but especially those whose roots, struck in wet ground, are constantly sending up moisture through the stem and leaves.

Purple-flowering or Virginia Raspberry

(*Rubus odoratus*) Rose family

Flowers—Royal purple or bluish pink, showy, fragrant, 1 to 2 in. broad, loosely clustered at top of stem. Calyx sticky-hairy, deeply 5-parted, with long pointed tips ; corolla of 5 rounded petals ; stamens and pistils very numerous. *Stem* : 3 to 5 ft.



PURPLE-FLOWERING RASPBERRY.
(*Rubus odoratus*.)



STEEPLEBUSH OR HARDHACK.
(*Spiraea tomentosa*.)

Magenta to Pink

high, erect, branched, shrubby, bristly, not prickly. *Leaves*: Alternate, petioled, 3 to 5 lobed, middle lobe largest, and all pointed; saw-edged lower leaves immense. *Fruit*: A depressed red berry, scarcely edible.

Preferred Habitat—Rocky woods, dells, shady roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Northern Canada south to Georgia, westward to Michigan and Tennessee.

To be an unappreciated, unloved relative of the exquisite wild rose, with which this flower is so often likened, must be a similar misfortune to being the untalented son of a great man, or the unhappy author of a successful first book never equalled in later attempts. But where the bright blossoms of the Virginia raspberry burst forth above the roadside tangle and shady woodland dells, even those who despise magenta see beauty in them where abundant green tones all discordant notes into harmony. Purple, as we of to-day understand the color, the flower is not; but rather the purple of ancient Orientals. On cool, cloudy days the petals are a deep, clear purplish rose, that soon fades and dulls with age, or changes into pale, bluish pink when the sun is hot.

Many yellow stamens help conceal the nectar secreted in a narrow ring between the filaments and the base of the receptacle. Bumblebees, the principal and most efficient visitors, which can reach sweets more readily than most insects, although numerous others help to self-fertilize the flower, bring to the mature stigmas of a newly opened blossom pollen carried on their undersides from the anthers of a flower a day or two older. When the inner row of anthers shed their pollen, some doubtless falls on the stigmas below them, and so spontaneous self-fertilization may occur. Fruit sets quickly; nevertheless the shrub keeps on flowering nearly all summer. Children often fold the lower leaves, which sometimes measure a foot across, to make drinking-cups.

Queen-of-the-Prairie

(*Ulmaria rubra*) Rose family

(*Spirea lobata* of Gray)

Flowers—Deep pink, like the peach blossom, fragrant, about $\frac{1}{3}$ in. across, clustered in large cymose panicles on a long footstalk. Calyx 5-lobed; 5-clawed, rose-like petals; stamens numerous; pistils 5 to 15, usually 10. *Stem*: 2 to 8 ft. tall, smooth, grooved, branched. *Leaves*: Mostly near the ground, large, rarely measuring 3 ft. long, compounded of from 3 to 7 leaflets; end leaflet, of 7 to 9 divisions, much the largest; side leaflets opposite, seated on stem, 3 to 5 lobed or parted; all

Magenta to Pink

lobes acute, and edges unequally incised. Prominent kidney-shaped stipules.

Preferred Habitat—Moist meadows and prairies.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Western Pennsylvania to Michigan and Iowa, and southward.

A stately, beautiful native plant, seen to perfection where it rears bright panicles of bloom above the ranker growth in the low moist meadows of the Ohio Valley. When we find it in the East, it has only recently escaped from man's gardens into Nature's. Butterflies and bees pay grateful homage to this queen. Indeed, butterflies appear to have a special fondness for pink, as bees have for blue flowers. Cattle delight to chew the leaves, which, when crushed, give out a fragrance like sweet birch.

Wild Roses

(*Rosa*) Rose family

Just as many members of the lily tribe show a preference for the rule of three in the arrangements of their floral parts, so the wild roses cling to the quinary method of some primitive ancestor, a favorite one also with the buttercup and many of its kin, the geraniums, mallows, and various others. Most of our fruit trees and bushes are near relatives of the rose. Five petals and five sepals, then, we always find on roses in a state of nature ; and although the progressive gardener of to-day has nowhere shown his skill more than in the development of a multitude of petals from stamens in the magnificent roses of fashionable society, the most highly cultivated darling of the greenhouses quickly reverts to the original wild type, setting his work of years at naught, in once it regain its natural liberties through neglect.

To protect its foliage from being eaten by hungry cattle, the rose goes armed into the battle of life with curved, sharp prickles, not true thorns or modified branches, but merely surface appliances which peel off with the bark. To destroy crawling pilferers of pollen, several species coat their calices, at least, with fine hairs or sticky gum ; and to insure wide distribution of offspring, the seeds are packed in the attractive, bright red calyx tube or hip, a favorite food of many birds, which drop them miles away. When shall we ever learn that not even a hair has been added to or taken from a blossom without a lawful cause, and study it accordingly ? Fragrance, abundant pollen, and bright-colored petals naturally attract many insects ; but roses secrete no nectar. Some species of bees, and a common beetle (*Trichius piger*) for example, seem to depend upon certain wild roses exclusively for pollen to feed themselves and their larvæ. Bumblebees, to which roses are

adapted, require a firmer support than the petals would give, and so alight on the centre of the flower, where the pistil receives pollen carried by them from other roses. Although the numerous stamens and the pistils mature simultaneously, the former are usually turned outward, that the incoming pollen-laden insect may strike the stigma first. When the large bees cease their visits, as they may in long-continued dull or rainy weather, the rose, turning toward the sun, stands more or less obliquely, and some of the pollen must fall on its stigma. Occasional self-fertilization matters little.

If plants have insect benefactors, they have their foes as well ; and hordes of tiny aphides, commonly known as green flies or plant lice, moored by their sucking tubes to the tender sprays of roses, wild and cultivated, live by extracting their juices. A curious relationship exists between these little creatures and the ants, which "milk" them by stroking and caressing them with their antennæ until they emit a tiny drop of sweet, white fluid. The yellow ant, that lives an almost subterranean life, actually domesticates flocks and herds of root-feeding aphides ; the brown ant appropriates those that live among the bark of trees ; and the common black garden ant (*Lasius niger*), devoting itself to the aphids of the rose bushes, protects it in extraordinary ways, delightfully described by the author of "Ants, Bees, and Wasps."

In literature, ancient and modern, sacred and profane, no flower figures so conspicuously as the rose. To the Romans it was most significant when placed over the door of a public or private banquet hall. Each who passed beneath it bound himself thereby not to disclose anything said or done within ; hence the expression *sub rosa*, common to this day.

The Prairie, Climbing, or Michigan Rose (*R. setigera*) lifts clusters of deep, bright pink flowers, that after a while fade almost white, above the thickets and rich prairie soil, from southern Ontario and Wisconsin to the Gulf, as far eastward as Florida. Its distinguishing characteristics are : Stout, widely separated prickles along the stem, that grows several feet long ; leaves compounded of three, rarely five, oval leaflets, acute or obtuse at the apex ; stalks and calyx often glandular ; odorless flowers that, opening in June and July, measure about two and a half inches across, their styles cohering in a smooth column on which bees are tempted to alight ; and a round hip, or seed vessel, formed by the fruiting calyx, which is more or less glandular. From this parent stock several valuable double-flowering roses have been derived, among others the Queen and the Gem of the Prairies, but it is our only native rose that has ever passed into cultivation.

The Smooth, Early, or Meadow Rose (*R. blanda*), found blooming in June and July in moist, rocky places from Newfoundland to New Jersey and a thousand miles westward, has a trifle

Magenta to Pink

larger and slightly fragrant flowers, at first pink, later pure white. Their styles are separate, not cohering in a column nor projecting as in the climbing rose. This is a leafy, low bush mostly less than three feet high; it is either entirely unarmed, or else provided with only a few weak prickles; the stipules are rather broad, and the leaf is compounded of from five to seven oval, blunt, and pale green leaflets, often hoary below.

In swamps and low, wet ground from Quebec to Florida, and westward to the Mississippi, the Swamp Rose (*R. Carolina*) blooms late in May and on to midsummer. The bush may grow taller than a man, or perhaps only a foot high. It is armed with stout, hooked, rather distant prickles, and few or no bristles. The leaflets, from five to nine, but usually seven, to a leaf, are smooth, pale, or perhaps hairy beneath to protect the pores from filling with moisture arising from the wet ground. Long, sharp calyx lobes, which drop off before the cup swells in fruit into a round, glandular, hairy red hip, are conspicuous among the clustered pink flowers and buds.

Surely no description of our Common, Low, Dwarf, or Pasture Rose (*R. humilis*)—*R. lucida* of Gray—is needed. One's acquaintance with flowers must be limited indeed, if it does not include this most abundant of all the wild roses from Ontario to Georgia, and westward to Wisconsin. In light, dry, or rocky soil we find the exquisite, but usually solitary, blossom late in May until July, and, like most roses, it has the pleasant practice of putting forth a stray blossom or two in early autumn. The stamens of this species are turned outward so strongly that self-pollination must very rarely take place.

Among the following charming wild roses, not natives, but naturalized immigrants from foreign lands, that have escaped from gardens, is Shakespeare's Canker-bloom, the lovely Dog Rose or Wild Brier (*R. canina*), that spreads its long, straggling branches along the roadsides and banks, covering the waste lands with its smooth, beautiful foliage, and in June and July with pink or white roses. Because it lacks the fragrance of sweet brier, which it otherwise closely resembles, it has been branded with the dog prefix as a mark of contempt. Professor Koch says that long before it was customary to surround gardens with walls, men had rose hedges. "Each of the four great peoples of Asia," he continues, "possessed its own variety of rose, and carried it during all wanderings, until finally all four became the common property of the four peoples. The great Indo-Germanic stock chose the 'hundred-leaved' and Red Rose (*R. Gallica*); nevertheless, after the Niebelungen the common dog rose played an important part among the ancient Germans. The

Damascus Rose (*R. Damascena*), which blooms twice a year, as well as the Musk Rose (*R. moschata*), were cherished by the Semitic or Arabic stock; while the Turkish-Mongolian people planted by preference the Yellow Rose (*R. lutea*). Eastern Asia (China and Japan) is the fatherland of the Indian and Tea Roses."

How fragrant are the pages of Chaucer, Spenser, and Shakespeare with the Eglantine! This delicious plant, known here as Sweetbrier (*R. rubiginosa*), emits its very aromatic odor from russet glands on the under, downy side of the small leaflets, always a certain means of identification. From eastern Canada to Virginia and Tennessee the plant has happily escaped from man's gardens back to Nature's.

In spite of its American Indian name, the lovely white Cherokee rose (*R. Sinica*), that runs wild in the South, climbing, rambling and rioting with a truly Oriental abandon and luxuriance, did indeed come from China. Would that our northern thickets and roadsides might be decked with its pure flowers and almost equally beautiful dark, glossy, evergreen leaves!

Common Red, Purple, Meadow, or Honey-suckle Clover

(*Trifolium pratense*) Pea family

Flowers—Magenta, pink, or rarely whitish, sweet-scented, the tubular corollas set in dense round, oval, or egg-shaped heads about 1 in. long, and seated in a sparingly hairy calyx. *Stem*: 6 in. to 2 ft. high, branching, reclining, or erect, more or less hairy. *Leaves*: On long petioles, commonly compounded of 3, but sometimes of 4 to 11 oval or oblong leaflets, marked with white crescent, often dark-spotted near centre; stipules egg-shaped, sharply pointed, strongly veined, over $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Fields, meadows, roadsides.

Flowering Season—April—November.

Distribution—Common throughout Canada and United States.

Meadows bright with clover-heads among the grasses, daisies, and buttercups in June resound with the murmur of unwearying industry and rapturous enjoyment. Bumblebees by the tens of thousands buzzing above acres of the farmer's clover blossoms should be happy in a knowledge of their benefactions, which doubtless concern them not at all. They have never heard the story of the Australians who imported quantities of clover for fodder, and had glorious fields of it that season, but not a seed to plant next year's crops, simply because the farmers had failed to import the bumblebee. After her immigration the clovers multi-

plied prodigiously. No; the bee's happiness rests on her knowledge that only the butterflies' long tongues can honestly share with her the brimming wells of nectar in each tiny floret. Children who have sucked them too appreciate her rapture. If we examine a little flower under the magnifying glass, we shall see why its structure places it in the pea family. Bumblebees so depress the keel either when they sip, or feed on pollen, that their heads and tongues get well dusted with the yellow powder, which they transfer to the stigmas of other flowers; whereas the butterflies are of doubtful value, if not injurious, since their long, slender tongues easily drain the nectar without depressing the keel. Even if a few grains of pollen should cling to their tongues, it would probably be wiped off as they withdrew them through the narrow slit, where the petals nearly meet, at the mouth of the flower. *Bombus terrestris* delights in nipping holes at the base of the tube, which other pilferers also profit by. Our country is so much richer in butterflies than Europe, it is scarcely surprising that Professor Robertson found thirteen Lepidoptera out of twenty insect visitors to this clover in Illinois, whereas Müller caught only eight butterflies on it out of a list of thirty-nine visitors in Germany. The fritillaries and the sulphurs are always seen about the clover fields among many others, and the "dusky wings" and the caterpillar of several species feeds almost exclusively on this plant.

"To live in clover," from the insect's point of view at least, may well mean a life of luxury and affluence. Most peasants in Europe will tell you that a dream about the flower foretells not only a happy marriage, but long life and prosperity. For ages the clover has been counted a mystic plant, and all sorts of good and bad luck were said to attend the finding of variations of its leaves which had more than the common number of leaflets. At evening these leaflets fold downward, the side ones like two hands clasped in prayer, the end one bowed over them. In this fashion the leaves of the white and other clovers also go to sleep, to protect their sensitive surfaces from cold by radiation, it is thought.

The Zig-zag Clover, Cow or Marl-Grass (*T. Medium*), a native of Europe and Asia, now naturalized in the eastern half of the United States and Canada, may scarcely be told from the common red clover, except by its crooked, angular stems—often provokingly straight—by its unspotted leaves, and the short peduncle in which its heads are elevated above the calyx.

Farmers here are beginning to learn the value of the beautiful Crimson, Carnation, Italian Clover, or Napoleons (*T. incarnatum*), and happily there are many fields and waste places in the East already harboring the brilliant runaways. The narrow heads may be two and a half inches long. A meadow of this fodder plant makes one envious of the very cattle that may spend the summer day wading through acres of its deep bright bloom.



GOAT'S RUE
(*Cracca Virginiana*)

Magenta to Pink

Leaves: Clover-like, trifoliate. *Fruit:* A very small, hairy, flat, rounded; acute pod.

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil; open, sandy places.

Flowering Season—August—September.

Distribution—Massachusetts to the Gulf, and westward to the Mississippi.

Springing upward from a mass of clover-like leaves, these showy little blossoms elevate themselves to arrest, not our attention, but the notice of the passing bee. As the claw of the standard petal and the calyx are short, he need not have a long tongue to drain the nectary pointed out to him by a triangular white mark at the base of the banner. Now, as his weight depresses the incurved keel, wherein the vital organs are protected, the stigma strikes the visitor in advance of the anthers, so that pollen brought on his underside from another flower must come off on this one before he receives fresh pollen to transfer to a third blossom. At first the keel returns to its original position when depressed; later it loses its elasticity. But besides these showy flowers intended to be cross-fertilized by insects, the bush clovers bear, among the others, insignificant-looking, tightly closed, bud-like ones that produce abundant self-fertilized seed. The petaliferous flowers are simply to counteract the inevitable evils resulting from close inbreeding. One usually finds caterpillars of the "dusky wings" butterfly feeding on the foliage and the similar tick trefoils which are its staple. At night the bush clover leaves turn upward, completely changing the aspect of these plants as we know them by day. Michaux named the group of flowers for his patron, Lespedez, a governor of Florida under the Spanish régime.

Perhaps the commonest of the tribe is the Violet Bush Clover (*L. violacea*), a variable, branching, erect, or spreading plant, sometimes only a foot high, or again three times as tall. Its thin leaves are more elliptic than the decidedly clover-like ones of the preceding species; its rose-purple flowers are more loosely clustered, and the stems are only sparingly hairy, never woolly.

On the top of the erect, usually unbranched, but very leafy stem of the Wand-like Bush Clover (*L. frutescens*), the two kinds of flowers grow in a crowded cluster, and more sparingly from the axils below. The clover-like leaflets, dark green and smooth above, are paler and hairy below. Like the rest of its kin, this bush clover delights in dry soil, particularly in open, sandy places near woods of pine and oak. One readily distinguishes the Slender Bush Clover (*L. Virginica*) by the very narrowly oblong leaves along its wand, which bears two kinds of bright rose flowers, clustered at the top chiefly, and in the axils.

Yellowish-white flowers, about a quarter of an inch long, and with a purplish-rose spot on the standard petal to serve as a

pathfinder to the nectary, are crowded in oblong spikes an inch and a half long or less on the Hairy Bush Clover (*L. hirta*). The stem, which may attain four feet, or half that height, is usually branched; and the entire plant is often downy to the point of silkiness.

Dense clusters of the yellowish-white flowers of the Round-headed Bush Clover (*L. capitata*) are seated in the upper axils of the silvery-hairy, wand-like stem. Pink streaks at the base of the standard petal serve as pathfinders, and its infolded edges guide the bee's tongue straight to the opening in the stamen tube through which he sucks.

Wild or Spotted Geranium or Crane's-Bill; Alum-root

(*Geranium maculatum*) Geranium family

Flowers—Pale magenta, purplish pink, or lavender, regular, 1 to 1½ in. broad, solitary or a pair, borne on elongated peduncles, generally with pair of leaves at their base. Calyx of 5 lapping, pointed sepals; 5 petals, woolly at base; 10 stamens; 1 pistil with 5 styles. *Fruit*: A slender capsule pointed like a crane's bill. In maturity it ejects seeds elastically far from the parent plant. *Stem*: 1 to 2 ft. high, hairy, slender, simple or branching above. *Leaves*: Older ones sometimes spotted with white; basal ones 3 to 6 in. wide, 3 to 5 parted, variously cleft and toothed; 2 stem leaves opposite.

Preferred Habitat—Open woods, thickets, and shady roadsides.

Flowering Season—April—July.

Distribution—Newfoundland to Georgia, and westward a thousand miles.

Sprengel, who was the first to exalt flowers above the level of mere botanical specimens, had his attention led to the intimate relationship existing between plants and insects by studying out the meaning of the hairy corolla of the common wild geranium of Germany (*G. sylvaticum*), being convinced, as he wrote in 1787, that "the wise Author of Nature has not made even a single hair without a definite design." A hundred years before, Nehemias Grew had said that it was necessary for pollen to reach the stigma of a flower in order that it might set fertile seed; and Linnæus had to come to his aid with conclusive evidence to convince a doubting world that this was true. Sprengel made the next step forward, but his writings lay neglected over seventy years because he advanced the then incredible and only partially true statement that a flower is fertilized by insects which carry

its pollen from its anthers to its stigma. In spite of his discoveries that the hairs inside the geranium's corolla protect its nectar from rain for the insect's benefit, just as eyebrows keep perspiration from falling into the eye; that most flowers which secrete nectar have what he termed "honey guides"—spots of bright color, heavy veining, or some such pathfinder on the petals—in spite of the most patient and scientific research that shed great light on natural selection a half-century before Darwin advanced the theory, he left it for the author of "The Origin of Species" to show that cross-fertilization—the transfer of pollen from one blossom to another, not from anthers to stigma of the same flower—is the great end to which so much marvellous mechanism is chiefly adapted. Cross-fertilized blossoms defeat self-fertilized flowers in the struggle for existence.

No wonder Sprengel's theory was disproved by his scornful contemporaries in the very case of his wild geranium, which sheds its pollen before it has developed a stigma to receive any; therefore no insect that had not brought pollen from an earlier bloom could possibly fertilize this flower. How amazing that he did not see this! Our common wild crane's-bill, which also has lost the power to fertilize itself, not only ripens first the outer, then the inner, row of anthers, but actually drops them off after their pollen has been removed, to overcome the barest chance of self-fertilization as the stigmas become receptive. This is the geranium's and many other flowers' method to compel cross-fertilization by insects. In cold, stormy, cloudy weather a geranium blossom may remain in the male stage several days before becoming female; while on a warm, sunny day, when plenty of insects are flying, the change sometimes takes place in a few hours. Among others, the common sulphur or puddle butterfly, that sits in swarms on muddy roads and makes the clover fields gay with its bright little wings, pilfers nectar from the geranium without bringing its long tongue in contact with the pollen. Neither do the smaller bees and flies which alight on the petals necessarily come in contact with the anthers and stigmas. Doubtless the larger bees are the flowers' true benefactors.

The so-called geraniums in cultivation are pelargoniums, strictly speaking.

In barren soil, from Canada to the Gulf, and far westward, the Carolina Crane's-Bill (*G. Carolinianum*), an erect, much-branched little plant resembling the spotted geranium in general features, bears more compact clusters of pale rose or whitish flowers, barely half an inch across. As their inner row of anthers comes very close to the stigmas, spontaneous self-fertilization may sometimes occur; although in fine weather small bees, especially, visit them constantly. The beak of the seed vessel measures nearly an inch long.

Herb Robert; Red Robin; Red Shanks; Dragon's Blood

(*Geranium Robertianum*) Geranium family

Flowers—Purplish rose, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, borne chiefly in pairs on slender peduncles. Five sepals and petals; stamens 10; pistil with 5 styles. *Stem*: Weak, slender, much branched, forked, and spreading, slightly hairy, 6 to 18 in. high. *Leaves*: Strongly scented, opposite, thin, of 3 divisions, much subdivided and cleft. *Fruit*: Capsular, elastic, the beak 1 in. long, awn-pointed.

Perferred Habitat—Rocky, moist woods and shady roadsides.

Flowering Season—May—October.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Pennsylvania, and westward to Missouri.

Who was the Robert for whom this his "holy herb" was named? Many suppose that he was St. Robert, a Benedictine monk, to whom the twenty-ninth of April—the day the plant comes into flower in Europe—is dedicated. Others assert that Robert Duke of Normandy, for whom the "Ortus Sanitatis," a standard medical guide for some hundred of years, was written, is the man honored; and since there is now no way of deciding the mooted question, we may take our choice.

Only when the stems are young are they green; later the plant well earns the name of red shanks, and when its leaves show crimson stains, of dragon's blood.

At any time the herb gives forth a disagreeable odor, but especially when its leaves and stem have been crushed until they emit a resinous secretion once an alleged cure for the plague. Flies, that never object to a noxious smell, constantly visit the flower, and have their tongues guided through passages between little ridge-like processes on each petal to the nectar secreted by the base of the filaments at the base of each sepal. To prevent self-fertilization, the five stigmas are folded close together when the flower opens, nor do they spread apart and become receptive until after the outer row of anthers, then the inner row, have shed their pollen. When the elastic carpels have ripened their seed, bang! go the little guns, scattering them far and wide.

White or True Wood-sorrel; Alleluia

(*Oxalis acetosella*) Wood-sorrel family

Flowers—White or delicate pink, veined with deep pink, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long. Five sepals; 5 spreading petals rounded at tips; 10

Magenta to Pink

stamens, 5 longer, 5 shorter, all anther-bearing; 1 pistil with 5 stigmatic styles. *Scape*: Slender, leafless, 1-flowered, 2 to 5 in. high. *Leaf*: Clover-like, of 3 leaflets, on long petioles from scaly, creeping rootstock.

Preferred Habitat—Cold, damp woods.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Nova Scotia and Manitoba, southward to North Carolina. Also a native of Europe.

Clumps of these delicate little pinkish blossoms and abundant leaves, cuddled close to the cold earth of northern forests, usually conceal near the dry leaves or moss from which they spring blind flowers that never open—cleistogamous the botanists call them—flowers that lack petals, as if they were immature buds; that lack odor, nectar, and entrance; yet they are perfectly mature, self-fertilized, and abundantly fruitful. Fifty-five genera of plants contain one or more species on which these peculiar products are found, the pea family having more than any other, although violets offer perhaps the most familiar instance to most of us. Many of these species bury their offspring below ground; but the wood-sorrel bears its blind flowers nodding from the top of a curved scape at the base of the plant, where we can readily find them. By having no petals, and other features assumed by an ordinary flower to attract insects, and chiefly in saving pollen, they produce seed with literally the closest economy. It is estimated that the average blind flower of the wood-sorrel does its work with four hundred pollen grains, while the prodigal peony scatters with the help of wind and insect visitors over three and a half millions!

Yet no plant, however economically inclined, can afford to deteriorate its species through self-fertilization; therefore, to overcome the evils of in-breeding, the wood-sorrel, like other plants that bear cleistogamous flowers, takes special pains to produce showy blossoms to attract insects, on which they absolutely depend to transfer their pollen from flower to flower. These have their organs so arranged as to make self-fertilization impossible.

Every child knows how the wood-sorrel "goes to sleep" by drooping its three leaflets until they touch back to back at evening, regaining the horizontal at sunrise—a performance most scientists now agree protects the peculiarly sensitive leaf from cold by radiation. During the day, as well, seedling, scape, and leaves go through some interesting movements, closely followed by Darwin in his "Power of Movement in Plants," which should be read by all interested.

Oxalis, the Greek for sour, applies to all sorrels because of their acid juice; but *acetosella* = vinegar salt, the specific name of this plant, indicates that from it druggists obtain salt of lemons. Twenty pounds of leaves yield between two and three ounces of oxalic acid by crystallization. Names locally given the plant in

the Old World are wood sour or sower, cuckoo's meat, sour trefoil, and shamrock—for this is St. Patrick's own flower, the true shamrock of the ancient Irish, some claim. Alleluia, another folk-name, refers to the joyousness of the Easter season, when the plant comes into bloom in England.

Violet Wood-sorrel

(*Oxalis violacea*) Wood-sorrel family

Flowers—Pinkish purple, lavender, or pale magenta; less than 1 in. long; borne on slender stems in umbels or forking clusters, each containing from 3 to 12 flowers. Calyx of 5 obtuse sepals; 5 petals; 10 (5 longer, 5 shorter) stamens; 5 styles persistent above 5-celled ovary. *Stem*: From brownish, scaly bulb 4 to 9 in. high. *Leaves*: About 1 in. wide, compounded of 3 rounded, clover-like leaflets with prominent midrib, borne at end of slender petioles, springing from root.

Preferred Habitat—Rocky and sandy woods.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Northern United States to Rocky Mountains, south to Florida and New Mexico; more abundant southward.

Beauty of leaf and blossom is not the only attraction possessed by this charming little plant. As a family the wood-sorrels have great interest for botanists since Darwin devoted such exhaustive study to their power of movement, and many other scientists have described the several forms assumed by perfect flowers of the same species to secure cross-fertilization. Some members of the clan also bear blind flowers, which have been described in the account of the white wood-sorrel given above. Even the rudimentary leaves of the seedlings "go to sleep" at evening, and during the day are in constant movement up and down. The stems, too, are restless; and as for the mature leaves, every child knows how they droop their three leaflets back to back against the stem at evening, elevating them to the perfect horizontal again by day. Extreme sensitiveness to light has been thought to be the true explanation of so much activity, and yet this is not a satisfactory theory in many cases. It is certain that drooping leaves suffer far less from frost than those whose upper surfaces are flatly exposed to the zenith. This view that the sleep of leaves saves them from being chilled at night by radiation is Darwin's own, supported by innumerable experiments; and probably it would have been advanced by Linnæus, too, since so many of his observations in "Somnus Plantarum" verify the theory, had the principle of radiation been discovered in his day.

The violet wood-sorrel produces two sorts of perfect flowers

Magenta to Pink

reciprocally adapted to each other, but on different plants in the same neighborhood. The two are essentially alike, except in arrangement of stamens and pistil; one flower having high anthers and low stigmas, the other having lower anthers and higher stigmas; and as the high stigmas are fertile only when pollenized with grains from a flower having high anthers, it is evident insect aid to transfer pollen is indispensable here. Small bees, which visit these blossoms abundantly, are their benefactors; although there is nothing to prevent pollen from falling on the stigmas of the short-styled form. Hildebrand proved that productiveness is greatest, or exists only, after legitimate fertilization. To accomplish cross-pollination, many plants bear flowers of opposite sexes on different individuals; but the violet wood-sorrel's plan, utilized by the bluet and partridge-vine also, has the advantage in that both kinds of its flowers are fruitful.

Common, Field, or Purple Milkwort; Purple Polygala

(*Polygala viridescens*) Milkwort family

(*P. sanguinea* of Gray)

Flowers—Numerous, very small, variable; bright magenta, pink, or almost red, or pale to whiteness, or greenish, clustered in a globular clover-like head, gradually lengthening to a cylindric spike. *Stem*: 6 to 15 in. high, smooth, branched above, leafy. *Leaves*: Alternate, narrowly oblong, entire.

Preferred Habitat—Fields and meadows, moist or sandy.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Southern Canada to North Carolina, westward to the Mississippi.

When these bright clover-like heads and the inconspicuous greenish ones grow together, the difference between them is so striking it is no wonder Linnæus thought they were borne by two distinct species, *sanguinea* and *viridescens*, whereas they are now known to be merely two forms of the same flower. At first glance one might mistake the irregular little blossom for a member of the pea family; two of the five very unequal sepals—not petals—are colored wings. These bright-hued calyx-parts overlap around the flower-head like tiles on a roof. Within each pair of wings are three petals united into a tube, split on the back, to expose the vital organs to contact with the bee, the milkwort's best friend.

Plants of this genus were named polygala, the Greek for much milk, not because they have milky juice—for it is bitter and



PURPLE OR FIELD MILKWORT
(*Polygala viridescens*)



FRINGED MILKWORT, OR GAY-WINGS
(*Polygala paucifolia*)

clear—but because feeding on them is supposed to increase the flow of cattle's milk.

In sandy swamps, especially near the coast from Maine to the Gulf, and westward to the Mississippi, grows the Marsh or Cross-leaved Milkwort (*P. cruciata*). Most of its leaves, especially the lower ones, are in whorls of four, and from July to September its dense, bright purple-pink, white, or greenish flower-heads, the wings awn-pointed, are seated on the ends of the square branching stem of this low, mossy little plant.

Fringed Milkwort or Polygala; Flowering Wintergreen; Gay Wings

(*Polygala paucifolia*) Milkwort family

Flowers—Purplish rose, rarely white, showy, over $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, from 1 to 4 on short, slender peduncles from among upper leaves. Calyx of 5 unequal sepals, of which 2 are wing-like and highly colored like petals. Corolla irregular, its crest finely fringed; 6 stamens; 1 pistil. Also pale, pouch-like, cleistogamous flowers underground. *Stem*: Prostrate, 6 to 15 in. long, slender, from creeping rootstock, sending up flowering shoots 4 to 7 in. high. *Leaves*: Clustered at summit, oblong, or pointed egg-shaped, $1\frac{1}{2}$ in. long or less; those on lower part of shoots scale-like.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, rich woods, pine lands, light soil.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Northern Canada, southward and westward to Georgia and Illinois.

Gay companies of these charming, bright little blossoms hidden away in the woods suggest a swarm of tiny mauve butterflies that have settled among the wintergreen leaves. Unlike the common milkwort and many of its kin that grow in clover-like heads, each one of the gay wings has beauty enough to stand alone. Its oddity of structure, its lovely color and enticing fringe, lead one to suspect it of extraordinary desire to woo some insect that will carry its pollen from blossom to blossom and so enable the plant to produce cross-fertilized seed to counteract the evil tendencies resulting from the more prolific self-fertilized cleistogamous flowers buried in the ground below. It has been said that the fringed polygala keeps "one flower for beauty and one for use"; "one playful flower for the world, another for serious use and posterity"; but surely the showy flowers, the "giddy sisters," borne by all cleistogamous species to save them from degenerating through close inbreeding, are no idle, irresponsible

Magenta to Pink

beauties. Let us watch a bumblebee as she alights on the convenient fringe which edges the lower petal of this milkwort. Now the weight of her body so depresses the keel, or tubular petals, wherein the stamens and pistil lie protected from the rain and useless insects, that as soon as it is pressed downward a spoon-tipped pistil pushes out the pollen through the slit on the top on the bee's abdomen. The stigmatic surface of the pistil is on the opposite side of the spoon, nearest the base of the flower, to guard against self-pollination. After the pollen has been removed, a bumblebee, already dusted from other blossoms, must leave some on the stigma as she sucks the nectar. Indeed, every feature possessed by this pretty flower has been developed for the most serious purpose of life—the salvation of the species.

Only locally common throughout a wide area, embracing the eastern half of the United States and Canada, is the Racemed Milkwort (*P. polygama*), whose small, purple-pink, but showy flowers, clustered along the upper part of numerous leafy stems, are found in dry soil during June and July. Like the fringed milkwort, this one bears many cleistogamous, or blind flowers, on underground branches, flowers that always set an abundance of fertile self-planted seed in case of failure to form any on the part of their showy sisters, which are utterly dependent upon the bee's ministrations. During prolonged stormy weather few insects are abroad.

Swamp Rose-mallow ; Mallow Rose

(*Hibiscus Moscheutos*) Mallow family

Flowers—Very large, clear rose pink, sometimes white, often with crimson centre, 4 to 7 in. across, solitary, or clustered on peduncles at summit of stems. Calyx 5-cleft, subtended by numerous narrow bractlets ; 5 large, veined petals ; stamens united into a valvular column bearing anthers on the outside for much of its length ; 1 pistil partly enclosed in the column, and with five button-tipped stigmatic branches above. *Stem* : 4 to 7 ft. tall, stout, from perennial root. *Leaves* : 3 to 7 in. long, tapering, pointed, egg-shaped, densely white, downy beneath ; lower leaves, or sometimes all, lobed at middle.

Preferred Habitat—Brackish marshes, riversides, lake shores, saline situations.

Flowering Season—August—September.

Distribution—Massachusetts to the Gulf of Mexico, westward to Louisiana ; found locally in the interior, but chiefly along Atlantic seaboard.

Stately ranks of these magnificent flowers, growing among the tall sedges and "cat-tails" of the marshes, make the most insensate traveller exclaim at their amazing loveliness. To reach them one must don rubber boots and risk sudden seats in the slippery ooze; nevertheless, with spade in hand to give one support, it is well worth while to seek them out and dig up some roots to transplant to the garden. Here, strange to say, without salt soil or more water than the average garden receives from showers and hose, this handsomest of our wild flowers soon makes itself delightfully at home under cultivation. Such good, deep earth, well enriched and moistened, as the hollyhock thrives in, suits it perfectly. Now we have a better opportunity to note how the bees suck the five nectaries at the base of the petals and collect the abundant pollen of the newly opened flowers, which they perforce transfer to the five button-shaped stigmas intentionally impeding the entrance to older blossoms. Only its cousin the hollyhock, a native of China, can vie with the rose-mallow's decorative splendor among the shrubbery; and the Rose of China (*Hibiscus Rosa-Sinensis*), cultivated in greenhouses here, eclipse it in the beauty of the individual blossom. This latter flower, whose superb scarlet corolla stains black, is employed by the Chinese married women, it is said, to discolor their teeth; but in the West Indies it sinks to even greater ignominy as a dauber for blacking shoes!

Marsh Mallow (*Althaea officinalis*), a name frequently misapplied to the swamp rose-mallow, is properly given to a much smaller pink flower, measuring only an inch and a half across at the most, and a far rarer one, being a naturalized immigrant from Europe found only in the salt marshes from the Massachusetts coast to New York. It is also known as Wymote. This is a bushy, leafy plant, two to four feet high, and covered with velvety down as a protection against the clogging of its pores by the moisture arising from its wet retreats. Plants that live in swamps must "perspire" freely and keep their pores open. From the marsh mallow's thick roots the mucilage used in confectionery is obtained, a soothing demulcent long esteemed in medicine. Another relative, the okra or gumbo plant of vegetable gardens (*Hibiscus esculentus*), has mucilage enough in its narrow pods to thicken a potful of soup. Its pale yellow, crimson-centred flowers are quite as beautiful as any hollyhock, but not nearly so conspicuous, because of the plant's bushy habit of growth. In spite of its name, the *Althaea* of our gardens, or Rose of Sharon (*Hibiscus Syriacus*), is not so closely allied to *Althaea officinalis* as to the swamp rose-mallow.

Another immigrant from Europe and Asia sparingly naturalized in waste places and roadsides in Canada, the United States,

Magenta to Pink

and Mexico is the Common High Mallow, Cheeseflower, or Round Dock (*Malva sylvestris*). Its purplish-rose flowers, from which the French have derived their word mauve, first applied to this plant, appear in small clusters on slender pedicels from the leaf axils along a leafy, rather weak, but ascending stem, maybe only a foot high, or perhaps a yard, throughout the summer months. The leaf, borne on a petiole two to six inches long, is divided into from five to nine shallow, angular, or rounded saw-edged lobes. Country children eat unlimited quantities of the harmless little circular, flattened "cheeses" or seed vessels, a characteristic of the genus *Malva*. Since the flower invites a great number of insects to feast on its nectar, secreted in five little pits (protected for them from the rain by hairs at the base of the petals), and compels its visitors to wipe off pollen brought from the pyramidal group of anthers in a newly opened blossom to the exerted, radiating stigmas of older ones, the mallow produces more cheeses than all the dairies of the world. So rich is its store of nectar that the hive-bee, shut out from a legitimate entrance to the flower when it closes in the late afternoon, climbs up the outside of the calyx, and inserting his tongue between the five petals, empties the nectaries one after another—intelligent rogue that he is!

.

The Low, Dwarf, or Running Mallow (*M. rotundifolia*), a very common little weed throughout our territory, Europe, and Asia, depends scarcely at all upon insects to transfer its pollen, as might be inferred from its unattractive pale blue to white flowers, that measure only about half an inch across. In default of visitors, its pollen-laden anthers, instead of drooping to get out of the way of the stigmas, as in the showy high mallow, remain extended so as to come in contact with the rough, sticky sides of the long curling stigmas. The leaves of this spreading plant, which are nearly round, with five to nine shallow, saw-edged lobes, are thin, and furnished with long petioles; whereas the flowers which spring from their axils keep close to the main stem. Usually there are about fifteen rounded carpels that go to make up the Dutch, doll, or fairy cheeses, as the seed vessels are called by children. Only once is the mallow mentioned in the Bible, and then as food for the most abject and despised poor (Job xxx. 4); but as eighteen species of mallow grow in Palestine, who is the higher critic to name the species eaten?

.

Occasionally we meet by the roadside in Canada, the Eastern, Middle, and Southern States pink, sometimes white, flowers, about two inches across, growing in small clusters at the top of a stem a foot or two high, the whole plant emitting a faint odor of musk. If the stem leaves are deeply divided into several narrow,



SWAMP ROSE-MALLOW.
(*Hibiscus Moscheutos*).

FROM "NATURE'S GARDEN"
COPYRIGHT 1900, BY
POURLEDAY, PAGE & COMPANY

much-cleft segments, and the little cheeses are densely hairy, we may safely call the plant Musk Mallow (*M. moschata*), and expect to find it blooming throughout the summer.

Marsh St.-John's-wort

(*Triadenum Virginicum*) St.-John's-wort family

(*Elodea Virginica* of Gray)

Flowers—Pale magenta, pink, or flesh color, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, in terminal clusters, or from leaf axils. Calyx of 5 equal sepals, persistent on fruit; 5 petals; 9 or more stamens united in 3 sets; pistil of 3 distinct styles. *Stem*: 1 to 1½ ft. high, simple, leafy. *Leaves*: Opposite, pale, with black, glandular dots, broadly oblong, entire edged, seated on stem or clasping by heart-shaped base. *Fruit*: An oblong, acute, deep red capsule.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps and cranberry bogs.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Labrador to the Gulf, and westward to Nebraska.

Late in the summer, after the rather insignificant pink flowers have withered, this low plant, which almost never lacks some color in its green parts, greatly increases its beauty by tinting stems, leaves, and seed vessels with red. Like other members of the family, the flower arranges its stamens in little bundles of three, and when an insect comes to feast on the abundant pollen—no nectar being secreted—he cannot avoid rubbing some off on the stigmas that are on a level with the anthers. He may sometimes carry pollen from blossom to blossom, it is true, but certainly the St.-John's-wort takes no adequate precautions against self-fertilization at any time. Toward the close of its existence the flower draws its petals together toward the axils, thus bringing anthers and stigmas in contact.

Spiked Willow-herb; Long Purples; Spiked or Purple Loosestrife

(*Lythrum Salicaria*) Loosestrife family

Flowers—Bright magenta (royal purple) or pinkish purple, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. broad, crowded in whorls around long bracted spikes. Calyx tubular, ribbed, 5 to 7 toothed, with small projections between. Corolla of 5 or 6 slightly wrinkled or twisted petals. Stamens, in 2 whorls of 5 or 6 each, and 1 pistil, occurring in three different lengths. *Stem*: 2 to 3 ft. high,

Magenta to Pink

leafy, branched. *Leaves* : Opposite, or sometimes in whorls of 3 ; lance-shaped, with heart-shaped base clasping stem. *Preferred Habitat*—Wet meadows, watery places, ditches, and banks of streams.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Eastern Canada to Delaware, and westward through Middle States ; also in Europe.

Through Darwin's patient study of this trimorphic flower, it has assumed so important a place in his theory of the origin of species that its fertilization by insects deserves special attention. On page 5, the method by which the pickerel weed, another flower whose stamens and pistil occur in three different lengths, should be read to avoid much repetition. Now the loosestrife produces six different kinds of yellow and green pollen on its two sets of three stamens ; and when this pollen is applied by insects to the stigmatic surface of three different lengths of pistil, it follows that there are eighteen ways in which it may be transferred. But Darwin proved that only pollen brought from the shortest stamens to the shortest pistil, from the middle-length stamens to the middle-length pistil, and from the long stamens to the long pistil effectually fertilizes the flower. And as all the flowers on any one plant are of the same kind, we have here a marvellous mechanism to secure cross-fertilization. His experiments with this loosestrife also demonstrated that "reproductive organs, when of different length, behave to one another like different species of the same genus in regard both to direct productiveness and the character of the offspring ; and that consequently mutual barrenness, which was once thought conclusive proof of difference of species, is worthless as such, and the last barrier that was raised between species and varieties is broken down." (Müller.)

Naturally the bright-hued, hospitable flower, which secretes abundant nectar at the base of its tube, attracts many insects, among others, bees of larger and middle size, and the butterflies for which it is especially adapted. They alight on the stamens and pistil on the upper side of the flower. Those with the longest tongues stand on one blossom to sip from the next one : this is the butterfly's customary attitude. But nearly every visitor comes in contact with at least one set of organs. When Darwin first interpreted the trimorphism of the loosestrife, we can realize something of the enthusiasm such a man must have felt in writing to Gray : "I am almost stark, staring mad over lythrum. . . . For the love of Heaven have a look at some of your species, and if you can get me some seed, do !"

Long ago this beautiful plant reached our shores from Europe, and year by year is extending its triumphal march westward, brightening its course of empire through low meadows and

marshes with torches that lengthen even as they glow. It is not a spring flower, even in England; and so when Shakespeare, whose knowledge of floral nature was second only to that of human nature, wrote of Ophelia,

“With fantastic garlands did she come,
Of crow-flowers, nettles, daisies, and long purples,”

is it probable he so combined flowers having different seasons of bloom? Dr. Prior suggests that the purple orchis (*O. mascula*) might have been the flower Ophelia wore; but, as long purples has been the folk name of this loosestrife from time immemorial in England, it seems likely that Shakespeare for once may have made a mistake.

Blue Wax-weed; Clammy Cuphea; Tar-weed

(*Parsonia petiolata*) Loosestrife family

(*Cuphea viscosissima* of Gray)

Flowers—Purplish pink, about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. across, on short peduncles from leaf axils, solitary or clustered. Calyx sticky, tubular, 12-ribbed, with 6 primary teeth, oblique at mouth, extending into a rounded swelling on upper side at base; 6 unequal, wrinkled petals, on short claws; 11 or 12 stamens inserted on calyx throat; 1 pistil with 2-lobed stigma. *Stem*: 6 to 20 in. high, branched, very sticky-hairy. *Leaves*: Opposite, on slender petioles, lance-shaped, rounded at base, harsh to the touch.

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil, waste places, fields, roadsides.

Flowering Season—July—October.

Distribution—Rhode Island to Georgia, westward to Louisiana, Kansas, and Illinois.

A first cousin of the familiar Mexican cigar plant, or fire-cracker plant (*Cuphea platycentra*), whose abundant little vermilion tubes, with black-edged lower lip tipped with white, brighten the borders of so many Northern flower-beds. *Kyphos*, the Greek for curved, from which cuphea was derived, has reference to the peculiar, swollen little seed pod. From a slit on one side of the clammy cuphea's capsule the placenta, set with tiny flattened seeds, sticks out like a handle. Probably the flower has already fertilized itself in the bud, although, from the fact that the plant has taken such pains to punish crawling insect foes by coating itself with sticky hairs, one might imagine it was wholly dependent upon winged insects to transfer its pollen. What an unworthy relative of the purple loosestrife, whose elaborate scheme to insure cross-fertilization is one of the botanical wonders!

Meadow-beauty; Deer Grass

(*Rhexia Virginica*) Meadow-beauty family

Flowers—Purplish pink, 1 to 1½ in. across, pedicelled, clustered at top of stem. Calyx 4-lobed, tubular or urn-shaped, narrowest at neck; 4 rounded, spreading petals, joined for half their length; 8 equal, prominent stamens in 2 rows; 1 pistil. *Stem*: 1 to 1½ ft. high, square, more or less hairy, erect, sometimes branching at top. *Leaves*: Opposite, ascending, seated on stem, oval, acute at tip, mostly 5-nerved, the margins saw-edged.

Preferred Habitat—Sandy swamps or near water.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—United States, chiefly east of Mississippi.

Suggesting a brilliant magenta evening primrose in form, the meadow-beauty is likewise a rather niggardly bloomer, only a few flowers in each cluster opening at once; but where masses adorn our marshes, we cannot wonder so effective a plant is exported to European peat gardens. Its lovely sister, the Maryland Meadow-beauty (*R. Mariana*), a smaller, less brilliant flower, found no farther north than the swamps and pine barrens of New Jersey, also goes abroad to be admired; yet neither is of any value for cutting, for the delicate petals quickly discolor and drop off when handled. Blossoms so attractively colored naturally have many winged visitors to transfer their pollen. All too soon after fertilization the now useless petals fall, leaving the pretty urn-shaped calyx, with the large yellow protruding stamens, far more conspicuous than some flowers. "Its seed-vessels are perfect little cream pitchers of graceful form," said Thoreau. Within the smooth capsule the minute seeds are coiled like snail-shells.

Great or Spiked Willow-herb; Fire-weed

(*Chamaenerion angustifolium*) Evening Primrose family

(*Epilobium angustifolium* of Gray)

Flowers—Magenta or pink, sometimes pale, or rarely white, more or less than 1 in. across, in an elongated, terminal, spike-like raceme. Calyx tubular, narrow, in 4 segments; 4 rounded, spreading petals; 8 stamens; 1 pistil, hairy at base; the stigma 4-lobed. *Stem*: 2 to 8 ft. high, simple, smooth, leafy. *Leaves*: Narrow, tapering, willow-like, 2 to 6 in. long. *Fruit*: A slender, curved, violet-tinted capsule, from 2 to 3 in. long, containing numerous seeds attached to tufts of fluffy, white, silky threads.



MEADOW-BEAUTY, OR DEER-GRASS

(*Rhexia Virginica*)

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil, fields, roadsides, especially in burnt-over districts.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—From Atlantic to Pacific, with few interruptions ; British Possessions and United States southward to the Carolinas and Arizona. Also Europe and Asia.

Spikes of these beautiful brilliant flowers towering upward above dry soil, particularly where the woodsman's axe and forest fires have devastated the landscape, illustrate Nature's abhorrence of ugliness. Other kindly plants have earned the name of fire-weed, but none so quickly beautifies the blackened clearings of the pioneer, nor blossoms over the charred trail in the wake of the locomotive. Beginning at the bottom of the long spike, the flowers open in slow succession upward throughout the summer, leaving behind the attractive seed-vessels, which, splitting lengthwise in September, send adrift white silky tufts attached to seeds that will one day cover far distant wastes with beauty. Almost perfect rosettes, made by the young plants, are met with on one's winter walks.

Epi, upon, and *lobos*, a pod, combine to make a name applicable to many flowers of this family. In general structure the fire-weed closely resembles its relative the evening primrose. Bees, not moths, however, are its benefactors. Coming to a newly opened flower, the bee finds abundant pollen on the anthers and a sip of nectar in the cup below. At this stage the flower keeps its still immature style curved downward and backward lest it should become self-fertilized—an evil ever to be guarded against by ambitious plants. In a few days, or after the pollen has been removed, up stretches the style, spreading its four receptive stigmas just where an in-coming bee, well dusted from a younger flower, must certainly leave some pollen on their sticky surfaces. (Illustration, p. 132.)

The Great Hairy Willow-herb (*Epilobium hirsutum*), whose white tufted seeds came over from Europe in the ballast to be blown over Ontario and the Eastern States, spreads also by underground shoots, until it seems destined to occupy wide areas. In these showy magenta flowers, about one inch across, the stigmas and anthers mature simultaneously ; but cross-fertilization is usually insured because the former surpass the latter, and naturally are first touched by the insect visitor. In default of visits, however, the stigmas, at length curling backward, come in contact with the pollen-laden anthers. The fire-weed, on the contrary, is unable to fertilize itself.

A pale magenta-pink or whitish, very small-flowered, branching species, one to two feet high, found in swamps from New

Magenta to Pink

Brunswick to the Pacific, and southward to Delaware, is the Linear-leaved Willow-herb (*E. lineare*), whose distinguishing features are its very narrow, acute leaves, its hoariness throughout, the dingy threads on its tiny seeds, and the occasional bulb-lets it bears near the base of the stem. It is scarcely to be distinguished by one not well up in field practice from another bog lover, the Downy or Soft Willow-herb (*E. strictum*), which, however, is a trifle taller, glandular throughout, and with sessile, not petioled, leaves. The Purple-leaved Willow-herb (*E. coloratum*), common in low grounds, may best be named by the reddish-brown coma to which its seeds are attached. Both leaves and stem are often highly colored.

Bog Wintergreen

(*Pyrola uliginosa*) Wintergreen family

(*P. rotundifolia*, var. *uliginosa* of Gray)

Flowers—Magenta pink, fragrant, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, 7 to 15 on a leafless scape 6 to 15 in. high. Calyx 5-parted; 5 concave petals; 10 stamens; style curved upward, exserted. *Leaves*: From the root, broadly oval or round, rather thick and dull, on petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps and bogs.

Flowering Season—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to British Columbia, southward to New York and Colorado.

Fragrant colonies of this little plant cuddled close to the moss of cool, northern peat bogs draw forth our admiration when we go orchid hunting in early summer. A similar species, the Liver-leaf Wintergreen (*P. asarifolia*), with shining, not dull, leaves and rose-colored flowers, not to mention minor differences, is likewise found in swamps and wet woods. These two wintergreens, formerly counted mere varieties of the white-flowered *rotundifolia*, a lover of dry woods, have now been given specific individuality by later-day systematists. Short-lipped bees and flies may be detected in the act of applying their mouths to the orifices of the anthers through which pollen is shed, and some must be carried to the stigma of another flower.

Pipsissewa; Prince's Pine

(*Chimaphila umbellata*) Wintergreen family

Flowers—Flesh-colored, or pinkish, fragrant, waxy, usually with deep pink ring around centre, and the anthers colored; about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across; several flowers in loose, terminal cluster.



PRINCE'S PINE, OR PIPSISSEWA

(*Chimaphila umbellata*)

Woods and hillsides are glowing with fragrant, rosy masses of this lovely azalea, the Pinxter-bloem or Whitsunday flower of the Dutch colonists, long before the seventh Sunday after Easter. Among our earliest exports, this hardy shrub, the swamp azalea, and the superb flame-colored species of the Alleghanies, were sent early in the eighteenth century to the old country, and there crossed with *A. Pontica* of southern Europe by the Belgian horticulturalists, to whom we owe the Ghent azaleas, the final triumphs of the hybridizer, that glorify the shrubberies on our own lawns to-day. The azalea became the national flower of Flanders. These hardy species lose their leaves in winter, whereas the hot-house varieties of *A. Indica*, a native of China and Japan, have thickish leaves, almost if not quite evergreen. A few of the latter stand our northern winters, especially the pure white variety now quite commonly planted in cemetery lots. In that delightfully enthusiastic little book, "The Garden's Story," Mr. Ellwanger says of the Ghent azalea: "In it I find a charm presented by no other flower. Its soft tints of buff, sulphur, and primrose; its dazzling shades of apricot, salmon, orange, and vermilion are always a fresh revelation of color. They have no parallel among flowers, and exist only in opals, sunset skies, and the flush of autumn woods." Certainly American horticulturalists were not clever in allowing the industry of raising these plants from our native stock to thrive on foreign soil.

Naturally the azalea's protruding style forms the most convenient alighting place for the female bee, its chief friend; and there she leaves a few grains of pollen, brought on her hairy underside from another flower, before again dusting herself there as she crawls over the pretty colored anthers on her way to the nectary. Honey produced from azaleas by the hive bee is in bad repute. All too soon after fertilization the now useless corolla slides along to the tip of the pistil, where it swings a while before dropping to earth.

Our beautiful wild honeysuckle, called naked (*nudiflora*), because very often the flowers appear before the leaves, has a peculiar Japanese grace on that account. Every farmer's boy's mouth waters at sight of the cool, juicy May-apple, the extraordinary pulpy growth on this plant and the swamp pink. This excrescence seems to have no other use than that of a gratuitous, harmless gift to the thirsty child, from whom it exacts no reward of carrying seeds to plant distant colonies, as the mandrake's yellow, tomato-like May-apple does. But let him beware, as he is likely to, of the similar looking, but hollow, stringy apples growing on the bushy *Andromeda*, which turn black with age.

From Maine to Florida and westward to Texas, chiefly near the coast, in low, wet places only need we look for the Swamp Pink or Honeysuckle, White or Clammy Azalea (*A. viscosa*),



WILD HONEYSUCKLE OR PINK AZALEA.
(*Azalea nutiflora*.)

a more hairy species than the Pinxter-flower, with a very sticky, glandular corolla tube, and deliciously fragrant blossoms, by no means invariably white. John Burroughs is not the only one who has passed "several patches of swamp honeysuckles, red with blossoms" ("Wake-Robin"). But as this species does not bloom until June and July, when the sun quickly bleaches the delicate flowers, it is true we most frequently find them white, merely tinged with pink. The leaves are well developed before the blossoms appear. Concerning azaleas' poisonous property, see page 126.

Rhodora

(*Rhodora Canadensis*) Heath family

(*Rhododendron Rhodora* of Gray)

Flowers—Purplish pink, rose, or nearly white, $1\frac{1}{2}$ in. broad or less, in clusters on short, stiff, hairy pedicels, and usually appearing before the leaves, from scaly, terminal buds. Calyx minute; corolla 2-lipped, upper lip unequally 2-3 lobed; lower lip 2-cleft; 10 stamens; 1 pistil, the style slightly protruding.

Stem: 1 to 3 ft. high, shrubby, branching. *Leaves*: Deciduous, oval to oblong, dark green above, pale and hairy beneath.

Preferred Habitat—Wet hillsides, damp woods, beside sluggish streams, cool bogs.

Flowering Season—May.

Distribution—Newfoundland to Pennsylvania mountains.

A superficial glance at this low, little, thin shrub might mistake it for a magenta variety of the leafless Pinxter-flower. It does its best to console the New Englanders for the scarcity of the magnificent rhododendron, with which it was formerly classed. The Sage of Concord, who became so enamored of it that Massachusetts people often speak of it as "Emerson's flower," extols its loveliness in a sonnet:

"Rhodora! If the sages ask thee why
This charm is wasted on the earth and sky,
Tell them, dear, if eyes were made for seeing,
Then Beauty is its own excuse for being."

American or Great Rhododendron; Great Laurel; Rose Tree, or Bay

(*Rhododendron maximum*) Heath family

Flowers—Rose pink, varying to white, greenish in the throat, spotted with yellow or orange, in broad clusters set like a bouquet among leaves, and developed from scaly, cone-like

Magenta to Pink

buds ; pedicels sticky-hairy. Calyx 5-parted, minute ; corolla 5-lobed, broadly bell-shaped, 2 in. broad or less ; usually 10 stamens, equally spreading ; 1 pistil. *Stem* : Sometimes a tree attaining a height of 40 ft., usually 6 to 20 ft., shrubby, woody. *Leaves* : Evergreen, drooping in winter, leathery, dark green on both sides, lance-oblong, 4 to 10 in. long, entire edged, narrowing into stout petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Mountainous woodland, hillsides near streams.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Uncommon from Ohio and New England to Nova Scotia ; abundant through the Alleghanies to Georgia.

When this most magnificent of our native shrubs covers whole mountain sides throughout the Alleghany region with bloom, one stands awed in the presence of such overwhelming beauty. Nowhere else does the rhododendron attain such size or luxuriance. There it produces a tall trunk, and towers among the trees ; it spreads its branches far and wide until they interlock and form almost impenetrable thickets locally called "hells ;" it glorifies the loneliest mountain road with superb bouquets of its delicate flowers set among dark, glossy foliage scarcely less attractive. The mountain in bloom is worth travelling a thousand miles to see.

Farther south the more purplish-pink or lilac-flowered Carolina Rhododendron (*R. Catawbiense*) flourishes. This southern shrub, which is perfectly hardy, unlike its northern sister, has been used by cultivators as a basis for producing the fine hybrids now so extensively grown on lawns in this country and Europe. Crossed with the Nepal species (*R. arboreum*) the best results follow. Americans, ever too prone to make the eagle scream on their trips abroad, need not monopolize all the glory for the cultivated rhododendron, as they are apt to do when they see it on fine estates in England. The Himalayas, which are covered with rhododendrons of brighter hue than ours, furnish many of the shrubs of commerce. Our rhododendron produces one of the hardest and strongest of woods, weighing thirty-nine pounds per cubic foot.

Rhododendrons, azaleas, and laurels fall under a common ban pronounced by bee-keepers (see p. 126). The bees which transfer pollen from blossom to blossom while gathering nectar, manufacture honey said to be poisonous. Cattle know enough to let all this foliage alone. Apparently the ants fear no more evil results from the nectar than the bees themselves ; and were it not for the sticky parts nearest the flowers, on which they crawl to meet their death, the blossom's true benefactors would find little refreshment left.



AMERICAN RHODODENDRON, OR ROSE BAY

(*Rhododendron maximum*)

**Mountain or American Laurel ; Calico Bush ;
Spoonwood ; Calmoun ; Broad-leaved
Kalmia**

(*Kalmia latifolia*) Heath family

Flowers—Buds and new flowers bright rose pink, afterward fading white, and only lined with pink, 1 in. across, or less, numerous, in terminal clusters. Calyx small, 5-parted, sticky ; corolla like a 5-pointed saucer, with 10 projections on outside ; 10 arching stamens, an anther lodged in each projection ; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Shrubby, woody, stiffly branched, 2 to 20 ft. high. *Leaves*: Evergreen, entire, oval to elliptic, pointed at both ends, tapering into petioles. *Fruit*: A round, brown capsule, with the style long remaining on it.

Preferred Habitat—Sandy or rocky woods, especially in hilly or mountainous country.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—New Brunswick and Ontario, southward to the Gulf of Mexico, and westward to Ohio.

It would be well if Americans, imitating the Japanese in making pilgrimages to scenes of supreme natural beauty, visited the mountains, rocky, woody hillsides, ravines, and tree-girt uplands when the laurel is in its glory ; when masses of its pink and white blossoms, set among the dark evergreen leaves, flush the landscape like Aurora, and are reflected from the pools of streams and the serene depths of mountain lakes. Peter Kalm, a Swedish pupil of Linnæus, who travelled here early in the eighteenth century, was more impressed by its beauty than that of any other flower. He introduced the plant to Europe, where it is known as kalmia, and extensively cultivated on fine estates that are thrown open to the public during the flowering season. Even a flower is not without honor, save in its own country. We have only to prepare a border of leaf-mould, take up the young plant without injuring the roots or allowing them to dry, hurry them into the ground, and prune back the bush a little, to establish it in our gardens, where it will bloom freely after the second year.

All the kalmias resort to a most ingenious device for compelling insect visitors to carry their pollen from blossom to blossom. A newly opened flower has its stigma erected where the incoming bee must leave on its sticky surface the four minute orange-like grains carried from the anther of another flower on the hairy underside of her body. Now, each anther is tucked away in one of the ten little pockets of the saucer-shaped blossom, and the elastic filaments are strained upward like a bow. After hovering above the nectary, the bee has only to descend toward

it, when her leg, touching against one of the hair-triggers of the spring trap, pop ! goes the little anther-gun, discharging pollen from its bores as it flies upward. So delicately is the mechanism adjusted, the slightest jar or rough handling releases the anthers ; but, on the other hand, should insects be excluded by a net stretched over the plant, the flowers will fall off and wither without firing off their pollen-charged guns. At least, this is true in the great majority of tests. As in the case of hothouse flowers, no fertile seed is set when nets keep away the laurel's benefactors. One has only to touch the hair-trigger with the end of a pin to see how exquisitely delicate is this provision for cross-fertilization.

However much we may be cautioned by the apiculturalists against honey made from laurel nectar, the bees themselves ignore all warnings and apparently without evil results—happily for the flowers dependent upon them and their kin. Mr. Frank R. Cheshire, in "Bees and Bee-keeping," the standard English work on the subject, writes : "During the celebrated Retreat of the Ten Thousand, as recorded by Xenophon in his 'Anabasis,' the soldiers regaled themselves upon some honey found near Trebizonde, where were many bee-hives. Intoxication with vomiting was the result. Some were so overcome, he states, as to be incapable of standing. Not a soldier died, but very many were greatly weakened for several days. Tournefort endeavored to ascertain whether this account was corroborated by anything ascertainable in the locality, and had good reason to be satisfied respecting it. He concluded that the honey had been gathered from a shrub growing in the neighborhood of Trebizonde, which is well known there as producing the before-mentioned effects. It is now agreed that the plants were species of rhododendron and azaleas. Lambert confirms Xenophon's account by stating that similar effects are produced by honey of Colchis, where the same shrubs are common. In 1790, even, fatal cases occurred in America in consequence of eating wild honey, which was traced to *Kalmia latifolia* by an inquiry instituted under direction of the American government. Happily, our American cousins are now never likely to thus suffer, thanks to drainage, the plow, and the bee-farm."

One of the beautiful swallow-tail butterflies lays its eggs on laurel leaves, that the larvæ may feed on them later; yet the foliage often proves deadly to more highly organized creatures. Most cattle know enough to let it alone; nevertheless some fall victims to it every year. Even the intelligent grouse, hard pressed with hunger when deep snow covers much of their chosen food, are sometimes found dead and their crops distended by these leaves. How far more unkind than the bristly armored thistle's is the laurel's method of protecting itself against destruction! Even the ant, intent on pilfering sweets secreted for bees, it ruthlessly glues to death against its sticky stems and calices. According to

Dr. Barton the Indians drink a decoction of kalmia leaves when they wish to commit suicide.

As laurel wood is very hard and solid, weighing forty-four pounds to the cubic foot, it is in great demand for various purposes, one of them indicated in the plant's popular name of Spoon-wood.

Sheep-laurel, Lamb-kill, Wicky, Calf-kill, Sheep-poison, Narrow-leaved Laurel (*K. angustifolia*), and so on through a list of folk names testifying chiefly to the plant's wickedness in the pasture, may be especially deadly food for cattle, but it certainly is a feast to the eyes. However much we may admire the small, deep crimson-pink flowers that we find in June and July in moist fields or swampy ground or on the hillsides, few of us will agree with Thoreau, who claimed that it is "handsomer than the mountain laurel." The low shrub may be only six inches high, or it may attain three feet. The narrow evergreen leaves, pale on the under side, have a tendency to form groups of threes, standing upright when newly put forth, but bent downward with the weight of age. A peculiarity of the plant is that clusters of leaves usually terminate the woody stem, for the flowers grow in whorls or in clusters at the side of it below.

The Pale or Swamp Laurel (*K. glauca*), found in cool bogs from Newfoundland to New Jersey and Michigan, and westward to the Pacific Coast, coats the under side of its mostly upright leaves with a smooth whitish bloom like the cabbage's. It is a straggling little bush, even lower than the lamb-kill, and an earlier bloomer, putting forth its loose, niggardly clusters of deep rose or lilac-colored flowers in June.

Trailing Arbutus; Mayflower; Ground Laurel (*Epigaea repens*) Heath family

Flowers—Pink, fading to nearly white, very fragrant, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across when expanded, few or many in clusters at ends of branches. Calyx of 5 dry overlapping sepals; corolla salver-shaped, the slender, hairy tube spreading into 5 equal lobes; 10 stamens; 1 pistil with a column-like style and a 5-lobed stigma. *Stem*: Spreading over the ground (*Epigaea* = on the earth); woody, the leafy twigs covered with rusty hairs. *Leaves*: Alternate, oval, rounded at the base, smooth above, more or less hairy below, evergreen, weather-worn, on short, rusty, hairy petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Light sandy loam in woods, especially under evergreen trees, or in mossy, rocky places.

Magenta to Pink

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—Newfoundland to Florida, west to Kentucky, and the Northwest Territory.

Can words describe the fragrance of the very breath of spring—that delicious commingling of the perfume of arbutus, the odor of pines, and the snow-soaked soil just warming into life? Those who know the flower only as it is sold in the city streets, tied with wet, dirty string into tight bunches, withered and forlorn, can have little idea of the joy of finding the pink, pearly blossoms freshly opened among the withered leaves of oak and chestnut, moss, and pine needles in which they nestle close to the cold earth in the leafless, windy northern forest. Even in Florida, where broad patches carpet the woods in February, one misses something of the arbutus's accustomed charm simply because there are no slushy remnants of snow drifts, no reminders of winter hardships in the vicinity. There can be no glad surprise at finding dainty spring flowers in a land of perpetual summer. Little wonder that the Pilgrim Fathers, after the first awful winter on the "stern New England coast," loved this early messenger of hope and gladness above the frozen ground at Plymouth. In an introductory note to his poem "The Mayflowers," Whittier states that the name was familiar in England, as the application of it to the historic vessel shows; but it was applied by the English, and still is, to the hawthorn. Its use in New England in connection with the trailing arbutus dates from a very early day, some claiming that the first Pilgrims so used it in affectionate memory of the vessel and its English flower association.

"Sad Mayflower! watched by winter stars,
And nursed by winter gales,
With petals of the sleeted spars,
And leaves of frozen sails!

"But warmer suns ere long shall bring
To life the frozen sod,
And through dead leaves of hope shall spring
Afresh the flowers of God!"

Some have attempted to show that the Pilgrims did not find the flowers until the last month of spring, and that, therefore, they were named Mayflowers. Certainly the arbutus is not a typical May blossom even in New England. Bryant associates it with the hepatica, our earliest spring flower, in his poem, "The Twenty-seventh of March":

"Within the woods
Tufts of ground laurel, creeping underneath
The leaves of the last summer, send their sweets
Upon the chilly air, and by the oak,
The squirrel cups, a graceful company
Hide in their bells a soft aerial blue."



TRAILING ARBUTUS OR MAYFLOWER.
(*Epigaea repens*.)



MOUNTAIN LAUREL OR CALICO-BUSH
(*Kalmia latifolia*.)

There is little use trying to coax this shyest of sylvan flowers into our gardens where other members of its family, rhododendrons, laurels, and azaleas make themselves delightfully at home. It is wild as a hawk, an untamable creature that slowly pines to death when brought into contact with civilization. Greedy street vendors, who ruthlessly tear up the plant by the yard, and others without even the excuse of eking out a paltry income by its sale, have already exterminated it within a wide radius of our Eastern cities. How curious that the majority of people show their appreciation of a flower's beauty only by selfishly, ignorantly picking every specimen they can find!

In many localities the arbutus sets no fruit, for it is still undergoing evolutionary changes looking toward the perfecting of an elaborate system to insure cross-fertilization. Already it has attained to perfume, nectar, and color to attract quantities of insects, chiefly flies and small female bees; but in some flowers the anthers produce no pollen for them to carry, while others are filled with grains, yet all the stigmas in the neighboring clusters may be defective. The styles and the filaments are of several different lengths, showing a tendency toward trimorphism, perhaps, like the wonderful purple loosestrife; but at present the flower pursues a most wasteful method of distributing pollen, and in different sections of the country acts so differently that its phases are impossible to describe except to the advanced student. They may, however, be best summarized in the words of Professor Asa Gray: "The flowers are of two kinds, each with two modifications; the two main kinds characterized by the nature and perfection of the stigma, along with more or less abortion of the stamens; their modifications by the length of the style."

When our English cousins speak of the arbutus, they have in mind a very different species from ours. Theirs is the late flowering strawberry-tree, an evergreen shrub with clustering white blossoms and beautiful rough, red berries. Indeed, the name arbutus is derived from the Celtic word *Arboise*, meaning rough fruit.

Large or American Cranberry (*Oxycoccus macrocarpus*) Huckleberry family (*Vaccinium macrocarpon* of Gray)

Flowers—Light pink, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, nodding on slender pedicels from sides and tips of erect branches. Calyx round, 4- or 5-parted; corolla a long cone in bud, its four or five nearly separate, narrow petals turned far backward later; 8 or 10 stamens, the anthers united into a protruding cone, its hollow tubes shedding pollen by a pore at tip. *Stem*: Creeping or trailing, slender, woody, 1 to 3 ft. long, its leafy branches 8

Magenta to Pink

in. high or less. *Leaves* : Small, alternate, oblong, evergreen, pale beneath, the edges rolled backward. *Fruit* : An oblong or ovoid, many seeded, juicy red berry (*Oxycoccus* = sour berry).

Preferred Habitat—Bogs ; sandy, swampy meadows.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—North Carolina, Michigan, and Minnesota northward and westward.

A hundred thousand people are interested in the berry of this pretty vine to one who has ever seen its flowers. Yet if the blossom were less attractive, to insects at least, and took less pains to shake out its pollen upon them as they cling to the cone to sip its nectar, few berries would accompany the festive Thanksgiving turkey. Cultivators of the cranberry know how important it is to have the flooded bogs well drained before the flowering season. Water (or ice) may cover the plants to the depth of a foot or more all winter and until the 10th of May ; and during the late summer it is often advisable to overflow the bogs to prevent injury of the fine, delicate roots from drought, and to destroy the worm that is the plant's worst enemy ; but until the flowers have wooed the bees, flies, and other winged benefactors, and fruit is well formed, every cultivator knows enough not to submerge his bog. With flowers under water there are no insect visitors, consequently no berries. Dense mats of the wiry vines should yield about one hundred and fifty bushels of berries to the acre, under skilful cultivation—a most profitable industry, since the cranberry costs less to cultivate, gather, and market than the strawberry or any of the small perishable fruits. Planted in muck and sand in the garden, the vines yield surprisingly good results. The Cape Cod Bell is the best known market berry. One of the interesting sights to the city loiterer about the New England coast in early autumn is the berry-picking that is conducted on an immense scale. Men, women, and children drop all other work ; whole villages are nearly depopulated while daylight lasts ; temporary buildings set up on the edges of the bogs contain throngs of busy people sorting, measuring, and packing fruit ; and lonely railroad stations, piled high with crates, give the branch line its heaviest freight business of the year.

Shooting Star ; American Cowslip ; Pride of Ohio

(*Dodecatheon Meadia*) Primrose family

Flowers—Purplish pink or yellowish white, the cone tipped with yellow ; few or numerous, hanging on slender, *recurved* pedicels in an umbel at top of a simple scape 6 in. to 2 ft. high.

Calyx deeply 5-parted ; corolla of 5 narrow lobes bent backward and upward ; the tube very short, thickened at throat, and marked with dark reddish-purple dots ; 5 stamens united into a protruding cone ; 1 pistil, protruding beyond them. *Leaves*: Oblong or spatulate, 3 to 12 in. long, narrowed into petioles, all from fibrous roots. *Fruit*: A 5-valved capsule on *erect* pedicels.

Preferred Habitat—Prairies, open woods, moist cliffs.

Flowering Season—April—May.

Distribution—Pennsylvania southward and westward, and from Texas to Manitoba.

Ages ago Theophrastus called an entirely different plant by this same scientific name, derived from *dodeka* = twelve, and *theos* = gods ; and although our plant is native of a land unknown to the ancients, the fanciful Linnæus imagined he saw in the flowers of its umbel a little congress of their divinities seated around a miniature Olympus ! Who has said science kills imagination ? These handsome, interesting flowers, so familiar in the Middle West and Southwest, especially, somewhat resemble the cyclamen in oddity of form. Indeed, these prairie wildflowers are not unknown in florists' shops in Eastern cities.

Many flowers like the shooting star, cyclamen, and nightshade, with protruding cones made up of united stamens, are so designed that, as the bees must cling to them while sucking nectar, they receive pollen jarred out from the end of the cone on their under sides. The reflexed petals serve three purposes : First, in making the flower more conspicuous ; secondly, in facilitating access to nectar and pollen ; and, finally, in discouraging crawling intruders. Where the short tube is thickened, the bee finds her foothold while she forces her tongue between the anther tips. The nectar is well concealed and quite deeply seated, thanks to the rigid cone. Few bee workers are flying at the shooting star's early blooming season. Undoubtedly the female bumblebees, which, by striking the protruding stigma before they jar out any pollen, cross-fertilize it, are the flower's benefactors ; but one frequently sees the little yellow puddle butterfly clinging to the pretty blossoms.

Very different from the bright yellow cowslip of Europe is our odd, misnamed blossom.

Bitter-bloom ; Rose-Pink ; Square-stemmed Sabbatia ; Rosy Centaury

(*Sabbatia angularis*) Gentian family

Flowers—Clear rose pink, with greenish star in centre, rarely white, fragrant, 1½ in. broad or less, usually solitary on long

Magenta to Pink

peduncles at ends of branches. Calyx lobes very narrow ; corolla of 5 rounded segments ; stamens 5 ; style 2-cleft. *Stem*: Sharply 4-angled, 2 to 3 ft. high, with opposite branches, leafy. *Leaves*: Opposite, 5-nerved, oval, tapering at tip, and clasping stem by broad base.

Preferred Habitat—Rich soil, meadows, thickets.

Flowering Season—July—August.

Distribution—New York to Florida, westward to Ontario, Michigan, and Indian Territory.

During the drought of midsummer the lovely rose-pink blooms inland with cheerful readiness to adapt itself to harder conditions than most of its moisture-loving kin will tolerate ; but it may be noticed that although we may oftentimes find it growing in dry soil, it never spreads in such luxuriant clusters as when the roots are struck beside meadow runnels and ditches. Probably the plant would be commoner than it is about populous Eastern districts were it not so much sought after as a tonic medicine.

It was the Centaurea, represented here by the blue ragged sailor of gardens, and not our Centaury, a distinctly American group of plants, which, Ovid tells us, cured a wound in the foot of the Centaur Chiron, made by an arrow hurled by Hercules.

Three exquisite members of the Sabbatia tribe keep close to the Atlantic coast in salt meadows and marshes, along the borders of brackish rivers, and very rarely in the sand at the edges of fresh-water ponds a little way inland. From Maine to Florida they range, and less frequently are met along the shores of the Gulf of Mexico so far as Louisiana. How bright and dainty they are ! Whole meadows are radiant with their blushing loveliness. Probably if they consented to live far away from the sea, they would lose some of the deep, clear pink from out their lovely petals, since all flowers show a tendency to brighten their colors as they approach the coast. In England some of the same wild flowers we have here are far deeper-hued, owing, no doubt, to the fact that they live on a sea-girt, moisture-laden island, and also that the sun never scorches and blanches at the far north as it does in the United States.

As might be expected, blossoms so bright of hue as the marsh pinks attract many insects. Guided by the yellow eye that serves as a pathfinder to the nectary, they feast on the generous supply of sweets ; but all unwittingly they must pay for their entertainment by carrying pollen from early to later flowers. Like so many other blossoms, the sabbatias guard themselves against the evils of self-fertilization by shedding their pollen before they mature and spread their two-cleft style, which is now ready to receive the golden, quickening dust on its stigmatic inner surfaces.

The Sea or Marsh Pink, or Rose of Plymouth (*S. stellaris*),



SEA OR MARSH PINK.
(*Sabbatia stellaris*.)



FIRE WEED.
(*Chamaenerion angustifolium*.)

whose graceful alternate branching stem attains a height of two feet only under most favorable conditions, from July to September opens a succession of pink flowers that often fade to white. The yellow eye is bordered with carmine. They measure about one inch across, and are usually solitary at the ends of branches, or else sway on slender peduncles from the axils. The upper leaves are narrow and bract-like ; those lower down gradually widen as they approach the root.

Similar to the Rose of Plymouth is the even more graceful Slender Marsh Pink (*S. Campanulata*)—the *S. gracilis* of Gray—whose upper leaves are almost thread-like in their narrowness. Its five calyx lobes, too, are exceedingly slender, and often as long as the corolla lobes. One of our soldiers in Cuba, during the Spanish War, sent home to his sister in Massachusetts some of these same little flowers in a letter. "You would just love to see the marshes here," he wrote. "They are filled with beautiful little pink flowers. I wish I knew their names." That soldier had passed by New England marshes aglow with the blossoms all his life, but he had never noticed them until all his perceptions became quickened by the stimulus of travel and the excitement of war. How blind and deaf we all are in some directions ; having eyes we see not, and ears we hear not, in the natural as in the spiritual realm.

No danger of confusing the Large Marsh Pink (*S. dodecandra*)—*S. chloroides* of Gray—with its smaller, more branching relatives. It displays few flowers to a plant, but each measures two and a half inches or less across, and has from nine to twelve pink (or rarely white) petals. This sabbatia often chooses the sandy borders of ponds for its habitat.

Spreading Dogbane ; Fly-trap Dogbane ; Honey-bloom ; Bitter-root

(*Apocynum androsaemifolium*) Dogbane family

Flowers—Delicate pink, veined with a deeper shade, fragrant, bell-shaped, about $\frac{1}{3}$ in. across, borne in loose terminal cymes. Calyx 5-parted ; corolla of 5 spreading, recurved lobes united into a tube ; within the tube 5 tiny, triangular appendages alternate with stamens ; the arrow-shaped anthers united around the stigma and slightly adhering to it. *Stem* : 1 to 4 ft. high, with forking, spreading, leafy branches. *Leaves* : Opposite, entire-edged, broadly oval, narrow at base, paler, and more or less hairy below. *Fruit* : Two pods about 4 in. long.

Magenta to Pink

Preferred Habitat—Fields, thickets, beside roads, lanes, and walls.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Northern part of British Possessions south to Georgia, westward to Nebraska.

Everywhere at the North we come across this interesting, rather shrubby plant, with its pretty but inconspicuous little rose-veined bells suggesting pink lilies-of-the-valley. Now that we have learned to read the faces of flowers, as it were, we instantly suspect by the color, fragrance, pathfinders, and structure that these are artful wilers, intent on gaining ends of their own through their insect admirers. What are they up to?

Let us watch. Bees, flies, moths, and butterflies, especially the latter, hover near. Alighting, the butterfly visitor unrolls his long tongue and inserts it where the five pink veins tell him to, for five nectar-bearing glands stand in a ring around the base of the pistil. Now, as he withdraws his slender tongue through one of the V-shaped cavities that make a circle of traps, he may count himself lucky to escape with no heavier toll imposed than pollen cemented to it. This granular dust he is required to rub off against the stigma of the next flower entered. Some bees, too, have been taken with the dogbane's pollen cemented to their tongues. But suppose a fly call upon this innocent-looking blossom? His short tongue, as well as the butterfly's, is guided into one of the V-shaped cavities after he has sipped; but, getting wedged between the trap's horny teeth, the poor little victim is held a prisoner there until he slowly dies of starvation in sight of plenty. This is the penalty he must pay for trespassing on the butterfly's preserves! The dogbane, which is perfectly adapted to the butterfly, and dependent upon it for help in producing fertile seed, ruthlessly destroys all poachers that are not big or strong enough to jerk away from its vise-like grasp. One often sees small flies and even moths dead and dangling by the tongue from the wicked little charmers. If the flower assimilated their dead bodies as the pitcher plant, for example, does those of its victims, the fly's fate would seem less cruel. To be killed by slow torture and dangled like a scarecrow simply for pilfering a drop of nectar is surely an execution of justice mediæval in its severity.

In July the most splendid of our native beetles, the green dandy (*Eumolpus auratus*) fastens itself to the dogbane's foliage in numbers until often the leaves appear to be studded with these brilliant little jewels. "It is not easy," says William Hamilton Gibson, "to describe its burnished hue, which is either shimmering green, or peacock blue, or purplish-green, or refulgent ruby, according to the position in which it rests." But it is not golden, as its specific name would imply. It confines itself exclusively to the dogbane. To prevent capture, it has a trick of drawing up its legs and rolling off into the grass its body so cleverly matches.

From the silky coma on which the small seeds float away from long pods to found new colonies, from the opposite leaves, milky juice, and certain structural resemblances in the flowers, one might guess this plant belonged to the milkweed tribe. Formerly it was so classed; and although the botanists have now removed its family one step away, the milkweed butterflies, especially the Monarch (*Anosia plexippus*), ignoring the arbitrary dividing line of man, still includes the dogbane on its visiting list. We know that this plant derived its name from the fact that it was considered poisonous to dogs; and we also know that all the tribe of milkweed butterflies are provided with protective secretions which are distasteful to birds and predaceous insects, enjoying their immunity from attack, it is thought, from the acrid, poisonous character of the foliage on which the caterpillars feed.

Common Milkweed or Silkweed

(*Asclepias Syriaca*) Milkweed family

(*A. cornuti* of Gray)

Flowers—Dull, pale greenish purple pink, or brownish pink, borne on pedicels, in many flowered, broad umbels. Calyx inferior, 5-parted; corolla deeply 5-cleft, the segments turned backward. Above them an erect, 5-parted crown, each part called a hood, containing a nectary, and with a tooth on either side, and an incurved horn projecting from within. Behind the crown the short, stout stamens, united by their filaments in a tube, are inserted on the corolla. Broad anthers united around a thick column of pistils terminating in a large, sticky, 5-angled disk. The anther sacs tipped with a winged membrane; a waxy, pear-shaped pollen-mass in each sac connected with the stigma in pairs or fours by a dark gland, and suspended by a stalk like a pair of saddle-bags. *Stem*: Stout, leafy, usually unbranched, 3 to 5 ft. high, juice milky. *Leaves*: Opposite, oblong, entire-edged, smooth above, hairy below, 4 to 9 in. long. *Fruit*: 2 thick, warty pods, usually only one filled with compressed seeds attached to tufts of silky, white, fluffy hairs.

Preferred Habitat—Fields and waste places, roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—New Brunswick, far westward and southward to North Carolina and Kansas.

After the orchids, no flowers show greater executive ability, none have adopted more ingenious methods of compelling insects to work for them than the milkweeds. Wonderfully have they

Magenta to Pink

perfected their mechanism in every part until no member of the family even attempts to fertilize itself; hence their triumphal, vigorous march around the earth, the tribe numbering over nineteen hundred species located chiefly in those tropical and warm, temperate regions that teem with insect life.

Commonest of all with us is this rank weed, which possesses the dignity of a rubber plant. Much more attractive to human eyes, at least, than the dull, pale, brownish-pink umbels of flowers are its exquisite silky seed-tufts. But not so with insects. Knowing that the slightly fragrant blossoms are rich in nectar, bees, wasps, flies, beetles, and butterflies come to feast. Now, the visitor finding his alighting place slippery, his feet claw about in all directions to secure a hold, just as it was planned they should; for in his struggles some of his feet must get caught in the fine little clefts at the base of the flower. His efforts to extricate his foot only draw it into a slot at the end of which lies a little dark-brown body. In a newly opened flower five of these little bodies may be seen between the horns of the crown, at equal distances around it. This tiny brown excrescence is hard and horny, with a notch in its face. It is continuous with and forms the end of the slot in which the visitor's foot is caught. Into this he must draw his foot or claw, and finding it rather tightly held, must give a vigorous jerk to get it free. Attached to either side of the little horny piece is a flattened yellow pollen-mass, and so away he flies with a pair of these pollinia, that look like tiny saddle-bags, dangling from his feet. One might think that such rough handling as many insects must submit to from flowers would discourage them from making any more visits; but the desire for food is a mighty passion. While the insect is flying off to another blossom, the stalk to which the saddle-bags are attached twists until it brings them together, that, when his feet get caught in other slots, they may be in the position to get broken off in his struggles for freedom precisely where they will fertilize the stigmatic chambers. Now the visitor flies away with the stalks alone sticking to his claws. Bumblebees and hive-bees have been caught with a dozen pollen-masses dangling from a single foot. Outrageous imposition!

Does this wonderful mechanism always work to perfection? Alas! no. It is a common thing to find dead hive-bees and flies hanging from the flowers. While still struggling to escape, the unhappy victims will be attacked by ants, beetles, and spiders, or killed by heavy showers. Larger and stronger insects than honey-bees are required to regularly effect pollination and free themselves, especially when they are so unfortunate as to catch several feet in the grooves. Doubtless it is the bumblebee that can transfer pollen with impunity; but very many other insects, not perfectly adapted to the flowers, occasionally benefit them. Among the large butterflies the *Papilios*, which suck with their

wings in motion, are the most useful, because in using their legs to offset the motion of their wings they rapidly repeat those movements which are necessary to draw the pollinia from the anther cells and insert them in the stigmatic chambers of other flowers. "Large butterflies like *Danais*," says Professor Robertson, "hold their wings still in sucking, spending more time on an umbel, but generally carrying pollinia. Small butterflies are worse than useless. They remain long on the umbels sucking, but resting their feet superficially on the flowers. . . . Since several moths were found entrapped, pollination must often be brought about by night-flying *Lepidoptera*. As a rule, *Diptera* (flies) either do not transfer pollinia at all, or become hopelessly entangled when they do." Occasionally pollen-masses are found on the tongues of insects, especially on those of bees and wasps, which move about with their unruly member sticking out. Probably no one has ever made the exhaustive and absorbingly interesting study of the milkweeds that Professor Robertson has.

Better than any written description of the milkweed blossom's mechanism is a simple experiment. If you have neither time nor patience to sit in the hot sun, magnifying-glass in hand, and watch for an unwary insect to get caught, take an ordinary house-fly, and hold it by the wings so that it may claw at one of the newly opened flowers from which no pollinia have been removed. It tries frantically to hold on, and with a little direction it may be led to catch its claws in the slots of the flower. Now pull it gently away, and you will find a pair of saddle-bags slung over his foot by a slender curved stalk. If you are rarely skilful, you may induce your fly to withdraw the pollinia from all five slots on as many of his feet. And they are not to be thrown or scraped off, let the fly try as hard as he pleases. You may now invite the fly to take a walk on another flower in which he will probably leave one or more pollinia in its stigmatic cavities.

Dr. Kerner thought the milky juice in milkweed plants, especially abundant in the uppermost leaves and stems, serves to protect the flowers from useless crawling pilferers. He once started a number of ants to climb up a milky stalk. When they neared the summit, he noticed that at each movement the terminal hooks of their feet cut through the tender epiderm, and from the little clefts the milky juice began to flow, bedraggling their feet and the hind part of their bodies. "The ants were much impeded in their movements," he writes, "and in order to rid themselves of the annoyance, drew their feet through their mouths. . . . Their movements, however, which accompanied these efforts, simply resulted in making fresh fissures and fresh discharges of milky juice, so that the position of the ants became each moment worse and worse. Many escaped by getting to the edge of a leaf and dropping to the ground. Others tried this method of escape too late, for the air soon hardened the milky juice into a tough

brown substance, and after this, all the strugglings of the ants to free themselves from the viscid matter were in vain." Nature's methods of preserving a flower's nectar for the insects that are especially adapted to fertilize it, and of punishing all useless intruders, often shock us ; yet justice is ever stern, ever kind in the largest sense.

If the asclepias really do kill some insects with their juice, others doubtless owe their lives to it. Among the "protected" insects are the milkweed butterflies and their caterpillars, which are provided with secretions that are distasteful to birds and predaceous insects. "These acrid secretions are probably due to the character of the plants upon which the caterpillars feed," says Dr. Holland, in his beautiful and invaluable "Butterfly Book." "Enjoying on this account immunity from attack, they have all, in the process of time, been mimicked by species in other genera which have not the same immunity." "One cannot stay long around a patch of milkweeds without seeing the monarch butterfly (*Anosia plexippus*), that splendid, bright, reddish-brown winged fellow, the borders and veins broadly black, with two rows of white spots on the outer borders and two rows of pale spots across the tip of the fore wings. There is a black scent-pouch on the hind wings. The caterpillar, which is bright yellow or greenish yellow, banded with shining black, is furnished with black fleshy 'horns' fore and aft."

Like the dandelion, thistle, and other triumphant strugglers for survival, the milkweed sends its offspring adrift on the winds to found fresh colonies afar. Children delight in making pompons for their hats by removing the silky seed-tufts from pods before they burst, and winding them, one by one, on slender stems with fine thread. Hung in the sunshine, how charmingly fluffy and soft they dry !

Among the comparatively few butterfly flowers—although, of course, other insects not adapted to them are visitors—is the Purple Milkweed (*A. purpurascens*), whose deep magenta umbels are so conspicuous through the summer months. Humming-birds occasionally seek it too. From Eastern Massachusetts to Virginia, and westward to the Mississippi, or beyond, it is to be found in dry fields, woods, and thickets.

The Swamp Milkweed (*A. incarnata*), on the other hand, rears its intense purplish-red or pinkish hoods in wet places. Its leaves are lance-shaped or oblong-lanceolate, whereas the purple milkweed's leaves are oblong or ovate-oblong. This is a smooth plant ; and a similar species once reckoned as a mere variety (*A. pulchra*) is the Hairy Milkweed. It differs chiefly in having some hairs on the under side of its leaves, and a great many hairs



PURPLE MILKWEED.
(*Asclepias purpurascens*.)



JOE-PYE OR TRUMPET WEED.
(*Eupatorium purpureum*.)

on its stem. Both plants bear erect, rather slender, tapering pods.

The Poke, or Tall Milkweed (*A. exaltata*)—*A. phytolaccoides* of Gray—may attain a height of six feet if the moist soil in which it grows be exactly to its liking. Drooping or spreading umbels of flowers whose corolla segments are pale purplish green, and whose crown is clear ivory white or pink, appear from June to August from Maine to Georgia and far westward. Sometimes the tapering oblong leaves may be nine inches long. The erect seed-pods are drawn out to an unusually long point.

One may always distinguish the low-growing Four-leaved Milkweed (*A. quadrifolia*) from its relatives of ranker growth by its general air of refinement, as well as by the two pairs of thin, tapering leaves that grow in an upright whorl near the middle of the slender stem. Usually there are no leaves on the lower part. Small terminal umbels of delicate pink and white fragrant flowers, which appear from May till July, give place to very narrow pointed pods in late summer. From Maine to Ontario southward to North Carolina and Arkansas is its range, in woods and thickets chiefly.

Hedge or Great Bindweed; Wild Morning-glory; Rutland Beauty; Bell-bind; Lady's Nightcap

(*Convolvulus sepium*) Morning-glory family

(*Calystegia sepium* of Gray)

Flowers—Light pink, with white stripes or all white, bell-shaped, about 2 in. long, twisted in the bud, solitary, on long peduncles from leaf axils. Calyx of 5 sepals, concealed by 2 large bracts at base. Corolla 5-lobed, the 5 included stamens inserted on its tube; style with 2 oblong stigmas. *Stem*: Smooth or hairy, 3 to 10 ft. long, twining or trailing over ground. *Leaves*: Triangular or arrow-shaped, 2 to 5 in. long, on slender petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Wayside hedges, thickets, fields, walls.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to North Carolina, westward to Nebraska. Europe and Asia.

No one need be told that the pretty, bell-shaped pink and white flower on the vigorous vine clambering over stone walls and winding about the shrubbery of wayside thickets in a suffo-

cating embrace is akin to the morning-glory of the garden trellis (*C. major*). An exceedingly rapid climber, the twining stem often describes a complete circle in two hours, turning against the sun, or just contrary to the hands of a watch. Late in the season, when an abundance of seed has been set, the flower can well afford to keep open longer hours, also in rainy weather ; but early in the summer, at least, it must attend to business only while the sun shines and its benefactors are flying. Usually it closes at sundown. On moonlight nights, however, the hospitable blossom keeps open for the benefit of certain moths. In Europe the plant's range is supposed to be limited to that of a crepuscular moth (*Sphinx convolvuli*), and where that benefactor is rare, as in England, the bindweed sets few seeds ; where it does not occur, as in Scotland, this convolvulus is seldom found wild ; whereas in Italy Delpino tells of catching numbers of the moths in hedges overgrown with the common plant, by standing with thumb and forefinger over a flower, ready to close it when the insect has entered. We know that every floral clock is regulated by the hours of flight of its insect friends. When they have retired, the flowers close to protect nectar and pollen from useless pilferers. In this country various species of bees chiefly fertilize the bindweed blossoms. Guided by the white streaks, or pathfinders, they crawl into the deep tube and sip through one of the five narrow passages leading to the nectary. A transverse section of the flower cut to show these five passages standing in a circle around the central ovary looks like the end of a five-barrelled revolver. Insects without a suitably long proboscis are, of course, excluded by this arrangement.

From July until hard frost look for that exquisite little beetle, *Cassida aurichalcea*, like a drop of molten gold, clinging beneath the bindweed's leaves. The small perforations reveal his hiding places. "But you must be quick if you would capture him," says William Hamilton Gibson, "for he is off in a spangling streak of glitter. Nor is this golden sheen all the resource of the little insect ; for in the space of a few seconds, as you hold him in your hand, he has become a milky, iridescent opal, and now mother-of-pearl, and finally crawls before you in a coat of dull orange." A dead beetle loses all this wonderful lustre. Even on the morning-glory in our gardens we may sometimes find these jewelled mites, or their fork-tailed, black larvæ, or the tiny chrysalids suspended by their tails, although it is the wild bindweed that is ever their favorite abiding place.

The small Field Bindweed (*C. arvensis*), a common immigrant from Europe, which has taken up its abode from Nova Scotia and Ontario southward to New Jersey, and westward to Kansas, trails over the ground with a deathless persistency which

fills farmers with dismay. It is like a small edition of the hedge bindweed, only its calyx lacks the leaf-like bracts at its base, its slender stem rarely exceeds two feet in length, and the little pink and white flowers often grow in pairs. Their habit of closing both in the evening and in rainy weather indicates that they are adapted for diurnal insects only ; but if the bell hang down, or if the corolla drop off, the pollen must fall on the stigma and effect self-fertilization. Many more insects visit this flower than the large bindweed, attracted by the peculiar fragrance, and led by the white streaks to the orange-colored under surface of the ovary, where the nectar lies concealed. Stigmas and anthers mature at the same time ; but as the former are slightly the longer, they receive pollen brought from another flower before the visitor gets freshly dusted.

Ground or Moss Pink

(*Phlox subulata*) Phlox family

Flowers—Very numerous, small, deep purplish pink, lavender or rose, varying to white, with a darker eye, growing in simple cymes, or solitary in a Western variety. Calyx with 5 slender teeth ; corolla salver-form with 5 spreading lobes ; 5 stamens inserted on corolla tube ; style 3-lobed. *Stems*: Rarely exceeding 6 in. in height, tufted like mats, much branched, plentifully set with awl-shaped, evergreen leaves barely $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, growing in tufts at joints of stem.

Preferred Habitat—Rocky ground, hillsides.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Southern New York to Florida, westward to Michigan and Kentucky.

A charming little plant, growing in dense evergreen mats with which Nature carpets dry, sandy, and rocky hillsides, is often completely hidden beneath its wealth of flowers. Far beyond its natural range, as well as within it, the moss pink glows in gardens, cemeteries, and parks, wherever there are rocks to conceal or sterile wastes to beautify. Very slight encouragement induces it to run wild. There are great rocks in Central Park, New York, worth travelling miles to see in early May, when their stern faces are flushed and smiling with these blossoms.

Another low ground species is the Crawling Phlox (*P. reptans*). It rarely exceeds six inches in height ; nevertheless its larger pink, purple, or white flowers, clustered after the manner of the tall garden phloxes, are among the most showy to be found in the spring woods. A number of sterile shoots with obovate leaves, tapering toward the base, rise from the runners and set

off the brilliant blossoms among their neat foliage. From Pennsylvania southward and westward is its range, especially in mountainous regions ; but this plant, too, was long ago transplanted from Nature's gardens into man's.

Large patches of the Downy Phlox (*P. pilosa*) brighten dry prairie land with its pinkish blossoms in late spring. Britton and Brown's botany gives its range as "Ontario to Manitoba, New Jersey, Florida, Arkansas, and Texas." The plant does its best to attain a height of two feet ; usually its flowers are much nearer the ground. Butterflies, the principal visitors of most phloxes, although long-tongued bees and even flies can sip their nectar, are ever seen hovering above them and transferring pollen, although in this species the style is so short pollen must often fall into the tube and self-fertilize the stigma. To protect the flowers from useless crawling visitors, the calices are coated with sticky matter, and the stems are downy.

Obedient Plant; False Dragonhead; Lion's Heart

(*Physostegia Virginiana*) Mint family

Flowers—Pale magenta, purplish rose, or flesh-colored, often variegated with white, 1 in. long or over, in dense spikes from 4 to 8 in. long. Calyx a 5-toothed oblong bell, swollen and remaining open in fruit, held up by lance-shaped bracts. Corolla tubular and much enlarged where it divides into 2 lips, the upper lip concave, rounded, entire, the lower lip 3 lobed. Stamens 4, in two pairs under roof of upper lip, the filaments hairy ; 1 pistil. *Stem* : 1 to 4 ft. high, simple or branched above, leafy. *Leaves* : Opposite, firm, oblong to oblong-lanceolate, narrowing at base, deeply saw-edged.

Preferred Habitat—Moist soil.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Quebec to the Northwest Territory, southward to the Gulf of Mexico as far west as Texas.

Bright patches of this curious flower enliven railroad ditches, gutters, moist meadows and brooksides—curious, for it has the peculiarity of remaining in any position in which it is placed. With one puff a child can easily blow the blossoms to the opposite side of the spike, there to stay in meek obedience to his will. "The flowers are made to assume their definite position," says Professor W. W. Bailey in the "Botanical Gazette," "by friction of the pedicels against the subtending bracts. Remove the bracts, and they at once fall limp."

Of course the plant has some better reason for this peculiar



H. Ino

MOSS PINK
(*Phlox subulata*)

obedience to every breath that blows than to amuse windy-cheeked boys and girls. Is not the ready movement useful during stormy weather in turning the mouth of the flower away from driving rain, and in fair days, when insects are abroad, in presenting its gaping lips where they can best alight? We all know that insects, like birds, make long flights most easily with the wind, but in rising and alighting it is their practice to turn against it. When bees, for example, are out for food on windy days, and must make frequent stops for refreshment among the flowers, they will be found going against the wind, possibly to catch the whiffs of fragrance borne on it that guide them to feast, but more likely that they may rise and alight readily. One always sees bumblebees conspicuous among the obedient plant's visitors. After the anthers have shed their pollen—and tiny teeth at the edges of the outer pair aid its complete removal by insects—the stigma comes up to occupy their place under the roof. Certainly this flower, which is so ill-adapted to fertilize itself, has every reason to court insect messengers in fair and stormy weather.

Motherwort

(*Leonurus Cardiaca*) Mint family.

Flowers—Dull purple pink, pale purple, or white, small, clustered in axils of upper leaves. Calyx tubular, bell-shaped, with 5 rigid awl-like teeth; corolla 2-lipped, upper lip arched, woolly without; lower lip 3-lobed, spreading, mottled; the tube with oblique ring of hairs inside. Four twin-like stamens, anterior pair longer, reaching under upper lip; style 2-cleft at summit. *Stem*: 2 to 5 ft. tall, straight, branched, leafy, purplish. *Leaves*: Opposite, on slender petioles; lower ones rounded, 2 to 4 in. broad, palmately cut into 2 to 5 lobes; upper leaves narrower, 3-cleft or 3-toothed.

Preferred Habitat—Waste places near dwellings.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia southward to North Carolina, west to Minnesota and Nebraska. Naturalized from Europe and Asia.

“One is tempted to say that the most human plants, after all, are the weeds,” says John Burroughs. “How they cling to man and follow him around the world, and spring up wherever he sets foot! How they crowd around his barns and dwellings, and throng his garden, and jostle and override each other in their strife to be near him! Some of them are so domestic and familiar, and so harmless withal, that one comes to regard them with

positive affection. Motherwort, catnip, plantain, tansy, wild mustard—what a homely, human look they have! They are an integral part of every old homestead. Your smart, new place will wait long before they draw near it."

How the bees love this generous, old-fashioned entertainer! One nearly always sees them clinging to the close whorls of flowers that are strung along the stem, and of course transferring pollen, in recompense, as they journey on. A more credulous generation imported the plant for its alleged healing virtues. What is the significance of its Greek name, meaning a lion's tail? Let no one suggest, by a far-stretched metaphor, that our grandmothers, in Revolutionary days, enjoyed pulling it to vent their animosity against the British.

Wild Bergamot

(*Monarda fistulosa*) Mint family

Flowers—Extremely variable, purplish, lavender, magenta, rose, pink, yellowish pink, or whitish, dotted; clustered in a solitary, nearly flat terminal head. Calyx tubular, narrow, 5-toothed, very hairy within. Corolla 1 to 1½ in. long, tubular, 2-lipped, upper lip erect, toothed; lower lip spreading, 3-lobed, middle lobe longest; 2 anther-bearing stamens protruding; 1 pistil; the style 2-lobed. *Stem*: 2 to 3 ft. high, rough, branched. *Leaves*: Opposite, lance-shaped, saw-edged, on slender petioles, aromatic, bracts and upper leaves whitish or the color of flower.

Preferred Habitat—Open woods, thickets, dry rocky hills.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Eastern Canada and Maine, westward to Minnesota, south to Gulf of Mexico.

Half a dozen different shades of bloom worn by this handsome, robust perennial afford an excellent illustration of the trials that beset one who would arbitrarily group flowers according to color. If the capricious blossom shows a decided preference for any shade, it is for magenta, the royal purple of the ancients, scarcely tolerated now except by Hoboken Dutch and the belles of the kitchen, whose Sunday hats are resplendent with intense effects.

Only a few bergamot flowers open at a time; the rest of the slightly rounded head, thickly set with hairy calices, looks as if it might be placed in a glass cup and make an excellent penwiper. If the cultivated human eye (and stomach) revolt at magenta, it is ever a favorite shade with butterflies. They flutter in ecstasy over the gay flowers; indeed, they are the principal visitors and benefactors, for the erect corollas, exposed organs, and level-topped

heads are well adapted to their requirements. That exquisite little feathered jewel, the ruby-throated humming-bird, flashes about the bright patches an instant, and is gone ; but he too has paid for his feast in transferring pollen. Insects which land anywhere they please on the flowers, receive pollen on various places, just as in the case of the scarlet Oswego tea, of similar formation. Small bees, which if unable to drain the brimming tubes of nectar, at least sip from them and help themselves to pollen also, without paying the flower's price ; and certain mischievous wasps, forever bent on nipping holes in tubes they cannot honestly drain, give a score of other pilferers an opportunity to steal sweets.

Snake-head ; Turtle-head ; Balmony ; Shell-flower ; Cod-head

(*Chelone glabra*) Figwort family

Flowers—White tinged with pink, or all white, about 1 in. long, growing in a dense terminal cluster. Calyx 5-parted, bracted at base ; corolla irregular, broadly tubular, 2-lipped ; upper lip arched, swollen, slightly notched ; lower lip 3-lobed, spreading, woolly within ; 5 stamens, 1 sterile, 4 in pairs, anther-bearing, woolly ; 1 pistil. *Stem* : 1 to 3 ft. high, erect, smooth, simple, leafy. *Leaves* : Opposite, lance-shaped, saw-edged.

Preferred Habitat—Ditches, beside streams, swamps.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Newfoundland to Florida, and half way across the continent.

It requires something of a struggle for even so strong and vigorous an insect as the bumblebee to gain admission to this inhospitable-looking flower before maturity ; and even he abandons the attempt over and over again in its earliest stage before the little heart-shaped anthers are prepared to dust him over. As they mature, it opens slightly, but his weight alone is insufficient to bend down the stiff, yet elastic, lower lip. Energetic prying admits first his head, then he squeezes his body through, brushing past the stamens as he finally disappears inside. At the moment when he is forcing his way in, causing the lower lip to spring up and down, the eyeless turtle seems to chew and chew until the most sedate beholder must smile at the paradoxical show. Of course it is the bee that is feeding, though the flower would seem to be masticating the bee with the keenest relish ! The counterfeit tortoise soon disgorges its lively mouthful, however, and away flies the bee, carrying pollen on his velvety back

Magenta to Pink

to rub on the stigma of an older flower. After the anthers have shed their pollen and become effete, the stigma matures, and occupies their place. By this time the flower presents a wider entrance, and as the moisture-loving plant keeps the nectaries abundantly filled, what is to prevent insects too small to come in contact with anthers and stigma in the roof from pilfering to their heart's content? The woolly throat discourages many, to be sure; but the turtle-head, like its cousins the beard-tongues, has a sterile fifth stamen, whose greatest use is to act as a drop-bar across the base of the flower. The long-tongued bumblebee can get his drink over the bar, but smaller, unwelcome visitors are literally barred out.

If bees are the preferred visitors of the turtle-head, why do we find the Baltimore butterfly, that very beautiful, but freaky, creature (*Melitaea phæton*) hovering near?—that is, when we find it at all; for where it is present, it swarms, and keeps away from other localities altogether. On the under side of the leaves we shall often see patches of its crimson eggs. Later the caterpillars use the plant as their main, if not exclusive, food store. They are the innocent culprits which nine times out of ten mutilate the foliage. (Illustration, p. 92.)

Large Purple Gerardia

(*Gerardia purpurea*) Figwort family

Flowers—Bright purplish pink, deep magenta, or pale to whitish, about 1 in. long and broad, growing along the rigid, spreading branches. Calyx 5-toothed; corolla funnel-form, the tube much inflated above and spreading into 5 unequal, rounded lobes, spotted within, or sometimes downy; 4 stamens in pairs, the filaments hairy; 1 pistil. *Stem*: 1 to 2½ ft. high, slender, branches erect or spreading. *Leaves*: Opposite, very narrow, 1 to 1½ in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Low fields and meadows; moist, sandy soil.

Flowering Season—August—October.

Distribution—Northern United States to Florida, chiefly along Atlantic coast.

Low-lying meadows gay with gerardias were never seen by that quaint old botanist and surgeon, John Gerarde, author of the famous "Herball or General Historie of Plants," a folio of nearly fourteen hundred pages, published in London toward the close of Queen Elizabeth's reign. He died without knowing how much he was to be honored by Linnæus in giving his name to this charming American genus.

Large patches of the lavender-pink gerardia, peeping above the grass, make the wayfarer pause to feast his eyes, while the

practical bee, meanwhile, takes a more substantial meal within the spreading funnels. It is his practice to hang upside down while sucking, using the hairs on the filaments as footholds. Naturally he receives the pollen on his underside—just where it will be rubbed off against the stigma impeding his entrance to the next funnel visited. Any of the very dry pollen that may have fallen on the hairy filaments drops upon him.

“ And 'tis my faith that every flower
Enjoys the air it breathes,”

chanted Wordsworth. It is a special pity to gather the gerardias, which, as they grow, seem to enjoy life to the full, and when picked, to be so miserable they turn black as they dry. Like their relatives the foxgloves, they are difficult to transplant, because it is said they are more or less parasitic, fastening their roots on those of other plants. When robbery becomes flagrant, Nature brands sinners in the vegetable kingdom by taking away their color, and perhaps their leaves, as in the case of the broom-rape and Indian pipe; but the fair faces of the gerardias and foxgloves give no hint of the petty thefts committed under cover of darkness in the soil below.

The Small-flowered Gerardia (*G. paupercula*), so like the preceding species it was once thought to be a mere variety, ranges westward as far as Wisconsin, especially about the Great Lakes. But it is a lower plant, with more erect branches, smaller flowers, quite woolly within, and with a decided preference for bogs as well as low meadows.

In salt marshes along the Atlantic Coast and the Gulf of Mexico, from Maine to Louisiana, the Sea-side Gerardia (*G. maritima*) flowers in midsummer, or a few weeks ahead of the autumnal, upland species. The plant, which rarely exceeds a foot in height, is sometimes only four inches above ground; and although at the North the paler magenta blossoms are only about half the length of the purple gerardias, in the South they are sometimes quite as long.

In dry woods and thickets, on banks and hills from Quebec to Georgia, and westward to the Mississippi we find the Slender Gerardia (*G. tenuifolia*), its pale magenta, spotted, compressed corolla about half an inch long; its very slender, low stem set with exceedingly narrow leaves.

Twin-flower; Ground Vine

(*Linnæa borealis*) Honeysuckle family

Flowers—Delicate pink or white tinged with rose, bell-shaped, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, fragrant, nodding in pairs on slender, curved pedicels from an erect peduncle, 2-bracted where they join. Calyx 5-toothed, sticky; corolla 5-lobed, bell-shaped,

Magenta to Pink

hairy within ; 4 stamens in pairs inserted near base of tube ; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Trailing, 6 in. to 2 ft. long ; the branches erect. *Leaves*: Opposite, rounded, petioled, evergreen.

Preferred Habitat—Deep, cool, mossy woods.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Northern parts of America, Europe, and Asia. In the United States southward as far as the mountains of Maryland, and the Sierra Nevadas in California.

With the consent of modest Linnæus himself, Dr. Gronovius selected this typical woodland blossom to transmit the great master's name to posterity—

“ Monument of the man of flowers.”

But small and shy as it is, does Nature's garden contain a lovelier sight than scores of these deliciously fragrant pink bells swaying above a carpet of the little evergreen leaves in the dim aisle of some deep, cool, lonely forest ? Trailing over prostrate logs and mossy rocks, racing with the partridge vine among the ferns and dwarf cornels, the plant sends up “twin-born heads” that seem more fair and sweet than the most showy pampered darlings of the millionaire's conservatory. Little wonder that Linnæus loved these little twin sisters, or that Emerson enshrined them in his verse.

Contrary to popular impression, this vine, that suggests the dim old forest and exhales the very breath of the spring woods, will consent to run about our rock gardens, although it seems almost a sacrilege to move it from natural surroundings so impressively beautiful. Unlike the arbutus, which remains ever a wildling, pining slowly to death on close contact with civilization, the twin-flower thrives in light, moist garden soil where the sun peeps for a little while only in the morning. By nodding its head the flower protects its precious contents from rain, the hairs inside exclude small pilferers ; but bees, attracted by the fragrance and color, are guided to the nectary by five dark lines and a patch of orange color near it.

Joe-Pye Weed ; Trumpet Weed ; Purple Thoroughwort ; Gravel or Kidney-root ; Tall or Purple Boneset

(*Eupatorium purpureum*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Pale or dull magenta or lavender pink, slightly fragrant, of tubular florets only, very numerous, in large, terminal, loose, compound clusters, generally elongated. Several series of pink overlapping bracts form the oblong involucre from which the tubular floret and its protruding fringe of

style-branches arise. *Stem*: 3 to 10 ft. high, green or purplish, leafy, usually branching toward top. *Leaves*: In whorls of 3 to 6 (usually 4), oval to lance-shaped, saw-edged, petioled, thin, rough.

Preferred Habitat—Moist soil, meadows, woods, low ground.

Flowering Season—August—September.

Distribution—New Brunswick to the Gulf of Mexico, westward to Manitoba and Texas.

Towering above the surrounding vegetation of low-lying meadows, this vigorous composite spreads clusters of soft, fringy bloom that, however deep or pale of tint, are ever conspicuous advertisements, even when the golden-rods, sunflowers, and asters enter into close competition for insect trade. Slight fragrance, which to the delicate perception of butterflies is doubtless heavy enough, the florets' color and slender tubular form indicate an adaptation to them, and they are by far the most abundant visitors, which is not to say that long-tongued bees and flies never reach the nectar and transfer pollen, for they do. But an excellent place for the butterfly collector to carry his net is to a patch of Joe-Pye weed in September. As the spreading style-branches that fringe each tiny floret are furnished with hairs for three-quarters of their length, the pollen caught in them comes in contact with the alighting visitor. Later, the lower portion of the style-branches, that is covered with stigmatic papillæ along the edge, emerges from the tube to receive pollen carried from younger flowers when the visitor sips his reward. If the hairs still contain pollen when the stigmatic part of the style is exposed, insects self-fertilize the flower; and if in stormy weather no insects are flying, the flower is nevertheless able to fertilize itself, because the hairy fringe must often come in contact with the stigmas of neighboring florets. It is only when we study flowers with reference to their motives and methods that we understand why one is abundant and another rare. Composites long ago utilized many principles of success in life that the triumphant Anglo-Saxon carries into larger affairs to-day.

Joe-Pye, an Indian medicine-man of New England, earned fame and fortune by curing typhus fever and other horrors with decoctions made from this plant. (Illustration, p. 138.)

Common Burdock; Cockle-bur; Beggar's Buttons; Clot-bur; Cuckoo Button

(*Arctium minus*) Thistle family

(*Lappa officinalis*: var. *minor* of Gray)

Flower-heads—Composite of tubular florets only, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. broad; magenta varying to purplish or white; the prominent round

Magenta to Pink

involucre of many overlapping leathery bracts, tipped with hooked bristles. *Stem*: 2 to 5 ft. high, simple or branching, coarse. *Leaves*: Large, the lower ones often 1 ft. long, broadly ovate, entire edged, pale or loosely cottony beneath, on hollow petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Waste ground, waysides, fields, barnyards.

Flowering Season—July—October.

Distribution—Common throughout our area. Naturalized from Europe.

A larger burdock than this (*A. Lappa*) may be more common in a few localities East, but wherever one wanders, this plebeian boldly asserts itself. In close-cropped pastures it still flourishes with the well-armed thistles and mulleins, for the great leaves contain an exceedingly bitter, sour juice, distasteful to grazers. Nevertheless the unpaid cattle, like every other beast and man, must *nolens volens* transplant the burs far away from the parent plant to found new colonies. Literally by hook or by crook they steal a ride on every switching tail, every hairy dog and woolly sheep, every trouser-leg or petticoat. Even the children, who make dolls and baskets of burdock burs, aid them in their insatiate love of travel. Wherever man goes, they follow, until, having crossed Europe—with the Romans?—they are now at home throughout this continent. Their vitality is amazing; persecution with scythe and plow may retard, but never check their victorious march. Opportunity for a seed to germinate may not come until late in the summer; but at once the plant sets to work putting forth flowers and maturing seed, losing no time in developing superfluous stalk and branches. Butterflies, which, like the Hoboken Dutch, ever delight in magenta, and bees of various kinds, find these flowers, with a slight fragrance as an additional attraction, generous entertainers.

Pink, of all colors, is the most unstable in our flora, and the most likely to fade. Magentas incline to purple, on the one hand, or to pure pink on the other, and delicate shades quickly blanch when long exposed to the sun's rays. Thus we frequently find white blossoms of the once pink rhododendron, laurel, azalea, bouncing Bet, and turtle-head. Albinos, too, regularly occur in numerous species. Many colored flowers show a tendency among individuals to revert to the white type of their ancestors. The reader should bear these facts in mind, and search for his unidentified flower in the previous section or in the following one if this group does not contain it.

WHITE AND GREENISH FLOWERS

"The transition from wind-fertilization to insect-fertilization and the first traces of adaptation to insects, could only be due to the influence of quite short-lipped insects with feebly developed color sense. The most primitive flowers are therefore for the most part simple, widely open, regular, devoid of nectar or with their nectar unconcealed and easily accessible, and greenish, white, or yellow in color. . . . Lepidoptera, by the thinness, sometimes by the length, of their tongues, were able to produce special modifications. Through their agency were developed flowers with long and narrow tubes, whose colors and time of opening were in relation to the tastes and habits of their visitors."—HERMANN MÜLLER.

"Of all colors, white is the prevailing one; and of white flowers a considerably larger proportion smell sweetly than of any other color, namely, 14.6 per cent.; of red only 8.2 per cent. are odoriferous. The fact of a large proportion of white flowers smelling sweetly may depend in part on those which are fertilized by moths requiring the double aid of conspicuousness in the dusk and of odor. So great is the economy of Nature, that most flowers which are fertilized by crepuscular or nocturnal insects emit their odor chiefly or exclusively in the evening."—CHARLES DARWIN.

WHITE AND GREENISH FLOWERS

Water-Plantain

(*Alisma Plantago-aquatica*) Water-plantain family

Flowers—Very small and numerous, white, or pale pink, whorled in bracted clusters forming a large, loose panicle 6 to 15 in. long on a usually solitary scape $\frac{1}{2}$ to 3 ft. high. Calyx of 3 sepals; corolla of 3 deciduous petals; 6 or more stamens; many carpels in a ring on a small flat receptacle. *Leaves*: Erect or floating, oblong or ovate, with several ribs, or lance-shaped or grass-like, petioled, all from root.

Preferred Habitat—Shallow water, mud, marshes.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—North America, Europe, Asia.

Unlike its far more showy, decorative cousin the arrow-head, this wee-blossomed plant, whose misty white panicles rise with compensating generosity the world around, bears only perfect, regular flowers. Twelve infinitesimal drops of nectar, secreted in a fleshy ring around the centre, are eagerly sought by flies. As the anthers point obliquely outward and away from the stigmas, an incoming fly, bearing pollen on his under side, usually alights in the centre, and leaves some of the vitalizing dust just where it is most needed. But a "fly starting from a petal," says Müller, "usually applies its tongue to the nectar-drops one by one, and after each it strokes an anther with its labellæ; in so doing it may bring various parts of its body in contact with the anthers. As a rule, however, the parts which come in contact with the anthers are not those which come in contact with the stigmas in the same flower." Any plant that lives in shallow water, which may dry up as summer advances, is under special necessity to produce an extra quantity of cross-fertilized seed to guard against extinction during drought. For the same reason it bears several kinds of leaves adapted to its environment: broad ones that spread their surfaces to the sunshine, and long grass-like ones to glide through currents of water that would tear those of any other shape (see p. 155). What diversity of leaf-form and structure we meet daily, and yet how very little does the wisest man of science understand of the reasons underlying such marvellous adaptability!

Broad-leaved Arrow-head
(*Sagittaria latifolia*) Water-plantain family
(*S. variabilis* of Gray)

Flowers—White, 1 to 1½ in. wide, in 3-bracted whorls of 3, borne near the summit of a leafless scape 4 in. to 4 ft. tall. Calyx of 3 sepals; corolla of 3 rounded, spreading petals. Stamens and pistils numerous, the former yellow in upper flowers; usually absent or imperfect in lower pistillate flowers. *Leaves*: Exceedingly variable; those under water usually long and grasslike; upper ones sharply arrow-shaped or blunt and broad, spongy or leathery, on long petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Shallow water and mud.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—From Mexico northward throughout our area to the circumpolar regions.

Wading into shallow water or standing on some muddy shore, like a heron, this striking plant, so often found in that bird's haunts, is quite as decorative in a picture, and, happily, far more approachable in life. Indeed, one of the comforts of botany as compared with bird study is that we may get close enough to the flowers to observe their last detail, whereas the bird we have followed laboriously over hill and dale, through briers and swamps, darts away beyond the range of field-glasses with tantalizing swiftness.

While no single plant is yet thoroughly known to scientists, in spite of the years of study devoted by specialists to separate groups, no plant remains wholly meaningless. When Kepler discovered the majestic order of movement of the heavenly bodies, he exclaimed, "Oh God, I think Thy thoughts after Thee!"—the expression of a discipleship every reverent soul must be conscious of in penetrating, be it ever so little a way, into the inner meaning of the humblest wayside weed.

Fragile, delicate, pure white, golden-centred flowers of the arrow-head, usually clustered about the top of the scape, naturally are the first to attract the attention whether of man or insect. Below these, dull green, unattractive collections of pistils, which by courtesy only may be called flowers, also form little groups of three. Like the Quakers at meeting, the male and female arrow-head flowers are separated, often on distinct plants. Of course the insect visitors—bees and flies chiefly—alight on the showy staminate blossoms first, and transfer pollen from them to the dull pistillate ones later, as it was intended they should, to prevent self-fertilization. How endless are the devices of the flowers to guard against this evil and to compel insects to cross-pollinate them! The most minute detail of the mechanism involved, which the microscope reveals, only increases our interest and wonder.



BLACK COHOSH.
(*Cimicifuga racemosa*.)



ARROW HEAD.
(*Sagittaria latifolia*)

Any plant which elects to grow in shallow water must be amphibious ; it must be able to breathe beneath the surface as the fish do, and also be adapted to thrive without those parts that correspond to gills ; for ponds and streams have an unpleasant way of drying up in summer, leaving it stranded on the shore. This accounts in part for the variable leaves on the arrow-head; those underneath the water being long and ribbon-like, to bring the greatest possible area into contact with the air with which the water is charged. Broad leaves would be torn to shreds by the current through which grass-like blades glide harmlessly ; but when this plant grows on shore, having no longer use for its lower ribbons, it loses them, and expands only broad arrow-shaped surfaces to the sunny air, leaves to be supplied with carbonic acid to assimilate, and sunshine to turn off, the oxygen and store up the carbon into their system.

Water Arum; Marsh Calla

(*Calla palustris*) Arum family

Flowers—Minute, greenish yellow, clustered on a cylinder-like, fleshy spadix about 1 in. long, partly enfolded by a large, white, oval, pointed, erect spathe, the whole resembling a small calla lily open in front. The solitary "flower" on a scape as long as the petioles of leaves, and, like them, sheathed at base. *Leaves*: Thick, somewhat heart-shaped, their spreading or erect petioles 4 to 8 in. long. *Fruit*: Red berries clustered in a head.

Preferred Habitat—Cool Northern bogs ; in or beside sluggish water.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia southward to Virginia, westward to Minnesota and Iowa.

At a glance one knows this beautiful denizen of Northern bogs and ditches to be a poor relation of the stately Ethiopian calla lily of our greenhouses. Where the arum grows in rich, cool retreats, it is apt to be abundant, its slender rootstocks running hither and thither through the yielding soil with thrifty rapidity until the place is carpeted with its handsome dark leaves, from which the pure white "flowers" arise ; and yet many flower lovers well up in field practice know it not. Thoreau, for example, was no longer young when he first saw, or, rather, noticed it. "Having found this in one place," he wrote, "I now find it in another. Many an object is not seen, though it falls within the range of our visual ray, because it does not come within the range of our intellectual ray. So, in the largest sense, we find only the world we look for."

Now, the true flowers of the arum and all its spadix-bearing kin are so minute that one scarcely notices them where they are clustered on the club-shaped column in the centre of the apparent "flower." The beautiful white banner of the marsh calla, or the green and maroon striped pulpit from which Jack preaches, is no more the flower proper than the papery sheath below the daffodil is the daffodil. In the arum the white advertisement flaunted before flying insects is not even essential to the florets' existence, except as it helps them attract their pollen-carrying friends. Almost all waterside plants, it will be noticed, depend chiefly upon flies and midges, and these lack æsthetic taste. "Such plants have usually acquired small and inconspicuous separate flowers," says Grant Allen; "and then, to make up for their loss in attractiveness, like cheap sweetmeats, they have very largely increased their numbers. Or, to put the matter more simply and physically, in waterside situations those plants succeed best which have a relatively large number of individually small and unnoticeable flowers massed together into large and closely serried bundles. Hence, in such situations, there is a tendency for petals to be suppressed, and for blossoms to grow minute; because the large and bright flowers seldom succeed in attracting big land insects like bees or butterflies, while the small and thick-set ones usually do succeed in attracting a great many little flitting midges." Flies, which are guided far more by their sense of smell than by sight, resort to the petalless, insignificant florets of the ill-scented marsh calla in numbers; and as the uppermost clusters are staminate only, while the lower florets contain stamens and pistil, it follows they must often effect cross-pollination as they crawl over the spadix. But here is no trap to catch the tiny benefactors such as is set by wicked Jack-in-the-pulpit, or the skunk-cabbage, or another cousin, a still more terrible executioner, the cuckoo-pint (*Arum maculatum*) of Europe.

Few coroner's inquests are held over the dead bodies of our feathered friends; and it is not known whether the innocent-looking marsh calla really poisons the birds on which it depends to carry its bright seeds afar or not. The cuckoo-pint, as is well known, destroys the winged messenger bearing its offspring to plant fresh colonies in a distant bog, because the decayed body of the bird acts as the best possible fertilizer into which the seedling may strike its roots. Most of our noxious weeds, like our vermin, have come to us from Europe; but Heaven deliver us from this cannibalistic pest!

The very common Green Arrow-arum (*Peltandra Virginica*), found in shallow water, ditches, swamps, and the muddy shores of ponds throughout the eastern half of the United States, attracts us more by its stately growth and the beauty of its bright, lustrous green arrow-shaped leaves (which have been found thirty inches



GREEN ARROW-ARUM

(*Peltandra Virginica*)

long), than by the insignificant florets clustered on the spadix within a long pointed green sheath that closely enfolds it. Pistillate florets cover it for only about one-fourth its length. To them flies carry pollen from the staminate florets covering the rest of the spadix. After the club is set with green berries—green, for this plant has no need to attract birds with bright red ones—the flower stalk curves, bends downward, and the pointed leathery sheath acting as an auger, it bores a hole into the soft mud in which the seeds germinate with the help of their surrounding jelly as a fertilizer.

American White Hellebore; Indian Poke; Itch-weed

(*Veratrum viride*) Bunch-flower family

Flowers—Dingy, pale yellowish or whitish green, growing greener with age, 1 in. or less across, very numerous, in stiff-branching, spike-like, dense-flowered panicles. Perianth of 6 oblong segments; 6 short curved stamens; 3 styles. *Stem*: Stout, leafy, 2 to 8 ft. tall. *Leaves*: Plaited, lower ones broadly oval, pointed, 6 to 12 in. long; parallel ribbed, sheathing the stem where they clasp it; upper leaves gradually narrowing; those among flowers small.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, wet woods, low meadows.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—British Possessions from ocean to ocean; southward in the United States to Georgia, Tennessee, and Minnesota.

“ Borage and hellebore fill two scenes—
Sovereign plants to purge the veins
Of melancholy, and cheer the heart
Of those black fumes which make it smart.”

Such are the antidotes for madness prescribed by Burton in his “Anatomie of Melancholy.” But like most medicines, so the homeopaths have taught us, the plant that heals may also poison; and the coarse, thick rootstock of this hellebore sometimes does deadly work. The shining plaited leaves, put forth so early in the spring they are especially tempting to grazing cattle on that account, are too well known by most animals, however, to be touched by them—precisely the end desired, of course, by the hellebore, nightshade, aconite, cyclamen, Jamestown weed, and a host of others that resort, for protection, to the low trick of mixing poisonous chemicals with their cellular juices. Pliny told how the horses, oxen, and swine of his day were killed by eating the foliage of the black hellebore. Flies, which visit the dirty, yellowish-green flowers in abundance, must cross-fertilize them, as the anthers mature before the stigmas are ready to receive pollen. Apparently

White and Greenish

the visitors suffer no ill effects from the nectar. We have just seen how the green arrow-arum bores a hole in the mud and plants its own seeds in autumn. The hellebore uses its auger in the spring, when we find the stout, shining, solid tool above ground with the early skunk-cabbage.

Star of Bethlehem ; Ten O'Clock

(*Ornithogalum umbellatum*) Lily family

Flowers—Opening in the sunshine, white within, greenish on the outside, veined, borne on slender pedicels in an erect, loose cluster. Perianth of 6 narrowly oblong divisions, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long or over, or about twice as long as the flattened stamens; style short, 3-sided. *Scape*: Slender, 4 to 12 in. high, with narrow, blade-like bracts above. *Leaves*: Narrow, grass-like, with white midvein, fleshy, all from coated, egg-shaped bulb.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, grassy meadows, old lawns.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Escaped from gardens from Massachusetts to Virginia.

The finding of these exquisite little flowers, growing wild among the lush grass of a meadow not far from some old homestead where their ancestors, with crocuses and grape hyacinths, once brightened the lawn in early spring, makes one long to start a Parkinson Society instantly. Some school children not far from New York, receiving their inspiration from Mrs. Ewing's little book, "Mary's Meadow," have spread the gospel of beauty, like the true missionaries they are, by systematically planting in lanes and fields sweet violets, golden coreopsis, hardy poppies, blue corn-flowers, Japanese roses, orange day-lilies, larkspurs, and many other charming garden flowers that need only the slightest encouragement to run wild. Immense quantities of seed, that go to loss in every garden, might so easily be sprinkled at large on our walks. Nearly all the beautiful hardy perennials cultivated here grow in Nature's garden in Europe or Asia, and will do so in America if they are but given the chance. The Star of Bethlehem is a case in point. Several members of the large group of charming spring flowers to which it belongs grow in such abundance in the Old World that for centuries the bulbs have furnished food to the omnivorous Italian and Asiatic peasants. If we cannot spare offsets from the garden, and will wait a few years for seeds to bear, the rich, light loam of our grassy meadows, too, will be streaked with a Milky Way of floral stars, as they are in Italy.

The Greek generic name of the Star of Bethlehem, meaning "bird's milk" (a popular folk expression in Europe for some marvellous thing) was applied by Linnæus because of the flower's

likeness to the wonderful star in the East which guided the Wise Men to the manger where Jesus lay.

Star-grass ; Colic-root

(*Aletris farinosa*) Lily family

Flowers—Small, oblong-tubular, pure white or yellowish, about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. long, set obliquely in a long, wand-like, spiked raceme, at the end of a slender scape 2 to 3 ft. tall. Perianth somewhat bell-shaped, 6-pointed, rough or mealy outside ; 6 stamens, 1 inserted below each point ; style 3-cleft at tip. (A Southern form or distinct species (?) has yellower, fragrant flowers.) *Leaves*: From the base, lance-shaped, 2 to 6 in. long, thin, pale yellowish green, in a spreading cluster.

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil ; roadsides ; open, grassy, sandy woods.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—From Ontario and the Mississippi eastward to the Atlantic.

Herb gatherers have searched far and wide for this plant's bitter, fibrous root, because of its supposed medicinal virtues. What decoctions have not men swallowed from babyhood to old age to get relief from griping colic ! In partial shade, colonies of the tufted yellow-green leaves send up from the centre gradually lengthening spikes of bloom that may finally attain over a foot in length. The plant is not unknown in borders of men's gardens. The Greek word (*aletron* = meal) from which its generic title is derived, refers to the rough, granular surface of the little oblong white flower.

Wild Spikenard ; False Solomon's Seal ; Solomon's Zig-zag

(*Vagnera racemosa*) Lily-of-the-Valley family

(*Smilacina racemosa* of Gray)

Flowers—White or greenish, small, slightly fragrant, in a densely flowered terminal raceme. Perianth of 6 separate, spreading segments ; 6 stamens ; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Simple, somewhat angled, 1 to 3 ft. high, scaly below, leafy, and sometimes finely hairy above. *Leaves*: Alternate and seated along stem, oblong, lance-shaped, 3 to 6 in. long, finely hairy beneath. *Rootstock*: Thick, fleshy. *Fruit*: A cluster of aromatic, round, pale red speckled berries.

Preferred Habitat—Moist woods, thickets, hillsides.

Flowering Season—May—July.

White and Greenish

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Georgia ; westward to Arizona and British Columbia.

As if to offer opportunities for comparison to the confused novice, the true Solomon's seal and the so-called false species—quite as honest a plant—usually grow near each other. Grace of line, rather than beauty of blossom, gives them both their chief charm. But the feathery plume of greenish-white blossoms that crowns the false Solomon's seal's somewhat zig-zagged stem is very different from the small, greenish, bell-shaped flowers, usually nodding in pairs along the stem, under the leaves, from the axils of the true Solomon's seal. Later in summer, when hungry birds wander through the woods with increased families, the wild spikenard offers them branching clusters of pale red speckled berries, whereas the latter plant feasts them with blue-black fruit, in the hope that they will drop the seeds miles away.

By clustering its small, slightly fragrant flowers at the end of its stem, the wild spikenard offers a more taking advertisement to its insect friends than its cousin can show. A few flies and beetles visit them; but apparently the less specialized bees, chiefly those of the *Halictus* tribe, which predominate in May, are the principal guests. These alight in the centre of the widely expanded blossoms set on the upper side of the branching raceme so as to make their nectar and pollen easily accessible; and as the newly opened flower has its stigma already receptive to pollen brought to it while its own anthers are closed, it follows the plant is dependent upon the bees' help, as well as the birds', to perpetuate itself.

The Star-flowered Solomon's Seal (*V. stellata*), found from the Atlantic to the Pacific, from Newfoundland as far south as Kansas, has larger, but fewer, flowers than the wild spikenard, at the end of its erect, low-growing stem. Where the two species grow together—and they often do—it will be noticed that the star-flowered one frequently forms colonies on rich, moist banks, its leaves partly clasp the stem, and its berries, which may be entirely black, are more frequently green, with six black stripes.

The Two-leaved Solomon's Seal, or False Lily-of-the-Valley (*Unifolium Canadense*), very common in moist woods and thickets North and West, is a curious little plant, sometimes with only a solitary, long-petioled leaf; but where many of these sterile plants grow together, forming shining beds. Other individuals lift a white-flowered raceme six inches above the ground; and on the slender, often zig-zagged flowering stem there may be one to three, but usually two, ovate leaves, pointed at the apex, heart-shaped at the base, either seated on it, one above the other, or standing out from it on distinct but short petioles. This flower has only four segments and four stamens. Like the wild spikenard, the little plant bears clusters of pale red speckled berries in autumn.



TRUE SOLOMON'S SEAL
(*Polyzonatum florum*)



WILD SPIKENARD, OR FALSE SOLOMON'S SEAL
(*Vagnera racemosa*)

Hairy, or True, or Twin-flowered Solomon's Seal

(*Polygonatum biflorum*) Lily-of-the-Valley family

Flowers—Whitish or yellowish green, tubular, bell-shaped, 1 to 4, but usually 2, drooping on slender peduncles from leaf axils. Perianth 6-lobed at entrance, but not spreading; 6 stamens, the filaments roughened; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Simple, slender, arching, leafy, 8 in. to 3 ft. long. *Leaves*: Oval, pointed, or lance-shaped, alternate, 2 to 4 in. long, seated on stem, pale beneath and softly hairy along veins. *Rootstock*: Thick, horizontal, jointed, scarred. (*Polygonatum* = many joints). *Fruit*: A blue-black berry.

Preferred Habitat—Woods, thickets, shady banks.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—New Brunswick to Florida, westward to Michigan.

From a many-jointed, thick rootstock a single graceful curved stem arises each spring, withers after fruiting, and leaves a round scar, whose outlines suggested to the fanciful man who named the genus the seal of Israel's wise king. Thus one may know the age of a root by its seals, as one tells that of a tree by the rings in its trunk.

The dingy little cylindric flowers, hidden beneath the leaves, may be either self-pollenized or cross-pollenized by the bumblebees to which they are adapted. "We may suppose," says Professor Robertson, "that the pendulous position of the flowers owes its origin to the fact that it renders them less convenient to other insects, but equally convenient to the higher bees which are the most efficient pollinators; and that the resulting protection to pollen and nectar is merely an incidental effect." Certain *Lepidoptera*, and small insects which crawl into the cylinder, visit all the Solomon's seals.

The Smooth Solomon's Seal (*P. commutatum* or *P. giganteum* of Gray), with much the same range as its smaller relative, grows in moist woods and along shaded streams. It is a variable, capricious plant, with a stout or slender stem, perhaps only one foot high, or again towering above the tallest man's head; the oval leaves also vary greatly in breadth and length; and a solitary flower may droop from an axil, or perhaps eight dingy greenish cylinders may hang in a cluster. But the plant is always smooth throughout. Even the incurved filaments which obstruct the entrance to this flower are smooth where those of the preceding species are rough-hairy. The style is so short that it may never come in contact with the anthers, although the winged visitors must often leave pollen of the same flower on the stigma.

Early or Dwarf Wake-Robin

(*Trillium nivale*) Lily-of-the-Valley family

Flowers—Solitary, pure white, about 1 in. long, on an erect or curved peduncle, from a whorl of 3 leaves at summit of stem. Three spreading, green, narrowly oblong sepals; 3 oval or oblong petals; 6 stamens, the anthers about as long as filaments; 3 slender styles stigmatic along inner side. *Stem*: 2 to 6 in. high, from a short, tuber-like rootstock. *Leaves*: 3 in a whorl below the flower, 1 to 2 in. long, broadly oval, rounded at end, on short petioles. *Fruit*: A 3-lobed reddish berry, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. diameter, the sepals adhering.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods and thickets.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—Pennsylvania, westward to Minnesota and Iowa, south to Kentucky.

Only this delicate little flower, as white as the snow it sometimes must push through to reach the sunshine melting the last drifts in the leafless woods, can be said to wake the robins into song; a full chorus of feathered love-makers greets the appearance of the more widely distributed, and therefore better known, species.

By the rule of three all the trilliums, as their name implies, regulate their affairs. Three sepals, three petals, twice three stamens, three styles, a three-celled ovary, the flower growing out from a whorl of three leaves, make the naming of wake-robins a simple matter to the novice. Rarely do the parts divide into fours, or the petals and sepals revert to primitive green leaves. With the exception of the painted trillium which sometimes grows in bogs, all the clan live in rich, moist woods. It is said the roots are poisonous. In them the next year's leaves lie curled through the winter, as in the iris and Solomon's seal, among others.

One of the most chastely beautiful of our native wild flowers—so lovely that many shady nooks in English rock-gardens and ferneries contain imported clumps of the vigorous plant—is the Large-flowered Wake-Robin, or White Wood Lily (*T. grandiflorum*). Under favorable conditions the waxy, thin, white, or occasionally pink, strongly veined petals may exceed two inches; and in Michigan a monstrous form has been found. The broadly rhombic leaves, tapering to a point, and lacking petioles, are seated in the usual whorl of three, at the summit of the stem, which may attain a foot and a half in height; from the centre the decorative flower arises on a long peduncle. At first the entrance to the blossom is closed by the long anthers which much exceed the filaments; and hive-bees, among other insects, in collecting pollen,



PAINTED WAKE-ROBIN

(*Trillium undulatum*)

transfer it to older and now expanded flowers, in which the low stigmas appear between the tall separated stamens. Nectar stored in septal glands at the base invites the visitor laden with pollen from young flowers to come in contact with the three late maturing stigmas. The berry is black. From Quebec to Florida and far westward we find this tardy wake-robin in May or June.

Certainly the commonest trillium in the East, although it thrives as far westward as Ontario and Missouri, and south to Georgia, is the Nodding Wake-Robin (*T. cernuum*), whose white or pinkish flower droops from its peduncle until it is all but hidden under the whorl of broadly rhombic, tapering leaves. The wavy margined petals, about as long as the sepals—that is to say, half an inch long or over—curve backward at maturity. According to Miss Carter, who studied the flower in the Botanical Garden at South Hadley, Mass., it is slightly proterandrous, maturing its anthers first, but with a chance of spontaneous self-pollination by the stigmas recurving to meet the shorter stamens. She saw bumblebees visiting it for nectar. In late summer an egg-shaped, pendulous red-purple berry swings from the summit. One finds the plant in bloom from April to June, according to the climate of its long range.

Perhaps the most strikingly beautiful member of the tribe is the Painted Trillium (*T. undulatum*)—*T. erythrocarpum* of Gray. At the summit of the slender stem, rising perhaps only eight inches, or maybe twice as high, this charming flower spreads its long, wavy-edged, waxy-white petals veined and striped with deep pink or wine color. The large ovate leaves, long-tapering to a point, are rounded at the base into short petioles. The rounded, three-angled, bright red, shining berry is seated in the persistent calyx. With the same range as the nodding trillium's, the painted wake-robin comes into bloom nearly a month later—in May and June—when all the birds are not only wide awake, but have finished courting, and are busily engaged in the most serious business of life.

Showy Lady's Slipper

(*Cypripedium reginae*) Orchid family

(*C. spectabile* of Gray)

Flowers—Usually solitary, at summit of stem, white, or the inflated white lip painted with purplish pink and white stripes; sepals rounded oval, spreading, white, not longer than the lip; petals narrower, white; the broad sac-shaped pouch open in

White and Greenish

front, 1 in. long or over. *Stem*: Stout, leafy, 1 to 2 ft. high.
Leaves: 3 to 8 in. long, downy, elliptic, pointed, many ribbed.
Preferred Habitat—Peat-bogs; rich, low, wet woods.
Flowering Season—June—September.
Distribution—Nova Scotia to Georgia, westward to the Mississippi.
Chiefly North.

Quite different from the showy orchis, is this far more chaste showy lady's slipper which Dr. Gray has called "the most beautiful of the genus." Because the plants live in inaccessible swampy places, where only the most zealous flower lover penetrates they have a reputation for rarity at which one who knows a dozen places to find colonies of the stately exquisites during a morning's walk, must smile with superiority. Wine appears to overflow the large white cup and trickle down its sides. Sometimes unstained, pure white chalice are found. *C. album* is the name by which the plant is known in England. See note, p. 271.

Large Round-leaved or Greater Green Orchis

(*Habenaria orbiculata*) Orchid family

Flowers—Greenish white, in a loosely set spike; the upper sepal short, rounded; side ones spreading; petals smaller, arching; the lip long, narrow, drooping, white, prolonged into a spur often $1\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, curved and enlarged at base; anther sacs prominent, converging. *Scape*: 1 to 2 ft. high. *Leaves*: 2, spreading flat on ground, glossy above, silvery underneath, parallel-veined, slightly longer than wide, very large, from 4 to 7 in. across.
Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods in mountainous regions, especially near evergreens.
Flowering Season—July—August.
Distribution—From British Columbia to the Atlantic; eastern half of the United States southward to the Carolinas.

Wonderfully interesting structure and the comparative rarity of this orchid, rather than superficial beauty, are responsible for the thrill of pleasure one experiences at the sight of the spike of unpretentious flowers. Two great leaves, sometimes as large as dinner plates, attract the eye to where they glisten on the ground. The spur of the blossom, the nectary, "implies a welcome to a tongue two inches long, and will reward none other," says William Hamilton Gibson. "This clearly shuts out the bees, butterflies, and smaller moths. What insect, then, is here implied? The sphinx moth, one of the lesser of the group. A larger individual might sip the nectar, it is true, but its longer tongue would reach the base of the tube without effecting the slightest contact with the

pollen, which is, of course, the desideratum." How the moth, in sipping the nectar, thrusts his head against the sticky buttons to which the pollen masses are attached, and, in trying to release himself, loosens them; how he flies off with these little clubs sticking to his eyes; how they automatically adjust themselves to the attitude where they will come in contact with the stigma of the next flower visited, and so cross-fertilize it, has been told in the account of the great purple-fringed orchis of similar construction. To page 12 the interested reader is, therefore, referred; or, better still, to the luminous description by Dr. Asa Gray.

White-fringed Orchis

(*Habenaria blephariglottis*) Orchid family

Flowers—Pure white, fragrant, borne on a spike from 3 to 6 in. long. Spur long, slender; oval sepals; smaller petals toothed; the oblong lip deeply fringed. *Stem*: Slender, 1 to 2 ft. high. *Leaves*: Lance-shaped, parallel-veined, clasping the stem; upper ones smallest.

Preferred Habitat—Peat-bogs and swamps.

Flowering Season—July—August.

Distribution—Northeastern United States and eastern Canada to Newfoundland.

One who selfishly imagines that all the floral beauty of the earth was created for man's sole delight will wonder why a flower so exquisitely beautiful as this dainty little orchid should be hidden in inaccessible peat-bogs, where overshoes and tempers get lost with deplorable frequency, and the water-snake and bittern mock at man's intrusion of their realm by the ease with which they move away from him. Not for man, but for the bee, the moth, and the butterfly, are orchids where they are and what they are. The white-fringed orchis grows in watery places that it may more easily manufacture nectar, and protect itself from crawling pilferers; its flowers are clustered on a spike, their lips are fringed, they have been given fragrance and a snowy-white color that they may effectually advertise their sweets on whose removal by an insect benefactor that will carry pollen from flower to flower as he feeds depends their chance of producing fertile seed. It is probable the flower is white that night-flying moths may see it shine in the gloaming. From the length and slenderness of its spur it is doubtless adapted to the sphinx moth.

At the entrance to the nectary, two sticky disks stand on guard, ready to fasten themselves to the eyes of the first moth that inserts his tongue; and he finds on withdrawing his head that two pollen-masses attached to these disks have been removed

White and Greenish

with them. This plastering over of insects' eyes by the orchids might be serious business, indeed, were not the *lepidoptera* gifted with numerous pairs. The fragrance of many orchids, however, would be a sufficient guide even to a blind insect. With the pollen-masses sticking to his forehead, the moth enters another flower and necessarily rubs off some grains from the pollen-masses, that have changed their attitude during his flight that they may be in the precise position to fertilize the viscid stigma. In almost the same way the similar yellow-fringed orchis (*H. ciliaris*) and the great green orchids compel insects to work for them.

A larger-flowered species, the Prairie White-fringed Orchis (*H. leucophea*), found in bloom in June and July, on moist, open ground from western New York to Minnesota and Arkansas, differs from the preceding chiefly in having larger and greenish-white flowers, the lip cleft into wedge-shaped segments deeply fringed. The hawk-moth removes on its tongue one, but not often both, of the pollinia attached to disks on either side of the entrance to the spur.

Nodding Ladies' Tresses or Traces

(*Gyrostachys cernua*) Orchid family

(*Spiranthes cernua* of Gray)

Flowers—Small, white or yellowish, without a spur, fragrant, nodding or spreading in 3 rows on a cylindrical, slightly twisted spike 4 or 5 in. long. Side sepals free, the upper ones arching, and united with petals; the oblong, spreading lip crinkle-edged, and bearing minute, hairy callosities at base.

Stem: 6 in. to 2 ft. tall, with several pointed, wrapping bracts.

Leaves: From or near the base, linear, almost grass-like.

Preferred Habitat—Low meadows, ditches, and swamps.

Flowering Season—July—October.

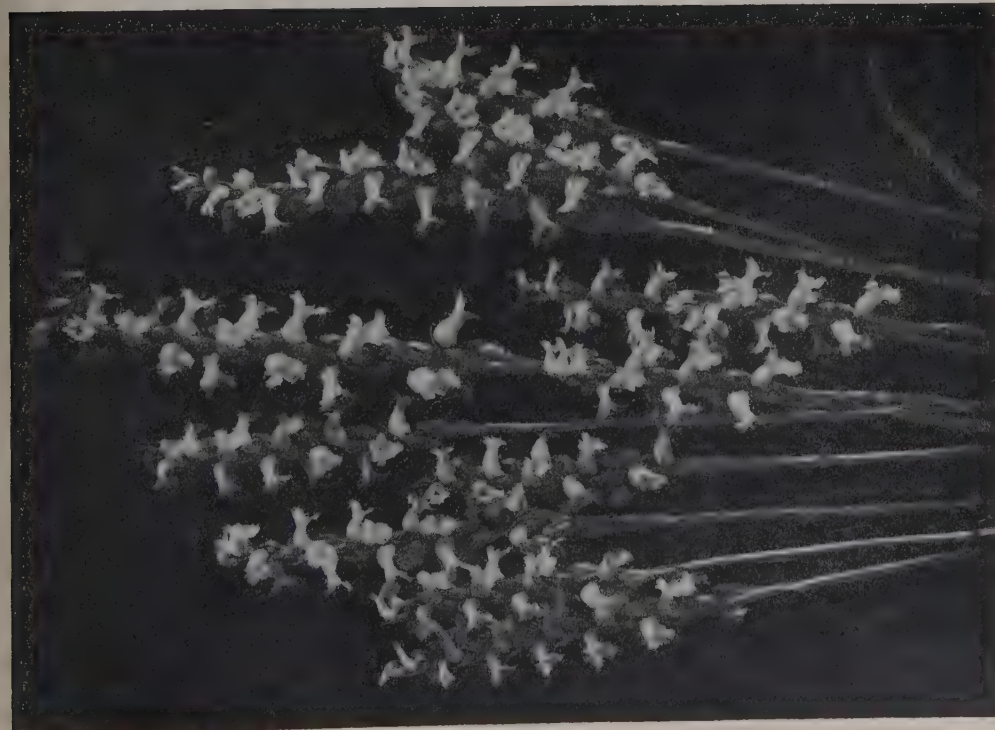
Distribution—Nova Scotia to the Gulf of Mexico, and westward to the Mississippi.

This last orchid of the season, and perhaps the commonest of its interesting tribe in the eastern United States, at least, bears flowers that, however insignificant in size, are marvellous pieces of mechanism, to which such men as Charles Darwin and Asa Gray have devoted hours of study and, these two men particularly, much correspondence.

Just as a woodpecker begins at the bottom of a tree and taps his way upward, so a bee begins at the lower and older flowers on a spike and works up to the younger ones; a fact on which this little orchid, like many another plant that arranges its blossoms in long racemes, depends. Let us not note for the present



WHITE-FRINGED ORCHIS
Habenaria blephariglossa



LADIES' TRESSES
Gyrostachys cernua

what happens in the older flowers, but begin our observations, with the help of a powerful lens, when the bee has alighted on the spreading lip of a newly opened blossom toward the top of the spire. As nectar is already secreted for her in its receptacle, she thrusts her tongue through the channel provided to guide it aright, and by the slight contact with the furrowed rostellum, it splits, and releases a boat-shaped disk standing vertically on its stern in the passage. Within the boat is an extremely sticky cement that hardens almost instantly on exposure to the air. The splitting of the rostellum, curiously enough, never happens without insect aid ; but if a bristle or needle be passed over it ever so lightly, a stream of sticky, milky fluid exudes, hardens, and the boat-shaped disk, with pollen masses attached, may be withdrawn on the bristle just as the bee removes them with her tongue. Each pollinium consists of two leaves of pollen united for about half their length in the middle with elastic threads. As the pollinia are attached parallel to the disk, they stick parallel on the bee's tongue, yet she may fold up her proboscis under her head, if she choose, without inconvenience from the pollen masses, or without danger of loosening them. Now, having finished sucking the newly opened flowers at the top of the spike, away she flies to an older flower at the bottom of another one. Here a marvelous thing has happened. The passage which, when the flower first expanded, scarcely permitted a bristle to pass, has now widened through the automatic downward movement of the column in order to expose the stigmatic surfaces to contact with the pollen masses brought by the bee. Without the bee's help this orchid, with a host of other flowers, must disappear from the face of the earth. So very many species which have lost the power to fertilize themselves now depend absolutely on these little pollen carriers, it is safe to say that, should the bees perish, one half our flora would be exterminated with them. On the slight downward movement of the column in the ladies' tresses, then, as well as on the bee's ministrations, the fertilization of the flower absolutely depends. "If the stigma of the lowest flower has already been fully fertilized," says Darwin, "little or no pollen will be left on its dried surface ; but on the next succeeding flower, of which the stigma is adhesive, large sheets of pollen will be left. Then as soon as the bee arrives near the summit of the spike she will withdraw fresh pollinia, will fly to the lower flowers on another plant, and fertilize them ; and thus, as she goes her rounds and adds to her store of honey, she continually fertilizes fresh flowers and perpetuates the race of autumnal spiranthes, which will yield honey to future generations of bees."

The Slender Ladies' Tresses (*G. gracilis*), with a range and season of blossom similar to the preceding species, and with even smaller white, fragrant flowers, growing on one side of a twisted

White and Greenish

spike, chooses dry fields, hillsides, open woods, and sandy places—queer habitats for a member of its moisture-loving tribe. Its leaves have usually fallen by flowering time. The cluster of tuberous, spindle-shaped roots are an aid to identification.

Lesser Rattlesnake Plantain

(*Peramium repens*) Orchid family

(*Goodyera repens* of Gray)

Flowers—Small, greenish white, the lip pocket-shaped, borne on one side of a bracted spike 5 to 10 in. high, from a fleshy, thick, fibrous root. *Leaves*: From the base, tufted, or ascending the stem on one side for a few inches, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. to over 1 in. long, ovate, the silvery-white veins forming a network, or leaf blotched with white.

Preferred Habitat—Woods, especially under evergreens.

Flowering Season—July—August.

Distribution—Colorado eastward to the Atlantic, from Nova Scotia to Florida. Europe and Asia.

Tufts of these beautifully marked little leaves carpeting the ground in the shadow of the hemlocks attract the eye, rather than the spires of insignificantly small flowers. Whoever wishes to know how the bumblebee ruptures the sensitive membrane within the tiny blossom with her tongue, and draws out the polinia that are instantly cemented to it after much the same plan employed by the ladies' tresses, must use a good lens in studying the operation. To the structural botanist the rattlesnake plantains form an interesting connecting link between orchids of distinct forms. In them we see a tendency to lengthen the pollen-masses into caudicles as the showy orchis, for example, has done. "*Goodyera* probably shows us the state of organs in a group of orchids now mostly extinct," says Darwin; "but the parents of many living descendants."

It has been said that the Indians use this plant to cure bites of the rattlesnake; that they will handle the deadly creature without fear if some of these leaves are near at hand—in fact, a good deal is said about Indians by pale-faces that makes even the stolid red man smile when confronted with the white man's tales about him. An intelligent Indian student declares that none of his race will handle a rattlesnake unless its fangs have been removed; that this plant takes its name from the resemblance of its netted-veined leaves to the belly of a serpent, and not to their curative powers; and, finally, that the Southern tribes, especially, so reverence the rattlesnake that, far from trying to cure its bite, they count themselves blessed to be bitten to death by one. Indeed, the rattle, a

sacred symbol, has been employed in religious ceremonies of most tribes. Snakes may be revered in other lands, but only in America is the rattlesnake worshipped. Among the Moquis there still survives much of the religion of the snake-worshipping Aztecs. Bernal Diaz tells how living rattlesnakes, kept in the great temple at Mexico as sacred and petted objects, were fed with the bodies of the sacrificed. Cortes found a town called by the Spaniards Terraguea, or the city of serpents, whose walls and temples were decorated with figures of the reptiles, which the inhabitants worshipped as gods.

The Downy Rattlesnake Plantain (*P. pubescens*), usually a taller plant than the preceding, with larger cream-white, globular-lipped flowers on both sides of its spike, and glandular-hairy throughout, has even more strongly marked leaves. These, the most conspicuous parts, are dark grayish green, heavily netted with greenish or silvery-white veins, silky to the touch, and often wavy edged. This plant scarcely strays westward beyond the Mississippi, but it is common East. It also blooms in midsummer, and shows a preference for dry woods where oak and pine abound.

Lizard's Tail

(*Saururus cernuus*) Lizard's-tail family

Flowers—Fragrant, very small, white, lacking a perianth, bracted, densely crowded on peduncled, slender spikes 4 to 6 in. long and nodding at the tip. Stamens 6 to 8, the filaments white; carpels 3 or 4, united at base, dangling. *Stem*: 2 to 5 ft. high, jointed, sparingly branched, leafy. *Leaves*: Heart-shaped, palmately ribbed, dark green, thin, on stout petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, shallow water.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Southern New England to the Gulf, westward to Minnesota and Texas.

The fragrance arising from these curious, drooping, tail-like spikes of flowers, where they grow in numbers, must lure their insect friends as it does us, since no showy petals or sepals advertise their presence. Nevertheless they are what are known as perfect flowers, each possessing stamens and pistils, the only truly essential parts, however desirable a gayly colored perianth may be to blossoms attempting to woo such large land insects as the bumblebee and butterfly. Since flies, whose color sense is by no means so acute as their sense of smell, are by far the most abundant fertilizers of waterside plants, we can see a tendency in such to suppress their petals, for the flowers to become minute and massed in series that the little visitors may more readily transfer pollen from one to another, and to become fragrant—just what the lizard's tail has done.

Spring Beauty; Claytonia

(*Claytonia Virginica*) Purslane family.

Flowers—White veined with pink, or all pink, the veinings of deeper shade, on curving, slender pedicels, several borne in a terminal loose raceme, the flowers mostly turned one way (secund). Calyx of 2 ovate sepals; corolla of 5 petals slightly united by their bases; 5 stamens, 1 inserted on base of each petal; the style 3-cleft. *Stem*: Weak, 6 to 12 in. long, from a deep, tuberous root. *Leaves*: Opposite above, linear to lance-shaped, shorter than basal ones, which are 3 to 7 in. long; breadth variable.

Preferred Habitat—Moist woods, open groves, low meadows.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—Nova Scotia and far westward, south to Georgia and Texas.

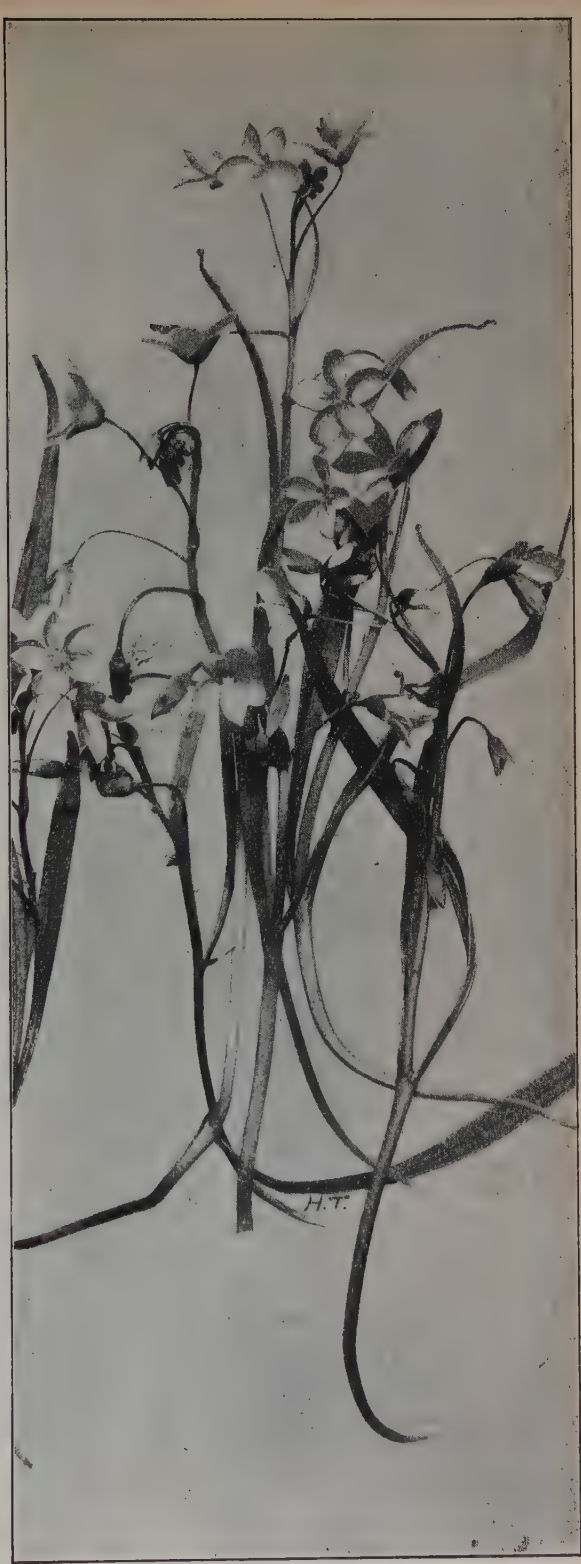
Dainty clusters of these delicate, starry blossoms, mostly turned in one direction, expand in the sunshine only, like their gaudy cousin the portulaca and the insignificant little yellow flowers of another relative, the ubiquitous, invincible "pussley" immortalized in "My Summer in a Garden." At night and during cloudy, stormy weather, when their benefactors are not flying, the claytonias economically close their petals to protect nectar and pollen from rain and pilferers. Pick them, the whole plant droops, and the blossoms close with indignation; nor will any coaxing but a combination of hot water and sunshine induce them to open again. Theirs is a long beauty sleep. They are supersensitive exquisites, however hardy.

Very early in the spring a race is run with the hepatica, arbutus, adder's tongue, blood-root, squirrel corn, and anemone for the honor of being the earliest wild flower; and although John Burroughs and Dr. Abbott have had the exceptional experience of finding the claytonia even before the hepatica—certainly the earliest spring blossom worthy the name in the Middle and New England States—of course the rank skunk-cabbage, whose name is snobbishly excluded from the list of fair competitors, has quietly opened dozens of minute florets in its incurved horn before the others have even started.

Whether the petals of the spring beauty are white or pink, they are always exquisitely marked with pink lines converging near the base and ending in a yellow blotch to serve as pathfinders for the female bumblebees and the little brown bombylius, among other pollen carriers. A newly opened flower, with its stamens surrounding the pistil, must be in peril of self-fertilization one would think who did not notice that when the pollen is in condition for removal by the bees and flies, the stigmatic sur-



DOWNY RATTLESNAKE PLANTAIN
(*Peramium pubescens*)



SPRING BEAUTY
(*Claytonia virginica*)

faces of the three-cleft style are tightly pressed together that not a grain may touch them. But when the anthers have shed their pollen, and the filaments have spread outward and away from the pistil, the three stigmatic arms branch out to receive the fertilizing dust carried from younger flowers by their busy friends.

Starry Campion

(*Silene stellata*) Pink family

Flowers—White, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. broad or over, loosely clustered in a showy, pyramidal panicle. Calyx bell-shaped, swollen, 5-toothed, sticky; 5 fringed and clawed petals; 10 long, exserted stamens; 3 styles. *Stem*: Erect, leafy, 2 to $3\frac{1}{2}$ ft. tall, rough-hairy. *Leaves*: Oval, tapering to a point, 2 to 4 in. long, seated in whorls of 4 around stem, or loose ones opposite.

Preferred Habitat—Woods, shady banks.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Rhode Island westward to Mississippi, south to the Carolinas and Arkansas.

Feathery white panicles of the starry campion, whose protruding stamens and fringed petals give it a certain fleeciness, are dainty enough for spring; by midsummer we expect plants of ranker growth and more gaudy flowers. To save the nectar in each deep tube for the moths and butterflies which cross-fertilize all this tribe of night and day blossoms, most of them—and the campions are notorious examples—spread their calices, and some their pedicels as well, with a sticky substance to entrap little crawling pilferers. Although a popular name for the genus is catchfly, it is usually the ant that is glued to the viscid parts, for the fly that moves through the air alights directly on the flower it is too short-lipped to suck. An ant catching its feet on the miniature lime-twigg, at first raises one foot after another and draws it through its mouth, hoping to rid it of the sticky stuff, but only with the result of gluing up its head and other parts of the body. In ten minutes all the pathetic struggles are ended. Let no one guilty of torturing flies to death on sticky paper condemn the *Silenes*!

The Bladder Campion (*S. vulgaris*)—*S. inflata* of Gray—to be recognized by its much inflated calyx, especially round in fruit, the two-cleft white petals, and its opposite leaves that are spatulate at the base of the plant, is a European immigrant now naturalized and locally very common from Illinois eastward to New Jersey and north to New Brunswick. Like the night-flowering catchfly (p. 93) this blossom has adapted itself to the night-flying moths; but when either remains open in the morning, bumblebees gladly take the leavings in the deep cup. To insure cross-

White and Greenish

fertilization, some of the bladder-campion flowers have stamens only, some have a pistil only, some have both organs maturing at different times. In all the night-flowering *Silene*, each flower, unless unusually disturbed, lasts three days and three nights. Late in the afternoon of the first day, when the petals begin to expand, the five stamens opposite the sepals lengthen in about two hours, and by sunset the anthers, which have matured at the same time, are covered with pollen. So they remain until the forenoon of the second day, and then the emptied anthers hang like shrivelled bags, or drop off altogether. Late in the second afternoon, the second set of stamens repeat the actions of their predecessors, bend backward and shed their anthers the following, that is to say the third, morning. But on the third afternoon up rise the S-shaped, twisted stigmas, which until now had been hidden in the centre of the flower. Moths, therefore, must transfer pollen from younger to older blossoms.

"With this lengthening and bending of the stamens and stigmas," says Dr. Kerner, "goes hand in hand the opening and shutting of the corolla. With the approach of dusk, the bifid limbs of the petals spread out in a flat surface and fall back against the calyx. In this position they remain through the night, and not till the following morning do they begin (more quickly in sunshine and with a mild temperature, more slowly with a cloudy sky and in cold, wet weather) to curl themselves up in an incurved spire, while at the same time they form longitudinal creases, and look as though they were gathered in, or wrinkled; . . . but no sooner does evening return than the wrinkles disappear, the petals become smooth, uncurl themselves, and fall back upon the calyx, and the corolla is again expanded."

Curiously enough, these flowers, which by day we should certainly say were not fragrant, give forth a strong perfume at evening the better to guide moths to their feast. From eight in the evening until three in the morning the fragrance is especially strong. The white blossoms, so conspicuous at night, have little attraction for color-loving butterflies and bees by day; then, as there is no pollen to be carried from the shrivelled anther sacs, no visitor is welcome, and the petals close to protect the nectar for the flower's true benefactors. Indeed, few flowers show more thorough adaptation to the night-flying moths than these *Silene*.

Common Chickweed

(*Alsine media*) Pink family

(*Stellaria media* of Gray)

Flowers—Small, white, on slender pedicels from leaf axils, also in terminal clusters. Calyx (usually) of 5 sepals, much longer

than the 5 (usually) 2-parted petals ; 2-10 stamens ; 3 or 4 styles. *Stem*: Weak, branched, tufted, leafy, 4 to 6 in long, a hairy fringe on one side. *Leaves*: Opposite, acutely oval, lower ones petioled, upper ones seated on stem.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, shady soil ; woods ; meadows.

Flowering Season—Throughout the year.

Distribution—Almost universal.

The sole use man has discovered for this often pestiferous weed with which nature carpets moist soil the world around is to feed caged song-birds. What is the secret of the insignificant little plant's triumphal progress? Like most immigrants that have undergone ages of selective struggle in the Old World, it successfully competes with our native blossoms by readily adjusting itself to new conditions, filling places unoccupied, and chiefly by prolonging its season of bloom beyond theirs, to get relief from the pressure of competition for insect trade in the busy season. Except during the most cruel frosts, there is scarcely a day in the year when we may not find the little star-like chickweed flowers. Contrast this season with that of a native chickweed, the Long-leaved Stitchwort (*A. longifolia*), blooming only from May till July, when competition is fiercest! Also, the common chickweed has its parts so arranged that it can fertilize itself when it is too cold for insect pollen-carriers to fly ; then, especially, are many of its stamens abortive, not to waste the precious dust. Yet even in winter it produces abundant seed. In sunny, fine spring weather, however, when so much nectar is secreted the fine little drops may be easily seen by the naked eye, small bees, flies, and even thrips visit the blossoms whose anthers shed pollen one by one before the three stigmatic surfaces are ready to receive any from younger flowers.

Sweet-scented White Water Lily; Pond Lily; Water Nymph; Water Cabbage

(*Castalia odorata*) Water-lily family

(*Nymphaea odorata* of Gray)

Flowers—Pure white or pink tinged, rarely deep pink, solitary, 3 to 8 in. across, deliciously fragrant, floating. Calyx of 4 sepals, green outside ; petals of indefinite number, overlapping in many rows, and gradually passing into an indefinite number of stamens ; outer row of stamens with petaloid filaments and short anthers, the inner yellow stamens with slender filaments and elongated anthers ; carpels of indefinite number, united into a compound pistil, with spreading and

White and Greenish

projecting stigmas. *Leaves*: Floating, nearly round, slit at bottom, shining green above, reddish and more or less hairy below, 4 to 12 in. across, attached to petiole at centre of lower surface. Petioles and peduncles round and rubber-like, with 4 main air-channels. *Rootstock*: (Not true stem), thick, simple or with few branches, very long.

Preferred Habitat—Still water, ponds, lakes, slow streams.

Flowering Season—June—September.

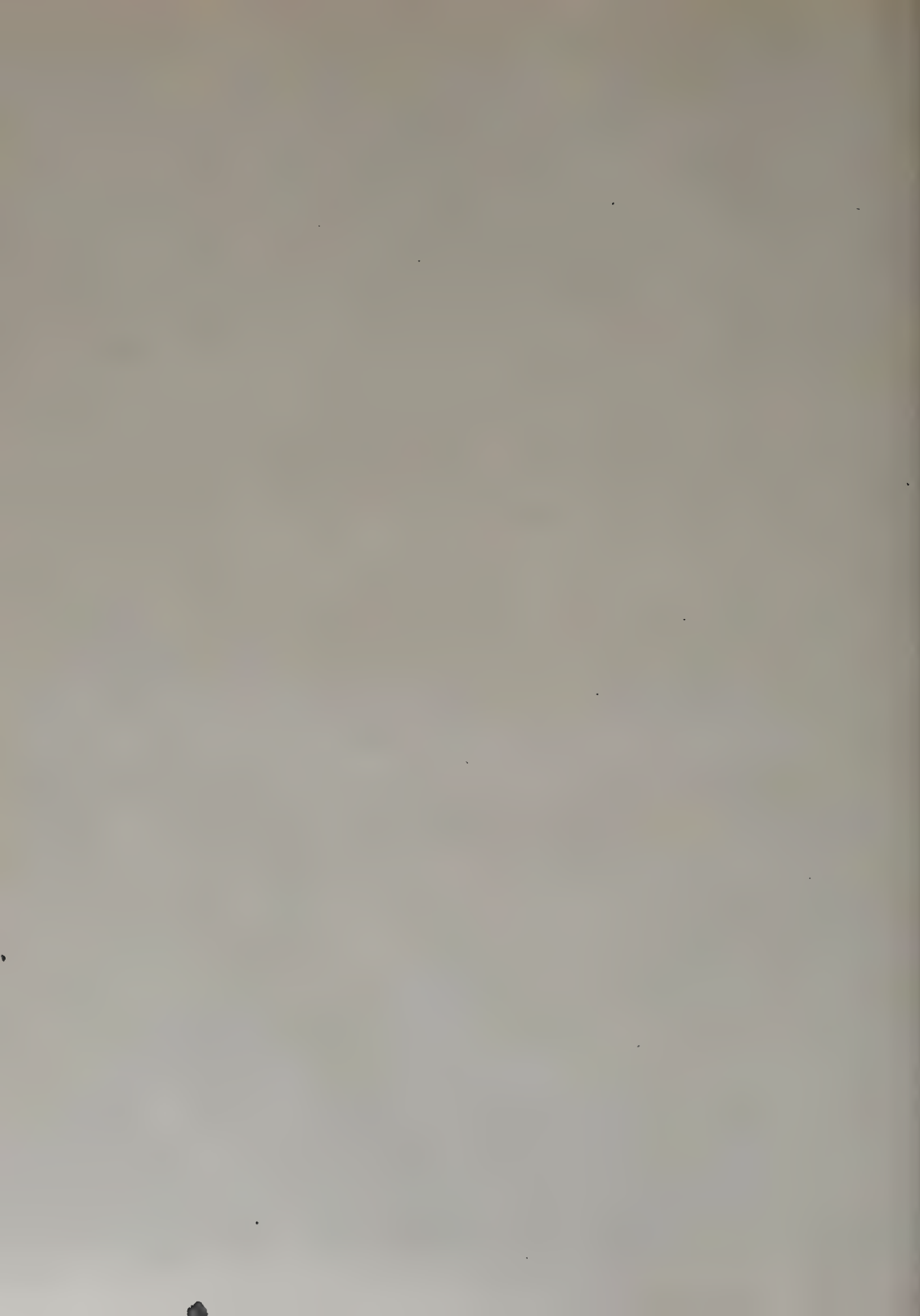
Distribution—Nova Scotia to Gulf of Mexico, and westward to the Mississippi.

Sumptuous queen of our native aquatic plants, of the royal family to which the gigantic *Victoria regia* of Brazil belongs, and all the lovely rose, lavender, blue, and golden exotic water lilies in the fountains of our city parks, to her man, beast, and insect pay grateful homage. In Egypt, India, China, Japan, Persia, and Asiatic Russia, how many millions have bent their heads in adoration of her relative the sacred lotus! From its centre Brahma came forth; Buddha, too, whose symbol is the lotus, first appeared floating on the mystic flower (*Nelumbo nelumbo*, formerly *Nelumbium speciosum*). Happily the lovely pink or white "sacred bean" or "rose-lily" of the Nile, often cultivated here, has been successfully naturalized in ponds about Bordentown, New Jersey, and maybe elsewhere. If he who planteth a tree is greater than he who taketh a city, that man should be canonized who introduces the magnificent wild flowers of foreign lands to our area of Nature's garden.

Now, cultivation of our native water lilies and all their hardy kin, like charity, begins at home. Their culture in tubs, casks, or fountains on the lawn, is so very simple a matter, and the flowers bloom so freely, every garden should have a corner for aquatic plants. Secure the water-lily roots as early in the spring as possible, and barely cover them with good rich loam or muck spread over the bottom of the sunken tub to a depth of six or eight inches. After it has been filled with water, and replenished from time to time to make good the loss by evaporation, the water garden needs no attention until autumn. Then the tub should be drained, and removed to a cellar, or it may be covered over with a thick mattress of dry leaves to protect from hard freezing. In their natural haunts, water lilies sink to the bottom, where the water is warmest in winter. Possibly the seed is ripened below the surface for the same reason. At no time should the crown of the cultivated plant be lower than two feet below the water. If a number of species are grown, it is best to plant each kind in a separate basket, sunk in the shallow tub, to prevent the roots from growing together, as well as to obtain more effective decoration. Charming results may be obtained with small outlay of either money or time. Nothing brings more birds about the house than one of



SWEET-SCENTED WHITE WATER LILY.
(*Castalia odorata*.)



these water gardens, that serves at once as drinking fountain and bath to our not over-squeamish feathered neighbors. The number of insects these destroy, not to mention the joy of their presence, would alone compensate the householder of economic bent for the cost of a shallow concrete tank.

Opening some time after six o'clock in the morning, the white water lily spreads its many-petalled, deliciously fragrant, golden-centered chalice to welcome the late-flying bees and flower flies, the chief pollinators. Beetles, "skippers," and many other creatures on wings alight too. "I have named two species of bees (*Halictus nelumbonis* and *Prosopis nelumbonis*) on account of their close economic relation to these flowers," says Professor Robertson, who has captured over two hundred and fifty species of bees near his home in Carlinville, Illinois, and described nearly a third of them as new. Linnæus, no doubt the first to conceive the pretty idea of making a floral clock, drew up a list of blossoms whose times of opening and closing marked the hours on its face; but even Linnæus failed to understand that the flight of insects is the mainspring on which flowers depend to set the mechanism going. In spite of its whiteness and fragrance, the water lily requires no help from night-flying insects in getting its pollen transferred; therefore, when the bees and flies rest from their labors at sundown, it may close the blinds of its shop, business being ended for the day.

"When doctors disagree, who shall decide?" It is contended by one group of scientists that the water lily, which shows the plainest metamorphosis of some sort, has developed its stamens from petals—just the reverse of Nature's method, other botanists claim. A perfect flower, we know, may consist of only a stamen and a pistil, the essential organs, all other parts being desirable, but of only secondary importance. Gardeners, taking advantage of a wild flower's natural tendency to develop petals from stamens and to become "double," are able to produce the magnificent roses and chrysanthemums of to-day; and so it would seem that the water lily, which may be either self-fertilized or cross-fertilized by pollen-carriers in its present state of development, is looking to a more ideal condition by increasing its attractiveness to insects as it increases the number of its petals, and by economizing pollen in transforming some of the superfluous stamens into petals.

Scientific speculation, incited by the very fumes of the student lamp, may weary us in winter, but just as surely is it dispelled by the fragrance of the lilies in June. Then, floating about in a birch canoe among the lily-pads, while one envies the very moose and deer that may feed on fare so dainty and spend their lives amid scenes of such exquisite beauty, one lets thought also float as idly as the little clouds high overhead.

Laurel or Small Magnolia; Sweet or White Bay; Swamp Laurel or Sassafras; Beaver-tree

(*Magnolia Virginiana*) Magnolia family

(*M. glauca* of Gray)

Flowers—White, 2 to 3 in. across, globular, depressed, deliciously fragrant, solitary at ends of branches. Calyx of 3 petal-like, spreading sepals. Corolla of 6 to 12 concave rounded petals in rows; stamens very numerous, short, with long anthers; carpels also numerous, and borne on the thick, green, elongated receptacle. *Trunk*: 4 to 70 ft. high. *Leaves*: Enfolded in the bud by stipules that fall later and leave rings around gradually lengthening branch; the leaves 3 to 6 in. long in maturity, broadly oblong, thick, almost evergreen, dark above, pale beneath, on short petioles. *Fruit*: An oblong, reddish pink cone, fleshy, from which the scarlet seeds hang by slender threads.

Preferred Habitat—Swampy woods and open swamps.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Atlantic States from Massachusetts southward, and Gulf States from Florida to Texas.

“*Every flower its own bo-quet!*” shouted by a New York street vender of the lovely magnolia blossoms he had just gathered from the Jersey swamps, emphasized only one of the many claims they have upon popular attention. Far and wide the handsome shrub, which frequently attains a tree’s height, is exported from its native hiding-places to adorn men’s gardens, and there, where a better opportunity to know it at all seasons is granted, one cannot tell which to admire most, the dark, bluish-green leathery leaves, silvery beneath; the cream-white, deliciously fragrant blossoms that turn pale apricot with age; or the brilliant fruiting cone with the scarlet seeds a-dangling. At all seasons it is a delight. When most members of this lovely tribe confine themselves to warm latitudes, we especially prize the species that naturally endures the rigorous climate of the “stern New England coast.”

Beavers (when they used to be common in the East) so often made use of the laurel magnolia, not only of the roots for food, but of the trunk, whose bitter bark, white sap-wood, and soft, reddish-brown heart-wood were gnawed in constructing their huts, that in some sections it is still known as the beaver-tree. According to Delpino, the conspicuous, pollen-laden magnolia flowers, with their easily accessible nectar, attract beetles chiefly. These winged messengers, entering the heart of a newly opened blossom,

find shelter beneath the inner petals that form a vault above their heads, and warmth that may be felt by the finger, and abundant food ; consequently they remain long in an asylum so delightful, or until the expanding petals turn them out to carry the pollen, with which they have been thoroughly dusted during their hospitable entertainment, to younger flowers. As the blossoms mature their stigmas in the first stage and the anthers in the second, it follows the beetles must regularly cross-fertilize them as they fly from one shelter to another.

Gold-thread ; Canker-root

(*Coptis trifolia*) Crowfoot family

Flowers—Small, white, solitary, on a slender scape 3 to 6 in. high.

Sepals 5 to 7, petal-like, falling early ; petals 5 or 6, inconspicuous, like club-shaped columns ; stamens numerous ; carpels few, the stigmatic surfaces curved. *Leaves*: From the base, long petioled, divided into 3 somewhat fan-shaped, shining, evergreen, sharply toothed leaflets. *Rootstock*: Thread-like, long, bright yellow, wiry, bitter.

Preferred Habitat—Cool mossy bogs, damp woods.

Flowering Season—May—August.

Distribution—Maryland and Minnesota northward to circumpolar regions.

The shining, evergreen, thrice-parted leaves with which this charming little plant carpets its retreats form the best of back-grounds to set off the fragile, tiny white flowers that look like small wood anemones. Why does the gold-thread choose to dwell where bees and butterflies, most flowers' best friends, rarely penetrate? Doubtless because the cool, damp habitat that develops abundant fungi also perfectly suits the fungus gnats and certain fungus-feeding beetles that are its principal benefactors. "The entire flower is constructed with reference to their visits," says Mr. Clarence Moores Weed ; "the showy sepals attract their attention ; the abnormal petals furnish them food ; the many small stamens with white anthers and white pollen furnish a surface to walk upon, and a foreground in which the yellow nectar-cups are distinctly visible ; the long-spreading recurved stigmas cover so large a portion of the blossom that it would be difficult even for one of the tiny visitors to take many steps without contact with one of them." On a sunny June day the lens usually reveals at least one tiny gnat making his way from one club-shaped petal to another—for the insignificant petals are mere nectaries—and transferring pollen from flower to flower.

Dig up a plant, and the fine tangled, yellow roots tell why it

White and Greenish

was given its name. In the good old days when decoctions of any herb that was particularly nauseous were swallowed in the simple faith that virtue resided in them in proportion to their revolting taste, the gold-thread's bitter roots furnished a tea much valued as a spring tonic and as a cure for ulcerated throats and canker-sore mouths of helpless children.

White Baneberry

(*Actaea alba*) Crowfoot family

Flowers—Small, white, in a terminal oblong raceme. Calyx of 3 to 5 petal-like, early-falling sepals; petals very small, 4 to 10, spatulate, clawed; stamens white, numerous, longer than petals; 1 pistil with a broad stigma. *Stem*: Erect, bushy, 1 to 2 ft. high. *Leaves*: Twice or thrice compounded of sharply toothed and pointed, sometimes lobed, leaflets, petioled. *Fruit*: Clusters of poisonous oval white berries with dark purple spot on end, formed from the pistils. Both pedicels and peduncles much thickened and often red after fruiting.

Preferred Habitat—Cool, shady, moist woods.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Georgia and far West.

However insignificant the short fuzzy clusters of flowers lifted by this bushy little plant, we cannot fail to name it after it has set those curious white berries with a dark spot on the end, which Mrs. Starr Dana graphically compares to "the china eyes that small children occasionally manage to gouge from their dolls' heads." For generations they have been called "doll's eyes" in Massachusetts. Especially after these poisonous berries fully ripen and the rigid stems which bear them thicken and redden, we cannot fail to notice them. As the sepals fall early, the white stamens and stigmas are the most conspicuous parts of the flowers. A cluster opening its blossoms almost simultaneously, the plant's only hope of cross-fertilization lies in the expectation that the small female bees (*Halictus*) which come for pollen—no nectar being secreted—will leave some brought from another flower on the stigma as they enter, and before collecting a fresh supply. The time elapsing between the maturity of the stigmas and the anthers is barely perceptible; nevertheless there is a tendency toward the former maturing first.

The Red Baneberry, Cohosh, or Herb-Christopher (*A. rubra*)—*A. spicata*, var. *rubra* of Gray—a more common species northward, although with a range, habit, and aspect similar to the preceding, may be known by its more ovoid raceme of feathery white

flowers, its less sharply pointed leaves, and, above all, by its rigid clusters of oval red berries on slender pedicels, so conspicuous in the woods of late summer.

Black Cohosh; Black Snakeroot; Tall Bugbane

(*Cimicifuga racemosa*) Crowfoot family

Flowers—Fetid, feathery, white, in an elongated wand-like raceme, 6 in. to 2 ft. long, at the end of a stem 3 to 8 ft. high. Sepals petal-like, falling early; 4 to 8 small stamen-like petals 2-cleft; stamens very numerous, with long filaments; 1 or 2 sessile pistils with broad stigmas. *Leaves*: Alternate, on long petioles, thrice compounded of oblong, deeply toothed or cleft leaflets, the end leaflet often again compound. *Fruit*: Dry oval pods, their seeds in 2 rows.

Preferred Habitat—Rich woods and woodland borders, hillsides.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Maine to Georgia, and westward from Ontario to Missouri.

Tall white rockets, shooting upward from a mass of large handsome leaves in some heavily shaded midsummer woodland border, cannot fail to impress themselves through more than one sense, for their odor is as disagreeable as the fleecy white blossoms are striking. Obviously such flowers would be most attractive to the carrion and meat flies. *Cimicifuga*, meaning to drive away bugs, and the old folk-name of bugbane testify to a degree of offensiveness to other insects, where the flies' enjoyment begins. As these are the only insects one is likely to see about the fleecy wands, doubtless they are their benefactors. The countless stamens which feed them generously with pollen willingly left for them alone must also dust them well as they crawl about before flying to another fetid lunch. (Illustration, p 154.)

The close kinship with the baneberries is detected at once on examining one of these flowers. Were the vigorous plant less offensive to the nostrils, many a garden would be proud to own so decorative an addition to the shrubby border.

Wood Anemone; Wind Flower

(*Anemone quinquefolia*) Crowfoot family

Flowers—Solitary, about 1 in. broad, white or delicately tinted with blue or pink outside. Calyx of 4 to 9 oval, petal-like sepals; no petals; stamens and carpels numerous, of indefinite

White and Greenish

number. *Stem*: Slender, 4 to 9 in. high, from horizontal elongated rootstock. *Leaves*: On slender petioles, in a whorl of 3 to 5 below the flower, each leaf divided into 3 to 5 variously cut and lobed parts; also a late-appearing leaf from the base.

Preferred Habitat—Woodlands, hillsides, light soil, partial shade.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Canada and United States, south to Georgia, west to Rocky Mountains.

According to one poetical Greek tradition, Anemos, the wind, employs these exquisitely delicate little star-like namesakes as heralds of his coming in early spring, while woods and hillsides still lack foliage to break his gust's rude force. Pliny declared that only the wind could open anemones! Another legend utilized by countless poets pictures Venus wandering through the forests grief-stricken over the death of her youthful lover.

"Alas, the Paphian! fair Adonis slain!
Tears plenteous as his blood she pours amain;
But gentle flowers are born and bloom around
From every drop that falls upon the ground:
Where streams his blood, there blushing springs the rose;
And where a tear has dropped, a wind-flower blows."

Indeed, in reading the poets ancient and modern for references to this favorite blossom, one realizes as never before the significance of an anthology, literally a flower gathering.

But it is chiefly the European anemone that is extolled by the poets. Nevertheless our more slender, fragile, paler-leaved, and smaller-flowered species, known, strange to say, by the same scientific name, possesses the greater charm. Doctors, with more prosaic eyes than the poets, find acrid and dangerous juices in the anemone and its kin. Certain European peasants will run past a colony of these pure innocent blossoms in the belief that the very air is tainted by them. Yet the Romans ceremonially picked the first anemone of the year, with an incantation supposed to guard them against fever. The identical plant that blooms in our woods, which may be found also in Asia, is planted on graves by the Chinese, who call it the "death flower."

To leave legend and folk lore, the practical scientist sees in the anemone, trembling and bending before the wind, a perfect adaptation to its environment. Anchored in the light soil by a horizontal rootstock; furnished with a stem so slender and pliable no blast can break it; its pretty leaves whorled where they form a background to set off the fragile beauty of the solitary flower above them; a corolla economically dispensed with, since the white sepals are made to do the advertising for insects; the slightly nodding attitude of the blossom in cloudy weather, that the stigmas may be in the line of the fall of pollen jarred out by the wind in



RUE-ANEMONE
(*Syndesmon thalictroides*)



WIND-FLOWER, OR WOOD ANEMONE
(*Anemone quinquefolia*)

case visitors seeking pollen fail to bring any from other anemones—all these features teach that every plant is what it is for excellent reasons of its own ; that it is a sentient being, not to be admired for superficial beauty merely, but also for those same traits which operate in the human race, making it the most interesting of studies.

Note the clusters of tuberous dahlia-like roots, the whorl of thin three-lobed rounded leaflets on long, fine petioles immediately below the smaller pure white or pinkish flowers usually growing in loose clusters, to distinguish the more common Rue-Anemone (*Syndesmon thalictroides*)—*Thalictrum anemonoides* of Gray—from its cousin the solitary flowered wood or true anemone. Generally there are three blossoms of the rue-anemone to a cluster, the central one opening first, the side ones only after it has developed its stamens and pistils to prolong the season of bloom and encourage cross-pollination by insects. In the eastern half of the United States, and less abundantly in Canada, these are among the most familiar spring wild flowers. Pick them and they soon wilt miserably ; lift the plants early, with a good ball of soil about the roots, and they will unfold their fragile blossoms indoors, bringing with them something of the unspeakable charm of their native woods and hillsides just waking into life.

The Tall or Summer Anemone (*A. Virginiana*), called also Thimble-weed from its oblong, thimble-like fruit-head, bears solitary, inconspicuous greenish or white flowers, often over an inch across, and generally with five rounded sepals, on erect, long stalks from June to August. Contrasted with the dainty tremulous little spring anemones, it is a rather coarse, stiff, hairy plant two or three feet tall. Its preference is for woodlands, whereas another summer bloomer, the Long-fruited Anemone (*A. cylindrica*), a smaller, silky-hairy plant often confused with it, chooses open places, fields, and roadsides. The leaves of the thimble-weed, which are set in a whorl high up on the stem, and also spring from the root, after the true anemone fashion, are long petioled, three-parted, the divisions variously cut, lobed, and saw-edged. The flower-stalks which spring from this whorl continue to rise throughout the summer. The first, or middle of these peduncles, lacks leaves ; later ones bear two leaves in the middle, from which more flower-stalks arise, and so on.

Virgin's Bower; Virginia Clematis; Traveller's Joy; Old Man's Beard

(*Clematis Virginiana*) Crowfoot family

Flowers—White and greenish, about 1 in. across or less, in loose clusters from the axils. Calyx of 4 or 5 petal-like sepals ; no

White and Greenish

petals ; stamens and pistils numerous, of indefinite number ; the staminate and pistillate flowers on separate plants ; the styles feathery, and over 1 in. long in fruit. *Stem* : Climbing, slightly woody. *Leaves* : Opposite, slender petioled, divided into 3 pointed and widely toothed or lobed leaflets.

Preferred Habitat—Climbing over woodland borders, thickets, roadside shrubbery, fences, and walls ; rich, moist soil.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Georgia and Kansas northward ; less common beyond the Canadian border.

Fleecy white clusters of wild clematis, festooning woodland and roadside thickets, vary so much in size and attractiveness that one cannot but investigate the reason. Examination shows that comparatively few of the flowers are perfect, that is, few contain both stamens and pistils ; the great majority are either male—the more showy ones—or female—the ones so conspicuous in fruit—and, like Quakers in meeting, the sexes are divided. The plant that bears staminate blossoms produces none that are pistillate, and *vice versa*—another marvellous protection against that horror of the floral race, self-fertilization, and a case of absolute dependence on insect help to perpetuate the race. Since the clematis blooms while insect life is at its height, and after most, if not all, of the Ranunculaceae have withdrawn from the competition for trade ; moreover, since its white color, so conspicuous in shady retreats, and its accessible nectar attract hosts of flies and the small, short-tongued bees chiefly, that are compelled to work for it by transferring pollen while they feed, it goes without saying that the vine is a winner in life's race.

Charles Darwin, who made so many interesting studies of the power of movement in various plants, devoted special attention to the clematis clan, of which about one hundred species exist ; but, alas ! none to our traveller's joy, that flings out the right hand of good fellowship to every twig within reach, winds about the sapling in brotherly embrace, drapes a festoon of flowers from shrub to shrub, hooks even its sensitive leafstalks over any available support as it clambers and riots on its lovely way. By rubbing the footstalk of a young leaf with a twig a few times on any side, Darwin found a clematis leaf would bend to that side in the course of a few hours, but return to the straight again if nothing remained on which to hook itself. "To show how sensitive the young petioles are," he wrote, "I may mention that I just touched the undersides of two with a little water color which, when dry, formed an excessively thin and minute crust ; but this sufficed in twenty-four hours to cause both to bend downwards."

In early autumn, when the long, silvery, decorative plumes attached to a ball of seeds form feathery, hoary masses even more fascinating than the flower clusters, the name of old man's beard



TALL MEADOW-RUE
(*Thalictrum polygamum*)

is most suggestive. These seeds never open, but, when ripe, each is borne on the autumn gales, to sink into the first moist, springy resting place.

The English counterpart of our virgin's bower is fragrant.

Tall Meadow-Rue

(*Thalictrum polygamum*) Crowfoot family

(*T. Cornuti* of Gray)

Flowers—Greenish white, the calyx of 4 or 5 sepals, falling early; no petals; numerous white, thread-like, green-tipped stamens, spreading in feathery tufts, borne in large, loose, compound terminal clusters 1 ft. long or more. *Stem*: Stout, erect, 3 to 11 ft. high, leafy, branching above. *Leaves*: Arranged in threes, compounded of various shaped leaflets, the lobes pointed or rounded, dark above, paler below.

Preferred Habitat—Open sunny swamps, beside sluggish water, low meadows.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Quebec to Florida, westward to Ohio.

Masses of these soft, feathery flowers, towering above the ranker growth of midsummer, possess an unseasonable, ethereal, chaste, spring-like beauty. On some plants the flowers are white and exquisite; others, again, are dull and coarser. Why is this? Because these are what botanists term polygamous flowers, *i. e.*, some of them are perfect, containing both stamens and pistils; some are male only; others, again, are female. Naturally an insect, like ourselves, is first attracted to the more beautiful male blossoms, the pollen bearers, and of course it transfers the vitalizing dust to the dull pistillate flowers visited later. But the meadow-rue, which produces a superabundance of very light, dry pollen, easily blown by the wind, is often fertilized through that agent also, just as grasses, plantains, sedges, birches, oaks, pines, and all cone-bearing trees are. As might be expected, a plant which has not yet ascended the evolutionary scale high enough to economize its pollen by making insects carry it invariably, overtops surrounding vegetation to take advantage of every breeze that blows.

The Early Meadow-rue (*T. dioicum*), found blooming in open, rocky woods during April and May, from Alabama northward to Labrador, and westward to Missouri, grows only one or two feet high, and, like its tall sister, bears fleecy, greenish-white flowers, the staminate and the pistillate ones on different plants. These produce no nectar; they offer no showy corolla advertisement to catch the eye of passing insects; yet so abundant is the

White and Greenish

dry pollen produced by the male blossoms that insects which come to feed on it must occasionally transfer some, albeit this primitive genus still depends largely on the wind. Not its flower, but the exquisite foliage resembling sprays of a robust maiden-hair fern, is this meadow-rue's chief charm.

The Purplish Meadow-rue (*T. purpurascens*), so like the tall species in general characteristics that one cannot tell the dried and pressed specimens of these variable plants apart, is easily named aside by the purplish tinge of its green polygamous flowers. Often its stems show color also. Sometimes, not always, the plant is downy, and the comparatively thick leaflets, which are dark green above, are waxy beneath. We look for this meadow-rue in copses and woodlands from Northern Canada to Florida, and far westward after the early meadow-rue has flowered, but before the tall one spreads its fleecy panicles. Quite as decorative as the flower clusters are the compound seed-bearing stars.

Twin-leaf; Rheumatism Root

(*Jeffersonia diphylla*) Barberry family

Flowers—White, 1 in. broad, solitary, on a naked scape about 7 in. high in flower, more than twice as tall in fruit. Calyx of 4 petal-like sepals falling early; 8 longer, flat, oblong petals; 8 stamens; 1 pistil. *Leaves*: From the root, long-petioled, rounded, palmately veined, cleft into 2 divisions. *Fruit*: A leathery, many-seeded capsule, slit horizontally.

Preferred Habitat—Rich shady woods.

Flowering Season—April—May.

Distribution—New York to Virginia, west to Ontario and Tennessee.


Like many little darkies in the United States, this low plant was named for Thomas Jefferson. One suspects from a glance at its solitary white flower and deeply divided leaves that it is not far removed from the May apple, which is characterized by even greater Jeffersonian simplicity of habit, although separated into another genus.

May Apple; Hog Apple; Mandrake; Wild Lemon

(*Podophyllum peltatum*) Barberry family

Flowers—White, solitary, large, unpleasantly scented, nodding from the fork between a pair of terminal leaves. Calyx of 6

short-lived sepals ; 6 to 9 rounded, flat petals ; stamens as many as petals or (usually) twice as many ; 1 pistil, with a thick stigma. *Stem* : 1 to 1½ ft. high, from a long, running rootstock. *Leaves* : Of flowerless stems (from separate rootstock), solitary, on a long petiole from base, nearly 1 ft. across, rounded, centrally peltate, umbrella fashion, 5 to 7 lobed, the lobes 2-cleft, dark above, light green below. Leaves of flowering stem 1 to 3, usually a pair, similar to others, but smaller. *Fruit* : A fleshy, yellowish, egg-shaped, many-seeded fruit about 2 in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods. 

Flowering Season—May.

Distribution—Quebec to the Gulf of Mexico, westward to Minnesota and Texas.

In giving this plant its abridged scientific name, Linnæus seemed to see in its leaves a resemblance to a duck's foot (*Anapodophyllum*) ; but equally imaginative American children call them green umbrellas, and declare they unfurl only during April showers. In July, a sweetly mawkish, many-seeded fruit, resembling a yellow egg-tomato, delights the uncritical palates of little people, who should be warned, however, against putting any other part of this poisonous, drastic plant in their mouths. Physicians best know its uses. Dr. Asa Gray's statement about the harmless fruit "eaten by pigs and boys" aroused William Hamilton Gibson, who had happy memories of his own youthful gorges on anything edible that grew. "Think of it, boys !" he wrote ; "and think of what else he says of it : 'Ovary ovoid, stigma sessile, undulate, seeds covering the lateral placenta each enclosed in an aril.' Now it may be safe for pigs and billygoats to tackle such a compound as that, but we boys all like to know what we are eating, and I cannot but feel that the public health officials of every township should require this formula of Dr. Gray's to be printed on every one of these big loaded pills, if that is what they are really made of."

Bloodroot; Indian Paint; Red Puccoon

(*Sanguinaria Canadensis*) Poppy family

Flowers—Pure white, rarely pinkish, golden centred, 1 to 1½ in. across, solitary, at end of a smooth naked scape 6 to 14 in. tall. Calyx of 2 short-lived sepals ; corolla of 8 to 12 oblong petals, early falling ; stamens numerous ; 1 short pistil composed of 2 carpels. *Leaves* : Rounded, deeply and palmately lobed, the 5 to 9 lobes often cleft. *Rootstock* : Thick, several inches long, with fibrous roots, and filled with orange-red juice.

White and Greenish

Preferred Habitat—Rich woods and borders ; low hillsides.

Flowering Season—April—May.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Florida, westward to Nebraska.

Snugly protected in a papery sheath enfolding a silvery-green leaf-cloak, the solitary erect bud slowly rises from its embrace, sheds its sepals, expands into an immaculate golden-centred blossom that, poppy-like, offers but a glimpse of its fleeting loveliness ere it drops its snow-white petals and is gone. But were the flowers less ephemeral, were we always certain of hitting upon the very time its colonies are starring the woodland, would it have so great a charm? Here to-day, if there comes a sudden burst of warm sunshine ; gone to-morrow, if the spring winds, rushing through the nearly leafless woods, are too rude to the fragile petals—no blossom has a more evanescent beauty, none is more lovely. After its charms have been displayed, up rises the circular leaf-cloak on its smooth reddish petiole, unrolls, and at length overtops the narrow, oblong seed-vessel. Wound the plant in any part, and there flows an orange-red juice, which old-fashioned mothers used to drop on lumps of sugar and administer when their children had coughs and colds. As this fluid stains whatever it touches—hence its value to the Indians as a war-paint—one should be careful in picking the flower. It has no value for cutting, of course ; but in some rich, shady corner of the garden, a clump of the plants will thrive and bring a suggestive picture of the spring woods to our very doors. It will be noticed that plants having thick rootstocks, corms, and bulbs, which store up food during the winter, like the irises, Solomon's seals, bloodroot, adder's tongue, and crocuses, are prepared to rush into blossom far earlier in spring than fibrous-rooted species that must accumulate nourishment after the season has opened.

A newly opened flower which is in the female stage has its anthers tightly closed, and pollen must therefore be carried from distinct plants by the short-tongued bees and flies out collecting it. No nectar rewards their search, although they alight on young blossoms in the expectation of finding some food, and so cross-fertilize them. Late in the afternoon the petals, which have been in a showy horizontal position during the day, rise to the perpendicular before closing to protect the flower's precious contents for the morrow's visitors. In the blossom's staminate stage, abundant pollen is collected by the hive bees chiefly ; but those of the *Halictus* tribe, the mining bees and the *Syrphida* flies also pay profitable visits. Inasmuch as the hive bee is a naturalized foreigner, not a native, the bloodroot probably depended upon the other little bees to fertilize it before her arrival. For ages this bee's small relatives and the flowers they depended upon developed side by side, adapting themselves to each other's wants. Now along comes an immigrant and profits by their centuries of effort.



BLOOD ROOT,
(*Sanguinaria Canadensis*.)



MANDRAKE OR MAY APPLE,
(*Podophyllum peltatum*.)

Dutchman's Breeches; White Hearts; Soldier's Cap; Ear-drops

(*Bicuculla Cucullaria*) Poppy family

(*Dicentra cucullaria* of Gray)

Flowers—White, tipped with yellow, nodding in a 1-sided raceme. Two scale-like sepals; corolla of 4 petals, in 2 pairs, somewhat cohering into a heart-shaped, flattened, irregular flower, the outer pair of petals extended into 2 widely spread spurs, the small inner petals united above; 6 stamens in 2 sets; style slender, with a 2-lobed stigma. *Scape*: 5 to 10 in. high, smooth, from a bulbous root. *Leaves*: Finely cut, thrice compound, pale beneath, on slender petioles, all from base.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, rocky woods.

Flowering Season—April—May.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to the Carolinas, west to Nebraska.

Rich leaf mould, accumulated between crevices of rock, makes the ideal home of this delicate, yet striking, flower, coarse-named, but refined in all its parts. Consistent with the dainty, heart-shaped blossoms that hang trembling along the slender stem like pendants from a lady's ear, are the finely dissected, lace-like leaves, the whole plant repudiating by its femininity its most popular name. It was Thoreau who observed that only those plants which require but little light, and can stand the drip of trees, prefer to dwell in the woods—plants which have commonly more beauty in their leaves than in their pale and almost colorless blossoms. Certainly few woodland dwellers have more delicately beautiful foliage than the fumitory tribe.

Owing to this flower's early season of bloom and to the depth of its spurs, in which nectar is secreted by two long processes of the middle stamens, only the long-tongued female bumblebees then flying are implied by its curious formation. Two canals leading to the sweets invite the visitor to thrust in her tongue, and as she hangs from the white heart and presses forward to drain the luscious drops, first on one side, then on the other, her hairy underside necessarily comes in contact with the pollen of younger flowers and with the later maturing stigmas of older ones, to which she carries it later. But, as might be expected, this intelligent bee occasionally nips holes through the spurs of the flower that makes dining so difficult for her—holes that lesser fry are not slow to investigate.

According to the Rev. Alexander S. Wilson, bumblebees make holes with jagged edges; wasps make clean-cut, circular openings; and the carpenter bees cut slits, through which they steal nectar from deep flowers. Who has tested this statement about the guilty little pilferers on our side of the Atlantic?

Squirrel Corn

(*Bicuculla Canadensis*) Poppy family

Flowers—Irregular, greenish white tinged with rose, slightly fragrant, heart-shaped, with 2 short rounded spurs, over $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, nodding on a slender scape. Calyx of 2 scale-like sepals; corolla heart-shaped at base, consisting of 4 petals in 2 united pairs, a prominent crest on tips of inner ones; 6 stamens in 2 sets; style with 2-lobed stigma. *Scape*: Smooth, 6 to 12 in. high, the rootstock bearing many small, round, yellow tubers like kernels of corn. *Leaves*: All from root, delicate, compounded of 3 very finely dissected divisions.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Virginia, and westward to the Mississippi.

Any one familiar with the Bleeding-heart (*B. eximia*) of old-fashioned gardens, found growing wild in the Alleghanies, and with the exquisite White Mountain Fringe (*Adlumia fungosa*) often brought from the woods to be planted over shady trellises, or with the Dutchman's breeches, need not be told that the little squirrel corn is next of kin or far removed from the pink corydalis. It is not until we dig up the plant and look at its roots that we see why it received its name. A delicious perfume like hyacinths, only fainter and subtler, rises from the dainty blossoms.

Bulbous or Spring Cress

(*Cardamine bulbosa*) Mustard family

(*C. rhomboidea* of Gray)

Flowers—White, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, clustered in a simple terminal raceme. Calyx of four sepals; corolla of 4 petals in form of a cross; 6 stamens; 1 compound pistil with a 2-lobed style. *Stem*: 6 to 18 in. high, erect, smooth, from a tuberous base. *Leaves*: Basal ones rounded, on long petioles; upper leaves oblong or lance-shaped, toothed or entire-edged, short petioled or seated on stem. *Fruit*: Very slender, erect pods about 1 in. long, tapering at each end, tipped with a slender style, the stigma prominent; 1 row of seeds in each cell, the pods rapidly following flowers up the stem and opening suddenly.

Preferred Habitat—Wet meadows, low ground, near springs.



DUTCHMAN'S BREECHES, OR WHITE-HEARTS

(*Bicuculla Cucullaria*)

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Florida, west to Minnesota and Texas.

Pretty masses of this flower, that look like borders of garden candytuft planted beside some trickling brook, are visited and cross-fertilized by small bees, of the *Andrena* and *Halictus* clans chiefly. How well the butterflies understand scientific classification with instinct for their sure guide! The caterpillar of that exquisite little white butterfly with a dark yellow triangular spot across his wings, the fulcate orange-tip (*Euchloë genutia*), a first-cousin of the common small white cabbage butterfly, feeds on this plant and several of its kin, knowing better than if the books had told it so, that all belong to the same cross-bearing family. The watery, biting juice in the *Cruciferae*—the radishes, nasturtiums, cabbage, peppergrass, water-cress, mustards, and horseradish—by no means protects them from preying worms and caterpillars; but ants, the worst pilferers of nectar extant, let them alone. Authorities declare that the chloride of potassium and iodine these plants contain increase their food value to mankind.

The Purple Cress (*C. purpurea*), formerly counted a mere variety of the preceding, has now been ranked as a distinct species. Its purplish-pink flowers, found about cold, springy places northward, appear two or three weeks earlier than those of the white spring cress.

The Meadow Bitter-cress (or Cross), Ladies' Smock, or Cuckoo-flower (*C. pratensis*), an immigrant from Europe and Asia now naturalized here north of New Jersey from coast to coast, lifts its larger and more showy white or purplish-pink flowers, that stand well out from the stem on slender pedicels, in loose clusters above watery low-lying ground in April and May.

“ Lady-smocks all silver white ”

now paint our meadows with delight, as they do Shakespeare's England; but ours have quite frequently a decided pink tinge. The light and graceful growth, and the pinnately divided foliage, give the plant a special charm. In olden times, when it was counted a valuable remedy in hysteria and epilepsy, Linnæus gave it its generic name *Cardamine* from two Greek words signifying heart-strengthening.

More bees, flies, butterflies, and other insects visit the ladies' smock than perhaps any other crucifer found here, since it has showy flowers and so much nectar the long-persistent sepals require little pouches to hold it. No wonder this plant has triumphantly marched around the world, leaving its relatives that take less pains to woo and work insects far behind in the race. Owning to a partial revolution of the tall stamens away from the stigmas, a visitor in sipping nectar must brush off some pollen on his

White and Greenish

head or tongue, although in stormy weather, when the movement of the stamens is incomplete, self-pollination may occasionally occur, according to Müller.

Two-leaved Toothwort; Crinkle-root

(*Dentaria diphylla*) Mustard family

Flowers—White, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, in a terminal loose cluster, the formation of each similar to that of bulbous cress. *Stem*: 8 to 15 in. high. *Rootstock*: Long, crinkled, toothed, fleshy, crisp, edible. *Leaves*: 2, opposite or nearly so, on the stem, compounded of 3 ovate and toothed leaflets; also larger, broader leaves on larger petioles from the rootstock. *Fruit*: Flat, lance-shaped pods, 1 in. long or over, tipped with the slender style.

Preferred Habitat—Rich leaf mould in woods, sometimes in thickets and meadows.

Flowering Season—May.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to the Carolinas, west to the Mississippi.

Clusters of these pretty, white, cross-shaped flowers, found near the bloodroot, claytonia, anemones, and a host of other delicate spring blossoms, enter into a short but fierce competition with them for the visits of the small *Andrena* and *Halictus* bees then flying to collect nectar and pollen for a generation still unborn. In tunnels underground, or in soft, partially decayed wood, each busy little mother places the pellets of pollen and nectar paste, then when her eggs have been laid on the food supply in separate nurseries and sealed up, she dies from exhaustion, leaving her grub progeny to eat its way through the larva into the chrysalis state, and finally into that of a winged bee that flies away to liberty. These are the little bees so constantly seen about willow catkins.

Country children, on their way to school through the woods, often dig up the curious, long crisp root of the toothwort, which tastes much like the water-cress, to eat with their sandwiches at the noon recess. Then, as they examine the little pointed projections on the rootstock, they see why the plant received its name.

Another toothwort found throughout a similar range, the Cut-leaved species, or Pepper-root (*D. laciniata*), has its equally edible rootstock scarcely toothed, but rather constricted in places, giving its little tubers the appearance of beads strung into a necklace. Its white or pale purplish-pink cross-shaped flowers, loosely clustered at the end of an unbranched stem, rise by preference above moist

ground in rich woods, often beside a spring, from April to June—a longer season for wooing and working its insect friends than the two-leaved toothwort has attained to—hence it is the commoner plant. Instead of having two leaves on its stem, this species spreads whorls of three leaves, thrice divided, almost to the base, the divisions toothed or lobed, and the side ones sometimes deeply cleft. The larger, longer petioled leaves that rise directly from the rootstock have scarcely developed at flowering time.

Shepherd's Purse; Mother's Heart

(*Bursa Bursa-pastoris*) Mustard family

(*Capsella Bursa-pastoris* of Gray)

Flowers—Small, white, in a long loose raceme, followed by triangular and notched (somewhat heart-shaped) pods, the valves boat-shaped and keeled. Sepals and petals 4; stamens 6; 1 pistil. *Stem*: 6 to 18 in. high, from a deep root. *Leaves*: Forming a rosette at base, 2 to 5 in. long, more or less cut (pinnatifid), a few pointed, arrow-shaped leaves also scattered along stem and partly clasping it.

Preferred Habitat—Fields, roadsides, waste places.

Flowering Season—Almost throughout the year.

Distribution—Over nearly all parts of the earth.

From Europe this little low plant found its way, to become the commonest of our weeds, so completing its march around the globe. At a glance one knows it to be related to the alyssum and candy-tuft of our gardens, albeit a poor relation in spite of its vaunted purses—the tiny, heart-shaped, seed-pods that so rapidly succeed the flowers. What is the secret of its successful march over the face of the earth? Like the equally triumphant chickweed, it is easily satisfied with unoccupied waste land, it avoids the fiercest competition for insect trade by prolonging its season of bloom far beyond that of any native flower, for there is not a month in the year when one may not find it even in New England in sheltered places. Having vanquished in the fiercer struggle for survival in the Old World, it finds life here one long holiday; and finally, by clustering a large number of relatively small flowers together, it attracts the insects that this method of arrangement pleases best, the flies (*Syrphidae* and *Muscidae*) which cross-fertilize it in fine weather, transferring enough pollen from plant to plant to save the species from degeneracy through close inbreeding. However, the long stamens standing on a level with the stigma are well calculated to self-pollenize the flowers, the flies failing them.

Vernal Whitlow-grass

(*Draba verna*) Mustard family

Flowers—Very small, white, distant, growing on numerous scapes 1 to 5 in. high; in formation each flower is similar to all the mustards, except that the 4 petals are 2-cleft, destroying the cross-like effect. *Leaves*: $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 in. long, in a tuft or rosette on the ground, oblong or spatulate, covered with stiff hairs.

Preferred Habitat—Waste lands, sandy fields, and roadsides.

Flowering Season—February—May.

Distribution—Throughout our area; naturalized from Europe and Asia.

An insignificantly small plant, too common, however, to be wholly ignored. Although each tiny flower secretes four drops of nectar between the bases of the short stamens and the long ones next them, it would be unreasonable to depend wholly upon insects to carry pollen, since there is so little else to attract them. Therefore the anthers of the four long stamens regularly shed directly upon the stigma below them, leaving to the few visitors, the small bees chiefly, the transferring from flower to flower of pollen from the two short stamens which must be touched if they would reach the nectar. In spite of the persistency with which these little blossoms fertilize themselves, they certainly increase at a prodigious rate; but how much larger and more beautiful might they not be if they possessed more executive ability!

A similar but larger plant, with its hairy leaves not only tufted at the base, but also alternating up the stiff stem, is the Hairy Rock-cress (*Arabis hirsuta*), whose white or greenish flowers, growing in racemes after the usual mustard fashion, are quickly followed by very narrow, flattened pods two inches long or less. Around the world this small traveller has likewise found its way, choosing rocky places to display its insignificant flowers throughout the entire summer to such small bees and flies as seek the nectar in its two tiny glands. It is not to be confused with the saxifrage or stone-breaker.

Round-leaved Sundew; Dew-plant

(*Drosera rotundifolia*) Sundew family

Flowers—Small, white, growing in a 1-sided, curved raceme of buds chiefly. Calyx usually 5-parted; usually 5 petals, and as many stamens as petals; usually 3 styles, but 2-cleft,

thus appearing to be twice as many. *Scape*: 4 to 10 in. high. *Leaves*: Growing in an open rosette on the ground; round or broader, clothed with reddish bristly hairs tipped with purple glands, and narrowed into long, flat, hairy petioles; young leaves curled like fern fronds.

Preferred Habitat—Bogs, sandy and sunny marshes.

Flowering Season—July—August.

Distribution—Labrador to the Gulf of Mexico and westward. From Alaska to California. Europe and Asia.

Here is a bloodthirsty little miscreant that lives by reversing the natural order of higher forms of life preying upon lower ones, an anomaly in that the vegetable actually eats the animal! The dogbane, as we have seen (p. 134), simply catches the flies that dare trespass upon the butterflies' preserves, for excellent reasons of its own; the Silenes and phloxes, among others, spread their calices with a sticky gum that acts as limed twigs do to birds, in order to guard the nectar secreted for flying benefactors from pilfering ants; the honey bee being an imported, not a native, insect, and therefore not perfectly adapted to the milkweed, occasionally gets entrapped by it; the big bumblebee is sometimes fatally imprisoned in the moccasin flower's gorgeous tomb—the punishment of insects that do not benefit the flowers is infinite in its variety. But the local Venus's flytrap (*Dionaea muscipula*), gathered only from the low savannas in North Carolina to entertain the owners of hothouses as it promptly closes the crushing trap at the end of its sensitive leaves over a hapless fly, and the common sundew that tinges the peat-bogs of three continents with its little reddish leaves, belong to a distinct class of carnivorous plants which actually masticate their animal food, depending upon it for nourishment as men do upon cattle slaughtered in an abattoir. Darwin's luminous account of these two species alone, which occupies over three hundred absorbingly interesting pages of his "Insectivorous Plants," should be read by everyone interested in these freaks of nature.

When we go to some sunny cranberry bog to look for these sundews, nothing could be more innocent looking than the tiny plant, its nodding raceme of buds, usually with only a solitary little blossom (that opens only in the sunshine) at the top of the curve, its leaves glistening with what looks like dew, though the midsummer sun may be high in the heavens. A little fly or gnat, attracted by the bright jewels, alights on a leaf only to find that the clear drops, more sticky than honey, instantly glue his feet, that the pretty reddish hairs about him act like tentacles, reaching inward, to imprison him within their slowly closing embrace. Here is one of the horrors of the Inquisition operating in this land of liberty before our very eyes! Excited by the struggles of the victim, the sensitive hairs close only the faster, working on the

White and Greenish

same principle that a vine's tendrils do when they come in contact with a trellis. More of the sticky fluid pours upon the hapless fly, plastering over his legs and wings and the pores on his body through which he draws his breath. Slowly, surely, the leaf rolls inward, making a temporary stomach; the cruel hairs bind, the glue suffocates and holds him fast. Death alone releases him. And now the leaf's orgie begins: moistening the fly with a fresh peptic fluid, which helps in the assimilation, the plant proceeds to digest its food. Curiously enough, chemical analysis proves that this sundew secretes a complex fluid corresponding almost exactly to the gastric juice in the stomach of animals.

Darwin, who fed these leaves with various articles, found that they could dissolve matter out of pollen, seeds, grass, etc.; yet without a human caterer, how could a leaf turn vegetarian? When a bit of any undesirable substance, such as chalk or wood, was placed on the hairs and excited them, they might embrace it temporarily; but as soon as the mistake was discovered, it would be dropped! He also poisoned the plants by administering acids, and gave them fatal attacks of indigestion by overfeeding them with bits of raw beef!

Other common sundews, the Spatulate-leaved species (*D. intermedia*) and the Thread-leaved Sundew (*D. filiformis*), whose purplish-pink flowers are reared above wet sand along the coast, possess contrivances similar to the round-leaved plant's to pursue their gruesome business. Why should these vegetables turn carnivorous? Doubtless because the soil in which they grow can supply little or no nitrogen. Very small roots testify to the small use they serve. The water sucked up through them from the bog aids in the manufacture of the fluid so freely exuded by the bristly glands, but nitrogen must be obtained by other means, even at the sacrifice of insect victims.

Early Saxifrage

(*Saxifraga Virginensis*) Saxifrage family

Flowers—White, small, numerous, perfect, spreading into a loose panicle. Calyx 5-lobed; 5 petals; 10 stamens; 1 pistil with 2 styles. *Scape*: 4 to 12 in. high, naked, sticky-hairy. *Leaves*: Clustered at the base, rather thick, obovate, toothed, and narrowed into spatulate-margined petioles. *Fruit*: Widely spread, purplish-brown pods.

Preferred Habitat—Rocky woodlands, hillsides.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—New Brunswick to Georgia, and westward a thousand miles or more.

Rooted in clefts of rock that, therefore, appears to be broken by this vigorous plant, the saxifrage shows rosettes of fresh green leaves in earliest spring, and soon whitens with its blossoms the most forbidding niches. (*Saxum* = a rock ; *frango* = I break.) At first a small ball of green buds nestles in the leafy tuffet, then pushes upward on a bare scape, opening its tiny, white, five-pointed star flowers as it ascends, until, having reached the allotted height, it scatters them in spreading clusters that last a fortnight. Again we see that, however insignificantly small nectar-bearing flowers may be, they are somehow protected from crawling pilferers ; in this case by the commonly employed sticky hairs in which ants' feet become ensnared. As the anthers mature before the stigmas are ready to receive pollen, certainly the flowers cannot afford to send empty away the benefactors on whom the perpetuation of their race depends ; and must prevent it even with the most heroic measures. (Illustration, p. 242.)

False Mitrewort ; Coolwort ; Foam-Flower ; Nancy-over-the-Ground

(*Tiarella cordifolia*) Saxifrage family.

Flowers—White, small, feathery, borne in a close raceme at the top of a scape 6 to 12 in. high. Calyx white, 5-lobed ; 5 clawed petals ; 10 stamens, long-exserted ; 1 pistil with 2 styles. *Leaves* : Long-petioled from the rootstock or runners, rounded or broadly heart-shaped, 3 to 7-lobed, toothed, often downy along veins beneath.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods, especially along mountains.

Flowering Season—April—May.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Georgia, and westward scarcely to the Mississippi.

Fuzzy, bright white foam-flowers are most conspicuous in the forest when seen against their unevenly colored leaves that carpet the ground. A relative, the true Mitrewort or Bishop's Cap (*Mittella diphylla*), with similar foliage, except that two opposite leaves may be found almost seated near the middle of its hairy stem, has its flowers rather distantly scattered on the raceme, and their fine petals deeply cut like fringe. Both species may be found in bloom at the same time, offering an opportunity for comparison to the confused novice. Now, *tiarella*, meaning a little tiara, and *mitella*, a little mitre, refer, of course, to the odd forms of their seed-cases ; but all of us are not gifted with the imaginative eyes of Linnæus, who named the plants. Xenophon's assertion that the royal tiara or turban of the Persians was encircled with a crown

White and Greenish

helps us no more to see what Linnæus saw in the one case than the fact that the papal mitre is encircled by three crowns helps in the other. And as for the lofty, two-peaked cap worn by bishops in the Roman Church, a dozen plants, with equal propriety, might be said to wear it.

Carolina Grass of Parnassus

(*Parnassia Caroliniana*) Saxifrage family

Flowers—Creamy white, delicately veined with greenish, solitary, 1 in. broad or over, at the end of a scape 8 in. to 2 ft. high, 1 ovate leaf clasping it. Calyx deeply 5-lobed; corolla of 5 spreading, parallel veined petals; 5 fertile stamens alternating with them, and 3 stout imperfect stamens clustered at base of each petal; 1 very short pistil with 4 stigmas.

Leaves: From the root, on long petioles, broadly oval or rounded, heart-shaped at base, rather thick.

Preferred Habitat—Wet ground, low meadows, swamps.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—New Brunswick to Virginia, west to Iowa.

What's in a name? Certainly our common grass of Parnassus, which is no grass at all, never starred the meadows round about the home of the Muses, nor sought the steaming savannas of the Carolinas. The European counterpart (*P. palustris*), fabled to have sprung up on Mount Parnassus, is at home here only in the Canadian border States and northward.

At first analysis one is puzzled by the clusters of filaments at the base of each petal. Of what use are they? We have seen in the case of the beard-tongue and the turtle-head that even imperfect stamens sometimes serve useful ends, or they would doubtless have been abolished. A fly or bee mistaking, as he well may, the abortive anthers for beads of nectar on this flower, alights on one of the white petals, a convenient, spreading landing place; but finding his mistake, and guided by the greenish lines, the pathfinders to the true nectaries situated on the other side of the curious fringy structures, he must, because of their troublesome presence, climb over them into the centre of the flower to suck its sweets from the point where he will dust himself with pollen in young blossoms. Of course he will carry some of their vitalizing powder to the late maturing stigmas of older ones. Without the fringe of imperfect stamens, that serves as a harmless trellis easily climbed over, the visitor might stand on the petals and sip nectar without rendering any assistance in cross-fertilizing his entertainers.

Ninebark

(*Opulaster opulifolius*) Rose family

(*Spiraea opulifolia* of Gray)

Flowers—White or pink, small, in numerous rounded terminal clusters 1 to 2 in. broad. Calyx 5-lobed; 5 rounded petals inserted in its throat; 20 to 40 stamens; several pistils. *Stem*: Shrubby, 3 to 10 ft. high, with long, recurved branches, the loose bark peeling off annually in thin strips. *Leaves*: Simple, heart-shaped or rounded, 3-lobed, toothed. *Fruit*: 3 to 5 smooth, shining, reddish, inflated, pointed pods.

Preferred Habitat—Rocky banks, riversides.

Flowering Season—June.

Distribution—Canada to Georgia, west to Kansas.

Whether the nurserymen agree with Dr. Gray or not when he says these balls of white flowers possess "no beauty," the fact remains that numbers of the shrubs are sold for ornament, especially a golden-leaved variety. But the charm certainly lies in their fruit. (*Opulus* = a wild cranberry tree.) When this is plentifully set at the ends of long branches that curve backward, and the bladder-like pods have taken on a rich purplish or reddish hue, the shrub is undeniably decorative. Even the old flowers, after they have had their pollen carried away by the small bees and flies, show a reddish tint on the ovaries which deepens as the fruit forms; and Ludwig states that this is not only to increase the conspicuousness of the shrubs, but to entice unbidden guests away from the younger flowers. Who will tell us why the old bark should loosen every year and the thin layers separate into not nine, but dozens of ragged strips?

Meadow-Sweet; Quaker Lady; Queen-of-the-Meadow

(*Spiraea salicifolia*) Rose family

Flowers—Small, white or flesh pink, clustered in dense pyramidal terminal panicles. Calyx 5 cleft; corolla of 5 rounded petals; stamens numerous; pistils 5 to 8. *Stem*: 2 to 4 ft. high, simple or bushy, smooth, usually reddish. *Leaves*: Alternate, oval or oblong, saw-edged.

Preferred Habitat—Low meadows, swamps, fence-rows, ditches.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Newfoundland to Georgia, west to Rocky Mountains, Europe and Asia.

White and Greenish

Fleecy white plumes of meadow-sweet, the "spires of closely clustered bloom" sung by Dora Read Goodale, are surely not frequently found near dusty "waysides scorched with barren heat," even in her Berkshires; their preference is for moister soil, often in the same habitat with a first cousin, the pink steeple-bush. But plants, like humans, are capricious creatures. If the meadow-sweet always elected to grow in damp ground whose rising mists would clog the pores of its leaves, doubtless they would be protected with a woolly absorbent, as its cousins are.

Inasmuch as perfume serves as an attraction to the more highly specialized, æsthetic insects, not required by the spiraeas, our meadow-sweet has none, in spite of its misleading name. Small bees (especially *Andrenidae*), flies (*Syrphidae*), and beetles, among other visitors, come in great numbers, seeking the accessible pollen, and, in this case, nectar also, secreted in a conspicuous orange-colored disk. When a floret first opens, or even before, the already mature stigmas overtop the incurved, undeveloped stamens, so that any visitor dusted from other clusters cross-fertilizes it; but as the stigmas remain fresh even after the stamens have risen and shed their abundant pollen, it follows that in long-continued stormy weather, when few insects are flying, the flowers fertilize themselves. Self-fertilization with insect help must often occur in the flower's second stage. The fragrant yellowish-white English Meadow-sweet (*S. ulmaria*), often cultivated in old-fashioned gardens here, has escaped locally.

In long, slender, forking spikes the Goat's-beard (*Aruncus Aruncus*)—*Spiraea aruncus* of Gray—lifts its graceful panicles of minute whitish flowers in May and June from three to seven feet above the rich soil of its woodland home. The petioled, pinnate leaves are compounded of several leaflets like those on its relative the rose-bush. From New York southward and westward to Missouri, also on the Pacific Coast to Alaska, is its range on this Continent. Very many more beetles than any other visitors transfer pollen from the staminate flowers on one plant to the pistillate ones on another; other plants produce only perfect flowers—the reason different panicles vary so much in appearance.

Another herbaceous perennial once counted a spiraea is the common Indian Physic or Bowman's-root (*Porteranthus trifoliatum*)—*Gillensia trifoliata* of Gray—found blooming in the rich woods during June and July from western New York southward and westward. Two to four feet high, it displays its very loose, pretty clusters of white or pale pink flowers, comparatively few in the whole panicle, each blossom measuring about a half inch across and borne on a slender pedicel. A tubular, 5-toothed calyx has the long slender petals inserted within. Owing to the depth and narrowness of the tube, the small, long-tongued bees cannot



MEADOW-SWEET
(*Spirea salicifolia*)

reach the nectar without dusting their heads with pollen from the anthers inserted in a ring around the entrance or leaving some on the stigmas of other blossoms. Later, the five carpels make as many hairy, awl-tipped little pods within the reddish cup. The leaves may be compounded of three oblong or ovate, saw-edged leaflets, or merely three-lobed, and with small stipules at their base.

Wild Red Raspberry

(*Rubus strigosus*) Rose family

Flowers—White, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, on slender, bristly pedicels, in a loose cluster. Calyx deeply 5-parted, persistent in fruit; 5 erect, short-lived petals, about the length of the sepals; stamens numerous; carpels numerous, inserted on a convex spongy receptacle, and ripening into drupelets. *Stem*: 3 to 6 ft. high, shrubby, densely covered with bristles; older, woody stems with rigid, hooked prickles. *Leaves*: Compounded of 3 to 5 ovate, pointed, and irregularly saw-edged leaflets, downy beneath, on bristly petioles. *Fruit*: A light red, watery, tender, high-flavored, edible berry; ripe July—September.

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil, rocky hillsides, fence-rows, hedges.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Labrador to North Carolina, also in Rocky Mountain region.

Who but the bees and such small visitors care about the raspberry blossoms? Notwithstanding the nectar secreted in a fleshy ring for their benefit, comparatively few insects enter the flowers, whose small, erect petals imply no hospitable welcome. Occasionally a visitor laden with pollen from another plant alights in the centre of a blossom, and leaves some on the stigmas in bending his head down between them and the stamens to reach the refreshment; but inasmuch as the erect petals allow no room for the stamens to spread out and away from the stigmas, it follows that self-fertilization very commonly occurs.

Of course, men and children, bears and birds, are vastly more interested in the delicious berries; men for the reason that several excellent market varieties, some white or pale red, the Cuthbert and Hansall berries among others, owe their origin to this hardy native. Many superior sorts derived from its European counterpart (*R. Idaeus*) cannot well endure our rigorous northern climate. As in the case of most berry-bearing species, the raspberry depends upon the birds to drop its undigested seeds over the country, that new colonies may arise under freer conditions. Indeed, one of

White and Greenish

the best places for the budding ornithologist to take opera-glasses and note-book is to a raspberry patch early in the morning.

.

The Black Raspberry, Black Cap or Scotch Cap or Thimbleberry (*R. occidentalis*), common in such situations as the red raspberry chooses, but especially in burned-over districts from Virginia northward and westward, has very long, smooth, cane-like stems, often bending low until they root again at the tips. These are only sparingly armed with small, hooked prickles, no bristles. The flowers, which are similar to the preceding, but clustered more compactly, are sparingly visited by insects; nevertheless when self-fertilized, as they usually are, abundant purplish-black berries, hollow like a thimble where they drop from the spongy receptacle, ripen in July. Numerous garden hybrids have been derived from this prolific species also. Indeed its offspring are the easiest raspberries to grow, since they form new plants at the tips of the branches, yet do not weaken themselves with suckers, and so, even without care, yield immense crops. One need not stir many feet around a good raspberry patch to enjoy a Transcendental feast.

High Bush Blackberry; Bramble

(*Rubus villosus*) Rose family

Flowers—White, 1 in. or less across, in terminal raceme-like clusters. Calyx deeply 5-parted, persistent; 5 large petals; stamens and carpels numerous, the latter inserted on a pulpy receptacle. *Stem*: 3 to 10 ft. high, woody, furrowed, curved, armed with stout, recurved prickles. *Leaves*: Compounded of 3 to 5 ovate, saw-edged leaflets, the end one stalked, all hairy beneath. *Fruit*: Firmly attached to the receptacle; nearly black, oblong juicy berries 1 in. long or less, hanging in clusters. Ripe, July—August.

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil, thickets, fence-rows, old fields, waysides. Low altitudes.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—New England to Florida, and far westward.

“ There was a man of our town,
And he was wondrous wise,
He jumped into a bramble bush ”—

If we must have poetical associations for every flower, Mother Goose furnishes several.

But for the practical mind this plant's chief interest lies in the

fact that from its wild varieties the famous Lawton and Kittatinny blackberries have been derived. The late Peter Henderson used to tell how the former came to be introduced. A certain Mr. Secor found an unusually fine blackberry growing wild in a hedge at New Rochelle, New York, and removed it to his garden, where it increased apace. But not even for a gift could he induce a neighbor to relieve him of the superfluous bushes, so little esteemed were blackberries in his day. However, a shrewd lawyer named Lawton at length took hold of it, exhibited the fruit, advertised it cleverly, and succeeded in pocketing a snug little fortune from the sale of the prolific plants. Another fine variety of the common wild blackberry, which was discovered by a clergyman at the edge of the woods on the Kittatinny Mountains in New Jersey, has produced fruit under skilled cultivation that still remains the best of its class. When clusters of blossoms and fruit in various stages of green, red, and black hang on the same bush, few ornaments in Nature's garden are more decorative.

Because bramble flowers show greater executive ability than the raspberries do, they flaunt much larger petals, and spread them out flat to attract insect workers as well as to make room for the stamens to spread away from the stigmas—an arrangement which gives freer access to the nectar secreted in a fleshy ring at the base. Heavy bumblebees, which require a firm support, naturally alight in the centre, just as they do in the wild roses (p. 98), and deposit on the early maturing stigmas some imported pollen. They may therefore be regarded as the truest benefactors, and it will be noticed that for their special benefit the nectar is rather deeply concealed, where short-tongued insects cannot rob them of it. Small bees, which come only to gather pollen from first the outer and then the inner rows of stamens, and a long list of other light-weight visitors, too often alight on the petals to effect cross-fertilization regularly, but they usually self-fertilize the blossoms. Competition between these flowers and the next is fierce, for their seasons overlap.

The Dewberry or Low Running Blackberry (*R. Canadensis*), that trails its woody stem by the dusty roadside, in dry fields, and on sterile, rocky hillsides, calls forth maledictions from the bare-footed farmer's boy, except during June and July, when its prickles are freely forgiven it in consideration of the delicious, black, seedy berries it bears. He is the last one in the world to confuse this vine with the Swamp Blackberry (*R. hispidus*), a smaller flowered runner, slender and weakly prickly as to its stem, and insignificant and sour as to its fruit. Its greatest charm is when we come upon it in some low meadow in winter, when its still persistent, shining, large leaves, that have taken on rich autumnal reds, glow among the dry, dead weeds and grasses.

Creeping Dalibarda

(*Dalibarda repens*) Rose family

Flowers—White, solitary, or 2 at end of a scape 2 to 5 in. high. Calyx deeply, unevenly 5 or 6 parted, the larger divisions toothed ; 5 petals falling early ; numerous stamens ; 5 to 10 carpels forming as many dry drupelets within the persistent calyx. *Stem*: Creeping, slender, no prickles. *Leaves*: Long petioled, in tufts from the runner, almost round, heart-shaped at base, crenate-edged, both sides hairy.

Preferred Habitat—Woods and wooded hillsides.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Pennsylvania, and westward to the Mississippi.

This delicate blossom, which one might mistake for a white violet among a low tuft of violet-like leaves, shows its rose kinship by its rule of five and its numerous stamens. Like the violet again, however, it bears curious little economical flowers near the ground—flowers which never open, and so save pollen. These, requiring no insects to fertilize them, waste no energy in putting forth petals to advertise for visitors. Nevertheless, to save the species from degeneracy from close inbreeding, this little plant needs must display a few showy blossoms to insure cross-fertilized seed ; for the offspring of such defeats the offspring of self-fertilized plants in the struggle for existence.

Virginia Strawberry

(*Fragaria Virginiana*) Rose family

Flowers—White, loosely clustered at summit of an erect hairy scape usually shorter than the leaves. Calyx persistent in fruit, deeply 5-cleft, with 5 bracts between the divisions ; 5 petals ; stamens and pistils numerous, the latter inserted on a cushion-like receptacle becoming fleshy in fruit. Staminate and pistillate flowers, from separate roots. *Stem*: Running, and forming new plants. *Leaves*: Tufted from the root, on hairy petioles 2 to 6 in. tall, compounded of 3 broadly oval, saw-edged leaflets. *Fruit*: An ovoid, glistening red berry, the minute achenes imbedded in pits on its surface. Ripe, June—July. (Latin, *fragum*=fragrant fruit, the strawberry.)

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, banks, roadsides, woodlands.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—New Brunswick to the Gulf of Mexico, and westward to Dakota.

"Doubtless God could have made a better berry, but doubtless God never did." Whether one is kneeling in the fields, gathering the sun-kissed, fragrant, luscious, wet scarlet berries nodding among the grass, or eating the huge cultivated fruit smothered with sugar and cream, one fervently quotes Dr. Boteler with dear old Izaak Walton. Shakespeare says: "My lord of Ely, when I was last in Holborn, I saw good strawberries in your garden there." Is not this the first reference to the strawberry under cultivation? Since the time of Henry V., what multitudes of garden varieties past the reckoning have been evolved from the smooth, conic European Wood Strawberry (*F. vesca*) now naturalized in our Eastern and Middle States, as well as from our own precious pitted native! Some authorities claim the berry received its name from the straw laid between garden rows to keep the fruit clean, but in earliest Anglo-Saxon it was called streowberie, and later straberry, from the peculiarity of its *straying* suckers lying as if strewn on the ground; and so, after making due allowance for the erratic, go-as-you-please spelling of early writers, it would seem that there might be two theories as to the origin of the name.

Since the different sexes of these flowers frequently occur on separate plants, good reason have they to woo insect messengers with a showy corolla, a ring of nectar, and abundant pollen to be transferred while they are feasted. Lucky is the gardener who succeeds in keeping birds from pecking their share of the berries which, of course, were primarily intended for them. In English gardens one is almost certain to find a thrush or two imprisoned under the nets so futilely spread over strawberry beds, just as their American cousin, the robin, is caught here in June.

A young botanist may be interested to note the difference in the formation of the raspberry or blackberry and the strawberry: in the former it is the carpels (ovaries) that swell around the spongy receptacle into numerous little fruits (drupelets) united into one berry, whereas it is the cushion-like receptacle itself in the strawberry blossom that swells and reddens into fruit, carrying with it the tiny yellow pistils to the surface.

The Northern Wild Strawberry (*F. Canadensis*), with clusters of elongated, oblong little berries delightful to three senses, comes over the Canadian border no farther south than the Catskills. Nearly all strawberry plants show the useless but charming eccentricity of bursting into bloom again in autumn, the little white-petalled blossoms coming like unexpected flurries of snow.

No one will confuse our common, fruiting species with the small, yellow-flowered Dry or Barren Strawberry (*Waldsteinia fragarioides*), more nearly related to the cinquefoils. Tufts of its

White and Greenish

pretty trefoliate leaves, sent up from a creeping rootstock, carpet the woods and hillsides from New England and along the Alleghanies to Georgia, and westward a thousand miles or more. Flowers in May and June.

White Avens

(*Geum Canadense*) Rose family

(*G. album* of Gray)

Flowers—White or pale greenish yellow, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, loosely scattered in small clusters on slender peduncles. Calyx persistent, 5-cleft, with little bracts between the reflexed divisions; 5 petals, equalling or shorter than the sepals; stamens and carpels numerous, the latter collected on a short, bristly-hairy receptacle; styles smooth below, hairy above, jointed. *Stem*: $2\frac{1}{2}$ ft. high or less, slender, branching above. *Leaves*: Seated on stem or short petioled, of 3 to 5 divisions, or lobed, toothed; small stipules; also irregularly divided large root-leaves on long petioles, 3-foliate, usually the terminal leaflet large, broadly ovate; side leaflets much smaller, all more or less lobed and toothed. *Fruit*: A ball of achenes, each ending in an elongated, hooked style.

Preferred Habitat—Woodland borders, shady thickets and roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Georgia, west to the Mississippi or beyond.

Small bees and flies, attracted to sheltered, shady places by these loosely scattered flowers at the ends of zig-zagged stems, pay for the nectar they sip from the disk where the stamens are inserted, by carrying some of the pollen lunch on their heads from the older to the younger flowers, which mature stigmas first. But saucy bumblebees, undutiful pilferers from the purple avens, rarely visit blossoms so inconspicuous. Insects failing these, they are well adapted to pollenize themselves. Most of us are all too familiar with the seeds, clinging by barbed styles to any garment passing their way, in the hope that their stolen ride will eventually land them in good colonizing ground. Whoever spends an hour patiently picking off the various seed tramps from his clothes after a walk through the woods and fields in autumn, realizes that the by hook or by crook method of scattering offspring is one of Nature's favorites. Simpler plants than those with hooked achenia produce enormous numbers of spores so light and tiny that the wind and rain distribute them wholesale.

Red Choke-berry; Dogberry Tree

(*Aronia arbutifolia*) Apple family

(*Pyrus arbutifolia* of Gray)

Flowers—White or magenta tinged, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across or less, in terminal, compound cymes, finally overtopped by young sterile shoots. Calyx 5-lobed, hairy; 5 concave, spreading petals; stamens numerous; 3 to 5 styles united at base; ovary woolly. *Stem*: Shrubby, branching, usually low, rarely 12 ft. high. *Leaves*: Alternate, petioled, oval to oblong, finely cut-edged, smooth above, matted with woolly hairs underneath. *Fruit*: Small, round or top-shaped, bright red berries.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, low ground, wet thickets.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Gulf of Mexico, westward to the Mississippi.

Another common species often found in the same haunts, the Black Choke-berry (*A. nigra*), with similar flowers, the berries very dark purple, was formerly confounded with the red choke-berry. But because it sometimes elects to live in dry ground its leaves require no woolly mat on the underside to absorb vapors arising from wet retreats. (See Steeple-bush, p. 96.) No wonder that the insipid little berries, related to apples, pears, and other luscious fruits, should share with a cousin, the mountain ash, or rowan, the reproachful name of dogberry.

June-berry; Service-berry; May-cherry

(*Amelanchier Canadensis*) Apple family

Flowers—Pure white, over 1 in. across, on long, slender pedicels, in spreading or drooping racemes, with silky, reddish bracts, early falling, among them. Calyx persistent, 5-parted; 5 long, narrow, tapering petals, 3 or 4 times the length of calyx; numerous stamens inserted on calyx throat; 2 to 5 styles, hairy at base. *Stem*: A large shrub or tree, usually much less than 25 ft. high, rarely twice that height, wood very hard and heavy. *Leaves*: Alternate, oval, tapering at tip, finely saw-edged, smooth (like the pear tree's), often hairy when young. *Fruit*: Round, crimson, sweet, edible, seedy berries, ripe in June and July.

White and Greenish

Preferred Habitat—Woodland borders, pasture thickets, dry soil.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—Newfoundland to the Gulf of Mexico, westward over a thousand miles.

Silvery-white chandeliers, hanging from the edges of the woods, light Flora's path in earliest spring, before the trees and shrubbery about them have begun to put forth foliage, much less flowers. Little plants that hug the earth for protection while rude winds rush through the forest and across the hillsides, are already starring her way with fragile, dainty blossoms; but what other shrub, except the service-berry's twin sister the shad-bush, or perhaps the spice-bush, has the temerity to burst into bloom while March gusts howl through the naked forests? Little female bees of the *Andrena* tribe, already at work collecting pollen and nectar for generations yet unborn, buzz their gratitude about the beautiful feathery clusters that lean away from the crowded thicket with a wild, irregular grace. Nesting birds have abundant cause for gratitude also, for the attractive, sweet berries, that ripen providentially early; but, of course, the bees which transfer pollen from flower to flower, and the birds which drop the seeds far and wide, are not the receivers of wholly disinterested favors.

The Shad-bush or Swamp Sugar-pear (*A. Botryapium*), because it was formerly accounted a mere variety (*oblongifolia*) of the preceding species, still shares with it its popular names; but swamps, river banks, brook sides, and moist thickets are its habitat. Consequently both its inflorescence and pale green, glossy foliage are covered with a sort of whitish cotton, absorbent when young, to prevent the pores from clogging with vapors arising from its damp retreats. Late in the season, when streams narrow or dry up altogether, and the air becomes drier, as the sun rises higher in the heavens, the foliage is usually quite smooth. It will be noticed that, lovely as the shad-bush is, its smaller flowers have shorter pedicels than the service-berry's; consequently its feathery sprays, which are flung outward to the sunshine in April and May, lack something of the grace for which its sister stands preëminent. Under cultivation both species assume conventional form, and lose the wild irregularities of growth that charm us in Nature's garden. Indians believed, what is an obvious fact, that when this bush whitens the swampy river-banks, shad are swimming up the stream from the sea to spawn. Then, too, the night hawk, returning from its winter visit south, booms forth its curious whirling, vibrating, jarring sound as it drops through the air at unseen heights, a dismal, weird noise which the red man thought proceeded from the shad spirits come to warn the schools of fish of their impending fate.



SHAD-BUSH.

(*Amelanchier Botryapium.*)

Common Hawthorn; White Thorn; Scarlet-fruited Thorn; Red Haw; Mayflowers

(*Crataegus coccinea*) Apple family

Flowers—White, rarely pinkish, usually less than 1 in. across, numerous, in terminal corymbs. Calyx 5-lobed; 5 spreading petals inserted in its throat; numerous stamens; styles 3 to 5. *Stem*: A shrub or small tree, rarely attaining 30 ft. in height (*Kratos* = strength, in reference to hardness and toughness of the wood); branches spreading, and beset with stout spines (thorns) nearly 2 in. long. *Leaves*: Alternate, petioled, 2 to 3 in. long, ovate, very sharply cut or lobed, the teeth glandular-tipped. *Fruit*: Coral red, round or oval; not edible.

Preferred Habitat—Thickets, fence-rows, woodland borders.

Flowering Season—May.

Distribution—Newfoundland and Manitoba southward to the Gulf of Mexico.

“The fair maid who, the first of May,
Goes to the fields at break of day
And washes in dew from the hawthorn tree
Will ever after handsome be.”

Here is a popular recipe omitted from that volume of heart-to-heart talks entitled “How to Be Pretty though Plain”!

The sombre-thoughted Scotchman, looking for trouble, tersely observes:

“Mony haws,
Mony snaws.”

But in delicious, blossoming May, when the joy of living fairly intoxicates one, and every bird's throat is swelling with happy music, who but a Calvinist would croak dismal prophecies? In Ireland, old crones tell marvellous tales about the hawthorns, and the banshees which have a predilection for them. So much for folk-lore.

As one might suspect from the rather disagreeable odor of these blossoms, they are most attractive to flies and beetles, which, carrying pollen from older flowers, leave some on the stigmas that are already mature in newly-opened ones. A concave nectar-secreting disk, not concealed by the filaments in this case, is eagerly pilfered by numerous little short-lipped insects which render no benefit in return; but many others assist in self-pollination after the anthers ripen. The splendid monarch butterfly (*Anosia plexippus*), the banded purple (*Basilarchia arthemis*), whose caterpillar feeds on hawthorn foliage, and the

White and Greenish

light brown hunter's butterfly (*Pyrameis huntera*) are among the visitors seen flitting about this exquisite little tree in early May, when it is fairly white with bloom.

The Red-fruited Thorn (*C. mollis*), more hairy on its twigs, petioles, calices, and fruit than the preceding, but so like it in most respects it was formerly accounted a mere variety, is an earlier and even more prolific bloomer, the generous, large clusters of malodorous flowers coming with the leaves in April, and lasting until the common hawthorn starts into lively competition with it for insect trade.

Numerous long, slender thorns, often measuring a finger-length, distinguish the Cockspur or Newcastle Thorn (*C. Crus-Galli*), whose abundant small flowers and shining, leathery leaves, dull underneath, are conspicuous in thickets from Quebec to the Gulf. Immense numbers of little bees, among many other visitors, may be noted on a fine day in May and early June about this showy shrub or tree. Because it blooms later than its rival sisters, it has the insect wooers then abroad all to itself.

While most of our beautiful native hawthorns have been introduced to European gardens, it is the White Thorn or May (*C. Oxyacantha*) of Europe and Asia which is most commonly cultivated here. Truly a shrub, like a prophet, is not without honor save in its own country.

White Sweet Clover; Bokhara or Tree Clover; White Melilot; Honey Lotus

(*Melilotus alba*) Pea family

Flowers—Small, white, fragrant, papilionaceous, the standard petal a trifle longer than the wings; borne in slender racemes.

Stem: 3 to 10 ft. tall, branching. *Leaves*: Rather distant, petioled, compounded of 3 oblong, saw-edged leaflets; fragrant, especially when dry.

Preferred Habitat—Waste lands, roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—November.

Distribution—United States, Europe, Asia.

Happy must the honey-bees have been to find that the sweet clover, one of their dearest delights in the Old World, had preceded them in immigrating to the New. Immense numbers of insects—bees in great variety, wasps, flies, moths, and beetles—visit the little blossoms that provide entertainment so generous and accessible; but honey-bees are ever especially abundant. Slight weight depresses the keel, releasing the stigma and anthers; therefore, so soon as a bee alights and opens the flower, he is hit below the belt by the projecting stigma. Pollen carried by him there from

other clovers comes off on its sticky surface before his abdomen gets freshly dusted from the anthers, which are necessarily rubbed against while he sips nectar. On the removal of his pressure, the floret springs back to its closed condition, to protect the precious nectar and pollen from rain and pilferers. As the stigma projects too far beyond the anthers to be likely to receive any of the flower's own pollen, good reason is there for the blossoms guarding their attractions for the benefit of their friends, which transfer the vitalizing dust from one floret to another. By clustering its small flowers in spikes, to make them conspicuous, as well as to facilitate dining for its benefactors; by prolonging its season of bloom, to get relief from the fiercest competition for insect trade, and so to insure an abundance of vigorous cross-fertilized seed, this plant reveals at a glance some of the reasons why it has been able to establish itself so quickly throughout our vast area.

Both the white and the yellow sweet clover put their leaves to sleep at night in a remarkable manner: the three leaflets of each leaf twist through an angle of 90° , until one edge of each vertical blade is uppermost. The two side leaflets, Darwin found, always tend to face the north with their upper surface, one facing north-northwest and the other north-northeast, while the terminal leaflet escapes the chilling of its sensitive upper surface through radiation by twisting to a vertical also, but bending to either east or west, until it comes in contact with the vertical upper surface of either of the side leaflets. Thus the upper surface of the terminal and of at least one of the side leaflets is sure to be well protected through the night; one is "left out in the cold."

The dried branches of sweet clover will fill a room with delightful fragrance; but they will not drive away flies, nor protect woollens from the ravages of moths, as old women once taught us to believe.

The ubiquitous White or Dutch Clover (*Trifolium repens*), whose creeping branches send up solitary round heads of white or pinkish flowers on erect, leafless stems, from May to December, in fields, open waste land, and cultivated places throughout our area, Europe, and Asia, devotes itself to wooing bees, since these are the only insects that effect cross-fertilization regularly, other visitors aiding it only occasionally. When nets are stretched over these flowers to exclude insects, only one-tenth the normal quantity of fertile seed is set (see page 101). Therefore, for the bee's benefit, does each little floret conceal nectar in a tube so deep that small pilferers cannot reach it; but when a honey-bee, for example, depresses the keel of the papilionaceous blossom, abundant reward awaits him in consideration of his services in transferring pollen. After the floret which he has been the means of fertilizing closes over its seed-vessel on his departure, it gradually withers, grows brown, and hangs downward, partly to indi-

White and Greenish

cate to the next bee that comes along which florets in the head still contain nectar, and which are done for ; partly to hide the precious little vigorous green seed-pod in the centre of each withered, papery corolla from the visitation of certain insects whose minute grubs destroy countless millions of the progeny of less careful plants. Thus the erect florets in a head stand awaiting their benefactors; those drooping around the outer edge are engaged in the most serious business of life. Sometimes a solitary old maid remains standing, looking anxiously for a lover, at the end of the season. Usually all the florets are then bent down around the stem in a brown and crumpled mass. But however successfully the clover guards its seeds from annihilation, its foliage is the favorite food of very many species of caterpillars and of all grazing cattle the world around. This is still another plant frequently mis-called shamrock. Good luck or bad attends the finding of the leaves, when compounded of an even or an odd number of leaflets more than the normal count, according to the saying of many simple-minded folk.

The little Rabbit's-foot, Pussy, Old-field, or Stone Clover (*T. arvense*) has silky plumed calices to hold its minute whitish florets, giving the dense, oblong heads a charming softness and dove color after it has gone to seed. Like most other clovers, it has come to us from the Old World.

Flowering Spurge

(*Euphorbia corollata*) Spurge family

Flowers—(Apparently) white, small, borne in forked, long-stalked umbels, subtended by green bracts ; but the true flowers are minute, and situated within the white cup-shaped involucre, usually mistaken for a corolla. Staminate flowers scattered over inner surface of involucre, each composed of a single stamen on a thread-like pedicel with a rudimentary calyx or tiny bract below it. A solitary pistillate flower at bottom of involucre, consisting of 3-celled ovary ; 3 styles, 2-cleft, at length forming an erect 3-lobed capsule separating into 3 2-valved carpels. *Stem*: 1 to 3 ft. high, often brightly spotted, simple below, umbellately 5-branched above (usually). *Leaves*: Linear, lance-shaped or oblong, entire; lower ones alternate, upper ones whorled.

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil, gravelly or sandy.

Flowering Season—April—October.

Distribution—From Kansas and Ontario to the Atlantic.

A very commonplace and uninteresting looking weed is this spurge, which no one but a botanist would suspect of kinship with



RABBIT-FOOT CLOVER

(*Trifolium arvense*)

the brilliant vermilion poinsettia, so commonly grown in American greenhouses. Examination shows that these little bright white cups of the flowering spurge, simulating a five-cleft corolla, are no more the true flowers in the one case than the large red bracts around the poinsettia's globular greenish blossom involucre are in the other. From the milky juice alone one might guess the spurge to be related to the rubber plant. Still another familiar cousin is the stately castor-oil plant; and while the common dull purplish ipecac spurge (*E. Ipecacuanhae*) also suggests unpleasant doses, it is really a member of quite another family that furnishes the old-fashioned emetic. The flowering spurge, having its staminate and pistillate flowers distinct, depends upon flies, its truest benefactors, to transfer pollen from the former to the latter.

Staghorn Sumac; Vinegar Tree

(*Rhus hirta*) Sumac family

(*R. typhina* of Gray)

Flowers—Greenish or yellowish white, very small, usually 5-parted, and borne in dense upright, terminal, pyramidal clusters. *Stem*: A shrub or small tree, 6 to 40 ft. high, the ends of branches forked somewhat like a stag's horns. *Leaves*: Compounded of 11 to 31 lance-shaped, saw-edged leaflets, dark green above, pale below; the petioles and twigs often velvety-hairy. *Fruit*: Small globules, very thickly covered with crimson hairs.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, rough or rocky places, banks, roadsides.

Flowering Season—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Georgia, and westward 1500 miles.

Painted with glorious scarlet, crimson, and gold, the autumnal foliage of the sumacs, and even the fruit, so far eclipse their inconspicuous flowers in attractiveness that one quite ignores them. Not so the small, short-tongued bees (chiefly *Andrenidae*) and flies (*Diptera*) seeking the freely exposed nectar secreted in five orange-colored glands in the shallow little cups. As some of the flowers are staminate and some pistillate, although others show a tendency to revert to the perfect condition of their ancestors, it behooves them to entertain their little pollen-carrying visitors generously, otherwise no seed can possibly be set. And how the autumnal landscape would suffer from the loss of the decorative, dark-red, velvety panicles! Beware only of the poison sumac's deadly, round grayish-white berries.

Most sumacs contain more or less tannin in their bark and leaves, that are therefore eagerly sought by agents for the leather merchants. The beautiful smoke or mist tree (*R. cotinus*), com-

White and Greenish

monly imported from southern Europe to adorn our lawns (although a similar species grows wild in the Southwest), serves a more utilitarian purpose in supplying commerce with a rich orange-yellow dye-wood known as young fustic. All this tribe of shrubs and trees contain resinous, milky juice, drying dark like varnish, which in a Japanese species is transformed by the clever native artisans into their famous lacquer. With a commercial instinct worthy of the Hebrew, they guard this process as a national secret.

.

The Smooth, Upland, or Scarlet Sumac (*R. glabra*), similar to the staghorn, but lacking its velvety down, and usually of much lower growth, is the very common and widely distributed shrub of dry roadsides, railroad banks, and barren fields. Another low-growing, but more or less downy upland sumac, the Dwarf, Black, or Mountain species (*R. copallina*), may be known by its dark, glossy green foliage, pale on the under side, and by the broadening of the stem into wings between the leaflets. Hungry migrating birds alight to feast on the harmless acid red fruit when the gorgeous autumnal foliage illuminates their route southward. But while they are, of course, the natural agents for distributing the plants over the country, men find that by cutting bits of any sumac root and planting them in good garden soil, strong specimens are secured within a year. An exquisite cut-leaved variety of the smooth sumac adorns many fine lawns.

.

Everyone should know the Poison Sumac (*R. Vernix*)—*R. venenata* of Gray—as the shrub above all others to avoid. Like its cousin, the Poison or Three-leaved Ivy (*R. radicans*), which once had the specific name *Toxicodendron*, although Linnaeus applied that title to a hairy shrub of the Southern States, the poison sumac causes most painful swelling and irritation to the skin of some people, though they do nothing more than pass it by when the wind is blowing over it. Others may handle both these plants with impunity. In spring they are especially noisome; but when the pores of the skin are opened by perspiration, people who are at all sensitive should give them a wide berth at any season. Usually the poison sumac grows in wet or swampy ground; its bark is gray, its leaf-stalks are red; the leaves are compounded, of fewer leaflets than those of the innocent sumacs—that is, of from seven to thirteen—which are green on both sides; the flowers, which are dull whitish-green, grow in loose panicles *from the axils of the leaves*, and naturally the berries follow them in the same unusual situation. “By their fruits ye shall know them:” all the harmless sumacs have red fruit clusters at the ends of the branches, whereas both the poison sumac’s and the poison ivy’s axillary clusters are dull grayish-white.

American Holly

(*Ilex opaca*) Holly family

Flowers—Very small, greenish or yellowish white, from 3 to 10 staminate ones in a short cyme ; fertile flowers usually solitary, scattered. *Stem* : A small tree of very slow growth, rarely attaining any great height. *Leaves* : Evergreen, thick, rigid, glossy, elliptical, scalloped edged, spiny-tipped. *Fruit* : Round, red berries.

Preferred Habitat—Moist woods and thickets.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Maine to the Gulf of Mexico, west to Texas, chiefly near the coast and south of New York.

Happily we continue to borrow all the beautiful Old World associations, poetical and legendary, that cluster about the holly at Christmas time, although our native tree furnishes most of our holiday decorations. So far back as Pliny's day, the European holly had all manner of supernatural qualities attributed to it : its insignificant little flowers caused water to freeze, he tells us ; because it was believed to repel lightning, the Romans planted it near their houses ; and a branch of it thrown after any refractory animal, even if it did not hit him, would subdue him instantly, and cause him to lie down meekly beside the stick ! Can it be that the Italian peasants, who still believe cattle kneel in their stalls at midnight on the anniversary of Jesus' birth, decorate the mangers on Christmas eve with holly, among other plants, because of a survival of this old pagan notion about its subduing effect on animals ?

Would that the beautiful holly of English gardens (*I. Aquifolium*), more glossy and spiny of leaf and redder of berry than our own, might live here ; but it is too tender to withstand New England winters, and the hot, dry summers farther south soon prove fatal. *Ilex* was the ancient name, not of these plants, but of the holly oak.

The Mountain Holly (*Ilicioides mucronata*)—*Nemopanthes Canadensis* of Gray—a shrub of the northern swamps, about six feet high, and by no means confined to mountainous regions, since it is also abundant in the middle West, has smooth-edged, elliptic, petioled leaves, ash-colored bark, small, solitary, narrow-petalled staminate and pistillate flowers on long, threadlike pedicels from the leaf-axils in May. In August dull pale-red berries appear. Darwin proved that seed set with the help of pollen brought from distinct plants produces offspring that vanquishes the offspring of seed set with pollen brought from another flower on the same plant in the struggle for existence. Thus we see, in

White and Greenish

very many ambitious plants besides those of the holly tribe, a tendency to separate the male and the female flowers as widely as possible.

Black Alder ; Winterberry ; Fever-bush

(*Ilex verticillata*) Holly family

Flowers—Small, greenish white, the staminate clusters 2 to 10 flowered ; the fertile ones 1 to 3 flowered. *Stem*: A shrub 6 to 25 ft. high. *Leaves*: Oval, tapering to a point, about 1 in. wide, saw-edged, dark green, smooth above, hairy, especially along veins underneath. *Fruit*: Bright red berries, about the size of a pea, apparently whorled around the twigs.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, ditches, fence-rows, and low thickets.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Florida, west to Missouri.

Beautiful bright-red berries, dotted or clustered along the naked twigs of the black alder, add an indispensable cheeriness to the sombre winter landscape. Bunches of them, commonly sold in the city streets for household decoration, bring twenty-five cents each ; hence the shrubs within a large radius of each market get ample pruning every autumn. The leaves turn black before dropping off.

The Smooth Winterberry (*I. laevigata*), a similar species, but of more restricted range, ripens its larger, orange-red berries earlier than the preceding, and before its leaves, which turn yellow, not black, in autumn, have fallen. Another distinguishing feature is that its small, greenish-white staminate flowers grow on long, very slender pedicels ; whereas the solitary fertile flowers are much nearer the stem.

Bittersweet ; Wax-work ; Staff-tree

(*Celastrus scandens*) Staff-tree family

Flowers—Small, greenish-white, 5-parted, some staminate, some pistillate only ; in terminal compound racemes 4 in. long or less. *Stem*: Woody, twining. *Leaves*: Alternate, oval, tapering, finely toothed, thin, with a tendency to show white variations. *Fruit*: A yellow-orange berry-like capsule, splitting at maturity and curling back to display the scarlet, pulpy coating of the seeds within.

Preferred Habitat—Rich soil of thickets, fence rows, and wayside tangles.

Flowering Season—June.

Distribution—North Carolina, New Mexico, and far north.

Not to be hung above mirror and picture frames in farmhouse parlors, as we have been wont to think, do the brilliant clusters of orange-red wax-work berries attract the eye, where they brighten old walls, copses, and fence rows in autumn; but to advertise their charming wares to hungry migrating birds, which will drop the seeds concealed within the red berry perhaps a thousand miles away, and so plant new colonies. On the smaller, less specialized bees and flies the vine depends in June to carry pollen from its staminate flowers to the fertile ones, whose thick, erect pistil would wither without fruiting without their help.

But the best laid plans of other creatures than mice and men "gang aft a-gley." What mean the little cottony tufts all along the stems of so very many bittersweet vines, but that these have foes as well as friends? Curious little parasitic tree-hoppers (*Membracis binotata*), which spend their entire lives on the stems, sucking the juices through their little beaks, just as the aphides moor themselves to the tender rose-twigs (p. 99), might be mistaken for thorns during one of their protective masquerades. Again they look like diminutive flocks of fowl, their heads ever pointing in one direction, no matter how the vine may twist and turn—always toward the top of the branch, that they may the better siphon the sap down their tiny throats. Toward the end of summer the females, which have a sharp instrument at the rear of their bodies, cut deeply into the juicy food-store, the cambium layer of bark, and there deposit their eggs. Presently, a nest being filled, the mother emits a substantial froth at the end of her ovipositor, and proceeds to construct the cottony, corrugated dome over her nursery which first attracted our attention. This is especially skilful work, for she works behind her, evidently not from sight, but from instinct only. Inasmuch as the young hoppers will not come forth until the following summer, some such snug protection is required during winter's cold and snows. With hordes of little parasites constantly preying on its juices, is it any wonder the vine is often too enfeebled to produce seed, or that the leaves lose part of their color and become, as we say, variegated? Occasionally one finds the cottony nursery domes of this little hopper on the locust tree—the favorite home of its big, noisy relative, the so-called locust, or cicada.

New Jersey Tea; Wild Snowball; Red-root

(*Ceanothus Americanus*) Buckthorn family

Flowers—Small, white, on white pedicels, crowded in dense, oblong, terminal clusters. Calyx white, hemispheric, 5-lobed;

White and Greenish

5 petals, hooded and long-clawed; 5 stamens with long filaments; style short, 3-cleft. *Stems*: Shrubby, 1 to 3 ft. high, usually several, from a deep reddish root. *Leaves*: Alternate, ovate-oblong, acute at tip, finely saw-edged, 3-nerved, on short petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, open woods and thickets.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Ontario south and west to the Gulf of Mexico.

Light, feathery clusters of white little flowers crowded on the twigs of this low shrub interested thrifty colonial housewives of Revolutionary days not at all; the tender, young, rusty, downy leaves were what they sought to dry as a substitute for imported tea. Doubtless the thought that they were thereby evading George the Third's tax and brewing patriotism in every kettleful added a sweetness to the home-made beverage that sugar itself could not impart. The American troops were glad enough to use New Jersey tea throughout the war. A nankeen or cinnamon-colored dye is made from the reddish root.

Northern, Wild, Fox, or Plum Grape

(*Vitis Labrusca*) Grape family

Flowers—Greenish, small, deliciously fragrant, some staminate, some pistillate, rarely perfect; the fertile flowers in more compact panicles than the sterile ones. *Stem*: Climbing with the help of tendrils; woody, bark loose. *Leaves*: Large, rounded or lobed, toothed, rusty-hairy underneath, especially when young, each leathery leaf opposite a tendril or a flower cluster. *Fruit*: Clusters containing a few brownish, purple, musky-scented grapes, $\frac{3}{4}$ in. across. Ripe, August—September.

Preferred Habitat—Sunny thickets, loamy or gravelly soil.

Flowering Season—June.

Distribution—New England to Georgia, west to Minnesota and Tennessee.

Æsop's fox may never have touched the grapes of fable, but this, our wild species, certainly retains a strong foxy odor, which at least suggests that he came very near them. Tough pulp and thick skin by no means deter birds and beasts from feasting on this fruit, and so dispersing the seeds; but mankind prefers the tender, delightful flavored Isabella, Catawba, and Concord grapes derived from it. The Massachusetts man who produced the Concord variety in the town whose name he gave it, declares he would be a

millionaire had he received only a penny royalty on every Concord grape-vine planted.

What fragrance is more delicious than that of the blossoming grape? To swing in a loop made by some strong old vine, when the air almost intoxicates one with its sweetness on a June evening, is many a country child's idea of perfect bliss. Not until about nine o'clock do the leaves "go to sleep" by becoming depressed in the centre like saucers. This was the signal for bedtime that one child, at least, used to wait for. We have seen in the clematis (p. 182) how its sensitive leaf-stalks hook themselves over any support they rub against; but the grape-vine has gone a step farther, and by discarding an occasional flower cluster and prolonging the flower stalk into a coiling, forking tendril it moors itself to the thicket. We know that all tendrils are either transformed leaves, as in the case of the pea vine, where each branch of its tendril represents a modified leaflet; or they are transformed flower-stalks or other organs. Occasionally the tendril of a grape-vine reveals its ancestry by bearing a blossom or a cluster of flowers, and sometimes even fruit, about midway on the coil, which attempts to fill all offices at once like Pooh Bah.

The phylloxera having destroyed many of the finest vineyards in Europe, it would seem that Americans have the best of chances to supply the world with high-class wines, for there is not a State in the Union where the vine will not flourish. Here its worst enemy is mildew, a parasitical fungus which attacks the leaves, revealing itself in yellowish-brown patches on the upper side, and thin, frosty patches underneath. Soon the leaves become sere, and then they fall. The microscope reveals a miniature forest of growth in each leaf, with the threadlike roots of the fungi searching about the leaf-cells for food. To burn old leaves, and to blow sulphur over the vine while it is wet, are efficacious remedies. Bees and wasps which puncture grapes to feast on them, are the innocent means of destroying quantities.

Both the Riverside or Sweet-scented Grape (*V. vulpina*)—formerly *V. cordifolia*, var. *riparia*—whose bluish-black, bloom-covered fruit begins to ripen in July; and the Frost, Chicken, Possum, or Winter Grape (*V. cordifolia*), whose smaller, shining black berries are not at their best till after frost, grow along streams and preferably in rocky situations. The shining, light green, thin leaves of the sweet-scented species are sharply lobed, the three to seven lobes have acute teeth, and the tendrils are intermittent. The frost grape's leaves, which are commonly three or four inches wide, are deeply heart-shaped, entire (rarely slightly three-lobed), tapering to a long point and acutely toothed.

.

Another familiar member of the Grape family, the Virginia Creeper, False Grape, American or Five-leaved Ivy, also errone-

White and Greenish

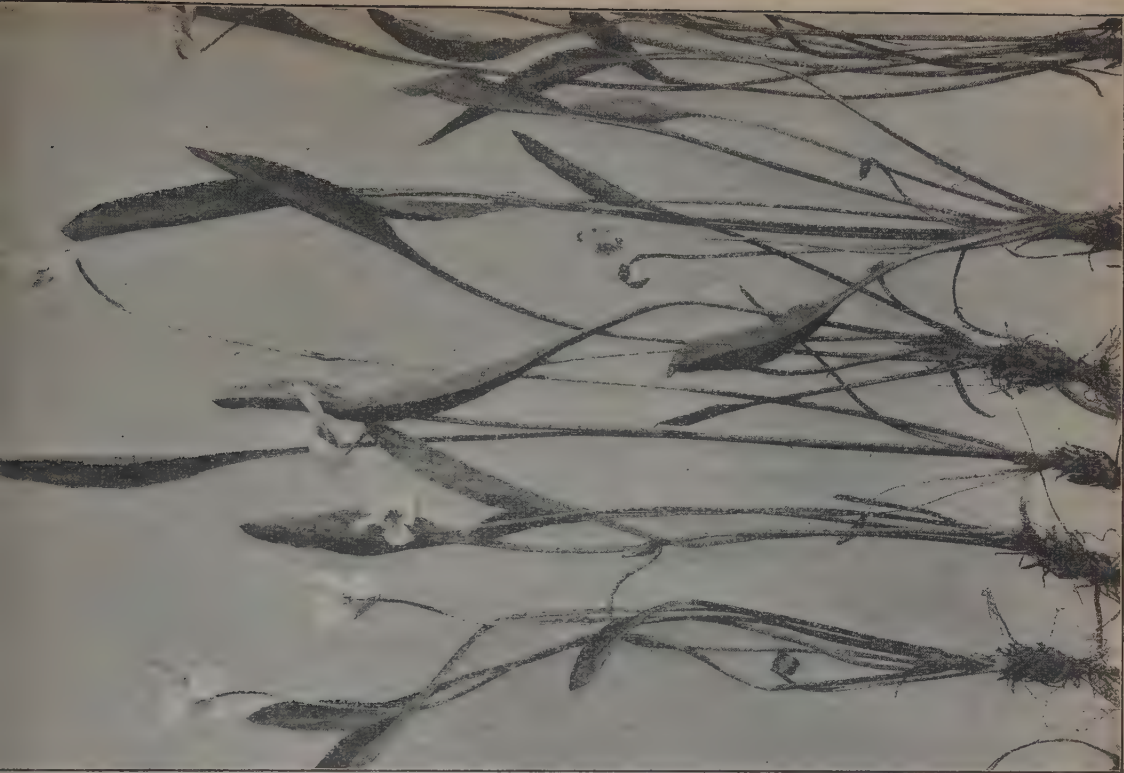
ously called Woodbine (*Parthenocissus quinquefolia*)—formerly *Ampelopsis quinquefolia*—is far more charming in its glorious autumnal foliage, when its small dark blue berries hang from red peduncles, than when its insignificant greenish flower clusters appear in July. The leaves, compounded of five leaflets, should sufficiently distinguish the harmless vine from the three-leaved poison ivy, sometimes confounded with it. From Manitoba and Mexico to the Atlantic Ocean, and even in Cuba, the Virginia creeper rambles over thickets, fences, and walls, ascends trees, festoons rocky woodlands, drapes our verandas, making its way with the help of modified flower-stalks that are now branching tendrils, each branch bearing an adhesive disk at the end. "In the course of about two days after a tendril has arranged its branches so as to press upon any surface," says Darwin, "its curved tips swell, become bright red, and form on their under sides little disks or cushions with which they adhere firmly." It is supposed that these disks secrete a cement. At any rate, we know that they have a very tenacious hold, because often one contracting tendril, as elastic as a steel spring, supports, by means of these little disks, the entire weight of the branch it lifts up. Darwin concluded that a tendril with five disk-bearing branches, on which he experimented, would stand a strain of ten pounds, even after ten years' exposure to high winds and softening rains.

White Violets

(*Viola*) Violet family

Three small-flowered, white, purple-veined, and almost beardless species which prefer to dwell in moist meadows, damp, mossy places, and along the borders of streams, are the Lance-leaved Violet (*V. lanceolata*), the Primrose-leaved Violet (*V. primulaefolia*), and the Sweet White Violet (*V. blanda*), whose leaves show successive gradations from the narrow, tapering, smooth, long-petioled blades of the first to the oval form of the second and the almost circular, cordate leaf of the delicately fragrant, little white *blanda*, the dearest violet of all. Inasmuch as these are short-spurred species, requiring no effort for bees to drain their nectaries, no footholds in the form of beards on the side petals are provided for them. The purple veinings show the stupidest visitor the path to the sweets. (See pp. 29-31.)

The sprightly Canada Violet (*V. Canadensis*), widely distributed in woodlands, chiefly in hilly and mountainous regions, rears tall, leafy stems terminated by faintly fragrant white or pale lavender blossoms, purple-tinged without and purple-veined, the side petals bearded, the long sepals tapering to sharp points. Here we see a violet in the process of changing from the white ances-



LANCE-LEAVED VIOLET
(*Viola lanceolata*)



SWEET WHITE VIOLET
(*Viola blanda*)

tral type to the purple color which Sir John Lubbock, among other scientists, considers the highest step in chromatic evolution. This species has heart-shaped, saw-edged leaves which taper acutely. From May even to July is its regular blooming season ; but the delightful family eccentricity of flowering again in autumn appears to be a confirmed habit with the Canada violet.

Enchanter's Nightshade

(*Circaea Lutetiana*) Evening-primrose family

Flowers—Very small, white, slender pedicelled, in terminal and lateral racemes. Calyx 2-parted, hairy ; 2 petals, 2 alternate stamens. *Stem* : 1 to 2 ft. high, slender, branching, swollen at nodes. *Leaves* : Opposite, tapering to a point, distantly toothed, 2 to 4 in. long, slender petioled. *Fruit* : Pear-shaped, 2-celled, densely covered with stiff, hooked hairs.

Preferred Habitat—Woods ; shady roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Georgia, westward to Nebraska. Europe and Asia.

Why Circe, the enchantress, skilled in the use of poisonous herbs, should have had her name applied to this innocent and insignificant looking little plant is not now obvious ; neither is the title of nightshade any more appropriate.

Each tiny flower having a hairy calyx, that acts as a stockade against ants and other such crawling pilferers, we suspect there are abundant sweets secreted in the fleshy ring at the base of the styles for the benefit of the numerous flies seen hovering about. Among other visitors, watch the common house-fly alighting on the knobby stigma, a most convenient landing place, where he leaves some pollen carried on his underside from other nightshade blossoms. In clasping the bases of the two pliable stamens, his only available supports as he sucks, he will surely get well dusted again, that he may fertilize the next blossom he flies to for refreshment. The nightshade's little pear-shaped seed-vessels, armed with hooked bristles by which they steal a ride on any passing petticoat or trouser-leg, reveal at a glance how this plant has contrived to travel around the globe.

A smaller, weaker species (*Circaea alpina*), found in cool, moist woods, chiefly north, has thin, shining leaves and soft, hooked hairs on its vagabond seeds. Less dependence seems to be placed on these ineffective hooks to help perpetuate the plant than on the tiny pink bulblets growing at the end of an exceedingly slender thread sent out by the parent roots.

American Spikenard; Indian Root; Spignet

(*Aralia racemosa*) Ginseng family

Flowers—Greenish white, small, 5-parted, mostly imperfect, in a drooping compound raceme of rounded clusters. *Stem*: 3 to 6 ft. high, branches spreading. *Roots*: Large, thick, fragrant. *Leaves*: Compounded of heart-shaped, sharply tapering, saw-edged leaflets from 2 to 5 in. long, often downy underneath. Lower leaves often enormous. *Fruit*: Dark reddish-brown berries.

Preferred Habitat—Rich open woods, wayside thickets, light soil.

Flowering Season—July—August.

Distribution—New Brunswick to Georgia, west to the Mississippi.

A striking, decorative plant, once much sought after for its medicinal virtues—still another herb with which old women delight to dose their victims for any malady from a cold to a carbuncle. Quite a different plant, but a relative, is the one with hairy, spike-like shoots from its fragrant roots, from which the “very precious” ointment poured by Mary upon the Saviour’s head was made. The nard, an Indian product from that plant, which is still found growing on the distant Himalayas, could then be imported into Palestine only by the rich.

The wild spikenard, or false Solomon’s seal (p. 159), has not the remotest connection with this tribe of plants. Inasmuch as some of the American spikenard’s tiny flowers are staminate and some pistillate, while others again are perfect, they depend upon flies chiefly—but on some wasps and beetles, too—to transfer pollen and enable the fertile ones to set seed. How certain of the winter birds gormandize on the resinous, spicy little berries! A flock of juncos will strip the fruit from every spikenard in the neighborhood the first day it arrives from the North.

The Wild or False Sarsaparilla (*A. nudicaulis*), so common in woods, hillsides, and thickets, shelters its three spreading umbels of greenish-white flowers in May and June beneath a canopy formed by a large, solitary, compound leaf. The aromatic roots, which run horizontally sometimes three feet or more through the soil, send up a very short, smooth proper stem which lifts a tall leaf-stalk and a shorter, naked flower-stalk. The single large leaf, of exquisite bronzy tints when young, is compounded of from three to five oval, toothed leaflets on each of its three divisions. The tiny five-parted flowers have their petals curved backward over the calyx to make their refreshments more accessible for the flies, on which they chiefly rely for aid in producing those close clusters of dark-purple berries on which migrating birds feast in

early autumn. By these agents the plant has been distributed from Newfoundland to the Carolinas, westward from Manitoba to Missouri, which is not surprising when we remember that certain birds travel from the Gulf of Mexico to the Great Lakes in a single night. While the true sarsaparilla of medicine should come from a quite different herb that flourishes in Mexico and South America, this one furnishes a commercial substitute enormously used as a blood-purifier and cooling summer drink. Burrowing rabbits delight to nibble the long, slender, fragrant roots.

.

The Ginseng (*Panax quinquefolium*)—*Aralia quinquefolia* of Gray—found in rich woods from Quebec to Alabama, and westward to Nebraska—that is, where found at all, for much hunting has all but exterminated it in many regions—bears a solitary umbel of small yellowish-green, five-parted, polygamous flowers in July and August at the end of a smooth stem about a foot high. Bright crimson berries follow the clusters on the female plants in early autumn. Three long-petioled leaves, which grow in a whorl at the top of the low stem, are palmately divided into five thin, ovate, pointed, and irregularly toothed leaflets. But it is the deep fusiform root, simple or branched, about which the Americanized Chinese, at least, are most concerned. For centuries Chinese physicians have ascribed miraculous virtues to the Manchurian ginseng. Not only can it remove fatigue and restore lost powers, but by its use veterans became frisky youths again according to these wise men of the East. In short, they consider it the panacea for all ills (*Panax*: *pan*=all, *akos*=remedy)—the source of immortality. Naturally the roots were and are in great demand, especially such as branch so as to resemble the human form. (Both the Chinese name *Schin-sen*, and *Garan-toguen*, the Indian one, are said to mean *like a man*. Here is an interesting clue for the ethnologists to follow!) Imperial edict prohibited the Chinese from digging up their native plant lest it be exterminated. So Jesuit missionaries, who discovered our similar ginseng, were not slow in exporting it to China when it was literally worth its weight in gold. Indeed, it is always sold by weight—a fact on which the heathen Chinese “with ways that are dark and tricks that are vain” not infrequently relies. Chinamen, who gather large quantities in our Western States to sell to the wholesale druggists for export, sometimes drill holes into the largest roots, pour in melted lead, and plug up the drills so ingeniously that druggists refuse to pay for a Chinaman’s diggings until they have handled and weighed each root separately.

.

The Dwarf Ginseng, or Ground Nut (*P. trifolium*)—*Aralia trifolia* of Gray—whose little white flowers are clustered in feath-

White and Greenish

ery, fluffy balls above the whorl of three compound leaves in April and May, chooses low thickets and moist woods for its habitat—often in the same neighborhood with its larger relative. Yellowish berries follow the fragrant white pompons. One must burrow deep, like the rabbits, to find its round, pungent, sweet, nut-like root, measuring about half an inch across, which few have ever seen.

Wild Carrot; Queen Anne's Lace; Bird's-nest

(*Daucus Carota*) Carrot family

Flowers—Small, of unequal sizes (polygamous), white, rarely pinkish gray, 5-parted, in a compound, flat, circular umbel, the central floret often dark crimson; the umbels very concave in fruit. An involucre of narrow, pinnately cut bracts. *Stem*: 1 to 3 ft. high, with stiff hairs; from a deep, fleshy, conic root. *Leaves*: Cut into fine, fringy divisions; upper ones smaller and less dissected.

Preferred Habitat—Waste lands, fields, roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Eastern half of United States and Canada. Europe and Asia.

A pest to farmers, a joy to the flower-lover, and a welcome signal for refreshment to hosts of flies, beetles, bees, and wasps, especially to the paper-nest builders, the sprangly wild carrot lifts its fringy foliage and exquisite lacy blossoms above the dry soil of three continents. From Europe it has come to spread its delicate wheels over our summer landscape, until whole fields are whitened by them east of the Mississippi. Having proved fittest in the struggle for survival in the fiercer competition of plants in the over-cultivated Old World, it takes its course of empire westward year by year, finding most favorable conditions for colonizing in our vast, uncultivated area; and the less aggressive, native occupants of our soil are only too readily crowded out. Would that the advocates of unrestricted immigration of foreign peasants studied the parallel examples among floral invaders!

What is the secret of the wild carrots' triumphal march? As usual, it is to be sought chiefly in the flower's scheme to attract and utilize visitors. Nectar being secreted in open disks near to one another, the shortest-tongued insects can lick it up from the *Umbelliferae* with even less loss of time than from the tubular florets of the *Compositae*. Over sixty distinct species of insects may be taken on the wild carrot by any amateur, since it blooms while insect life is at its height; but, as might be expected, the long-tongued and color-loving, specialized bees and butterflies do not often waste time on florets so easily drained by the mob.



WILD CARROT, OR QUEEN ANNE'S LACE

(*Daucus Carota*)

Ants find the stiff hairs on the stem disagreeable obstacles to pilfering ; but no visitors seem to object to the flowers' suffocating odor.

One of these lacy, white umbels must be examined under a lens before its delicate structure and perfection of detail can be appreciated. Naturally a visitor is attracted first by the largest, most showy florets situated around the outer edge of the wheel, on which he leaves pollen, brought from another umbel; and any vitalizing dust remaining on his under side may be left on the less conspicuous hermaphrodite blossoms as he makes his way toward the centre, where the tiny, pollen-bearing florets are grouped. From the latter, as he flies away, he will carry fresh pollen to the outer row of florets on another umbel, and so on—at least this is the usual and highly advantageous method. After general fertilization, the slender flower-stalks curl inward, and the umbel forms a hollow nest that gradually contracts as it dries, almost, if not quite, closing at the top, albeit the fiction that bees and spiders make their home in the seeding umbels circulates freely.

Still another fiction is that the cultivated carrot, introduced to England by the Dutch in Queen Elizabeth's reign, was derived from this wild species. Miller, the celebrated English botanist and gardener, among many others, has disproved this statement by utterly failing again and again to produce an edible vegetable from this wild root. When cultivation of the garden carrot lapses for a few generations, it reverts to the ancestral type—a species quite distinct from *Daucus Carota*.

Smother Sweet-Cicely

(*Washingtonia longistylis*) Carrot family

(*Osmorrhiza longistylis* of Gray)

Flowers—Small, white, 5-parted ; in few rayed, long-peduncled umbels, with small bracts below them. *Stem*: 1½ to 3 ft. high, branching, from thick, fleshy, fragrant, edible roots. *Leaves*: Lower ones often very large, long-petioled, thrice-compound, and again divided, the leaflets ovate, pointed, deeply toothed, slightly downy ; upper leaves less compound, nearly sessile.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods and thickets.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to the Carolinas, westward to Dakota.

Graceful in gesture, with delicate, fernlike leaves, and anise-scented roots that children, like rabbits, delight to nibble, the sweet-cicely attracts attention by its fragrance, however insignificant

White and Greenish

its flowers. In wooded places, such as it prefers to dwell in, white blossoms, which are far more noticeable in a dim light than colored ones, and finely cut leaves that can best withstand the drip from trees, abound. These white umbels bear a large proportion of male, or pollen-bearing, florets to the number of hermaphrodite, or two-sexed, florets ; but as the latter mature their pollen before their stigmas become susceptible to it, self-fertilization is well guarded against, and cross-fertilization is effected with the help of as many flies as small bees, which come in numbers to lick up the nectar so freely exposed in consideration of their short tongues. We have to thank these little creatures for the long, slender seeds, armed with short bristles along the ribs, that they may snatch rides on our garments, together with the beggar-ticks, burdock, cleavers, and other vagabond colonists in search of unoccupied ground. Be sure you know the difference between sweet-cicely and the poisonous water hemlock (p. 225) before tasting the former's spicy root.

Was there no more important genus—containing, if possible, red, white, and blue flowers—to have named in honor of the Father of his Country ?

.

Another member of the Carrot family, the Sanicle or Black Snakeroot (*Sanicula Marylandica*), found blooming from May to July in such rich, moist woodlands and shrubbery as the sweet-cicely prefers, lifts spreading, two to four rayed umbels of insignificant-looking but interesting little greenish-white florets. At first the tips of the five petals are tucked into the centre of each little flower; underneath them the stamens are now imprisoned while any danger of self-fertilizing the stigma remains. The few hermaphrodite florets have their styles protruding from the start, and incoming insects leave pollen brought from staminate florets on the early-maturing stigmas. After cross-fertilization has been effected, it is the pistil's turn to keep out of the way, and give the imprisoned stamens a chance : the styles curve until the stigmas are pressed against the sides of the ovary, that not a grain of pollen may touch them; the petals spread and release the stamens ; but so great is the flower's zeal not to be fertilized with its own pollen that it sometimes holds the anthers tightly between the petals until all the vitalizing dust has been shed ! Around the hermaphrodite florets are a large number of male florets in each hemispheric cluster. Hooked bristles and slender, curved styles protrude from the little burrlike seeds, that any creature passing by may give them a lift to fresh colonizing land ! The firm bluish-green leaves, palmately divided into from five to seven oblong, irregularly saw-edged segments, the upper leaves seated on the stem, the lower ones long-petioled, help us to identify this common weed.

With splendid, vigorous gesture the Cow-Parsnip (*Heracleum lanatum*) rears itself from four to eight feet above moist, rich soil from ocean to ocean in circumpolar regions as in temperate climes. A perfect Hercules for coarseness and strength does it appear when contrasted with some of the dainty members of the carrot tribe. In June and July, when myriads of winged creatures are flying, large, compound, many-rayed umbels of both hermaphrodite and male white flowers are spread to attract their benefactors the flies, of which twenty-one species visit them regularly, besides small bees, wasps, and other short-tongued insects, which have no difficulty in licking up the freely exposed nectar. The anthers, maturing first, compel cross-fertilization, which accounts for the plant's vigor and its aggressive march across the continent. A very stout, ridged, hairy stem, the petioled leaves compounded of three broadly ovate, lobed and saw-edged divisions, downy on the underside, and the great umbels, which sometimes measure a foot across, all bear out the general impression of a Hercules of the fields.

Fool's Parsley, or Cicely, or Dog-poison (*AEthusa Cynapium*), a European immigrant found in waste ground and rubbish heaps from Nova Scotia to New Jersey and westward to the Mississippi, should be known only to be avoided. The dark bluish-green, finely divided, rather glossy leaves when bruised do not give out the familiar fragrance of true parsley; the little narrow bracts, turned downward around each separate flower-cluster, give it a bearded appearance, otherwise the white umbel suggests a small wild carrot head of bloom. Cows have died from eating this innocent-looking little plant among the herbage; but most creatures know by instinct that it must not be touched.

Strange that a family which furnishes the carrot, parsnip, parsley, fennel, caraway, coriander, and celery to mankind, should contain many members with deadly properties. Fortunately the large, coarse Water Hemlock, Spotted Cowbane, Musquash Root, or Beaver-poison (*Cicuta maculata*) has been branded as a murderer. Purple streaks along its erect branching stem correspond to the marks on Cain's brow. Above swamps and low ground it towers. Twice or thrice pinnate leaves, the lower ones long-stalked and often enormous, the leaflets' conspicuous veins apparently ending in the notches of the coarse, sharp teeth, help to distinguish it from its innocent relations sometimes confounded with it. Its several tuberiform fleshy roots contain an especially deadly poison; nevertheless, some highly intelligent animals, beavers, rabbits, and the omnivorous small boy among others, have mistaken it for sweet-cicely with fatal results. Indeed, the potion drunk by Socrates and other philosophers and

White and Greenish

criminals at Athens, is thought to have been a decoction made from the roots of this very hemlock. Many little white flowers in each cluster make up a large umbel ; and many umbels to a plant attract great numbers of flies, small bees, and wasps, which sip the freely exposed nectar apparently with only the happiest consequences, as they transfer pollen from the male to the proterandrous hermaphrodite flowers. Just as the cow-parsnip shows a preponderance of flies among its visitors, so the water hemlock seems to attract far more bees and wasps than any of the umbel-bearing carrot tribe. It blooms from the end of June through August.

Still another poisonous species is the Hemlock Water-Parsnip (*Sium cicutaefolium*), found in swampy places throughout Canada and the United States from ocean to ocean. The compound, long-rayed umbels of small white flowers, fringed-bracted below, which measure two or three inches across ; the extremely variable pinnate leaves, which may be divided into from three to six pairs of narrow and sharply toothed leaflets (or perhaps the lower long-stalked ones as finely dissected as a wild carrot leaf where they grow in water), and the stout, grooved, branching stem, from two to six feet tall, are its distinguishing characteristics. In these umbels it will be noticed there are far more hermaphrodite, or two-sexed, florets (maturing their anthers first), than there are male ones ; consequently quantities of unwelcome seed are set with the help of small bees, wasps, and flies, which receive generous entertainment from July to October.

The Mock Bishop-weed (*Patilimum capillaceum*), a slender, delicate, dainty weed found chiefly in salt-water meadows from Massachusetts to Florida and around the Gulf coast to Texas, has very finely dissected, fringed leaves and compound umbels two to four inches across, of tiny white florets, with threadlike bracts below. It blooms throughout the summer.

Flowering Dogwood

(*Cornus florida*) Dogwood family

Flowers—(Apparently) large, white or pinkish, the four conspicuous parts simulating petals, notched at the top, being really bracts of an involucre below the true flowers, clustered in the centre, which are very small, greenish yellow, 4-parted, perfect. *Stem*: A large shrub or small tree, wood hard, bark rough. *Leaves*: Opposite, oval, entire-edged, petioled, paler underneath. *Fruit*: Clusters of egg-shaped scarlet berries, tipped with the persistent calyx.

White and Greenish

Preferred Habitat—Woodlands, rocky thickets, wooded roadsides.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Maine to Florida, west to Ontario and Texas.

Has Nature's garden a more decorative ornament than the flowering dogwood, whose spreading flattened branches whiten the woodland borders in May as if an untimely snowstorm had come down upon them, and in autumn paint the landscape with glorious crimson, scarlet, and gold, dulled by comparison only with the clusters of vivid red berries among the foliage? Little wonder that nurserymen sell enormous numbers of these small trees to be planted on lawns. The horrors of pompous monuments, urns, busts, shafts, angels, lambs, and long-drawn-out eulogies in stone in many a cemetery are mercifully concealed in part by these boughs, laden with blossoms of heavenly purity.

“ Let dead names be eternized in dead stone,
But living names by living shafts be known.
Plant thou a tree whose leaves shall sing
Thy deeds and thee each fresh, recurrent spring.”

Fit symbol of immortality! Even before the dogwood's leaves fall in autumn, the round buds for next year's bloom appear on the twigs, to remain in consoling evidence all winter with the scarlet fruit. When the buds begin to swell in spring, the four reddish-purple, scale-like bracts expand, revealing a dozen or more tiny green flowers clustered within; for the large, white, petal-like parts, with notched, tinted, and puckered lips, into which these reddish bracts speedily develop, and which some of us have mistaken for a corolla, are not petals at all—not the true flowers—merely appendages around the real ones, placed there, like showy advertisements, to attract customers. Nectar, secreted in a disk on each minute ovary, is eagerly sought by little *Andrena* and other bees, besides flies and butterflies. Insects crawling about these clusters, whose florets are all of one kind, get their heads and undersides dusted with pollen, which they transfer as they suck. Hungry winter birds, which bolt the red fruit only when they can get no choicer fare, distribute the smooth, indigestible stones far and wide.

When the Massachusetts farmers think they hear the first brown thrasher in April advising them to plant their Indian corn, reassuringly calling, “Drop it, drop it—cover it up, cover it up—pull it up, pull it up, pull it up” (Thoreau), they look to the dogwood flowers to confirm the thrasher's advice before taking it.

The Low or Dwarf Cornel, or Bunchberry (*C. Canadensis*), whose scaly stem does its best to attain a height of nine inches, bears a whorl of from four to six oval, pointed, smooth leaves

White and Greenish

at the summit. From the midst of this whorl comes a cluster of minute greenish florets, encircled by four to six large, showy, white petal-like bracts, quite like a small edition of the flowering dogwood blossom. Tight clusters of round berries, that are lifted upward on a gradually lengthened peduncle after the flowers fade (May—July), brighten with vivid touches of scarlet shadowy, mossy places in cool, rich woods, where the dwarf cornels, with the partridge vine, twin flower, gold thread, and fern, form the most charming of carpets.

.

Other common dogwoods there are—shrubs from three to ten feet in height—which bear flat clusters of small white flowers without the showy petal-like bracts, imitating a corolla, as in the two preceding species, but each little four-parted blossom attracting its miscellaneous crowd of benefactors by association with dozens of its counterparts in a showy cyme. Because these flowers expand farther than the minute florets of the dwarf cornel or the flowering dogwood, and the sweets are therefore more accessible, all the insects which fertilize them come to the shrub dogwoods too, and in addition very many beetles, to which their odor seems especially attractive. (“*Odore carabico o scarabeo*”—Delpino.) The Round-leaved Cornel or Dogwood (*C. circinata*), found on shady hillsides, in open woodlands, and roadside thickets—especially in rocky districts—from Nova Scotia to Virginia, and westward to Iowa, may be known by its greenish, warty twigs; its broadly ovate, or round petioled, opposite leaves, short-tapering to a point, and downy beneath; and, in May and June, by its small, flat, white flower-clusters about two inches across, that are followed by light-blue (not edible) berries.

Even more abundant is the Silky Cornel, Kinnikinnick, or Swamp Dogwood (*C. Amonum*)—*C. sericea* of Gray—found in low, wet ground, and beside streams, from Nebraska to the Atlantic Ocean, south to Florida and north to New Brunswick. Its dull-reddish twigs, oval or oblong leaves, rounded at the base, but tapering to a point at the apex, and usually silky-downy with fine, brownish hairs underneath (to prevent the pores from clogging with vapors arising from its damp habitat); its rather compact, flat clusters of white flowers from May to July, and its bluish berries are its distinguishing features. The Indians loved to smoke its bark for its alleged tonic effect. (Illustration, p. 252.)

The Red-osier Cornel or Dogwood (*C. stolonifera*), which has spread, with the help of running shoots, through the soft soil of its moist retreats, over the British Possessions north of us and throughout the United States from ocean to ocean, except at the extreme south, may be known by its bright purplish-red twigs; its opposite, slender, petioled leaves, rather abruptly pointed at the apex, roughish on both sides, but white or nearly so beneath;

its small, flat-topped white flower-clusters in June or July ; and, finally, by its white or lead-colored fruit.

In good, rich, moist soil another white-fruited species, the Panicked Cornel or Dogwood (*C. candidissima*)—*C. paniculata* of Gray—rears its much-branched, smooth, gray stems. In May or June the shrub is beautiful with numerous convex, loose clusters of white flowers at the ends of the twigs. So far do the stamens diverge from the pistil that self-pollination is not likely ; but an especially large number of the less specialized insects, seeking the freely exposed nectar, do all the necessary work as they crawl about and fly from shrub to shrub. This species bears comparatively long and narrow leaves, pale underneath. Its range is from Maine to the Carolinas and westward to Nebraska.

Pokeweed ; Scape ; Pigeon-berry ; Ink-berry ; Garget *

(*Phytolacca decandra*) Pokeweed family

Flowers—White, with a green centre, pink-tinted outside, about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. across, in bracted racemes 2 to 8 in. long. Calyx of 4 or 5 rounded persistent sepals, simulating petals ; no corolla ; 10 short stamens ; 10-celled ovary, green, conspicuous ; styles curved. *Stem* : Stout, pithy, erect, branching, reddening toward the end of summer, 4 to 10 ft. tall, from a large, perennial, poisonous root. *Leaves* : Alternate, petioled, oblong to lance-shaped, tapering at both ends, 8 to 12 in. long. *Fruit* : Very juicy, dark purplish berries, hanging in long clusters from reddened footstalks ; ripe, August—October.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides, thickets, field borders, and waste soil, especially in burnt-over districts.

Flowering Season—June—October.

Distribution—Maine and Ontario to Florida and Texas.

When the pokeweed is “all on fire with ripeness,” as Thoreau said ; when the stout, vigorous stem (which he coveted for a cane), the large leaves, and even the footstalks, take on splendid tints of crimson lake, and the dark berries hang heavy with juice in the thickets, then the birds, with increased, hungry families, gather in flocks as a preliminary step to travelling southward. Has the brilliant, strong-scented plant no ulterior motive in thus attracting their attention at this particular time ? Surely ! Robins, flickers, and downy woodpeckers, chewinks and rose-breasted grosbeaks, among other feathered agents, may be detected in the act of gormandizing on the fruit, whose undigested seeds they will

* This species was accidentally misplaced. It should have preceded the Starry Campion.

White and Greenish

disperse far and wide. Their droppings form the best of fertilizers for young seedlings ; therefore the plants which depend on birds to distribute seeds, as most berry-bearers do, send their children abroad to found new colonies, well equipped for a vigorous start in life. What a hideous mockery to continue to call this fruit the pigeon-berry, when the exquisite bird whose favorite food it once was, has been annihilated from this land of liberty by the fowler's net! And yet flocks of wild pigeons, containing not thousands but millions of birds, nested here even thirty years ago. When the market became glutted with them, they were fed to hogs in the West!

Children, and some grown-ups, find the deep magenta juice of the ink-berry useful. Notwithstanding the poisonous properties of the root, in some sections the young shoots are boiled and eaten like asparagus, evidently with no disastrous consequences. For any service this plant may render to man and bird, they are under special obligation to the little *Halictus* bees, but to other short-tongued bees and flies as well. These small visitors, flying from such of the flowers as mature their anthers first, carry pollen to those in the female, or pistillate, stage. Exposed nectar rewards their involuntary kindness. In stormy weather, when no benefactors can fly, the flowers are adapted to fertilize themselves through the curving of the styles.

White Alder; Sweet Pepperbush; Alder-leaved Clethra

(*Clethra alnifolia*) White Alder family

Flowers—Very fragrant, white, about $\frac{1}{8}$ in. across, borne in long, narrow, upright, clustered spikes, with awl-shaped bracts. Calyx of 5 sepals ; 5 longer petals ; 10 protruding stamens, the 1 style longest. *Stem*: A much-branched shrub, 3 to 10 ft. high. *Leaves*: Alternate, oblong or ovate, finely saw-edged above the middle at least, green on both sides, tapering at base into short petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Low, wet woodland and roadside thickets ; swamps ; beside slow streams ; meadows.

Flowering Season—July—August.

Distribution—Chiefly near the coast, in States bordering the Atlantic Ocean.

Like many another neglected native plant, the beautiful sweet pepperbush improves under cultivation ; and when the departed lilacs, syringa, snowball, and blossoming almond, found with almost monotonous frequency in every American garden, leave a blank in the shrubbery at midsummer, these fleecy white spikes



SWEET PEPPERBUSH
(*Clethra alnifolia*)

should exhale their spicy breath about our homes. But wild flowers, like a prophet, may remain long without honor in their own country. This and a similar but more hairy species found in the Alleghany region, the Mountain Sweet Pepperbush (*C. acuminata*), with pointed leaves, pale beneath, and spreading or drooping flower-spikes, go abroad to be appreciated. Planted beside lakes and streams on noblemen's estates, how overpowering must their fragrance be in the heavy, moisture-laden air of England! Even in our drier atmosphere, it hangs about the thickets like incense.

Round-leaved Pyrola; Pear-leaved, or False Wintergreen; Indian or Canker Lettuce

(*Pyrola rotundifolia*) Wintergreen family

Flowers—Very fragrant, white, in a spike; 6 to 20, nodding from an erect, bracted scape 6 to 20 in. high. Calyx 5-parted; corolla, over $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, of 5 concave, obtuse petals; 10 stamens, 1 protruding pistil, style curved, stigma 5-lobed.
Leaves: All spreading from the base by margined petioles; shining leathery green, round or broadly oval, obtuse, $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 3 in. long, persistent through the winter.

Preferred Habitat—Open woods.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Georgia, west to Ohio and Minnesota.

Deliciously fragrant little flowers, nodding from an erect, slender stalk, when seen at a distance are often mistaken for lilies-of-the-valley growing wild. But closer inspection of the rounded, pearlike leaves in a cluster from the running root, and the concave, not bell-shaped, white, waxen blossoms, with the pistil protruding and curved, indicate the commonest of the pyrolas. Some of its kin dwell in bogs and wet places, but this plant and the shin-leaf carpet drier woodland where dwarf cornels, partridge vines, pipsissewa, and gold-thread weave their charming patterns too. Certain of the lovely pyrola clan, whose blossoms range from greenish white, flesh-color, and pink to deep purplish rose, have so many features in common they were once counted mere varieties of this round-leaved wintergreen—an easy-going classification broken up by later-day systematists, who now rank the varieties as distinct species. It will be noticed that all these flowers have their anthers erect in the bud but reversed at flowering time, each of the two sacs opening by a pore which, in reality, is at the base of the sac, though by reversion it appears to be at the top. To these pores small bees and flies fasten their short lips to feed on pollen, some of which will be necessarily jarred out on them as

White and Greenish

they struggle for a foothold on the stamens, and will be carried by them to another flower's protruding stigma, which impedes their entrance purposely to receive the imported pollen.

By reason of the old custom of clapping on a so-called "shin-plaster" to every bruise, regardless of its location on the human body, a lovely little plant, whose leaves were once counted a first aid to the injured, still suffers instead under an unlovely name. The Shin-leaf (*P. elliptica*) sends up a naked flower-stalk, scaly at the base, often with a bract midway, and bearing at the top from seven to fifteen very fragrant, nodding, waxen, greenish-white blossoms, similar to the round-leaved wintergreen's. But on the thinner, dull, dark-green, upright leaves, with slight wavy indentations, scarcely to be called teeth, on the margins, their shorter leaf-stalks often reddish, one chiefly depends to name this common plant. It is usually found, in company with a few or many of its fellows, in rich woodlands so far west as the Rocky Mountains, blooming from June to August, according to the climate of its wide range.

When the little Serrated or One-sided Wintergreen (*P. secunda*) first sends up its slender raceme in June or July, it is erect; but presently the small, greenish-white flowers, opening irregularly along one side, appear to weigh it downward into a curve. Usually several bracted scapes rise from a running, branched root-stock, to a height of from three to (rarely) ten inches above a cluster of basal evergreen leaves. These latter are rather thin, oval, slightly pointed, wavy or slightly saw-edged, the midrib prominent above and below. A peculiarity of the flowers is, that their petals are partially welded together into little bells, with the clapper (alias the straight green pistil) protruding, and the stamens united around its base. After the blossoms have been fertilized, the tiny, round, five-scalloped seed-capsules, with the pistil still protruding, remain in evidence for months, as is usual in the pyrola clan. Small as the plant is, it has managed to distribute itself over Europe, Asia, and the woods and thickets of our own land from Labrador to Alaska, southward to California, Mexico, and the District of Columbia.

Another little globe-trotter, so insignificant in size that one is apt to overlook it until its surprisingly large blossom appears in June or July, is the One-flowered Wintergreen (*Moneses uniflora*), found in cool northern woods, especially about the roots of pines, in such yielding soil as will enable its long stem to run just below the surface. One-flowered Pyrola, it is often called, although it belongs to a genus all its own. A boldly curved stalk, like a miniature Bo-peep crook, enables the solitary white or pink

widely open flower to droop from the tip, thus protecting its precious contents from rain, and from crawling pilferers, to whom a pendent blossom is as inaccessible as a hanging bird's nest is to snakes. This five-petalled waxen flower, half an inch across or over, with its ten white, yellow-tipped stamens, and green, club-shaped pistil projecting from a conspicuous round ovary, never nods more than six inches above the ground, often at only half that height. When there is no longer need for the stalk to crook, that is to say, after the flower has begun to fruit, it gradually straightens itself out so that the little seed-capsule, with the style and its five-lobed stigma still persistent, is held erect. The thin, rounded, finely notched leaves, measuring barely an inch in length, are clustered in whorls next the ground. Whether one comes upon colonies of this gregarious little plant, or upon a lonely straggler, the "single delight" (*moneses*), as Dr. Gray called the solitary flower, is one of the joys of a tramp through the summer woods.

Indian Pipe; Ice-plant; Ghost-flower; Corpse-plant

(*Monotropa uniflora*) Indian-pipe family

Flowers—Solitary, smooth, waxy, white (rarely pink), oblong-bell shaped, nodding from the tip of a fleshy, white, scaly scape 4 to 10 in. tall. Calyx of 2 to 4 early-falling white sepals; 4 or 5 oblong, scale-like petals; 8 or 10 tawny, hairy stamens; a 5-celled, egg-shaped ovary, narrowed into the short, thick style. *Leaves*: None. *Roots*: A mass of brittle fibres, from which usually a cluster of several white scapes arises. *Fruit*: A 5-valved, many-seeded, erect capsule.

Preferred Habitat—Heavily shaded, moist, rich woods, especially under oak and pine trees.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Almost throughout temperate North America.

Colorless in every part, waxy, cold, and clammy, Indian pipes rise like a company of wraiths in the dim forest that suits them well. Ghoulish parasites, uncanny saprophytes, for their matted roots prey either on the juices of living plants or on the decaying matter of dead ones, how weirdly beautiful and decorative they are! The strange plant grows also in Japan, and one can readily imagine how fascinated the native artists must be by its chaste charms.

Yet to one who can read the faces of flowers, as it were, it stands a branded sinner. Doubtless its ancestors were industrious, honest creatures, seeking their food in the soil, and digesting

White and Greenish

it with the help of leaves filled with good green matter (chlorophyll) on which virtuous vegetable life depends; but some ancestral knave elected to live by piracy, to drain the already digested food of its neighbors; so the Indian pipe gradually lost the use of parts for which it had need no longer, until we find it to-day without color and its leaves degenerated into mere scaly bracts. Nature has manifold ways of illustrating the parable of the ten pieces of money. Spiritual law is natural law: "From him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away." Among plants as among souls, there are all degrees of backsliders. The fox-glove, which is guilty of only sly, petty larceny, wears not the equivalent of the striped suit and the shaved head; nor does the mistletoe, which steals crude food from the tree, but still digests it itself, and is therefore only a dingy yellowish green. Such plants, however, as the broom-rape, pine-sap, beech-drops, the Indian pipe, and the dodder—which marks the lowest stage of degradation of them all—appear among their race branded with the mark of crime as surely as was Cain.

No wonder this degenerate hangs its head; no wonder it grows black with shame on being picked, as if its wickedness were only just then discovered! To think that a plant related on one side to many of the loveliest flowers in Nature's garden—the azaleas, laurels, rhododendrons, and the bonny heather—and on the other side to the modest but no less charming wintergreen tribe, should have fallen from grace to such a depth! Its scientific name, meaning a flower once turned, describes it during only a part of its career. When the minute, innumerable seeds begin to form, it proudly raises its head erect, as if conscious that it had performed the one righteous act of its life.

Labrador Tea

(*Ledum Groenlandicum*) Heath family

(*L. latifolium* of Gray)

Flowers—White, 5-parted, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across or less, numerous, borne in terminal, umbellate clusters rising from scaly, sticky bud-bracts. *Stem*: A compact shrub 1 to 4 ft. high; resinous, the twigs woolly-hairy. *Leaves*: Alternate, thick, evergreen, oblong, obtuse, small, dull above, rusty-woolly beneath, the margins curled.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, bogs, wet mountain woods.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Greenland to Pennsylvania, west to Wisconsin.

Whoever has used the homœopathic lotion distilled from the leaves of *Ledum palustre*, a similar species found at the far North,



H. Froth

INDIAN PIPE

(*Monotropa uniflora*)

knows the tealike fragrance given forth by the leaves of this common shrub when crushed in a warm hand. But because the homœopathists claim that like is cured by like, are we to assume that these little bushes, both of which afford a soothing lotion, also irritate and poison? It may be; for they are next of kin to the azaleas, laurels, and rhododendrons, known to be injurious since Xenophon's day (p. 126). At the end of May, when the Labrador tea is white with abundant flower-clusters, one cannot but wonder why so desirable an acquisition is never seen in men's gardens here among its relatives. Over a hundred years ago the dense, compact little shrub was taken to England to adorn sunny bog-gardens on fine estates. Doubtless the leaves have woolly mats underneath for the reason given in reference to the Steeple-bush on page 96.

Wild Rosemary; March Holy Rose; Water Andromeda; Moorwort

(*Andromeda Polifolia*) Heath family

Flowers—White or pink-tinted, small, round, tubular, 5-toothed at the tip; drooping from curved footstalks in few-flowered terminal umbels. Calyx deeply 5-parted; 10 bearded stamens; style like a column. *Stem*: A sparingly branched, dwarf shrub, 6 in. to 3 ft. tall. *Leaves*: Linear to lance-shape, evergreen, dark and glossy above, with a prominent white bloom underneath, the margins curled.

Preferred Habitat—Cool bogs, wet places.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Pennsylvania and Michigan, far northward.

Only a delightfully imaginative optimist like Linnaeus could feel the enthusiasm he expended on this dwarf shrub, with its little, white, heathlike flowers, which most of us consider rather insignificant, if the truth be told. But then the blossoms he found in Lapland must have been much pinker than any seen in American swamps, since they reminded him of "a fine female complexion."

"This plant is always fixed on some little turfy hillock in the midst of the swamps," he wrote, "just as Andromeda herself was chained to a rock in the sea, which bathed her feet as the fresh water does the roots of this plant. . . . As the distressed virgin cast down her blushing face through excessive affliction, so does this rosy-colored flower hang its head, growing paler and paler till it withers away." Under the old go-as-you-please method of applying scientific names, most of this shrub's relatives shared with it the name of the fair maid whom Perseus rescued from the dragons.

White and Greenish

The beautiful, low-growing Stagger-bush (*Pieris Mariana*) has its small, cylindric, five-parted, white or pink-tinted flowers clustered at intervals along one side of the upright, nearly leafless, smooth, dark-dotted branches of the preceding year. When the glossy oval leaves, black dotted beneath, are freshly put forth in early summer—for the shrub is not strictly an evergreen, however late the old leaves may cling—it is said that stupid sheep and calves, which find them irresistibly attractive, stagger about from their poisonous effect just as they do after feeding on this shrub's relative the Lambkill (p. 127). In sandy soil from southern New England to Florida, rarely far inland, one finds the stagger-bush in bloom from May to July. On the dry plains of Long Island, where it is common indeed, it appears a not unworthy relative of the Fetter-bush (*Pieris floribunda*), that exquisite little evergreen with quantities of small white urns drooping along its twigs, which nurserymen acquire from the mountains of our Southern States to adorn garden shrubbery at home and abroad. Mr. William Robinson, in his delightful book, "The English Flower Garden" (a book, by the way, that Rudyard Kipling reads as the Puritan read his Bible), counts this fetter-bush among the "indispensables."

Much taller than the preceding dwarfs is the Common Privet *Andromeda* found in swamps and low ground from New England to the Gulf and in the southwest (*Xolisma ligustrina*). Whoever has seen the privet almost universally grown in hedges is familiar with the general aspect of this much-branched shrub. Most farmers' boys know the *Andromeda*'s mock May-apple, a hollow, stringy growth of insect origin, which they are not likely to confuse with the pulpy, juicy apple found on the closely related azaleas (p. 122). Abundant terminal spike-like or branched clusters of white, globular, four or five parted flowers in close array, attract quantities of bees from the end of May to early July, notwithstanding each individual flower measures barely an eighth of an inch across. We have seen the fine hair-triggers which other members of this same family, the beautiful pink laurels (p. 125), have set to be sprung by an incoming visitor. Now this *Andromeda*, and similarly several of its immediate kin, have a quite different, but equally effective, method of throwing pollen on its friends who come to call. When one of the little banded bees clings, as he must, to the tiny flower scarce half his size, thrusting his tongue obliquely through the globe's narrow opening to reach the nectar, suddenly a shower of pollen is inhospitably thrown upon him from within. In probing between the ring of anthers (that are pressed against the style by the S-shaped curvature of the filaments so as to retain the pollen), he needs must displace some of them and release the vitalizing dust through the large terminal pores in the anther-sacs. Is he discouraged by such rough treatment? Not at all. Off he

flies to another Andromeda blossom, and leaves some of the dust with which he is powdered on the sticky stigma that impedes his entrance, before precipitating a fresh shower as he sips another reward. The straight column-like pistil, stigmatic on its tip only, allows the flower's own pollen to slide harmlessly down its sides. How exquisite are the most minute adjustments of floral mechanism! Is it possible for one to remain an agnostic after the evidences even the flowers show us of infinite wisdom and love?

Another denizen of swamps and low ground, next of kin to the trailing arbutus, is the Leather-leaf, or Dwarf Cassandra (*Chamaedaphne calyculata*), a modest little shrub, its stiff, slender branches plentifully set with thick oblong leaves that grow gradually smaller the higher they go, and when young are densely covered with minute scurfy scales. Sometimes before the snow has melted in April, the leafy terminal shoots are hung with multitudes of little waxy-white, cylindric, typical heath flowers only about a quarter of an inch long, each nodding from a leaf axil, and the whole forming one-sided racemes. But as the shrub ranges from Newfoundland to Georgia, and westward to Illinois, British Columbia, and Alaska, some people find it blooming even in July.

Mythological names were evidently in high favor among the botanists who labelled the genres comprising the heath family: Phyllodoce, the sea-nymph; Cassiope, mother of Andromeda; Leucothœ; Andromeda herself; Pieris, a name sometimes applied to the Muses from their supposed abode at Pieria, Thessaly; and Cassandra, daughter of Priam, the prophetess who was shut up in a mad-house because she prophesied the ruin of Troy—these names are as familiar to the student of this group of shrubs to-day as they were to the devout Greeks in the brave days of old.

Creeping Wintergreen; Checkerberry; Partridge-berry; Mountain Tea; Ground Tea, Deer, Box, or Spice Berry

(*Gaultheria procumbens*) Heath family

Flowers—White, small, usually solitary, nodding from a leaf axil. Corolla rounded bell-shape, 5-toothed; calyx 5-parted, persistent; 10 included stamens, their anther-sacs opening by a pore at the top. *Stem*: Creeping above or below ground, its branches 2 to 6 in. high. *Leaves*: Mostly clustered at top of branches; alternate, glossy, leathery, evergreen, much darker above than underneath, oval to oblong, very finely saw-edged; the entire plant aromatic. *Fruit*: Bright red, mealy, spicy, berry-like; ripe in October.

White and Greenish

Preferred Habitat—Cool woods, especially under evergreens.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Newfoundland to Georgia, westward to Michigan and Manitoba.

However truly the poets may make us feel the spirit of Nature in their verse, can many be trusted when it comes to the letter of natural science?

“Where cornels arch their cool, dark boughs o’er beds of wintergreen,”

wrote Bryant; yet it is safe to say that nine colonies of this hardy little plant out of every ten he saw were under evergreen trees, not dogwoods. When the July sun melts the fragrance out of the pines high overhead, and the dim, cool forest aisles are more fragrant with commingled incense from a hundred natural censers than any stone cathedral’s, the wintergreen’s little waxy bells hang among the glossy leaves that form their aromatic carpet. On such a day, in such a resting place, how one thrills with the consciousness that it is good to be alive!

Omnivorous children who are addicted to birch-chewing, prefer these tender yellow-green leaves tinged with red, when newly put forth in June—“Youngsters” rural New Englanders call them then. In some sections a kind of tea is steeped from the leaves, which also furnish the old-fashioned embrocation, wintergreen oil. Late in the year the glossy bronze carpet of old leaves dotted over with vivid red “berries” invites much trampling by hungry birds and beasts, especially deer and bears, not to mention well-fed humans. Coveys of Bob Whites and packs of grouse will plunge beneath the snow for fare so delicious as this spicy, mealy fruit that hangs on the plant till spring, of course for the benefit of just such colonizing agents as they. Quite a different species, belonging to another family, bears the true partridge-berry, albeit the wintergreen shares with it a number of popular names. In a strict sense neither of these plants produces a berry; for the fruit of the true partridge vine (*Mitchella repens*) is a double drupe, or stone bearer, each half containing four hard, seed-like nutlets; while the wintergreen’s so-called berry is merely the calyx grown thick, fleshy, and gayly colored—only a coating for the five-celled ovary that contains the minute seeds. Little baskets of wintergreen berries bring none too high prices in the fancy fruit and grocery shops when we calculate how many charming plants such unnatural use of them sacrifices.

Closely allied to the wintergreen is the Red Bearberry, Kin-
nikinik, Bear’s Grape, Fox-berry or Meal-berry, as it is variously
called (*Arctostaphylos*—*Uva-Ursi* = bearberry). Trailing its
spreading branches over sandy ground, rocky hillsides and steep

until it sometimes forms luxuriant mats, it closely resembles its cousin the arbutus in its manner of growth, and has been mistaken for it by at least one poet. But its tiny, rounded, urn-shaped flowers, which come in May and June, are white, not salver form and pink; the entire plant is not rusty-hairy; the dark little leathery evergreen leaves are spatulate, and, moreover, it bears small but abundant clusters of round, berry-like fruit, an attainment the arbutus still struggles for, but cannot yet reach. Bumblebees are the flower's chief benefactors. Game fowl, especially grouse, but many other birds too, and various animals which are glad to add the clusters of smooth red bearberries to their scanty winter *menu*, however insipid and dry they may be, have distributed the seed from Labrador across Arctic America to Alaska, southward to Pennsylvania, Illinois, Nebraska, and California. How plants do compel insects, birds, and beasts to work for them! The entire plant is astringent, and has been used in medicine; also by leather dressers.

Black or High-bush Huckleberry; Whortleberry

(*Gaylussacia resinosa*) Huckleberry family

Flowers—White and pink, pale or deep, small, cylindric, bell-shaped, 5-parted, borne in 1-sided racemes from the sides of the stiff, grayish branches. *Stem*: A shrub 1 to 3 ft. high. *Leaves*: Alternate, oval to oblong, firm, entire edged, green on both sides, dotted underneath with resinous spots, especially when young. *Fruit*: A round, black, bloomless, sweet, berry-like drupe, containing 10 seed-like nutlets, in each of which is a solitary seed. Ripe, July—August.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, sandy soil, thickets, open woods.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Newfoundland to Georgia, west to Manitoba and Kentucky.

This common huckleberry, oftener found in pies and muffins by the average observer than in its native thickets, unfortunately ripens in fly-time, when the squeamish boarder in the summer hotel does well to carefully strutinize each mouthful. For the abundant fruit set on huckleberry bushes, as on so many others, we are indebted chiefly to the lesser bees, which, receiving the pollen jarred out from the terminal chinks in the anther-sacs on their under sides as they cling, transfer it to the protruding stigmas of the next blossom visited. After fertilization, when the now useless corolla falls, the ten-celled ovary is protected by the encircling calyx, that grows rapidly, swells, fills with juice, and takes

on color until it and the ovary together become a so-called berry, whose seeds are dropped far and wide by birds and beasts. "The name huckleberry, which is applied indiscriminately to several species of *Vaccinium* and *Gaylussacia*," says Professor L. H. Bailey, "is evidently a corruption of whortleberry. Whortleberry is in turn a corruption of myrtleberry. In the Middle Ages, the true myrtleberry was largely used in cookery and medicine, but the European bilberry or *Vaccinium* so closely resembled it that the name was transferred to the latter plant, a circumstance commemorated by Linnaeus in the giving of the name *Vaccinium Myrtillus* to the bilberry. From the European whortleberry the name was transferred to the similar American plants."

A common little bushy shrub, not a true blueberry, found in moist woods, especially beside streams, from New England to the Gulf States, and westward to Ohio, is the Blue Tangle, Tangleberry, or Dangleberry (*G. frondosa*). It bears a few tiny greenish-pink flowers dangling from pedicels in loose racemes, and corresponding clusters of most delicious, sweet, dark-blue berries, covered with hoary bloom in midsummer. The abundant resinous leaves on its slender gray branches are pale and hoary beneath. The caterpillars of several species of sulphur butterflies (*Colias*) feed on huckleberry leaves.

To a genus quite distinct from the huckleberries belong the true blueberries, however interchangeably these names are misused. Perhaps the first species to send its fruit to market in June and July is the Dwarf, Sugar, or Low-bush Blueberry (*Vaccinium Pennsylvanicum*), sometimes six inches tall, never more than twenty inches. It prefers sandy or rocky soil from southern New Jersey far northward, and west to Illinois. Shortly after the small, bell-shaped, white or pink flowers, that grow in racemes on the ends or sides of the angular, green, warty branches of nearly all blueberry bushes, have been fertilized by bees, this species forms an especially sweet berry with a bloom on its blue surface. The alternate oblong leaves, smooth and green on both sides, are very finely and sharply saw-edged.

Another, and perhaps the commonest, as it is the finest, species, whose immature fruit is still green or red when the dwarf's is ripe, is the High-bush, Tall, or Swamp Blueberry (*V. corymbosum*), found in low wet ground from Virginia westward to the Mississippi, and very far north. Only the bees and their kind concern themselves with the little cylindric, five-parted, nectar-bearing flowers. These appear with the oblong, entire leaves, paler below than above. But thousands of fruit sellers and housekeepers depend on the sweet blueberries (with a pleasant acid flavor) as a market staple. In July and August, even in early September, the berries arrive in the cities. One picker in New Jersey claims to have filled an entire crate with the fruit of a single bush.

The Deerberry, Buckberry, or Squaw Huckleberry (*V. stamineum*), common in dry woods and thickets from Maine and Minnesota to the Gulf States, puts forth quantities of small greenish-white, yellow, or purplish-green, open bell-shaped, five-cleft flowers, nodding from hair-like pedicels in graceful, leafy-bracted racemes. Both the tips of the stamens and the style protrude like a fringe. No creature, unless hard pressed by hunger, could relish the greenish or yellowish berries. This is a low-growing, spreading shrub, with firm oval or oblong tapering leaves, dull above, and pale, sometimes even hoary, underneath.

Creeping Snowberry

(*Chiogenes hispidula*) Huckleberry family

Flowers—Very small, white, few, solitary, nodding on short, curved peduncles from the leaf axils. Calyx 2-bracted, 4-cleft; corolla a short 4-cleft bell; 8 short stamens, each anther sac opening by a slit to the middle; 1 pistil, the ovary 4-celled. *Stem*: Creeping along the ground, the slender, leafy, hairy branches 3 to 12 in. long. *Leaves*: Evergreen, alternate, 2-ranked, oval, very small, dark and glossy above, coated with stiff, rusty hairs underneath, the edges curled. *Fruit*: A snow-white, round or oval, mealy, aromatic berry; ripe August—September.

Preferred Habitat—Cool bogs; low, moist, mossy woods.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—North Carolina and Michigan northward to the British Possessions.

Allied on the one hand to the cranberry, so often found with it in the cool northern peat bogs, and on the other to the delicious blueberries, this "snow-born" berry, which appears on no dining-table, nevertheless furnishes many a good meal to hungry birds and fagged pedestrians. Both the pretty foliage and the fruit have the refreshing flavor of sweet birch.

Pyxie; Flowering Moss; Pine-barren Beauty

(*Pyxidanthera barbulata*) Diapensia family

Flowers—Abundant, white, or sometimes pink, about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. across, 5-parted, solitary, seated at tips of branches. *Stem*: Prostrate, creeping, much branched, the main branches often 1 ft. long, very leafy, growing in mat-like patches. *Leaves*:

White and Greenish

Moss-like, very narrow, pointed, seated on stem, and overlapping like scales, on upper part of branches.

Preferred Habitat—Dry sandy soil ; pine barrens.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—New Jersey, south to North Carolina.

Curiously enough, this creeping, tufted, mat-like little plant is botanically known as a shrub, yet it is lower than many mosses, and would seem to the untrained eye to be certainly of their kin. In earliest spring, when Lenten penitents, jaded with the winter's frivolities in the large cities, seek the salubrious pine lands of southern New Jersey and beyond, they are amazed and delighted to find the abundant little evergreen mounds of pyxie already starred with blossoms. The dense mossy cushions, plentifully sprinkled with pink buds and white flowers, are so beautiful, one cannot resist taking a few tufts home to naturalize in the rock garden. Planted in a mixture of clear sand and leaf-mould, with exposure to the morning sun, pyxie will smile up at us from under our very windows, spring after spring, with increased charms; whereas the arbutus, that untamable wildling, carried home from the pine-woods at the same time, soon sulks itself to death.

Star-flower ; Chickweed-Wintergreen ; Star Anemone

(*Trientalis Americana*) Primrose family

Flowers—White, solitary, or a few rising on slender, wiry foot-stalks above a whorl of leaves. Calyx of 5 to 9 (usually 7) narrow sepals. Corolla wheel-shaped, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across or less, deeply cut into (usually) 7 tapering, spreading, petal-like segments. *Stem*: A long horizontal rootstock, sending up smooth stem-like branches 3 to 9 in. high, usually with a scale or two below. (*Trientalis* = one-third of a foot, the usual height of a plant.) *Leaves*: 5 to 10, in a whorl at summit; thin, tapering at both ends, of unequal size, $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 4 in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Moist shade of woods and thickets.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—From Virginia and Illinois far north.

Is any other blossom poised quite so airily above its whorl of leaves as the delicate, frosty-white little star-flower? It is none of the anemone kin, of course, in spite of one of its misleading folk-names; but only the wind-flower has a similar lightness and grace. No nectar rewards the small bee and fly visitors; they get pollen only. Those coming from older blossoms to a newly opened one



STAR-FLOWER
(*Trientalis Americana*)



EARLY SAXIFRAGE
(*Saxifraga Virginensis*)

leave some of the vitalizing dust clinging to them on the moist and sticky stigma, which will wither to prevent self-fertilization before the flower's own curved anthers mature and shed their grains. Sometimes, when the blossoms do not run on schedule time, or the insects are not flying in stormy weather, this well-laid plan may gang a-gley. An occasional lapse matters little; it is perpetual self-fertilization that Nature abhors.

Indian Hemp: Amy-root

(*Apocynum cannabinum*) Dogbane family

Flowers—Greenish white, about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. across, on short pedicels, in dense clusters at ends of branches and from the axils. Calyx of 5 segments; corolla nearly erect, bell-shaped, 5-lobed, with 5 small triangular appendages alternating with the stamens within its tube. **Stem**: 1 to 4 ft. high, branching, smooth, often dull reddish, from a deep, vertical root. **Leaves**: Opposite, entire, 2 to 6 in. long, mostly oblong, abruptly pointed, variable. **Fruit**: A pair of slender pods, the numerous seeds tipped with tufts of hairs.

Preferred Habitat—Gravelly soil, banks of streams, low fields.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Almost throughout the United States and British Possessions.

Instead of setting a trap to catch flies and hold them by the tongue in a vise-like grip until death alone releases them, as its heartless sister the spreading dogbane does (see p. 134), this awkward, rank herb lifts clusters of smaller, less conspicuous, but innocent, flowers, with nectar secreted in rather shallow receptacles, that even short-tongued insects may feast without harm. Honey and mining bees, among others; wasps and flies in variety, and great numbers of the spangled fritillary (*Argynnis cybele*) and the banded hair-streak (*Thecla calanus*) among the butterfly tribe; destructive bugs and beetles attracted by the white color, a faint odor, and liberal entertainment, may be seen about the clusters. Many visitors are useless pilferers, no doubt; but certainly the bees which depart with pollen masses cemented to their lips or tongues, to leave them in the stigmatic cavities of the next blossoms their heads enter, pay a fair price for all they get.

From the fact that Indians used to substitute this very common plant's tough fibre for hemp in making their fishnets, mats, baskets, and clothing, came its popular name; and from their use of the juices to poison mangy old dogs about their camps its scientific one.

Whorled or Green-flowered Milkweed

(*Asclepias verticillata*) Milkweed family

Flowers—White or greenish, on short pedicels, in several small terminal clusters. Calyx inferior; corolla deeply 5-parted, the oblong segments turned back; a 5-parted, erect crown of hooded nectaries between them and the stamens, each shorter than the incurved horn within. *Stem*: 1 to 2½ ft. tall, simple or sparingly branched, hairy, leafy to summit, containing milky juice. *Leaves*: In upright groups, very narrow, almost thread-like, from 3 to 7 in each whorl. *Fruit*: 2 smooth, narrow, spindle-shaped, upright pods, the seeds attached to silky fluff; 1 pod usually abortive.

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, hills, uplands.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Maine and far westward, south to Florida and Mexico.

In describing the common milkweed (pp. 135-138), so many statements were made that apply quite as truly to this far daintier and more ethereal species, the reader is referred back to the pink and magenta section. Compared with some of its rank-growing, heavy relatives, how exquisite is this little denizen of the uplands, with its whorls of needle-like leaves set at intervals along a slender swaying stem! The entire plant, with its delicate foliage and greenish-white umbels of flowers, rather suggests a member of the carrot tribe; and much the same class of small-sized, short-tongued visitors come to seek its accessible nectar as we find about the parsnips, for example. When little bees alight—and these are the truest benefactors, however frequently larger bees, wasps, flies, and even the almost useless butterflies come around—their feet slip about within the low crown to find a secure lodging. As they rise to fly away after sucking, the pollen masses which have attached themselves to the hairs on the lower part of their legs are drawn out, to be transferred to other blossoms, perhaps to-day, perhaps not for a fortnight. Annoying as they may be, it is very rarely, indeed, that an insect can rid itself of the pollen masses carried from either orchids or milkweeds, except by the method Nature intended; and it is not until the long-suffering bee is outrageously loaded that he attains his greatest usefulness to milkweed blossoms. "Of ninety-two specimens bearing corpuscula of *Asclepias verticillata*," says Professor Robertson, "eighty-eight have them on hairs alone, and four on the hairs and claws." And again: "As far as the mere application of pollen to an insect is concerned, a flower with loose pollen has the advantage. But the advantage is on the side of *Asclepias* after the insect is loaded with it. It is only a general rule that insects keep to flowers of a particular

species on their honey and pollen gathering expeditions. If a bee dusted with loose pollen visits flowers of another species, it will not long retain pollen in sufficient quantity to effectually fertilize flowers of the original species. On the other hand, if an insect returns at any time during the day, or even after a few days, to the species of *Asclepias* from which it got a load of pollinia, it may bring with it all or most of the pollinia which it has carried from the first plants visited. The firmness with which the pollinia keep their hold on the insect is one of the best adaptations for cross-fertilization."

Ants, the worst pilferers of nectar extant, find the hairy stem of the whorled milkweed, as well as its sticky juice, most discouraging, if not fatal, obstacles to climbing. How daintily the goldfinch picks at the milkweed pods and sets adrift the seeds attached to silky aeronautic fluff!

Wild Potato Vine; Man-of-the-Earth; Mecha-Meck

(*Ipomoea pandurata*) Morning-glory family

Flowers—Funnel form, wide-spread, 2 to 3 in. long, pure white or pinkish purple inside the throat; the peduncles 1 to 5 flowered. *Stem*: Trailing over the ground or weakly twining, 2 to 12 ft. long. *Leaves*: Heart, fiddle, or halbert shaped (rarely 3-lobed), on slender petioles. *Root*: Enormous, fleshy.

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil, sandy or gravelly fields or hills.

Flowering Season—May—September.

Distribution—Ontario, Michigan, and Texas, east to the Atlantic Ocean.

No one need be told that this flaring, trumpet-shaped flower is next of kin to the morning-glory that clammers over the trellises of countless kitchen porches, and escapes back to Nature's garden whenever it can. When the ancestors of these blossoms welded their five petals into a solid deep bell, which still shows on its edges the trace of five once separate parts, they did much to protect their precious contents from rain; but some additional protection was surely needed against the little interlopers not adapted to fertilize the flower, which could so easily crawl down its tube. Doubtless the hairs on the base of the filaments, between which certain bumblebees and other long-tongued benefactors can easily penetrate to suck the nectar secreted in a fleshy disk below, act as a stockade to little would-be pilferers. The color in the throat serves as a pathfinder to the deep-hidden sweets. How pleasant the way is made for such insects as a flower must needs encour-

White and Greenish

age! For these the perennial wild potato vine keeps open house far later in the day than its annual relatives. Professor Robertson says it is dependent mainly upon two bees, *Entechnia taurea* and *Xenoglossa ipomoeae*, the latter its namesake.

One has to dig deep to find the huge, fleshy, potato-like root from which the vine derived its name of man-of-the-earth. Such a storehouse of juices is surely necessary in the dry soil where the wild potato lives.

Happily, the common Morning-glory (*L. purpurea*)—the *Convolvulus major* of seedsmen's catalogues—has so commonly escaped from cultivation in the eastern half of the United States and Canada as now to deserve counting among our wild flowers, albeit South America is its true home. Surely no description of this commonest of all garden climbers is needed; every one has an opportunity to watch how the bees cross-fertilize it.

The vine has a special interest because of Darwin's illuminating experiments upon it when he planted six self-fertilized seeds and six seeds fertilized with the pollen brought from flowers on a different vine, on opposite sides of the same pot. Vines produced by the former reached an average height of five feet four inches, whereas the cross-pollenized seed sent its stems up two feet higher, and produced very many more flowers. If so marked a benefit from imported pollen may be observed in a single generation, is it any wonder that ambitious plants employ every sort of ingenious device to compel insects to bring them pollen from distant flowers of the same species? How punctually the Moon-flower (*L. grandiflora*), next of kin to the morning-glory, opens its immense, pure white, sweet-scented flowers at night to attract night-flying moths, because their long tongues, which only can drain the nectar, may not be withdrawn until they are dusted with vitalizing powder for export to some waiting sister.

Gronovius' or Common Dodder; Strangleweed; Love Vine; Angel's Hair

(*Cuscuta Gronovii*) Dodder family

Flowers—Dull white, minute, numerous, in dense clusters. Calyx inferior, greenish white, 5-parted; corolla bell-shaped, the 5 lobes spreading, 5 fringed scales within; 5 stamens, each inserted on corolla throat above a scale; 2 slender styles. *Stem*: Bright orange yellow, thread-like, twining high, leafless.

Preferred Habitat—Moist soil, meadows, ditches, beside streams.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia and Manitoba, south to the Gulf States.

Like tangled yellow yarn wound spirally about the herbage and shrubbery in moist thickets, the dodder grows, its beautiful bright threads plentifully studded with small flowers tightly bunched. Try to loosen its hold on the support it is climbing up, and the secret of its guilt is out at once; for no honest vine is this, but a parasite, a degenerate of the lowest type, with numerous sharp suckers (haustoria) penetrating the bark of its victim, and spreading in the softer tissues beneath to steal all their nourishment. So firmly are these suckers attached, that the golden thread-like stem will break before they can be torn from their hold.

Not a leaf now remains on the vine to tell of virtue in its remote ancestors; the absence of green matter (chlorophyll) testifies to dishonest methods of gaining a living (see Indian Pipe, p. 233); not even a root is left after the seedling is old enough to twine about its hard-working, respectable neighbors. Starting out in life with apparently the best intentions, suddenly the tender young twiner develops an appetite for strong drink and murder combined, such as would terrify any budding criminal in Five Points or Seven Dials! No sooner has it laid hold of its victim and tapped it, than the now useless root and lower portion wither away, leaving the dodder in mid-air, without any connection with the soil below, but abundantly nourished with juices already stored up, and even assimilated, at its host's expense. By rapidly lengthening the cells on the outer side of its stem more than on the inner side, the former becomes convex, the latter concave; that is to say, a section of spiral is formed by the new shoot, which, twining upward, devitalizes its benefactor as it goes. Abundant, globular seed-vessels, which develop rapidly, while the blossoming continues unabated, soon sink into the soft soil to begin their piratical careers close beside the criminals which bore them; or better still, from their point of view, float down stream to found new colonies afar. When the beautiful jewel-weed—a conspicuous sufferer—is hung about with dodder, one must be grateful for at least such symphony of yellows.

Virginia Water-leaf

(*Hydrophyllum Virginicum*) Water-leaf family

Flowers—White or purplish tinged, in a single or forking cluster on a long peduncle. Calyx deeply 5-parted, the spreading segments very narrow, bristly hairy. Corolla erect, bell-shaped, deeply 5-lobed; 5 protruding stamens, with soft hairs about their middle; 2 styles united to almost the summit. *Stem*: Slender, rather weak, 1 to 3 ft. long, leafy, sparingly branched, from a scaly rootstock. *Leaves*: Alter-

White and Greenish

nate, lower ones on long petioles, 6 to 10 in. long, pinnately divided into 5 to 7 oblong, sharply toothed, acute leaflets or segments; upper leaves similar, but smaller, and with fewer divisions.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods.

Flowering Season—May—August.

Distribution—Quebec to South Carolina, west to Kansas and Washington.

So very many flowers especially adapted to the bumblebee are in bloom when the cymes of the water-leaf uncoil, like the borages, from their immature roll, that some special inducement to attract this benefactor were surely needed. In high altitudes the clusters became deeper hued; but much as the more specialized bees love color, food appeals to them far more. Accordingly the five lobes of each little flower stand erect to increase the difficulty a short-tongued insect would have to drain its precious stores; the stamens are provided with hairs for the same reason; and even the calyx is bristly, to discourage crawling ants, the worst pilferers out. By these precautions against theft, plenty of nectar remains for the large bees. To prevent self-fertilization, pollen is shed on visitors, which remove it from a newly opened flower before the stigmas become receptive to any; but in any case these are elevated in maturity above the anthers, well out of harm's way.

Early in spring the large lower leaves are calculated to hold the drip from the trees overhead, hence the plant's scientific and popular names.

Jamestown Weed; Thorn Apple; Stramonium; Jimson Weed; Devil's Trumpet

(*Datura Stramonium*) Potato family

Flowers—Showy, large, about 4 in. high, solitary, erect, growing from the forks of branches. Calyx tubular, nearly half as long as the corolla, 5-toothed, prismatic; corolla funnel-form, deep-throated, the spreading limb 2 in. across or less, plaited, 5-pointed; stamens 5; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Stout, branching, smooth, 1 to 5 ft. high. *Leaves*: Alternate, large, rather thin, petioled, egg-shaped in outline, the edges irregularly wavy-toothed or angled, rank-scented. *Fruit*: A densely prickly, egg-shaped capsule, the lower prickles smallest. The seeds and stems contain a powerful narcotic poison.

Preferred Habitat—Light soil, fields, waste land near dwellings, rubbish heaps.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to the Gulf of Mexico, westward beyond the Mississippi.

When we consider that there are over five million Gypsies wandering about the globe, and that the narcotic seeds of the thorn apple, which apparently heal, as well as poison, have been a favorite medicine of theirs for ages, we can understand at least one means of the weed reaching these shores from tropical Asia. (Hindoo, *dhatūra*). Our Indians, who call it "white man's plant," associate it with the Jamestown settlement—a plausible connection, for Raleigh's colonists would have been likely to carry with them to the New World the seeds of an herb yielding an alkaloid more esteemed in the England of their day than the alkaloid of opium known as morphine. Daturina, the narcotic, and another product, known in medicine as stramonium, smoked by asthmatics, are by no means despised by up-to-date practitioners. Were it not for the rank odor of its leaves, the vigorous weed, coarse as it is, would be welcome in men's gardens. Indeed, many of its similar relatives adorn them. The fragrant petunia and tobacco plants of the flower beds, the potato, tomato, and egg-plant in the kitchen garden, call it cousin.

Late in the afternoon the plaited corolla of this long trumpet-shaped flower expands to welcome the sphinx moths. So deep a tube implies their tongues; not that these are the benefactors to which the blossom originally adapted itself—they were doubtless left behind in Asia—but apparently our moths make excellent substitutes, for there is no abatement of the weed's vigor here, as there surely would be did it habitually fertilize itself. Any time after four o'clock in the afternoon, according to the light, the sphinx moth, a creature of the gloaming, begins its rounds, to be mistaken for a humming-bird seven times out of ten. Hovering about its chosen white or yellow flowers, that open for it at the approach of twilight, it remains poised above one a second, as if motionless—although the faint hum of its wings, while sucking, indicates that no magic suspends it—then darts swift as thought to another deep tube to feast again, of course transferring pollen as it goes. But what if the Jamestown weed miscalculate the hour of her lover's call and open too soon? Mischievous bees, quick to seize so golden an opportunity, squeeze into the flower when it begins to unfold (flies and beetles following them), to steal pollen, which will sometimes be entirely removed before the moth's arrival.

The Purple Stramonium, or Thorn Apple (*D. Tatula*), a similar species, usually with darker leaves, and pale lavender or violet flowers, or with its long, slender tube white, has become at home in so many fields and waste lands east of Minnesota and Texas that no one thinks of it as belonging to tropical America.

White and Greenish

Only sphinx moths can reach its deep well of nectar, from which bees are literally barred out by an inward turn of the stamens toward the centre of the tube. Caterpillars of our commonest member of the sphinx tribe conceal themselves on the tomato vine by a mimicry of its color so faultless that a bright eye only may detect their presence. In the South the caterpillar of another of these moths (*Sphinx Carolina*) does fearful havoc under its appropriate alias of "tobacco worm."

Culver's-root; Culver's Physic

(*Leptandra Virginica*) Figwort family

(*Veronica Virginica* of Gray)

Flowers—Small, white or rarely bluish, crowded in dense spike-like racemes 3 to 9 in. long; usually several spikes at top of stem or from upper axils. Calyx 4-parted, very small; corolla tubular, 4-lobed; 2 stamens protruding; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Straight, erect, usually unbranched, 2 to 7 ft. tall. *Leaves*: Whorled, from 3 to 9 in a cluster, lance-shaped or oblong, and long-tapering, sharply saw-edged.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods, thickets, meadows.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Alabama, west to Nebraska.

Slender, erect white wands make conspicuous advertisements in shady retreats at midsummer, when insect life is at its height and floral competition for insect favors at its fiercest. Next of kin to the tiny blue speedwell, these minute, pallid blossoms could have little hope of winning wooers were they not living examples of the adage, "In union there is strength." Great numbers crowded together on a single spike, and several spikes in a cluster that towers above the woodland undergrowth, cannot well be overlooked by the dullest insects, especially as nectar rewards the search of those having midlength or long tongues. Simply by crawling over the spikes, of which the terminal one usually matures first, they fertilize the little flowers. The pollen thrust far out of each tube in the early stage of bloom, has usually all been brushed off on the under side of bees, wasps, butterflies, flies, and beetles before the stigma matures; nevertheless, when it becomes susceptible, the anthers spread apart to keep out of its way lest any left-over pollen should touch it.

"The leaves of the herbage at our feet," says Ruskin, "take all kinds of strange shapes, as if to invite us to examine them. Star-shaped, heart-shaped, spear-shaped, arrow-shaped, fretted, fringed, cleft, furrowed, serrated, in whorles, in tufts, in wreaths,

in spires, endlessly expressive, deceptive, fantastic, never the same from footstalks to blossom, they seem perpetually to tempt our watchfulness, and take delight in outstripping our wonder.³⁷ Doubtless light is the factor with the greatest effect in determining the position of the leaves on the stem, if not their shape. After plenty of light has been secured, any aid they may render the flowers in increasing their attractiveness is gladly rendered. Who shall deny that the brilliant foliage of the sumacs, the dogwood, and the pokeweed in autumn does not greatly help them in attracting the attention of migrating birds to their fruit, whose seeds they wish distributed? Or that the clustered leaves of the dwarf cornel and Culver's-root, among others, do not set off to great advantage their white flowers which, when seen by an insect flying overhead, are made doubly conspicuous by the leafy background formed by the whorl?

**Button-bush ; Honey-balls ; Globe-flower ;
Button-ball Shrub ; River-bush**

(*Cephalanthus occidentalis*) Madder family

Flowers—Fragrant, white, small, tubular, hairy within, 4-parted, the long, yellow-tipped style far protruding ; the florets clustered on a fleshy receptacle, in round heads (about 1 in. across), elevated on long peduncles from leaf-axils or ends of branches. *Stem*: A shrub 3 to 12 ft. high. *Leaves*: Opposite or in small whorls, petioled, oval, tapering at the tip, entire.

Preferred Habitat—Beside streams and ponds ; swamps, low ground.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—New Brunswick to Florida and Cuba, westward to Arizona and California.

Delicious fragrance, faintly suggesting jessamine, leads one over marshy ground to where the button-bush displays dense, creamy-white globes of bloom, heads that Miss Lounsbury aptly likens to "little cushions full of pins." Not far away the sweet breath of the white-spiked clethra comes at the same season, and one cannot but wonder why these two bushes, which are so beautiful when most garden shrubbery is out of flower, should be left to waste their sweetness, if not on desert air exactly, on air that blows far from the homes of men. Partially shaded and sheltered positions near a house, if possible, suit these water lovers admirably. Cultivation only increases their charms. We

White and Greenish

have not so many fragrant wild flowers that any can be neglected. John Burroughs, who included the blossoms of several trees in his list of fragrant ones, found only thirty-odd species in New England and New York.

Examine a well-developed ball of bloom on the button-bush under a magnifying glass to appreciate its perfection of detail. After counting two hundred and fifty minute florets, tightly clustered, one's tired eyes give out. A honey-ball, with a well of nectar in each of these narrow tubes, invites hosts of insects to its hospitable feast; but only visitors long and slender of tongue can drain the last drop, therefore the vicinity of this bush is an excellent place for a butterfly collector to carry his net. Butterflies are by far the most abundant visitors; honey-bees also abound, bumblebees, carpenter and mining bees, wasps, a horde of flies, and some destructive beetles; but the short tongues can reach little nectar. Why do the pistils of the florets protrude so far? Even before each minute bud opened, all its pollen had been shed on the tip of the style, to be in a position to be removed by the first visitor alighting on the ball of bloom. After the removal of the pollen from the still immature stigma, it becomes sticky, to receive the importation from other blossoms. Did not the floret pass through two distinct stages, first male, then female, self-fertilization, not cross-fertilization, would be the inevitable result. The dull red and green seed-balls, which take on brown and bronze tints after frost, make beautiful additions to an autumn bouquet. The bush is next of kin to the coffee.

Partridge Vine; Twin-berry; Mitchella-vine; Squaw-berry

(*Mitchella repens*) Madder family

Flowers—Waxy, white (pink in bud), fragrant, growing in pairs at ends of the branches. Calyx usually 4-lobed; corolla funnel-form, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, the 4 spreading lobes bearded within; 4 stamens inserted on corolla throat; 1 style with 4 stigmas; the ovaries of the twin flowers united. (The style is long when the stamens are short, or *vice versa*). *Stem*: Slender, trailing, rooting at joints, 6 to 12 in. long, with numerous erect branches. *Leaves*: Opposite, entire, short petioled, oval or rounded, evergreen, dark, sometimes white veined. *Fruit*: A small, red, edible, double berry-like drupe.

Preferred Habitat—Woods; usually, but not always, dry ones.

Flowering Season—April—June. Sometimes again in autumn.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to the Gulf States, westward to Minnesota and Texas.



SILKY CORNEL OR KINNIKINNIK,
(*Cornus Anonum*.)



BUTTON-BUSH OR HONEY BALLS,
(*Cephalanthus occidentalis*.)

A carpet of these dark, shining, little evergreen leaves, spread at the foot of forest trees, whether sprinkled over in June with pairs of waxy, cream-white, pink-tipped, velvety, lilac-scented flowers that suggest attenuated arbutus blossoms, or with coral-red "berries" in autumn and winter, is surely one of the loveliest sights in the woods. Transplanted to the home garden in closely packed, generous clumps, with plenty of leaf-mould, or, better still, chopped spagnum, about them, they soon spread into thick mats in the rockery, the hardy fernery, or about the roots of rhododendrons and the taller shrubs that permit some sunlight to reach them. No woodland creeper rewards our care with greater luxuriance of growth. Growing near our homes, the partridge vine offers an excellent opportunity for study.

The two flowers at the tip of a branch may grow distinct down to their united ovaries, or their tubes may be partly united, like Siamese twins—a union which in either case accounts for the odd shape of the so-called berry, that shows further traces of consolidation in its "two eyes," the remnants of eight calyx tube. Experiment proves that when only one of the twin flowers is pollinized by insects (excluded from the other one by a net), fruit is rarely set; but when both are, a healthy seeded berry follows. To secure cross-fertilization, the partridge flower, like the bluets (see p. 62), occurs in two different forms on distinct plants, seed from either producing after its kind. In one form the style is low within the tube, and the stamens protrude; in the other form the stamens are concealed, and the style, with its four spreading stigmas, is exserted. No single flower matures both its reproductive organs. Short-tongued small bees and flies cannot reach the nectar reserved for the blossom's benefactors because of the hairs inside the tube, which nearly close it; but larger bees and butterflies coming to suck a flower with tall stamens receive pollen on the precise spot on their long tongues that will come in contact with the sticky stigmas of the long-styled form visited later, and there rub the pollen off. The lobes' velvety surface keeps insect feet from slipping.

What endless confusion arises through giving the same popular folk names to different species! The Bob White, which is called quail in New England or wherever the ruffed grouse is known as partridge, is called partridge in the Middle and Southern States, where the ruffed grouse is known as pheasant. But as both these distributing agents, like most winter rovers, whether bird or beast, are inordinately fond of this tasteless partridge berry, as well as of the spicy fruit of quite another species, the aromatic wintergreen (p. 238), which shares with it a number of common names, every one may associate whatever bird and berry that best suit him. The delicious little twin-flower, beloved of Linnaeus, also comes in for a share of lost identity through confusion with the partridge vine.

Cleavers; Goose-grass; Bedstraw

(*Galium Aparine*) Madder family

Flowers—Small, white, 4-parted, inconspicuous, in clusters of 1 to 3 on peduncles from the axils of upper leaves. *Stem*: 2 to 5 ft. long, scrambling, weak, square; bristly on the angles. *Leaves*: In whorls of 6 or 8, narrow, midrib and edges very rough. *Fruit*: Rounded, twin seed-vessels, beset with many hooked bristles.

Preferred Habitat—Shady ground.

Flowering Season—May—September.

Distribution—Eastern half of United States and Canada.

Among some seventy other English folk names by which cleavers are known are the following, taken from Britton and Brown's "Illustrated Flora": "Catchweed, Beggar-lice, Burhead, Clover-grass, Cling-rascal, Scratch-grass, Wild Hedge-burs, Hairif or Airif, Stick-a-back or Stickle-back, Gosling-grass or Gosling-weed, Turkey-grass, Pigtail, Grip or Grip-grass, Loveman, Sweet-hearts." From these it will be seen that the insignificant little white flowers impress not the popular mind. But the twin burs which steal a ride on every passing animal, whether man or beast, in the hope of reaching new colonizing ground far from the parent plant, rarely fail to make an impression on one who has to pick trailing sprays beset with them off woollen clothing.

Several other similar bur-bearing relatives there are, common in various parts of America as they are in Europe. The Sweet-scented Bedstraw (*G. trifolium*), always with three little greenish flowers at the end of a footstalk, or branched into three pedicels that are one to three flowered, and with narrowly oval, one-nerved leaves arranged in whorls of six on its square stem, ranges from ocean to ocean on this continent, over northern Europe, and in Asia from Japan to the Himalayas. It will be noticed that plants depending upon the by hook or by crook method of travel are among the best of globe trotters. This species becomes increasingly fragrant as it dries.

Common Elder; Black-berried, American, or Sweet Elder; Elderberry

(*Sambucus Canadensis*) Honeysuckle family

Flowers—Small, creamy, white, numerous, odorous, in large, flat-topped, or convex cymes at ends of branches. Calyx tubular, minute; corolla of 5 spreading lobes; 5 stamens; style short,

3-parted. *Stem*: A shrub 4 to 10 ft. high, smooth, pithy, with little wood. *Leaves*: Opposite, pinnately compounded of 5 to 11 (usually 7) oval, pointed, and saw-edged leaflets, heavy-scented when crushed. *Fruit*: Reddish-black, juicy "berries" (drupes).

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist soil ; open situation.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to the Gulf of Mexico, and westward 2,000 miles.

Flowers far less beautiful than these flat-spread, misty clusters, that are borne in such profusion along the country lane and meadow hedgerows in June, are brought from the ends of the earth to adorn our over-conventional gardens. Certain European relatives, with golden or otherwise variegated foliage that looks sickly after the first resplendent outburst in spring, receive places of honor with monotonous frequency in American shrubbery borders.

Like the wild carrot among all the umbel-bearers, and the daisy among the horde of composites, the elder flower has massed its minute florets together, knowing that there was no hope of attracting insect friends, except in such union. Where clumps of elder grow—and society it ever prefers to solitude—few shrubs, looked at from above, which, of course, is the winged insect's point of view, offer a better advertisement. There are people who object to the honey-like odor of the flowers. Doubtless this is what most attracts the flies and beetles, while the lesser bees, that frequent them also, are more strongly appealed to through the eye. No nectar rewards visitors, consequently butterflies rarely stop on the flat clusters; but there is an abundant lunch of pollen for such as like it. Each minute floret has its five anthers so widely spread away from the stigmas that self-pollination is impossible; but with the help of small, winged pollen carriers plenty of cross-fertilized fruit forms. With the help of migrating birds, the minute nutlets within the "berries" are distributed far and wide.

When clusters of dark, juicy fruit make the bush top-heavy, it is, of course, no part of their plan to be gathered into pails, crushed and boiled and fermented into the spicy elderberry wine that is still as regularly made in some old-fashioned kitchens as currant jelly and pickled peaches. Both flowers and fruit have strong medicinal properties. Snuffling children are not loath to swallow sugar pills moistened with the homœopathic tincture of Sambucus. The common European species (*S. nigra*), a mystic plant, was once employed to cure every ill that flesh is heir to; not only that, but, when used as a switch, it was believed to check a lad's growth. Very likely! Every whittling schoolboy knows how easy it is to remove the white pith from an elder stem. An ancient musical instrument, the *sambuca*, was doubt-

White and Greenish

less made from many such hollow reed-like sticks properly attuned.

A more woody species than the common elder, whose stems are so green it is scarcely like a true shrub, is the very beautiful Red-berried or Mountain Elder (*S. pubens*), found in rocky places, especially in uplands and high altitudes, from the British Possessions north of us to Georgia on the Atlantic Coast, and to California on the Pacific. Coming into bloom in April or May, it produces numerous flower clusters which are longer than broad, pyramidal rather than flat-topped. They turn brown when drying. In young twigs the pith is reddish-brown, not white as in the common elder. Birds with increased families to feed in June are naturally attracted by the bright red fruit; and while they may not distribute the stones over so vast an area as autumn migrants do those of the fall berries, they nevertheless have enabled the shrub to travel across our continent.

Hobble-bush; American Wayfaring Tree

(*Viburnum alnifolium*) Honeysuckle family

(*V. lantanoides* of Gray)

Flowers—In loose, compound, flat, terminal clusters, 3 to 5 in. across; the outer, showy, white flowers each about 1 in. across, neutral; inner ones very much smaller, perfect. Calyx 5-parted; corolla 5-lobed; 5 stamens; 3 stigmas. *Stem*: A widely and irregularly branching shrub, sometimes 10 ft. high; the young twigs rusty scurfy. *Leaves*: Opposite, rounded or broadly ovate, pointed at the tip, finely saw-edged, unevenly divided by midrib, scurfy on veins beneath. *Fruit*: Not edible, berry-like, at first coral-red, afterward darker.

Preferred Habitat—Cool, low, moist woods.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—North Carolina and Michigan, far northward.

Widespread, irregular clusters of white bloom, that suggest heads of hydrangea whose plan has somehow miscarried, form a very decorative feature of the woods in May, when the shrubbery in Nature's garden, as in men's, is in its glory. For what reason are there two sizes and kinds of flowers in each cluster? Around the outer margin are large showy shams: they lack the essential organs, the stamens and pistil; therefore what use are they? Undoubtedly they are mere advertisements to catch the eye of passing insects—no small service, however. It is the inconspicu-

ous little flowers grouped within their circle that attend to the serious business of life. The shrub found it good economy to increase the size of the outer row of flowers, even at the expense of their reproductive organs, simply to add to the conspicuousness of the clusters, when so many blossoms enter into fierce competition with them for insect trade. Many beetles, attracted by the white color, come to feed on pollen, and often destroy the anthers in their greed. But the lesser bees (*Andrena* chiefly), and more flies, whose short tongues easily obtain the accessible nectar, render constant service. These welcome guests we have to thank for the clusters of coral-red berries that make the shrub even more beautiful in September than in May.

Because it sometimes sends its straggling branches downward in loops that touch the ground and trip up the unwary pedestrian, who presumably hobbles off in pain, the bush received a name with which the stumbler will be the last to find fault. From the bark of the Wayfaring Tree of the Old World (*V. lantana*), the tips of whose procumbent branches often take root as they lie on the ground, is obtained bird-lime. No warm, sticky scales enclose the buds of our hardy hobble-bush; the only protection for its tender baby foliage is in the scurfy coat on its twigs; yet with this thin covering, or without it, the young leaves safely withstand the intense cold of northern winters.

The chief beauty of the High Bush-Cranberry, Cranberry Tree, or Wild Guelder-rose (*V. Opulus*) lies in its clusters of bright red, oval, very acid "berries" (drupes), that are commonly used by country people as a substitute for the fruit they so closely resemble. This is a symmetrical, erect, tall, smooth shrub, found in moist, low ground. Among the Berkshires it grows in perfection. From New Jersey, Michigan, and Oregon far northward is its range; also in Europe and Asia. The broadly ovate, saw-edged, three-lobed leaves are more or less hairy along the veins on the underside. Like the hobble-bush, this one produces an outer circle of showy, neutral flowers, as advertisements, on its peduncled, flat cluster; and small, perfect ones, to reproduce the species, in June or July. As the flies and small pollen-collecting bees move rapidly over a corymb to feast on the layer of nectar freely exposed for their benefit, they usually cross-fertilize the flowers; for, as Müller pointed out, the anthers and stigmas of each come in contact with different parts of the insect's feet or tongue. Beetles, which visit the clusters in great numbers, often prove destructive visitors. Kerner claims that nectar is secreted in the leaves of this species, whether in the two glands that appear at the top of the petioles or not, he does not say. Of what possible advantage to the plant could such an arrangement be? Plants, as well as humans, are not in business for philanthropy.

White and Greenish

No garden is complete—was garden ever complete?—without the beautiful snowball bush, a sterile variety of this shrub, with whose abundant balls of white flowers every one is familiar. When various members of the viburnum and the hydrangea tribes are cultivated, the corollas of both the small interior flowers and those in the showy exterior circle become largely developed, while the reproductive organs of the former gradually become abortive. The snowball bush rather overdoes its advertising business ; for however attractive its round white masses of sterile bloom, the effect is of no advantage to itself.

.

In light, dry, rocky woods, from North Carolina and Minnesota, far northward, grows the common Maple-leaved Arrow-wood or Dockmackie (*V. acerifolium*), which one might easily mistake for a maple sapling when it is not in flower or fruit. All the blossoms in its slender peduncled, flat-topped, white clusters are perfect ; none are sterile for advertising purposes merely, as in the cases of so many of its relatives. The five stamens protrude from each five-lobed little flower for plain reasons. The opposite leaves are broadly ovate, three-ribbed, three-lobed, coarsely toothed, acute at the tip, and, except for their soft hairiness underneath, are too like maple leaves to be mistaken. In autumn, when they take on rich tints, and the clusters of “berries” become first crimson, then nearly black, the shrub is a delight to see.

.

To become familiar with one of the Viburnum bushes is to recognize any member of the tribe when in blossom or fruit, for all spread more or less flattened, compound cymes of white flowers in late spring or early summer, followed by red or very dark “berries” (drupes) ; but it is on the leaves that we depend to name a species. The opposite, slender petioled, pale leaves of the Arrow-wood, or Mealy-tree (*V. dentatum*), have no lobes ; but are ovate, coarsely toothed, pointed at the tip, prominently pinnately veined. All the flowers in a cyme are perfect ; and the drupes, which are at first blue, become nearly black when fully ripe. In moist, or even wet, ground, from the Georgia mountains, western New York, and Minnesota far northward, this smooth, slender, gray shrub is found. Its wood once furnished the Indians with arrows.

A much lower growing, but similar, bush, the Downy-leaved Arrow-wood (*V. pubescens*), formerly counted a mere variety of the preceding, may be known by the velvety down on the under side of its leaves. It grows in rocky, wooded places, often on some high bank above a stream. Beetles and the less specialized bees visit the flat-topped flower clusters abundantly in May. Short-tongued visitors quickly lick up the abundant nectar secreted at the base of each little style, cross-fertilizing their enter-

tainers as they journey across the cyme. So widely do the anthers diverge, that pollen must often drop on the stigma of a neighboring floret, and quite as often a flower is likely to be self-fertilized through the curvature of the filaments.

The Withe-rod or Appalachian Tea (*V. cassinoides*)—*V. nudum* of Gray—is found in swamps and wet ground from North Carolina and Minnesota northward, flowering in May or June. Its dense clusters of perfect, small white flowers, on a rather short peduncle, are followed by oval “berries” that, although pink at first, soon turn a dark blue, with a bloom like the huckleberry’s. The opposite, oval to oblong, rather thick, smooth leaves and the somewhat scurfy twigs help the novice to name this common shrub, whose tough, pliable branches make excellent binders for farmer’s bundles, but whose leaves cannot be recommended as a substitute for tea.

Beautiful enough for any gentleman’s lawn is the Sweet Viburnum, Nanny-berry, Sheep-berry, or Nanny-bush, as it is variously called (*V. Lentago*). Indeed, its name appears in many nurserymen’s catalogues. From Georgia, Indiana, and Missouri far northward it grows in rich, moist soil, sometimes attaining the height of a tree, more frequently that of a good-sized shrub. A profusion of dense white, broad flower clusters, seated among the rich green terminal leaves in May, indicate a feast for migrating birds and hungry beasts, including the omnivorous small boy in October, when the bluish-black, bloom-covered, sweet, edible “berries” ripen. A peculiarity of the ovate, long-tapering, and finely saw-edged leaves is that their long petioles often broaden out and become wavy margined.

Another Viburnum, with smooth, bluish-black, sweet, and edible fruit, that ripens a month earlier than the nanny-berry’s, is the similar Black Haw, Stag-bush, or Sloe (*V. prunifolium*). As its Latin name indicates, the leaves suggest those of a plum tree. It is a very early bloomer, the flat-topped white clusters appearing in April, and lasting through June, in various parts of its range from the Gulf States to southern New England and Michigan. Unlike the hobble-bush and the withe-rod, both the nanny-berry and the black haw have conspicuous winter buds, the latter bush often clothing its tender undeveloped foliage with warm-looking reddish down, although few of its naked kin have so southerly a range.

One-seeded, Bur- or Star Cucumber; Nimble Kate

(*Sicyos angulatus*) Gourd family

Flowers—Small, greenish-white, 5-parted, of 2 kinds : staminate ones in a loose raceme on a very long peduncle ; fertile ones clustered in a little head on a short peduncle. *Stem* : A climbing vine with branched tendrils ; more or less sticky-hairy. *Leaves* : Broad, 5-angled or 5-lobed, heart-shaped at base, rough, sometimes enormous, on stout petioles. *Fruit* : From 3 to 10 bur-like, yellowish, prickly seed-vessels in a star-shaped cluster, each containing one seed.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, shady waste ground ; banks of streams.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Quebec to the Gulf States, and westward beyond the Mississippi.

In a damp, shady, waste corner, perhaps the first weed to take possession is the star cucumber, a poor relation of the musk and water melons, the squash, cucumber, pumpkin, and gourd of the garden. Its sole use yet discovered is to screen ugly fences and rubbish heaps by climbing and trailing luxuriantly over everything within reach. That it thinks more highly of its own importance in the world than men do of it, is shown by the precaution it takes to insure a continuance of its species. By separating the sexes of its flowers, like Quakers at meeting, it prevents self-fertilization, and compels its small-winged visitors to carry the smooth-banded, rough pollen from the staminate to the tiny pistillate group. By roughening its angled stem and leaves, it discourages pilfering ants and other crawlers from reaching the sweets reserved for legitimate benefactors. So extremely sensitive are the tips of the tendrils that by rubbing them with the finger they will coil up perceptibly ; then straighten out again if they find they have been deceived, and that there is no stick for them to twine around. Give them a stick, however, and the coils remain fixed.

Rattlesnake-root; White Lettuce, or Canker-weed; Lion's-foot

(*Nabalus albus*) Chickory family

Flower-heads—Composite, numerous, greenish or cream white, or tinged with lilac, fragrant, nodding ; borne in loose, open, narrow terminal, and axillary clusters. Each bell-like flower-

head only about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. across, composed of 8 to 15 ray flowers, drooping from a cup-like involucre consisting of 8 principal, colored bracts. *Stem*: 2 to 5 ft. high, smooth, green or dark purplish red, leafy, from a tuberous, bitter root. *Leaves*: Alternate, variable, sometimes very large, broad, hastate, ovate, or heart-shaped, wavy-toothed, lobed, or palmately cleft; upper leaves smaller, lance-shaped, entire.

Preferred Habitat—Woods; rich, moist borders; roadsides.

Flowering Season—August—September.

Distribution—Southern Canada to Georgia and Kentucky.

Nodding in graceful, open clusters from the top of a shining colored stalk, the inconspicuous little bell-like flowers of this common plant spread their rays to release the branching styles for contact with pollen-laden visitors. These styles presently become a bunch of cinnamon-colored hairs, a seed-tassel resembling a sable paint brush—the principal feature that distinguishes this species from the smaller-flowered Tall White Lettuce (*N. altissimus*), whose pappus is a light straw color. Both these plants are most easily recognized when their fluffy, plumed seeds are waiting for a stiff breeze to waft them to fresh colonizing ground.

Boneset; Common Thoroughwort; Ague-weed; Indian Sage

(*Eupatorium perfoliatum*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Composite, the numerous, small, dull, white heads of tubular florets only, crowded in a scaly involucre and borne in spreading, flat-topped terminal cymes. *Stem*: Stout, tall, branching above, hairy, leafy. *Leaves*: Opposite, often united at their bases, or clasping, lance-shaped, saw-edged, wrinkled.

Preferred Habitat—Wet ground, low meadows, roadsides.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—From the Gulf States north to Nebraska, Manitoba, and New Brunswick.

Frequently, in just such situations as its sister the Joe-Pye weed selects (p. 148), and with similar intent, the boneset spreads its soft, leaden-white bloom; but it will be noticed that the butterflies, which love color, especially deep pinks and magenta, let this plant alone, whereas beetles, that do not find the butterfly's favorite, fragrant Joe-Pye weed at all to their liking, prefer these dull, odorous flowers. Many flies, wasps, and bees also, get generous entertainment in these tiny florets, where they feast

White and Greenish

with the minimum loss of time, each head in a cluster containing, as it does, from ten to sixteen restaurants. An ant crawling up the stem is usually discouraged by its hairs long before reaching the sweets. Sometimes the stem appears to run through the centre of one large leaf that is kinky in the middle and taper-pointed at both ends, rather than between a pair of leaves.

An old-fashioned illness known as break-bone fever—doubtless paralleled to-day by the grippe—once had its terrors for a patient increased a hundredfold by the certainty he felt of taking nauseous doses of boneset tea, administered by zealous old women outside the “regular practice.” Children who had to have their noses held before they would—or, indeed, could—swallow the decoction, cheerfully munched boneset taffy instead.

.

The bright white, wide-spread inflorescence of the White Snakeroot, White or Indian Sanicle, or Deerwort Boneset (*E. ageratoides*) is displayed from July to November in the hope of getting relief from the fiercest competition for the visits of butterflies, honey and other small bees, wasps, and flies. From July to September the vast army of composites appear in such hopeless predominance that prolonged bloom on the part of any of their number is surely an advantage. In the rich, moist woods, or by shady roadsides, where it prefers to dwell, the white sanicle makes a fine show. Above its fringy bloom how often one sees the exquisite little lavender-blue butterflies (*Lycæna pseudargiolus*) pausing an instant to drain the tiny cups of nectar, and usually transferring pollen from the protruding styles (see p. 148) as they flit to another cluster.

The opposite, petioled leaves, broadly oval at the base, taper-pointed, coarsely toothed, three-nerved, and veiny, are thin and easily skeletonized by the insects that enjoy the leaves of all this clan of plants. From one to four feet high, the White Snakeroot grows in the United States and Canada as far west as Nebraska.

.

Closely allied to the eupatoriums, and with similar inflorescence, is the Climbing Boneset or Hempweed (*Willughbaea scandens*)—*Mikania scandens* of Gray. Straggling over bushes in swamps, by the brookside thicket, or in moist, shady roadsides, the vine reveals its kinship to the boneset instantly it comes into bloom in midsummer, although its flower clusters are occasionally pinkish. The opposite, petioled leaves are quite different from the boneset's, however, being heart-shaped at the base, and taper-pointed, somewhat triangular, two to four inches long, and one or two inches wide. From Massachusetts and the Middle States even to South America and the West Indies is its range.



WHITE WOOD ASTER
(*Aster divaricatus*)

White Asters or Starworts

(*Aster* = a star) Thistle family

In dry, open woodlands, thickets, and roadsides, from August to October, we find the dainty White Wood Aster (*A. divaricatus*)—*A. corymbosus* of Gray—its brittle zig-zag stem two feet high or less, branching at the top, and repeatedly forked where loose clusters of flower-heads spread in a broad, rather flat corymb. Only a few white rays—usually from six to nine—surround the yellow disk, whose florets soon turn brown. Range from Canada southward to Tennessee.

First to bloom among the white species, beginning in July, is the Upland White Aster (*A. ptarmicoides*), which elects to grow in the rocky or dry soil of high ground in the northern United States westward to Colorado. The leaves, which resemble grayish-green shining grass-blades, arranged alternately up the rigid stem, and diminishing in size near the top until they become mere bracts among the flowers, enable us to name the plant. The heads, in a branching cluster, are not numerous; each measures barely an inch across its ten to twenty snow-white rays; the centre is of a pale yellow-green, turning a light brown in maturity.

The Tall White or Panicked Aster (*A. paniculatus*), in bloom from August to October in different parts of its wide range, attracts great numbers of beetles, which do it more harm than good; but many more butterflies (some of whose caterpillars feed on aster foliage as a staple), quantities of flies, some moths, swarms of bees, wasps, and miscellaneous winged visitors. Professor Robertson found several thousand callers, representing ninety-eight distinct species, on this one aster during four October days. Such popularity as the asters have attained finds its just reward in the triumphant progress of the lovely tribe (see page 73). For the amateur to name each member of such a horde is quite hopeless. In branching, raceme-like clusters, from August to October, this aster displays its numerous flower-heads, less than an inch across, each with a green cup formed of four or five series of overlapping bracts, and many white rays, occasionally violet tipped. The smooth stem, which rises from two to eight feet above moist soil, is plentifully set with alternate, pointed-tipped, lance-shaped leaves, tapering to a sessile or partly clasping base, and sparingly saw-edged. Its range is from Montana east to Virginia, south to Louisiana, north to Ontario and New England.

The bushy little White Heath Aster (*A. ericoides*) every one must know, possibly, as Michaelmas Daisy, Farewell Summer, White Rosemary, or Frostweed; for none is commoner in dry soil, throughout the eastern United States at least. Its smooth,

White and Greenish

much branched stem rarely reaches three feet in height, usually it is not over a foot tall, and its very numerous flower-heads, white or pink tinged, barely half an inch across, appear in such profusion from September even to December as to transform it into a feathery mass of bloom.

Growing like branching wands of golden rod, the Dense-flowered, White-wreathed, or Starry Aster (*A. multiflorus*) bears its minute flower-heads crowded close along the branches, where many small, stiff leaves, like miniature pine needles, follow them. Each flower measures only about a quarter of an inch across. From Maine to Georgia and Texas westward to Arizona and British Columbia the common bushy plant lifts its rather erect, curving, feathery branches perhaps only a foot, sometimes above a man's head, from August till November, in such dry, open, sterile ground as the white heath aster also chooses.

No one not a latter-day, structural botanist could see why the Tall, Flat-top White Aster (*Doellingeria umbella*) is now an outcast from the aster tribe into a separate genus. This common species of moist soil and swamps has its numerous small heads (containing ten to fifteen rays each) arranged in large, terminal, compound clusters (corymbs). The stem, which rises from two to eight feet, has its long-tapering, alternate leaves hairy on the veins beneath and rough margined.

Late in the fall you may hear the rich tone of a Bombilius, one of the commonest flies seen about flowers, as he darts rapidly among the white asters. Unless you have been initiated, you may mistake this fly for a bee. He sings a very similar song and wears a similar dress; but he is not a very good imitation, after all, and a little familiarity with him will give you courage to catch him in your hand if you are quick enough, for he is incapable of stinging or biting: he can merely make a noise out of all proportion to his size. He is simply living from hour to hour, and lays up no store for the winter, enjoying more or less security from his resemblance to the industrious and dangerous insect which he imitates.

Daisy Fleabane; Sweet Scabious

(*Erigeron annuus*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Numerous, daisy-like, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across; from 40 to 70 long, fine, white rays (or purple- or pink-tinged), arranged around yellow disk florets in a rough, hemispheric cup whose bracts overlap. *Stem*: Erect, 1 to 4 ft. high, branching above, with spreading, rough hairs. *Leaves*: Thin, lower ones ovate, coarsely toothed, petioled; upper ones sessile, becoming smaller, lance-shaped.

Preferred Habitat—Fields, waste land, roadsides.

Flowering Season—May—November.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Virginia, westward to Missouri.

At a glance one knows this flower to be akin to Robin's plantain (p. 75), the asters and daisy. A smaller, more delicate species, with mostly entire leaves and appressed hairs (*E. ramosus*)—*E. strigosum* of Gray—has a similar range and season of bloom. Both soon grow hoary-headed after they have been fertilized by countless insects crawling over them (*Erigeron* = early old). That either of these plants, or the pinkish, small-flowered, strong-scented Salt-marsh Fleabane (*Pluchea camphorata*), drive away fleas, is believed only by those who have not used them dried, reduced to powder, and sprinkled in kennels, from which, however, they have been known to drive away dogs.

Groundsel-bush or -tree; Pencil-tree

(*Baccharis halimifolia*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—White or yellowish tubular florets, 1 to 5 in peduncled clusters. Staminate and pistillate clusters on different shrubs; the former almost round at first, the latter conspicuous only when seeding; then their pappus is white, and about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long. *Stem*: A smooth, branching shrub, 3 to 10 ft. high. *Leaves*: Thick, lower ones ovate to wedge-shaped, coarsely angular-toothed; upper ones smaller, few-toothed or entire.

Preferred Habitat—Salt marshes, tide-water streams, often far from the coast.

Flowering Season—September—November.

Distribution—The Atlantic and Gulf coasts from Maine to Texas.

When the little bright white, silky cockades, clustered at the ends of the branches, appear on a female groundsel-bush in autumn, our eyes are attracted to the shrub for the first time. But had not small pollen carriers discovered it weeks before, the scaly, glutinous cups would hold no charming, plumed seeds ready to ride on autumn gales. Self-fertilization has been guarded against by precarious means, but the safest of all devices—separation of the sexes on distinct plants. These are absolutely dependent, of course, on insect messengers—not visitors merely. Bees, which always show less inclination to dally from one species of flower to another than any other guests, and more intelligent directness of purpose when out for business, are the groundsel-bush's truest benefactors. This is the only shrub among the multitudinous composite clan that most of us are ever likely to see.

Pearly, or Large-flowered, Everlasting; Immortelle; Silver Leaf; Moonshine; Cottonweed; None-so-pretty

(*Anaphalis margaritacea*) Thistle family

(*Antennaria margaritacea* of Gray)

Flower-heads—Numerous pearly-white scales of the involucre holding tubular florets only; borne in broad, rather flat, compound corymbs at the summit. *Stem*: Cottony, 1 to 3 ft. high, leafy to the top. *Leaves*: Upper ones small, narrow, linear; lower ones broader, lance-shaped, rolled backward, more or less woolly beneath.

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, hillsides, open woods, uplands.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—North Carolina, Kansas, and California, far north.

When the small, white, overlapping scales of an everlasting's oblong involucre expand stiff and straight, each pert little flower-head resembles nothing so much as a miniature pond lily, only what would be a lily's yellow stamens are in this case the true flowers, which become brown in drying. It will be noticed that these tiny florets, so well protected in the centre, are of two different kinds, separated on distinct heads: the female florets with a tubular, five-cleft corolla, a two-cleft style, and a copious pappus of hairy bristles; the staminate, or male, florets more slender, the anthers tailed at the base. Self-fertilization being, of course, impossible under such an arrangement, the florets are absolutely dependent upon little winged pollen carriers, whose sweet reward is well protected for them from pilfering ants by the cottony substance on the wiry stem, a device successfully employed by thistles also (see page 77).

An imaginary blossom that never fades has been the dream of poets from Milton's day; but seeing one, who loves it? Our amaranth has the aspect of an artificial flower—stiff, dry, soulless, quite in keeping with the decorations on the average farmhouse mantelpiece. Here it forms the most uncheering of winter bouquets, or a wreath about flowers made from the lifeless hair of some dear departed.

.
In open, rocky places, moist or dry, the Clammy Everlasting, Sweet Balsam, or Winged Cudweed (*Gnaphalium decurrens*) prefers to dwell. A wholesome fragrance, usually mingled with that of sweet fern, pervades its neighborhood. Its yellowish-white little flower-heads clustered at the top of an erect stem, and its

pale sage-green leaves, densely woolly beneath, the lower ones seeming to run along the stem, need no further description: every one knows the common everlasting. Its right to the Greek generic name, meaning a lock of wool, no one will dispute. From Pennsylvania and Arizona, north to Nova Scotia and British Columbia, its amaranthine flowers are displayed from July to September, the staminate and the pistillate heads on distinct plants. Many insect visitors approach the flowers; some, like the bees, are working for them in transferring pollen; others, like the ants, which are trying to steal nectar, usually getting killed on the sticky, cottony stem; and, hovering near, ever conspicuous among the larger visitors, is the beautiful hunter's butterfly (*Pyrameis huntera*), to be distinguished from its sister the painted lady, always seen about thistles, by the two large eye-like spots on the under side of the hind wings. What are these butterflies doing about their chosen plants? Certainly the minute florets of the everlasting offer no great inducements to a creature that lives only on nectar. But that cocoon, compactly woven with silk and petals, which hangs from the stem, tells the story of the hunter's butterfly's presence. A brownish-drab chrysalis, or a slate-colored and black-banded little caterpillar with tufts of hairs on its back, and pretty red and white dots on the dark stripes, shows our butterfly in the earlier stages of its existence, when the everlastings form its staple diet.

.

When the hepatica, arbutus, saxifrage, and adder's tongue are running for first place among the earliest spring flowers, another modest little competitor joins the race—the Dwarf Everlasting (*Antennaria plantaginifolia*), also known as Plantain-leaved, Mouse-ear, Spring or Early Everlasting, White Plantain, Pussy-toes, and Ladies' Tobacco. From March to June, in different parts of its wide range, rocky fields, hillsides, and dry, open woods are whitened with broad patches of it, formed by runners; the fertile plants from six to eighteen inches high; the male plants, in distinct patches, smaller throughout. At the base the tufted leaves, which are green on the upper side, but silvery beneath, often woolly when young, are broadly oval or spatulate, the upper leaves oblong to lance-shaped, seated on the woolly stem. Charming little rosettes remain all winter, ready to send up the first flowers displayed by the vast host of composites. Several little heads of fertile florets, resembling tufts of silvery-white silk, are set in pale-greenish cups in a broad cluster at the top of the stem; the staminate florets in whiter cups with more rounded scales. Small bees, chiefly those of the *Andrena* and *Halictus* tribe, and many flies, attend to transferring pollen. Our friend, the hunter's butterfly, also hovers near. Range from Labrador to the Gulf of Mexico, westward to Nebraska.

Yarrow; Milfoil; Old Man's Pepper; Nosebleed
(*Achillea Millefolium*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Grayish-white, rarely pinkish, in a hard, close, flat-topped, compound cluster. Ray florets 4 to 6, pistillate, fertile; disk florets yellow, afterward brown, perfect, fertile.

Stem: Erect, from horizontal rootstalk, 1 to 2 ft. high, leafy, sometimes hairy. *Leaves*: Very finely dissected (*Millefolium* = thousand leaf), narrowly oblong in outline.

Preferred Habitat—Waste land, dry fields, banks, roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—November.

Distribution—Naturalized from Europe and Asia throughout North America.

Everywhere this commonest of common weeds confronts us; the compact, dusty-looking clusters appearing not by waysides only, around the world, but in the mythology, folk lore, medicine, and literature of many peoples: Chiron, the centaur, who taught its virtues to Achilles that he might make an ointment to heal his Myrmidons wounded in the siege of Troy, named the plant for this favorite pupil, giving his own to the beautiful blue corn-flower (*Centaurea Cyanus*). As a love-charm; as an herb-tea brewed by crones to cure divers ailments, from loss of hair to the ague; as an inducement to nosebleed for the relief of congestive headache; as an ingredient of an especially intoxicating beer made by the Swedes, it is mentioned in old books. Nowadays we are satisfied merely to admire the feathery masses of lace-like foliage formed by young plants, to whiff the wholesome, nutty, autumnal odor of its flowers, or to wonder at the marvellous scheme it employs to overrun the earth.

Like the daisy, each small flower in a cluster, as symmetrically arranged as brain coral, is made up of a large number of minute but perfect florets, suited to attract insects by making a better show than each could do alone, and by offering them accessible feeding places close together, where they may feast with minimum loss of time. Simultaneous cross-fertilization of many florets must be effected by every visitor crawling over a cluster. The florets in each disk open in regular array toward the centre. At the expense of stamens, which are absent in the grayish-white ray florets, they have attained their development, another instance of "progress by loss" from the evolutionary standpoint. By prolonging its season of bloom to get relief from the fierce competition for insect visitors in midsummer; by increase through seeds, and runners too; by contenting itself with neglected corners of the earth, the yarrow gives us many valuable lessons on how to succeed.



YARROW
(*Achillea Millefolium*)

Dog's or Fetid Camomile; Mayweed; Pig-sty Daisy; Dillweed; Dog-fennel

(*Anthemis Cotula*) Thistle family

(*Maruta Cotula* of Gray)

Flower-heads—Like smaller daisies, about 1 in. broad; 10 to 18 white, notched, neutral ray florets around a convex or conical yellow disk, whose florets are fertile, containing both stamens and pistil, their tubular corollas 5-cleft. *Stem*: Smooth, much branched, 1 to 2 ft. high, leafy, with unpleasant odor and acrid taste. *Leaves*: Very finely dissected into slender segments.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides, dry waste land, sandy fields.

Flowering Season—June—November.

Distribution—Throughout North America, except in circumpolar regions.

“Naturalized from Europe, and widely distributed as a weed in Asia, Africa, and Australasia” (Britton and Brown’s “Flora”). Little wonder the camomile encompasses the earth, for it imitates the triumphant daisy, putting into practice those business methods of the modern department store, by which the composite horde have become the most successful strugglers for survival.

The unpleasant odor given forth by this bushy little plant repels bees and other highly organized insects; not so flies, which, far from objecting to a fetid smell, are rather attracted by it. They visit the camomile in such numbers as to be the chief fertilizers. As the development of bloom proceeds toward the centre, the disk becomes conical, to present the newly opened florets, where a fly alighting on it must receive pollen, to be transferred as he crawls and flies to another head. After fertilization the white rays droop. Dog, used as a prefix by several of the plant’s folk names, implies contempt for its worthlessness. It is quite another species, the Garden Camomile (*A. nobilis*), which furnishes the apothecary with those flowers which, when steeped into a bitter aromatic tea, have been supposed for generations to make a superior tonic and blood purifier.

.

Not so common a plant here, but almost as widespread as the preceding species, is the similar, but not fetid, Corn or Field Camomile (*A. arvensis*), a pest to European farmers. Both are closely related to the garden Feverfew, Featherfew, or Pellitory (*Chrysanthemum Parthenium*), which escapes from cultivation whenever it can into waste fields and roadsides.

Common Daisy; White-weed; White or Ox-eye Daisy; Love-me, Love-me-not

(*Chrysanthemum Leucanthemum*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Disk florets yellow, tubular, 4 or 5 toothed, containing stamens and pistil; surrounded by white ray florets, which are pistillate, fertile. *Stem*: Smooth, rarely branched, 1 to 3 ft. high. *Leaves*: Mostly oblong in outline, coarsely toothed and divided.

Preferred Habitat—Meadows, pastures, roadsides, waste land.

Flowering Season—May—November.

Distribution—Throughout the United States and Canada; not so common in the South and West.

Myriads and myriads of daisies, whitening our fields as if a belated blizzard had covered them with a snowy mantle in June, fill the farmer with dismay, the flower-lover with rapture. When vacation days have come; when chains and white-capped old women are to be made of daisies by happy children turned out of schoolrooms into meadows; when pretty maids, like Goethe's Marguerite, tell their fortunes by the daisy "petals;" when music bubbles up in a cascade of ecstasy from the throats of bobolinks nesting among the daisies, timothy, and clover; when the blue sky arches over the fairest scenes the year can show, and all the world is full of sunshine and happy promises of fruition, must we Americans always go to English literature for a song to fit our joyous mood?

"When daisies pied, and violets blue,
And lady-smocks all silver white,
And cuckoo-buds of yellow hue,
Do paint the meadows with delight—"

sang Shakespeare. His lovely suggestion of an English spring recalls no familiar picture to American minds. No more does Burns's

"Wee, modest, crimson-tippit flower."

Shakespeare, Burns, Chaucer, Wordsworth, and all the British poets who have written familiar lines about the daisy, extolled a quite different flower from ours—*Bellis perennis*, the little pink and white blossom that hugs English turf as if it loved it—the true day's-eye, for it closes at nightfall and opens with the dawn.

Now, what is the secret of the large, white daisy's triumphal conquest of our territory? A naturalized immigrant from Europe and Asia, how could it so quickly take possession? In the over-cultivated Old World no weed can have half the chance for unrestricted colonizing that it has in our vast unoccupied area. Most



CORN OR FIELD CAMOMILE

(*Anthemis arvensis*)

of our weeds are naturalized foreigners, not natives. Once released from the harder conditions of struggle at home (the seeds being safely smuggled in among the ballast of freight ships, or hay used in packing), they find life here easy, pleasant; as if to make up for lost time, they increase a thousandfold. If we look closely at a daisy—and a lens is necessary for any but the most superficial acquaintance—we shall see that, far from being a single flower, it is literally a host in itself. Each of the so-called white “petals” is a female floret, whose open corolla has grown large, white, and showy, to aid its sisters in advertising for insect visitors—a prominence gained only by the loss of its stamens. The yellow centre is composed of hundreds of minute tubular florets huddled together in a green cup as closely as they can be packed. Inside each of these tiny yellow tubes stand the stamens, literally putting their heads together. As the pistil within the ring of stamens develops and rises through their midst, two little hair brushes on its tip sweep the pollen from their anthers as a rounded brush would remove the soot from a lamp chimney. Now the pollen is elevated to a point where any insect crawling over the floret must remove it. The pollen gone, the pistil now spreads its two arms, that were kept tightly closed together while any danger of self-fertilization lasted. Their surfaces become sticky, that pollen brought from another flower may adhere to them. Notice that the pistils in the white ray florets have no hair brushes on their tips, because, no stamens being there, there is no pollen to be swept out. Because daisies are among the most conspicuous of flowers, and have facilitated dining for their visitors by offering them countless cups of refreshment that may be drained with a minimum loss of time, almost every insect on wings alights on them sooner or later. In short, they run their business on the principle of a coöperative department store. Immense quantities of the most vigorous, because cross-fertilized, seed being set in every patch, small wonder that our fields are white with daisies—a long and a merry life to them!

Since all flowers must once have passed through a white stage before attaining gay colors, so evolution teaches, it is not surprising that occasional reversions to the white type should be found even among the brightest-hued species. Again, some white flowers which are in a transition state show aspirations after color, often so marked in individuals as to mislead one into believing them products of a far advanced colored type. Also, pale colors blanch under a summer sun. These facts must be borne in mind, and the blue, pink, and yellow blossoms should be investigated before the reader despairs of identifying a flower not found in the white group.

YELLOW AND ORANGE FLOWERS

"All variations which render the blossoms more attractive, either by scent, colour, size of corolla, or quantity of nectar, make the insect visit more sure, and therefore the production of seed more likely. Thus, the conspicuous blossoms secure descendants which inherit the special variations of their parents, and so, generation after generation, we have selections in favour of conspicuous flowers, where insects are at work. Their appreciation of colour, because it has brought the blossom possessing it more immediately into their view, and more surely under their attention, has enabled them, through the ages, to be preparing the specimens upon which man now operates; he taking up the work where they have left it, selecting, inoculating, and hybridizing, according to his own rules of taste, and developing a beauty which insects alone could never have evolved. His are the finishing touches, his the apparent effects; yet no less is it true, that the results of his floriculture would never have been attainable without insect helpers. It is equally certain, that the beautiful perfume, and the nectar also, are, in their present development, the outcome of repeated insect selection; and here, it seems to me, we get an inkling of a deep mystery: Why is life, in all its forms, so dependent upon the fusion of two individual elements? Is it not, that thus the door of progress has been opened? If each alone had reproduced, itself all-in-all, advance would have been impossible; the insect and human florists and pomologists, like the improvers of animal races, would have had no platform for their operation, and not only the forms of life, but life itself would have been stereotyped unalterably, ever mechanically giving repetition to identical phenomena."—FRANK R. CHESHIRE in *"Bees and Bee-keeping."*

YELLOW AND ORANGE FLOWERS

Golden Club

(*Orontium aquaticum*) Arum family

Flowers—Bright yellow, minute, perfect, crowded on a spadix (club) 1 to 2 in. long; the scape, 6 in. to 2 ft. tall, flattened just below it; the club much thickened in fruit. *Leaves*: All from root, petioled, oblong-elliptic, dull green above, pale underneath, 5 to 12 in. long, floating or erect.

Preferred Habitat—Shallow ponds, standing water, swamps.

Flowering Season—April—May.

Distribution—New England to the Gulf States, mostly near the coast.

A first cousin of cruel Jack-in-the-pulpit, the skunk cabbage, and the water-arum (see page 155), a poor relation also of the calla lily, the golden club seems to be denied part of its tribal inheritance—the spathe, corresponding to the pulpit in which Jack preaches, or to the lily's showy white skirt. In the tropics, where the lily grows, where insect life teems in myriads and myriads, and competition among the flowers for their visits is infinitely more keen than here, she has greater need to flaunt showy clothes to attract benefactors than her northern relatives. But the golden club, which looks something like a calla stripped of her lovely white robe, has not lacked protection for its little buds from the cold spring winds while any was needed. By the time we notice the plant in bloom, however, its bract-like spathe has usually fallen away, as if conscious that the pretty mosaic club of golden florets, so attractive in itself, was quite able to draw all the visitors needed without further help. Merely by crawling over the clubs, flies and midges cross-fertilize them.

Perfoliate Bellwort; Straw Bell

(*Uvularia perfoliata*) Bunch-flower family

Flowers—Fragrant, pale yellow, about 1 in. long, drooping singly (rarely 2) from tips of branches; perianth narrow, bell-

Yellow and Orange

shaped, of 6 petal-like segments, rough within, spreading at the tip; 6 stamens; 3 styles united to the middle. *Stem*: 6 to 20 in. high, smooth, shining, forking about half way. *Leaves*: Apparently strung on the slender stem, oval, tapering at tip.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, rich woods; thickets.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Quebec to the Gulf of Mexico, west to Mississippi.

Hanging like a palate (*uvula*) from the roof of a mouth, according to imaginative Linnaeus, the little bellwort droops, and so modestly hides behind the leaf its footstalk pierces that the eye often fails to find it when so many more showy blossoms arrest attention in the May woods. Slight fragrance helps to guide the keen bumblebee to the pale yellow bell. The tips spreading apart very little and the flower being pendent, how is she to reach the nectar secreted at the base of each of its six divisions? Is it not more than probable that the inner surface is rough, as if dusted with yellow meal, to provide a foothold for her as she clings? Now securely hanging from within the inhospitable flower, her long tongue can easily drain the sweets, and in doing so she will receive pollen, to be deposited, in all probability, on the stigmatic style branches of the next bellwort entered. (Illustration, p. 280.)

With a more westerly range than the perfoliate species, the similar Large-flowered Bellwort (*U. grandiflora*) grows in like situations. Its greenish lemon-yellow flowers, an inch to an inch and a half long, appear from April to May, or when the female bumblebees, that fly before their lords, are the only insects large and strong enough to force an entrance. Mr. Trelease, who noted them on the flowers near Madison, Wisconsin, saw that one laden with pollen from another blossom came in contact with the three sticky branches of the style, protruding between the anthers, when she crawled between the anthers and sepals, as she must, to reach the nectar secreted at the base. But the linear anthers shedding their pollen longitudinally, there is a chance that the flower may fertilize itself should no bee arrive before a certain point is reached.

The Sessile-leaved Bellwort, or Wild Oat (*U. sessifolia*), as its name implies, has its thin, pale green leaves tapering at either end, seated on the stem, not surrounding it, or apparently strung on it. The smaller flower is cream colored. A sharply three-angled capsule about an inch long follows. Range from Minnesota and Arkansas to the Atlantic.



WILD YELLOW OR CANADIAN LILY.
(*Lilium Canadense*).

"FROM NATURE'S GARDEN"
COPYRIGHT 1900, BY
DOUBLEDAY, PAGE & COMPANY

Wild Yellow, Meadow or Field Lily; Canada Lily

(*Lilium Canadense*) Lily family

Flowers—Yellow to orange-red, of a deeper shade within, and speckled with dark reddish-brown dots. One or several (rarely many) nodding on long peduncles from the summit. Perianth bell-shaped, of 6 spreading segments 2 to 3 in. long, their tips curved backward to the middle; 6 stamens, with reddish-brown linear anthers; 1 pistil, club-shaped; the stigma 3-lobed. *Stem*: 2 to 5 ft. tall, leafy, from a bulbous rootstock composed of numerous fleshy white scales. *Leaves*: Lance-shaped, to oblong; usually in whorls of fours to tens, or some alternate. *Fruit*: An erect, oblong, 3-celled capsule, the flat, horizontal seeds packed in 2 rows in each cavity.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, low meadows, moist fields.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Georgia, westward beyond the Mississippi.

Not our gorgeous lilies that brighten the low-lying meadows in early summer with pendent, swaying bells; possibly not a true lily at all was chosen to illustrate the truth which those who listened to the Sermon on the Mount, and we, equally anxious, foolishly overburdened folk of to-day, so little comprehend.

“Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

“And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.”

Opinions differ as to the lily of Scripture. Eastern peoples use the same word interchangeably for the tulip, anemone, ranunculus, iris, the water-lilies, and those of the field. The superb scarlet martagon lily (*L. chalcedonicum*), grown in gardens here, is not uncommon wild in Palestine; but whoever has seen the large anemones there “carpeting every plain and luxuriantly pervading the land” is inclined to believe that Jesus, who always chose the most familiar objects in the daily life of His simple listeners to illustrate His teachings, rested His eyes on the slopes about Him glowing with anemones in all their matchless loveliness. What flower served Him then matters not at all. It is enough that scientists—now more plainly than ever before—see the universal application of the illustration the more deeply they study nature, and can include their “little brothers of the air” and the humblest flower at their feet when they say with Paul, “In God we live and move and have our being.”

Yellow and Orange

Tallest and most prolific of bloom among our native lilies, as it is the most variable in color, size, and form, the Turk's Cap, or Turban Lily (*L. superbum*), sometimes nearly merges its identity into its Canadian sister's. Travellers by rail between New York and Boston know how gorgeous are the low meadows and marshes in July or August, when its clusters of deep yellow, orange, or flame-colored lilies tower above the surrounding vegetation. Like the color of most flowers, theirs intensifies in salt air. Commonly from three to seven lilies appear in a terminal group; but under skilful cultivation even forty will crown the stalk that reaches a height of nine feet where its home suits it perfectly; or maybe only a poor array of dingy yellowish caps top a shrivelled stem when unfavorable conditions prevail. There certainly are times when its specific name seems extravagant.

Its range is from Maine to the Carolinas, westward to Minnesota and Tennessee. A well-conducted Turk's cap is not bell-shaped at maturity, like the Canada lily: it should open much farther, until the six points of its perianth curve so far backward beyond the middle as to expose the stamens for nearly their entire length. One of the purple-dotted divisions of the flower when spread out flat may measure anywhere from two and a half to four inches in length. Smooth, lance-shaped leaves, tapering at both ends, occur in whorls of threes to eights up the stem, or the upper ones may be alternate. Abundant food, hidden in a round, white-shingled storehouse under ground, nourishes the plant, and similarly its bulb-bearing kin, when emergency may require—a thrifty arrangement that serves them in good stead during prolonged drought and severe winters.

Why, one may ask, are some lilies radiantly colored and speckled; others, like the Easter lily, deep chalice, white, spotless? Now, in all our lily kin nectar is secreted in a groove at the base of each of the six divisions of the flower, and upon its removal by that insect best adapted to come in contact with anthers and stigma as it flies from lily to lily depends all hope of perpetuating the lovely race. For countless ages it has been the flower's business to find what best pleased the visitors on whom so much depended. Some lilies decided to woo one class of insects; some, another. Those which literally set their caps for color-loving bees and butterflies whose long tongues could easily drain nectar deeply hidden from the mob for their special benefit, assumed gay hues, speckling the inner side of their spreading divisions, even providing lines as pathfinders to their nectaries in some cases, lest a visitor try to thrust in his tongue between the petal-like parts while standing on the outside, and so defeat their well-laid plan. It is almost pathetic to see how bright and spotted they are inside, that the visitor may not go astray. Thus we find the chief pollenizers of the Canada and the Turk's cap lilies to be specialized bees, the interesting upholsterers, or leaf-



TURK'S-CAP LILY
(*Lilium Superbum*)

cutters, conspicuous among the throng. Nectar they want, of course; but the dark, rich pollen is needed also to mix with it for the food supply of a generation still unborn. Any one who has smelled a lily knows how his nose looks afterward. The bees have no difficulty whatever in removing lily pollen and transferring it. So much for the colored lilies.

The long, white, trumpet-shape type of lily chooses for her lover the sphinx moth. For him she wears a spotless white robe—speckles would be superfluous—that he may see it shine in the dusk, when colored flowers melt into the prevailing blackness; for him she breathes forth a fragrance almost overwhelming at evening, to guide him to her neighborhood from afar; in consideration of his very long, slender tongue she hides her sweets so deep that none may rob him of it, taking the additional precaution to weld her six once separate parts together into a solid tube lest any pilferer thrust in his tongue from the side.

The common orange-tan Day Lily (*Hemerocallis fulva*) and the commoner speckled, orange-red Tiger Lily (*L. tigrinum*) are not slow in seizing opportunities to escape from gardens into roadsides and fence corners.

Yellow Adder's Tongue; Trout Lily; Dog-tooth "Violet"

(*Erythronium Americanum*) Lily family

Flower—Solitary, pale russet yellow, rarely tinged with purple, slightly fragrant, 1 to 2 in. long, nodding from the summit of a footstalk 6 to 12 in. high, or about as tall as the leaves. Perianth bell-shaped, of 6 petal-like, distinct segments, spreading at tips, dark spotted within; 6 stamens; the club-shaped style with 3 short, stigmatic ridges. *Leaves*: 2, unequal, grayish green, mottled and streaked with brown or all green, oblong, 3 to 8 in. long, narrowing into clasping petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Moist open woods and thickets, brooksides.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Florida, westward to the Mississippi.

Colonies of these dainty little lilies, that so often grow beside leaping brooks where and when the trout hide, justify at least one of their names; but they have nothing in common with the violet or a dog's tooth. Their faint fragrance rather suggests a tulip; and as for the bulb, which in some of the lily-kin has tooth-like scales, it is in this case a smooth, egg-shaped corm, producing little round offsets from its base. Much fault is also found with another name on the plea that the curiously mottled and

Yellow and Orange

delicately pencilled leaves bring to mind, not a snake's tongue, but its skin, as they surely do. Whoever sees the sharp purplish point of a young plant darting above ground in earliest spring, however, at once sees the fitting application of adder's tongue. But how few recognize their plant friends at all seasons of the year!

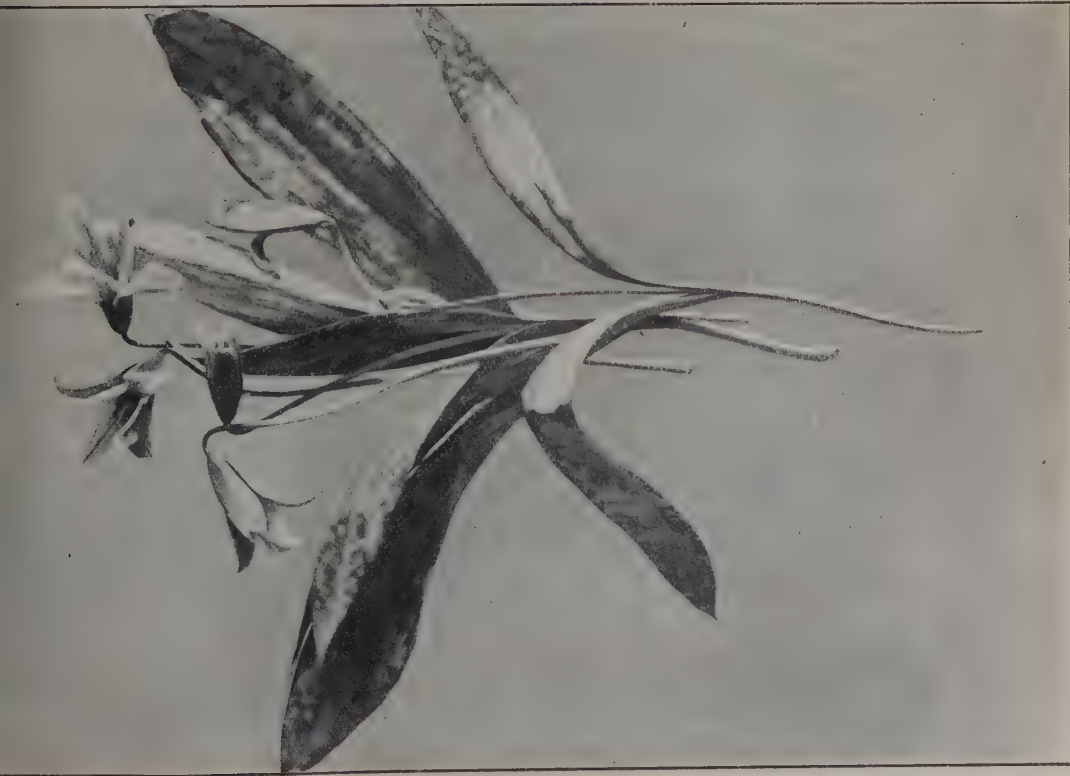
Every one must have noticed the abundance of low-growing spring flowers in deciduous woodlands, where, later in the year, after the leaves overhead cast a heavy shade, so few blossoms are to be found, because their light is seriously diminished. The thrifty adder's tongue, by laying up nourishment in its store-room underground through the winter, is ready to send its leaves and flower upward to take advantage of the sunlight the still naked trees do not intercept, just as soon as the ground thaws. But the spring beauty, the rue-anemone, bloodroot, toothwort, and the first blue violet (*palmata*) among other early spring flowers, have not been slow to take advantage of the light either. Fierce competition, therefore, rages among them to secure visits from the comparatively few insects then flying—a competition so severe that the adder's tongue often has to wait until afternoon for the spring beauty to close before receiving a single caller. Hive-bees, and others only about half their size, of the *Andrena* and *Halictus* clans, the first to fly, the *Bombylus* frauds, and common yellow butterflies, come in numbers then. Guided by the speckles to the nectaries at the base of the flower, they must either cling to the stamens and style while they suck, or fall out. Thus cross-fertilization is commonly effected; but in the absence of insects the lily can fertilize itself. Crawling pilferers rarely think it worth while to slip and slide up the smooth footstalk and risk a tumble where it curves to allow the flower to nod—the reason why this habit of growth is so popular. The adder's tongue, which is extremely sensitive to the sunlight, will turn on its stalk to follow it, and expand in its warmth. At night it nearly closes.

A similar adder's tongue, bearing a white flower, purplish tinged on the outside, yellow at the base within to guide insects to the nectaries, is the White Adder's Tongue (*E. albidum*), rare in the Eastern States, but quite common westward as far as Texas and Minnesota.

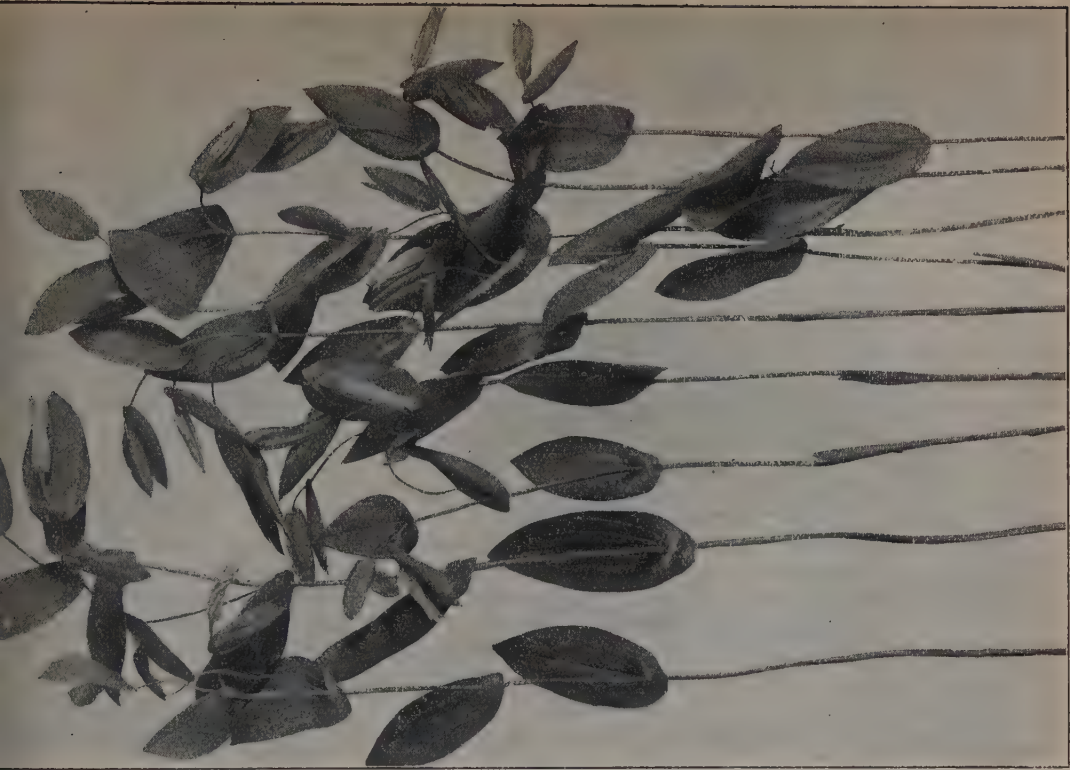
Yellow Clintonia

(*Clintonia borealis*) Lily-of-the-valley family

Flowers—Straw color or greenish yellow, less than 1 in. long, 3 to 6 nodding on slender pedicels from the summit of a leafless scape 6 to 15 in. tall. Perianth of 6 spreading divisions, the 6 stamens attached; style, 3-lobed. *Leaves*: Dark, glossy,



YELLOW ADDER'S TONGUE
(*Erythronium americanum*)



PERFOLIATE BELLWORT
(*Utricularia perfoliata*)

large, oval to oblong, 2 to 5 (usually 3), sheathing at the base.

Fruit: Oval blue berries on *upright* pedicels.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, rich, cool woods and thickets.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—From the Carolinas and Wisconsin far northward.

To name canals, bridges, city thoroughfares, booming factory towns after De Witt Clinton seems to many appropriate enough; but why a shy little woodland flower? As fitly might a wee white violet carry down the name of Theodore Roosevelt to posterity! "Gray should not have named the flower from the Governor of New York," complains Thoreau. "What is he to the lovers of flowers in Massachusetts? If named after a man, it must be a man of flowers." So completely has Clinton, the practical man of affairs, obliterated Clinton, the naturalist, from the popular mind, that, were it not for this plant keeping his memory green, we should be in danger of forgetting the weary, overworked governor, fleeing from care to the woods and fields; pursuing in the open air the study which above all others delighted and refreshed him; revealing in every leisure moment a too-often forgotten side of his many-sided greatness.

Indian Cucumber-root

(*Medeola Virginiana*) Lily-of-the-valley family

Flowers—Greenish yellow, on fine, curving footstalks, in a loose cluster above a circle of leaves. Perianth of 6 wide-spread divisions about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. long; 6 reddish-brown stamens; 3 long reddish-brown styles, stigmatic on inner side. *Stem*: 1 to $2\frac{1}{2}$ ft. high, unbranched, cottony when young. *Leaves*: Of flowering plants, in 2 whorls; lower whorl of 5 to 9 large, thin, oblong, taper-pointed leaves above the middle of stem; upper whorl of 3 to 5 small, oval, pointed leaves 1 to 2 in. long, immediately under flowers. Flowerless plants with a whorl at summit. *Fruit*: Round, dark-purple berries.

Preferred Habitat—Moist woods and thickets.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia and Minnesota, southward nearly to the Gulf of Mexico.

Again we see the leaves of a plant coming to the aid of otherwise inconspicuous flowers to render them more attractive. By placing themselves in a circle just below these little spidery blossoms of weak and uncertain coloring, some of the Indian cucumber's leaves certainly make them at least noticeable, if not showy. It would be short-sighted philanthropy on the leaves' part to help

Yellow and Orange

the flowers win insect wooers at the expense of the plant's general health; therefore those in the upper whorl are fewer and much smaller than the leaves in the lower circle, and a sufficient length of stem separates them to allow the sunlight and rain to conjure with the chlorophyll in the group below. While there is a chance of nectar being pilfered from the flowers by ants, the stem is cottony and ensnares their feet. In September, when small clusters of dark-purple berries replace the flowers, and rich tints dye the leaves, the plant is truly beautiful—of course to invite migrating birds to disperse its seeds. It is said the Indians used to eat the horizontal, white, fleshy rootstock, which has a flavor like a cucumber's.

Carrion-flower

(*Smilax herbacea*) Smilax family

Flowers—Carrion-scented, yellowish-green, 15 to 80 small, 6-parted ones clustered in an umbel on a long peduncle. *Stem*: Smooth, unarmed, climbing with the help of tendril-like appendages from the base of leafstalks. *Leaves*: Egg-shaped, heart-shaped, or rounded, pointed tipped, parallel-nerved, petioled. *Fruit*: Bluish-black berries.

Preferred Habitat—Moist soil, thickets, woods, roadside fences.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Northern Canada to the Gulf States, westward to Nebraska.

"It would be safe to say," says John Burroughs, "that there is a species of smilax with an unsavory name, that the bee does not visit, *herbacea*. The production of this plant is a curious freak of nature. . . . It would be a cruel joke to offer it to any person not acquainted with it, to smell. It is like the vent of a charnel-house." (Thoreau compared its odor to that of a dead rat in a wall!) "It is first cousin to the trilliums, among the prettiest of our native wild flowers," continues Burroughs, "and the same bad blood crops out in the purple trillium or birthroot."

Strange that so close an observer as Burroughs or Thoreau should not have credited the carrion-flower with being something more intelligent than a mere repellent freak! Like the purple trillium (p. 7), it has deliberately adapted itself to please its benefactors, the little green flesh flies so commonly seen about untidy butcher shops in summer. These, sharing with many beetles the unthankful task of removing putrid flesh and fowl from the earth, acting the part of scavengers for nature, are naturally attracted to carrion-scented flowers. Of these they have an ungrudged monopoly. But the purple trillium has an additional advantage in

both smelling and looking like the same thing—a piece of raw meat past its prime. Bees and butterflies, with their highly developed æsthetic sense, ever delighting in beautiful colors, perfume, and nectar, naturally let such flowers as these alone—another object aimed at by them, for then the flies get all the pollen they can eat. Some they transfer, of course, from the larger staminate flowers to the smaller pistillate ones as they crawl over one umbel of the carrion-flower, then alight on another.

Presently fruit begins to set, and we can approach the luxuriant vine without offence to our noses. The beautiful glossy green foliage takes on resplendent tints in early autumn—again with interested motives, for are there not seeds within the little bluish-black berries, waiting for the birds to distribute them during their migration?

The vicious Catbrier, Greenbrier, or Horsebrier (*S. rotundifolia*), similar to the preceding, except that its four-angled stem is well armed with green prickles, its beautiful glossy, decorative leaves are more rounded, and its greenish flower umbels lack foul odor, scarcely needs description. Who has not encountered it in the roadside and woodland thickets, where it defiantly bars the way?

In the most inaccessible part of such a briery tangle, that rollicking polyglot, the yellow-breasted chat, loves to hide its nest. Indeed, many birds can say with Brer Rabbit that they were “bred en bawn in a brier-patch.” Throughout the eastern half of the United States and Upper Canada the catbrier displays its insignificant little blossoms from April to June for a miscellaneous lot of flies—insects which are content with the slightest floral attractions offered. The florist's staple vine popularly known as “Smilax” (*Myrsiphyllum asparagoides*), a native of the Cape of Good Hope, is not even remotely connected with true *Smilacaceæ*.

Yellow Star-grass

(*Hypoxis hirsuta*) Amaryllis family

(*H. erecta* of Gray)

Flowers—Bright yellow within, greenish and hairy outside, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, 6-parted; the perianth divisions spreading, narrowly oblong; a few flowers at the summit of a rough, hairy scape 2 to 6 in. high. *Leaves*: All from an egg-shaped corm; mostly longer than scapes, slender, grass-like, more or less hairy.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, open woods, prairies, grassy waste places, fields.

Yellow and Orange

Flowering Season—May—October.

Distribution—From Maine far westward, and south to the Gulf of Mexico.

Usually only one of these little blossoms in a cluster on each plant opens at a time; but that one peers upward so brightly from among the grass it cannot well be overlooked. Sitting in a meadow sprinkled over with these yellow stars, we see coming to them many small bees—chiefly *Halictus*—to gather pollen for their unhatched babies' bread. Of course they do not carry all the pollen to their tunnelled nurseries; some must often be rubbed off on the sticky pistil tip in the centre of other stars. The stamens radiate, that self-fertilization need not take place except as a last extremity. Visitors failing, the little flower closes, bringing its pollen-laden anthers in contact with its own stigma.

Blackberry Lily

(*Gemmingia Chinensis*) Iris family

(*Pardanthus Chinensis* of Gray)

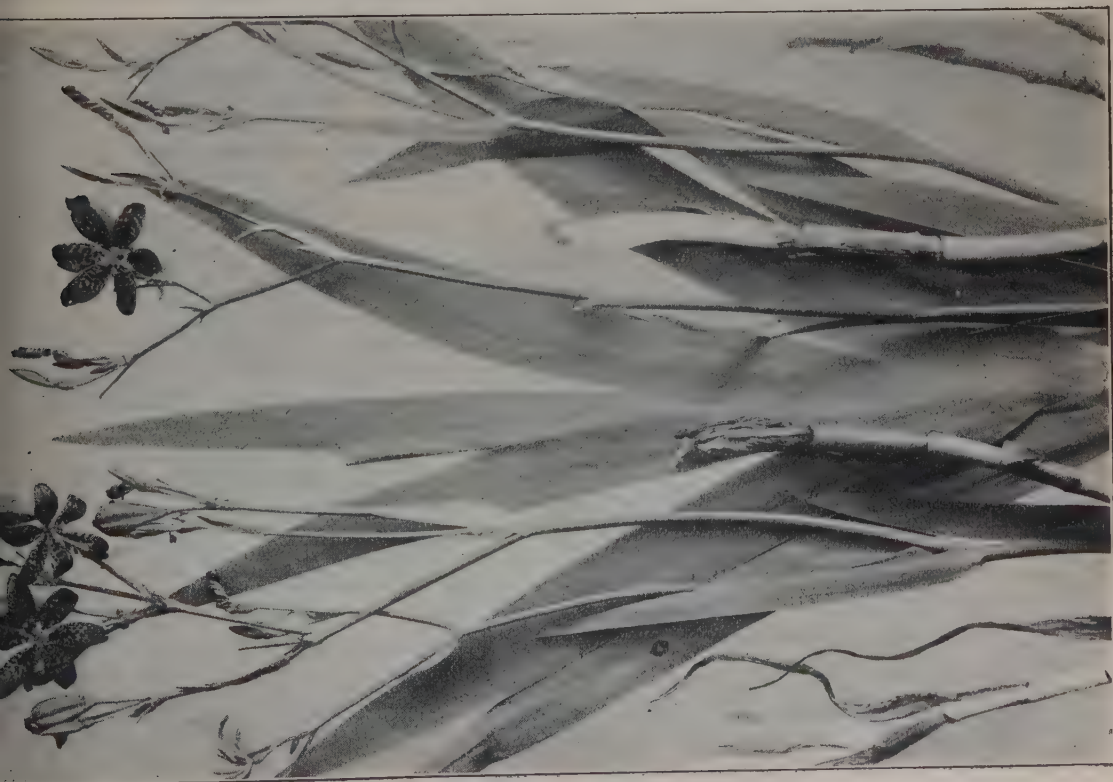
Flowers—Deep orange color, speckled irregularly with crimson and purple within (*Pardos* = leopard; *anthos* = flower); borne in terminal, forked clusters. Perianth of 6 oblong, petal-like, spreading divisions; 6 stamens with linear anthers; style thickest above, with 3 branches. *Stem*: 1½ to 4 ft. tall, leafy. *Leaves*: Like the iris; erect, folded blades, 8 to 10 in. long. *Fruit*: Resembling a blackberry; an erect mass of round, black, fleshy seeds, at first concealed in a fig-shaped capsule, whose 3 valves curve backward, and finally drop off.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides and hills.

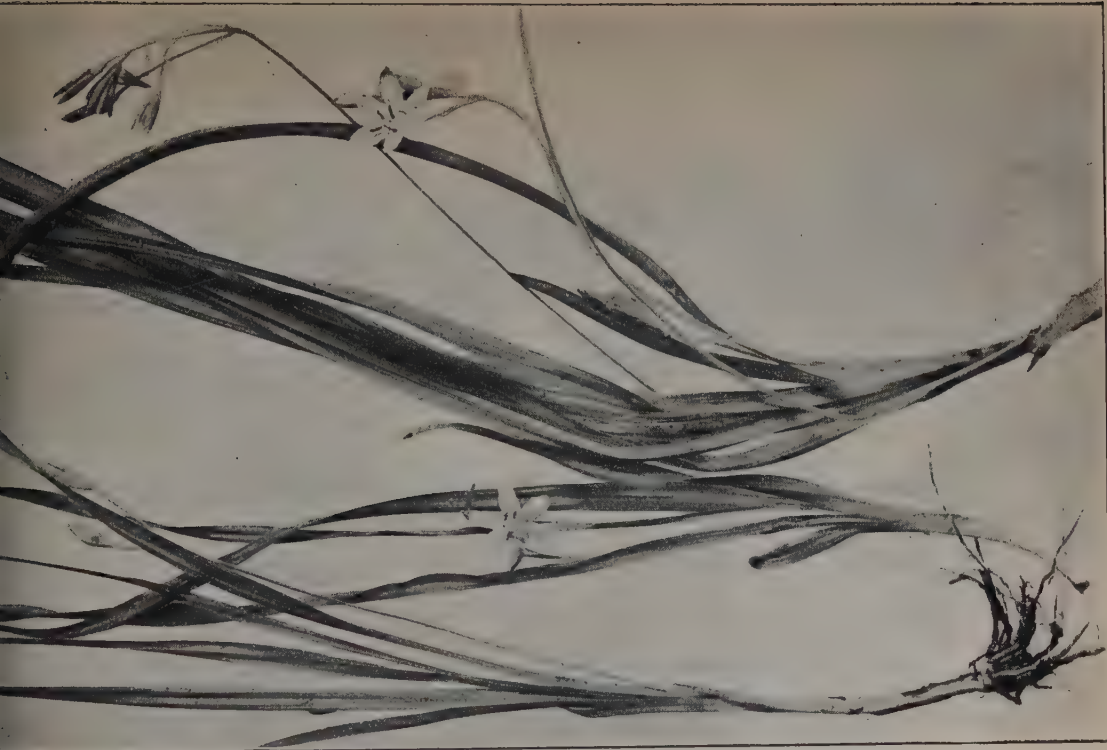
Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Connecticut to Georgia, westward to Indiana and Missouri.

How many beautiful foreign flowers, commonly grown in our gardens here, might soon become naturalized Americans were we only generous enough to lift a few plants, scatter a few seeds over our fences into the fields and roadsides—to raise the bars of their prison, as it were, and let them free! Many have run away, to be sure. Once across the wide Atlantic, or wider Pacific, their passage paid (not sneaking in among the ballast like the more fortunate weeds), some are doomed to stay in prim, rigidly cultivated flower beds forever; others, only until a chance to bolt for freedom presents itself, and away they go. Lucky are they if every flower they produce is not picked before a single seed can be set.



BLACKBERRY LILY
(*Gammingia Chinensis*)



YELLOW STAR-GRASS
(*Hyperis hirsuta*)

This blackberry lily of gorgeous hue originally came from China. Escaping from gardens here and there, it was first reported as a wild flower at East Rock, Connecticut; other groups of vagabonds were met marching along the roadsides on Long Island; near Suffern, New York; then farther southward and westward, until it has already attained a very respectable range. Every plant has some good device for sending its offspring away from home to found new colonies, if man would but let it alone. Better still, give the eager travellers a lift!

Large Yellow Lady's Slipper; Whippoorwill's Shoe; Yellow Moccasin Flower

(*Cypripedium hirsutum*) Orchid family

(*C. pubescens* of Gray)

Flower—Solitary, large, showy, borne at the top of a leafy stem 1 to 2 ft. high. Sepals 3, 2 of them united, greenish or yellowish, striped with purple or dull red, very long, narrow; 2 petals, brown, narrower, twisting; the third an inflated sac, open at the top, 1 to 2 in. long, pale yellow, purple lined; white hairs within; sterile stamen triangular; stigma thick. *Leaves*: Oval or elliptic, pointed, 3 to 5 in. long, parallel-nerved, sheathing.

Preferred Habitat—Moist or boggy woods and thickets; hilly ground.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Alabama, westward to Minnesota and Nebraska.

Swinging outward from a leaf-clasped stem, this orchid attracts us by its flaunted beauty and decorative form from tip to root, not less than the æsthetic little bees for which its adornment and mechanism are so marvellously adapted. Doubtless the heavy, oily odor is an additional attraction to them. Parallel purplish lines, converging toward the circular opening of the pale yellow, inflated pouch, guide the visitor into a spacious banquet-hall (labellum) such as the pink lady's slipper (see p. 81) also entertains her guests in. Fine hairs within secrete tiny drops of fluid at their tips—a secretion which hardens into a brittle crust, like a syrup's, when it dries. Darwin became especially interested in this flower through a delightful correspondence with Professor Asa Gray, who was the first to understand it, and he finally secured a specimen to experiment on.

"I first introduced some flies into the labellum through the

Yellow and Orange

large upper opening," Darwin wrote, "but they were either too large or too stupid, and did not crawl out properly. I then caught and placed within the labellum a very small bee which seemed of about the right size, namely *Andrena parvula*. . . . The bee vainly endeavored to crawl out again the same way it entered, but always fell backwards, owing to the margins being inflected. The labellum thus acts like one of those conical traps with the edges turned inwards, which are sold to catch beetles and cockroaches in London kitchens. It could not creep out through the slit between the folded edges of the basal part of the labellum, as the elongated, triangular, rudimentary stamen here closes the passage. Ultimately it forced its way out through one of the small orifices close to one of the anthers, and was found when caught to be smeared with the glutinous pollen. I then put the same bee into another labellum ; and again it crawled out through one of the small orifices, always covered with pollen. I repeated the operation five times, always with the same result. I afterwards cut away the labellum, so as to examine the stigma, and found its whole surface covered with pollen. It should be noticed that an insect in making its escape, must first brush past the stigma and afterwards one of the anthers, so that it cannot leave pollen on the stigma, until being already smeared with pollen from one flower it enters another ; and thus there will be a good chance of cross-fertilization between two distinct plants. . . . Thus the use of all parts of the flower,—namely, the inflected edges, or the polished inner sides of the labellum ; the two orifices and their position close to the anthers and stigma,—the large size of the medial rudimentary stamen,—are rendered intelligible. An insect which enters the labellum is thus compelled to crawl out by one of the two narrow passages, on the sides of which the pollen-masses and stigma are placed."

These common orchids, which are not at all difficult to naturalize in a well-drained, shady spot in the garden, should be lifted with a good ball of earth and plenty of leaf-mould immediately after flowering. Here we can note little American *Andrena* bees unwittingly becoming the flower's slaves. Several species of exotic cypripediums are so common in the city florist's shops every one has an opportunity to study their marvellous structure.

.

The similar Small, Yellow Lady's Slipper (*C. parviflorum*), a delicately fragrant orchid about half the size of its big sister, has a brighter yellow pouch, and occasionally its sepals and petals are purplish. As they usually grow in the same localities, and have the same blooming season, opportunities for comparison are not lacking. This fairer, sweeter, little orchid roams westward as far as the State of Washington.



YELLOW LADIES' SLIPPER

(*Cypripedium hirsutum*)

Yellow Fringed Orchis

(*Habenaria ciliaris*) Orchid family

Flowers—Bright yellow or orange, borne in a showy, closely set, oblong spike, 3 to 6 in. long. The lip of each flower copiously fringed; the slender spur 1 to 1½ in. long; similar to white fringed orchis (see p. 165); and between the two, intermediate pale yellow hybrids may be found. **Stem**: Slender, leafy, 1 to 2½ feet high. **Leaves**: Lance-shaped, clasping.

Preferred Habitat—Moist meadows and sandy bogs.

Flowering Season—July—August.

Distribution—Vermont to Florida; Ontario to Texas.

Where this brilliant, beautiful orchid and its lovely white sister grow together in the bog—which cannot be through a very wide range, since one is common northward, where the other is rare, and *vice versa*—the yellow fringed orchis will be found blooming a few days later. In general structure the plants closely resemble each other. Their similar method of enforcing payment for a sip of nectar concealed in a tube so narrow and deep none but a sphinx moth or butterfly may drain it all (though large bumblebees occasionally get some too, from brimming nectaries) has been described on page 166, to which the interested reader is referred. Both these orchids have their sticky discs projecting unusually far, as if raised on a pedicel—an arrangement which indicates that they “are to be stuck to the face or head of some nectar-sucking insect of appropriate size that visits the flowers,” wrote Dr. Asa Gray over forty years ago. Various species of hawk moths, common in different parts of our area, of course have tongues of various lengths, and naturally every visitor does not receive his load of pollen on the same identical spot. At dusk, when sphinx moths begin their rounds, it will be noticed that the white and yellow flowers remain conspicuous long after blossoms of other colors have melted into the general darkness. Such flowers as cater to these moths, if they have fragrance, emit it then most strongly, as an additional attraction. Again, it will be noticed that few such flowers provide a strong projecting petal-platform for visitors to alight on; that would be superfluous, since sphinx moths suck while hovering over a tube, with their wings in exceedingly rapid motion, just like a humming-bird, for which the larger species are so often mistaken at twilight. This deep-hued orchid apparently attracts as many butterflies as sphinx moths, which show a predilection for the white species.

From Ontario and the Mississippi eastward, and southward to the Gulf, the Tubercled or Small Pale Green Orchis (*H. flava*)

lifts a spire of inconspicuous greenish-yellow flowers, more attractive to the eye of the structural botanist than to the æsthete. It blooms in moist places, as most orchids do, since water with which to manufacture nectar enough to fill their deep spurs is a prime necessity. Orchids have arrived at that pinnacle of achievement that it is impossible for them to fertilize themselves. More than that, some are absolutely sterile to their own pollen when it is applied to their stigmas artificially! With insect aid, however, a single plant has produced over 1,000,700 seeds. No wonder, then, that, as a family, they have adopted the most marvellous blandishments and mechanism in the whole floral kingdom to secure the visits of that special insect to which each is adapted, and, having secured him, to compel him unwittingly to do their bidding. In the steaming tropical jungles, where vegetation is luxuriant to the point of suffocation, and where insect life swarms in myriads undreamed of here, we can see the best of reasons for orchids mounting into trees and living on air to escape strangulation on the ground, and for donning larger and more gorgeous apparel to attract attention in the fierce competition for insect trade waged about them. Here, where the struggle for survival is incomparably easier, we have terrestrial orchids, small, and quietly clad, for the most part.

Having the gorgeous, exotic air plants of the hothouse in mind, this little tubercled orchis seems a very poor relation indeed. In June and July, about a week before the ragged orchis comes out, we may look for this small, fringeless sister. Its clasping leaves, which decrease in size as they ascend the stem (not to shut off the light and rain from the lower ones), are parallel-veined, elliptic, or, the higher ones, lance-shaped. A prominent tubercle, or palate, growing upward from the lip, almost conceals the entrance to the nectary, and makes a side approach necessary. Why? Usually an insect has free, straight access down the centre of a flower's throat, but here he cannot have it. A slender tongue must be directed obliquely from above into the spur, and it will enter the discal groove as a thread enters the eye of a needle. By this arrangement the tongue must certainly come in contact with one of the sticky discs to which an elongated pollen gland is attached. The cement on the disc hardening even while the visitor sucks, the pollen gland is therefore drawn out, because firmly attached to his tongue. At first the pollen mass stands erect on the proboscis; but in the fraction of a moment which it takes a butterfly to flit to another blossom, it has bent forward automatically into the exact position required for it to come in contact with the sticky stigma of the next tubercled orchis entered, where it will be broken off. Now we understand the use of the palate. Butterfly collectors often take specimens with remnants of these pollen stumps stuck to their tongues. In his classical work "On the Fertilization of Orchids by Insects," Darwin tells of finding

a mottled rustic butterfly whose proboscis was decorated with eleven pairs of pollen masses, taken from as many blossoms of the pyramidal orchis. Have these flowers no mercy on their long-suffering friends? A bee with some orchid pollen-stumps attached to its head was once sent to Mr. Frank Cheshire, the English expert who had just discovered some strange bee diseases. He was requested to name the malady that had caused so abnormal an outgrowth on the bee's forehead!

Often found growing in the same bog with the tubercled species is the Ragged or Fringed Green Orchis (*H. lacera*), so inconspicuous we often overlook it unawares. Examine one of the dingy, greenish-yellow flowers that are set along the stem in a spike to make all the show in the world possible, each with its three-parted, spreading lip finely and irregularly cut into thread-like fringe to hail the passing butterfly, and we shall see that it, too, has made ingenious provision against the draining of its spur by a visitor without proper pay for his entertainment. Even without the gay color that butterflies ever delight in, these flowers contain so much nectar in their spurs, neither butterflies nor large bumblebees are long in hunting them out. In swamps and wet woodland from Nova Scotia to Georgia, and westward to the Mississippi, the ragged orchis blooms in June or July.

Large Yellow Pond, or Water, Lily; Cow Lily; Spatter-dock

(*Nymphaea advena*) Water-lily family

(*Nuphar advena* of Gray)

Flowers—Yellow or greenish outside, rarely purple tinged, round, depressed, $1\frac{1}{2}$ to $3\frac{1}{2}$ in. across. Sepals 6, unequal, concave, thick, fleshy; petals stamen-like, oblong, fleshy, short; stamens very numerous, in 5 to 7 rows; pistil compounded of many carpels, its stigmatic disc pale red or yellow, with 12 to 24 rays. *Leaves*: Floating, or some immersed, large, thick, sometimes a foot long, egg-shaped or oval, with a deep cleft at base, the lobes rounded.

Preferred Habitat—Standing water, ponds, slow streams.

Flowering Season—April—September.

Distribution—Rocky Mountains eastward, south to the Gulf of Mexico, north to Nova Scotia.

Comparisons were ever odious. Because the yellow water lily has the misfortune to claim relationship with the sweet-

Yellow and Orange

scented white species (see p. 173), must it never receive its just meed of praise? Hiawatha's canoe, let it be remembered,

"Floated on the river
Like a yellow leaf in autumn,
Like a yellow water-lily."

But even those who admire Longfellow's lines see no beauty in the golden flower-bowls floating among the large, lustrous, leathery leaves.

By assuming the functions of petals, the colored sepals advertise for insects. Beetles, which answer the first summons to a free lunch, crowd in as the sepals begin to spread. In the centre the star-like disc, already sticky, is revealed, and on it any pollen they have carried with them from older flowers necessarily rubs off. At first, or while the stigma is freshly receptive to pollen, an insect cannot make his entrance except by crawling over this large, sticky plate. At this time, the anthers being closed, self-fertilization is impossible. A day or two later, after the pollen begins to ripen on countless anthers, the flower is so widely open that visitors have no cause to alight in the centre; any way, no harm could result if they did, cross-fertilization having been presumably accomplished. While beetles (especially *Donacia*) are ever abundant visitors, it is likely they do much more harm than good. So eagerly do they gnaw both petals and stamens, which look like loops of narrow yellow ribbon within the bowl of an older flower, that, although they must carry some pollen to younger flowers as they travel on, it is probable they destroy ten times more than their share. Flies transport pollen too. The smaller bees (*Halictus* and *Andrena* chiefly) find some nectar secreted on the outer faces of the stamen-like petals, which they mix with pollen to make their babies' bread.

.

The very beautiful native American Lotus (*Nelumbo lutea*), also known as Water Chinkapin or Wankapin, found locally in Ontario, the Connecticut River, some lakes, slow streams, and ponds in New Jersey, southward to Florida, and westward to Michigan and Illinois, Indian Territory and Louisiana, displays its pale yellow flowers in July and August. They measure from four to ten inches across, and suggest a yellow form of the sweet-scented white water lily; but there are fewer petals, gradually passing into an indefinite number of stamens. The great round, ribbed leaves, smooth above, hairy beneath, may be raised high above the water, immersed or floating. Both leaf and flower stalks contain several large air canals. The flowers which are female when they expand far enough for a pollen-laden guest to crawl into the centre, are afterward male, securing cross-fertilization by this means, just as the yellow pond lily does; only the small

bees must content themselves here with pollen only—a diet that pleases the destructive beetles and the flies (*Syrphidae*) perfectly.

Japanese artists especially have taught us how much of the beauty of a *Nelumbo* we should lose if it ripened its decorative seed-vessel below the surface as the sweet-scented white water lily does. This flat-topped receptacle, held erect, has its little round nuts imbedded in pits in its surface, ready to be picked out by aquatic birds, and distributed by them in their wanderings. Both seeds and tubers are farinaceous and edible. In some places it is known the Indians introduced the plant for food. Professor Charles Goodyear has written an elaborate, plausible argument, illustrated with many reproductions of sculpture, pottery, and mural painting in the civilized world of the ancients to prove that all decorative ornamental design has been evolved from the sacred Egyptian lotus (*Nelumbo Nelumbo*), still revered throughout the East (see p. 173).

Marsh Marigold ; Meadow-gowan ; American Cowslip

(*Caltha palustris*) Crowfoot family

Flowers—Bright, shining yellow, 1 to 1½ in. across, a few in terminal and axillary groups. No petals; usually 5 (often more) oval, petal-like sepals; stamens numerous; many pistils (carpels) without styles. *Stem*: Stout, smooth, hollow, branching, 1 to 2 ft. high. *Leaves*: Mostly from root, rounded, broad, and heart-shaped at base, or kidney-shaped, upper ones almost sessile, lower ones on fleshy petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Springy ground, low meadows, swamps, river banks, ditches.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Carolina to Iowa, the Rocky Mountains, and very far north.

Not a true marigold, and even less a cowslip, it is by these names that this flower, which looks most like a buttercup, will continue to be called, in spite of the protests of scientific classifiers. Doubtless the first of these folk-names refers to its use in church festivals during the Middle Ages as one of the blossoms devoted to the Virgin Mary.

“And winking Mary-buds begin
To ope their golden eyes,”

sing the musicians in “Cymbeline.” Whoever has seen the watery Avon meadows in April, yellow and twinkling with marsh marigolds when “the lark at heaven’s gate sings,” appreciates

Yellow and Orange

why the commentators incline to identify Shakespeare's Mary-buds with the *Caltha* of these and our own marshes.

Not for poet's rhapsodies, but for the more welcome hum of small bees and flies intent on breakfasting do these flowers open in the morning sunshine. Nectar secreted on the sides of each of the many carpels invites a conscientious bee all around the centre, on which she should alight to truly benefit her entertainer. Honey bees may be seen sucking only enough nectar to aid them in storing pollen; bumblebees feasting for their own benefit, not their descendants'; little mining bees and quantities of flies also, although not many species are represented among the visitors, owing to the flower's early blooming season. Always conspicuous among the throng are the brilliant *Syrphidae* flies—gorgeous little creatures which show a fondness for blossoms as gaily colored as their own lustrous bodies. Indeed, these are the principal pollinators.

Some country people who boil the young plants declare these "greens" are as good as spinach. What sacrilege to reduce crisp, glossy, beautiful leaves like these to a slimy mess in a pot! The tender buds, often used in white sauce as a substitute for capers, probably do not give it the same piquancy where piquancy is surely most needed—on boiled mutton, said to be Queen Victoria's favorite dish. Hawked about the streets in tight bunches, the marsh-marigold blossoms—with half their yellow sepals already dropped—and the fragrant, pearly-pink arbutus are the most familiar spring wild flowers seen in Eastern cities.

Common Meadow Buttercup; Tall Crowfoot; Kingcups; Cuckoo Flower; Goldcups; Butter-flowers; Blister-flowers

(*Ranunculus acris*) Crowfoot family

Flowers—Bright, shining yellow, about 1 in. across, numerous, terminating long slender footstalks. Calyx of 5 spreading sepals; corolla of 5 petals; yellow stamens and carpels.
Stem: Erect, branched above, hairy (sometimes nearly smooth), 2 to 3 feet tall, from fibrous roots. *Leaves*: In a tuft from the base, long petioled, of 3 to 7 divisions cleft into numerous lobes; stem leaves nearly sessile, distant, 3-parted.

Preferred Habitat—Meadows, fields, roadsides, grassy places.

Flowering Season—May—September.

Distribution—Naturalized from Europe in Canada and the United States; most common North.

What youngster has not held these shining golden flowers under his chin to test his fondness for butter? Dandelions and



DOWNY YELLOW VIOLET.
(*Viola pubescens.*)



MARSH-MARIGOLD OR MEADOW-GOWAN.
(*Caltha palustris.*)

marsh-marigolds may reflect their color in his clear skin too, but the buttercup is every child's favorite. When

"Cuckoo-buds of yellow hue
Do paint the meadows with delight,"

daisies, pink clover, and waving timothy bear them company here; not the "daisies pied," violets, and lady-smocks of Shakespeare's England. How incomparably beautiful are our own meadows in June! But the glitter of the buttercup, which is as nothing to the glitter of a gold dollar in the eyes of a practical farmer, fills him with wrath when this immigrant takes possession of his pastures. Cattle will not eat the acrid, caustic plant—a sufficient reason for most members of the *Ranunculaceae* to stoop to the low trick of secreting poisonous or bitter juices. Self-preservation leads a cousin, the garden monk's hood, even to murderous practices. Since children will put everything within reach into their mouths, they should be warned against biting the buttercup's stem and leaves, that are capable of raising blisters. "Beggars use the juice to produce sores upon their skin," says Mrs. Creevy. A designer might employ these exquisitely formed leaves far more profitably.

This and the bulbous buttercup, having so much else in common, have also the same visitors. "It is a remarkable fact," says Sir John Lubbock, "as Aristotle long ago mentioned, that in most cases bees confine themselves in each journey to a single species of plant; though in the case of some very nearly allied forms this is not so; for instance, it is stated on good authority (Müller) that *Ranunculus acris*, *R. repens*, and *R. bulbosus* are not distinguished by the bees, or at least are visited indifferently by them, as is also the case with two of the species of clover." From what we already know of the brilliant *Syrphidae* flies' fondness for equally brilliant colors, it is not surprising to find great numbers of them about the buttercups, with bees, wasps, and beetles—upwards of sixty species. Modern scientists believe that the habit of feeding on flowers has called out the color-sense of insects and the taste for bright colors, and that sexual selection has been guided by this taste. The most unscientific among us soon finds evidence on every hand that flowers and insects have developed together through mutual dependence.

By having its nourishment thriftily stored up underground all winter, the Bulbous Buttercup (*R. bulbosus*) is able to steal a march on its fibrous-rooted sister that must accumulate hers all spring; consequently it is first to flower, coming in early May, and lasting through June. It is a low and generally more hairy plant, but closely resembling the tall buttercup in most respects, and, like it, a naturalized European immigrant now thoroughly at

Yellow and Orange

home in fields and roadsides in most sections of the United States and Canada.

Much less common is the Creeping Buttercup (*R. repens*), which spreads by runners until it forms large patches in fields and roadsides, chiefly in the Eastern States. Its leaves, which are sometimes blotched, are divided into three parts, the terminal one, often all three, stalked. May—July.

First to bloom in the vicinity of New York (from March to May) is the Hispid Buttercup (*R. hispidus*), densely hairy when young. The leaves, which are pinnately divided into from three to five leaflets, cleft or lobed, chiefly arise on long petioles from a cluster of thickened fibrous roots. The flower may be only half an inch or an inch and a half across. It is found in dry woods and thickets throughout the eastern half of the United States; whereas the much smaller flowered Bristly Buttercup (*R. Pennsylvanicus*) shows a preference for low-lying meadows and wet, open ground through a wider, more westerly range. Its stout, hollow, leafy stem, beset with stiff hairs, discourages the tongues of grazing animals. June—August.

Commonest of the early buttercups is the Tufted species (*R. fascicularis*), a little plant seldom a foot high, found in the woods and on rocky hillsides from Texas and Manitoba, east to the Atlantic, flowering in April or May. The long-stalked leaves are divided into from three to five parts; the bright yellow flowers, with rather narrow, distant petals, measure about an inch across. They open sparingly, usually only one or two at a time on each plant, to favor pollination from another one.

Scattered patches of the Swamp or Marsh Buttercup (*R. septentrionalis*) brighten low, rich meadows also with their large satiny yellow flowers, whose place in the botany even the untrained eye knows at sight. The smooth, spreading plant sometimes takes root at the joints of its branches and sends forth runners, but the stems mostly ascend. The large lower mottled leaves are raised well out of the wet, or above the grass, on long petioles. They have three divisions, each lobed and cleft. From Georgia and Kentucky far northward this buttercup blooms from April to July, opening only a few flowers at a time—a method which may make it less showy, but more certain to secure cross-pollination between distinct plants.

The Yellow Water Buttercup or Crowfoot (*R. delphinifolius*)—*R. mutifidus* of Gray—found blooming in ponds through the summer months, certainly justifies the family name derived from

ranu = a frog. Many other members grow in marshes, it is true, but this *ranunculus* lives after the manner of its namesake, sometimes immersed, sometimes stranded on the muddy shore. Two types of leaves occur on the same stem. Their waving filaments, which make the immersed leaves look fringy, take every advantage of what little carbonic-acid gas is dissolved under the surface. Moreover, they are better adapted to withstand the water's pressure and possible currents than solid blades would be. The floating leaves which loll upon the surface to take advantage of the air and sunlight, expand three, four, or five divisions, variously lobed. On this plant we see one set of leaves perfectly adapted to immersion, and another set to aerial existence. The stem, which may measure several feet in length, roots at the joints when it can. Range from the Mississippi and Ontario eastward to the Atlantic Ocean.

The White Water-Crowfoot (*Batrachium trichophyllum*)—*Ranunculus aquatilis* of Gray—has its fine thread-like leaves entirely submerged; but the flowers, like a whale, as the old conundrum put it, come to the surface to blow. The latter are small, white, or only yellow at the base, where each petal bears a spot or little pit that serves as a pathfinder to the flies. When the water rises unusually high, the blossoms never open, but remain submerged, and fertilize themselves. Seen under water, the delicate leaves, which are little more than forked hairs, spread abroad in dainty patterns; lifted out of the water these flaccid filaments utterly collapse. In ponds and shallow, slow streams, this common plant flowers from June to September almost throughout the Union, the British Possessions north of us, and in Europe and Asia.

The Water Plantain Spearwort (*R. obtusiusculus*)—*R. alismaefolius* of Gray—flecks the marshes from June to August with its small golden flowers, which the merest novice knows must be kin to the buttercup. The smooth, hollow stem, especially thick at the base, likes to root from the lower joints. A peculiarity of the lance-shaped or oblong lance-shaped leaves is that the lower ones have petioles so broad where they clasp the stem that they appear to be long blades suddenly contracted just above their base.

Barberry; Pepperidge-bush

(*Berberis vulgaris*) Barberry family

Flowers—Yellow, small, odor disagreeable, 6-parted, borne in drooping, many-flowered racemes from the leaf axils along arching twigs. *Stem*: A much branched, smooth, gray shrub,

Yellow and Orange

5 to 8 ft. tall, armed with sharp spines. *Leaves*: From the 3-pronged spines (thorns); oval or obovate, bristly edged.

Fruit: Oblong, scarlet, acid berries.

Preferred Habitat—Thickets; roadsides; dry or gravelly soil.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Naturalized in New England and Middle States; less common in Canada and the West. Europe and Asia.

When the twigs of barberry bushes arch with the weight of clusters of beautiful bright berries in September, every one must take notice of a shrub so decorative, which receives scant attention from us, however, when its insignificant little flowers are out. Yet these blossoms, small as they are, are up to a marvellous trick, quite as remarkable as the laurel's (p. 125) or the calopogon's (p. 86), to compel insects to do their bidding. Three of the six sepals, by their size and color, attend to the advertising, playing the part of a corolla; and partly by curving inward at the tip, partly by the drooping posture of the flower, help protect the stamens, pistil, and nectar glands within from rain. Did the flowers hang vertically, not obliquely, such curvature of the tips of sepals and petals would be unnecessary. Six stamens surround a pistil, but each of their six anthers, which are in reality little pollen boxes opening by trap-doors on either side, is tucked under the curving tip of a petal at whose base lie two orange-colored nectar glands. A small bee or fly enters the flower: what happens? To reach the nectar, he must probe between the bases of two exceedingly irritable stamens. The merest touch of a visitor's tongue against them releases two anthers, just as the nibbling mouse all unsuspectingly releases the wire from the hook of the wooden trap he is caught in. As the two stamens spring upward on being released, pollen instantly flies out of the trap-doors of the anther boxes on the bee, which suffers no greater penalty than being obliged to carry it to the stigma of another flower. So short are the stamens, it is improbable that a flower's pollen ever reaches its own stigma except through the occasional confused fumbling of a visitor. Usually he is so startled by the sudden shower of pollen that he flies away instantly.

In the barberry bushes, as in the gorse, when grown in dry, gravelly situations, we see many leaves and twigs modified into thorns to diminish the loss of water through evaporation by exposing too much leaf surface to the sun and air. That such spines protect the plants which bear them from the ravages of grazing cattle is, of course, an additional motive for their presence. Under cultivation, in well-watered garden soil—and how many charming varieties of barberries are cultivated—the thorny shrub loses much of its armor, putting forth many more leaves, in rosettes, along more numerous twigs, instead. Even the prickly-pear cactus might become mild as a lamb were it to forswear

sandy deserts and live in marshes instead. Country people sometimes rob the birds of the acid berries to make preserves. The wood furnishes a yellow dye.

Curiously enough it is the European barberry that is the common species here. The American Barberry (*B. Canadensis*), a lower shrub, with dark reddish-brown twigs; its leaves more distantly toothed; its flowers, and consequently its berries, in smaller clusters, keeps almost exclusively to the woods in the Alleghany region and in the southwest, in spite of its specific name.

Spice-bush; Benjamin-bush; Wild Allspice; Fever-bush

(*Benzoin Benzoin*) Laurel family

(*Lindera Benzoin* of Gray)

Flowers—Before the leaves, lemon yellow, fragrant, small, in clusters close to the slender, brittle twigs. Six petal-like sepals; sterile flowers with 9 stamens in 3 series; fertile flowers with a round ovary encircled by abortive stamens. *Stem*: A smooth shrub 4 to 20 ft. tall. *Leaves*: Alternate, entire, oval or elliptic, 2 to 5 in. long. *Fruit*: Oblong, red, berry-like drupes.

Preferred Habitat—Moist woodlands, thickets, beside streams.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—Central New England, Ontario, and Michigan, southward to Carolina and Kansas.

Even before the scaly catkins on the alders become yellow, or the silvery velvet pussy willows expand to welcome the earliest bees that fly, this leafless bush breathes a faint spicy fragrance in the bleak gray woods. Its only rivals among the shrubbery, the service-berry and its twin sister the shad-bush, have scarcely had the temerity to burst into bloom when the little clusters of lemon-yellow flowers, cuddled close to the naked branches, give us our first delightful spring surprise. All the favor they ask of the few insects then flying is that they shall transfer the pollen from the sterile to the fertile flowers as a recompense for the early feast spread. Inasmuch as no single blossom contains both stamens and pistil, little wonder the flowers should woo with color and fragrance the guests on whose ministrations the continuance of the species absolutely depends. Later, when the leaves appear, we may know as soon as we crush them in the hand that the aromatic sassafras is next of kin.

Yellow and Orange

But ages before Linnaeus published "Species Plantarum" butterflies had discovered floral relationships.

Sharp eyes may have noticed how often the leaves on both the spice-bush and the sassafras tree are curled. Have you ever drawn apart the leaf edges and been startled by the large, fat green caterpillar, speckled with blue, whose two great black "eyes" stare up at you as he reposes in his comfortable nest—a cradle which also combines the advantages of a restaurant? This is the caterpillar of the common spice-bush swallow-tail butterfly (*Papilio troilus*), an exquisite, dark, velvety creature with pale greenish-blue markings on its hind wings. (See Dr. Holland's "Butterfly Book," Plate XLI.) The yellow stage of this caterpillar (which William Hamilton Gibson calls the "spice-bush bugaboo") indicates, he says, that "its period of transformation is close at hand. Selecting a suitable situation, it spins a tiny tuft of silk, into which it entangles its hindmost pair of feet, after which it forms a V-shaped loop about the front portion of its body, and hangs thus suspended, soon changing to a chrysalis of a pale wood color. These chrysalides commonly survive the winter, and in the following June the beautiful 'blue swallow-tail' will emerge, and may be seen suggestively fluttering and poising about the spice and sassafras bushes." After the eggs she lays on them hatch, the caterpillars live upon the leaves. Mrs. Starr Dana says the leaves were used as a substitute for tea during the Rebellion; and the powdered berries for allspice by housekeepers in Revolutionary days.

Greater Celandine; Swallow-wort

(*Chelidonium majus*) Poppy family

Flowers—Lustreless yellow, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, on slender pedicels, in a small umbel-like cluster. Sepals 2, soon falling; 4 petals, many yellow stamens, pistil prominent. *Stem*: Weak, 1 to 2 ft. high, branching, slightly hairy, containing bright orange acrid juice. *Leaves*: Thin, 4 to 8 in. long, deeply cleft into 5 (usually) irregular oval lobes, the terminal one largest. *Fruit*: Smooth, slender, erect pods, 1 to 2 in. long, tipped with the persistent style.

Preferred Habitat—Dry waste land, fields, roadsides, gardens, near dwellings.

Flowering Season—April—September.

Distribution—Naturalized from Europe in Eastern United States.

Not this weak invader of our roadsides, whose four yellow petals suggest one of the cross-bearing mustard tribe, but the pert little Lesser Celandine, Pilewort, or Figwort Buttercup (*Ficaria*

Ficaria), one of the Crowfoot family, whose larger solitary satiny yellow flowers so commonly star European pastures, was Wordsworth's special delight—a tiny, turf-loving plant, about which much poetical association clusters. Having stolen passage across the Atlantic, it is now making itself at home about College Point, Long Island; on Staten Island; near Philadelphia, and maybe elsewhere. Doubtless it will one day overrun our fields, as so many other European immigrants have done.

The generic Greek name of the greater celandine, meaning a swallow, was given it because it begins to bloom when the first returning swallows are seen skimming over the water and freshly ploughed fields in a perfect ecstasy of flight, and continues in flower among its erect seed capsules until the first cool days of autumn kill the gnats and small winged insects not driven to cover. Then the swallows, dependent on such fare, must go to warmer climes where plenty still fly. Quaint old Gerard claims that the swallow-wort was so called because "with this herbe the dams restore eye-sight to their young ones when their eye be put out" by swallows. Coles asserts "the swallow cureth her dim eyes with celandine."

There can be little satisfaction in picking a weed which droops immediately, poppy fashion, and whose saffron juice stains whatever it touches. A drop of this acrid fluid on the tip of the tongue is not soon forgotten. The luminous experiments of Darwin, Lubbock, Wallace, Müller, and Sprengel, among others, have proved that color in flowers exists for the purpose of attracting insects. But how about colored juices in the blood-roots' and poppies' stems, for example; the bright stalk of the pokeweed, the orange-yellow root of the carrot, the exquisite tints of autumn leaves, fungi, and sea-weed? Besides the green color (chlorophyll), the most necessary of all ingredients to a plant (see p. 234) are the lipochromes, which vary from yellow to red. These are most conspicuous when they displace the chlorophyll in autumn foliage. Then there are the anthocyanins, ranging from magenta to blue and violet. These vary according to the amount of acid or alkali in the sap. Try the effect of immersing a blue morning glory in an acid solution, or a deep pink one in an alkaline solution. One theory to account for the presence of color is that it exists to screen the plant's protoplasm from light; that it has a physiological function with which insects have nothing whatever to do; and that by its presence the temperature is raised and the plant is protected from cold. Every one who has handled the colorless Indian pipe knows how cold and clammy it is.

.
The Yellow or Celandine Poppy (*Stylophorum diphyllum*), with shining yellow flowers double the size of the greater celan-

Yellow and Orange

dine's, and similar pinnatifid leaves springing chiefly from the base, blooms even in March and through the spring in the Middle States and westward to Wisconsin and Missouri. Usually only one of the few terminal blossoms opens at a time, but in low, open woodlands it gleams like a miniature sun. Alas! that the glorious California Poppy, so commonly grown in Eastern gardens (*Eschscholtzia Californica*), should confine itself to a limited range on the Pacific Coast. We have no true native poppies (*Papaver*) in America; such as are rarely to be seen in a wild state, have only locally escaped from cultivation.

Golden Corydalis

(*Capnoides aureum*) Poppy family

(*Corydalis aurea* of Gray)

Flowers—Bright yellow, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, with a spur half the length of the tubular corolla; irregular, lipped; each upheld by a little bract, mostly at a horizontal; borne in a terminal, short raceme. *Stem*: Smooth, 6 to 14 in. high, branching. *Leaves*: Finely dissected, decompose, petioled. *Fruit*: Sickle-shaped, drooping pods, wavy lumped, and tipped with the style.

Preferred Habitat—Woods, rocky banks.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—Minnesota to Nova Scotia and Pennsylvania.

A dainty little plant, next of kin to the pink corydalis (see p. 95).

Black Mustard

(*Brassica nigra*) Mustard family

Flowers—Bright yellow, fading pale, $\frac{1}{4}$ to $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, 4-parted, in elongated racemes; quickly followed by narrow upright 4-sided pods about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long appressed against the stem. *Stem*: Erect, 2 to 7 ft. tall, branching. *Leaves*: Variously lobed and divided, finely toothed, the terminal lobe larger than the 2 to 4 side ones.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides, fields, neglected gardens.

Flowering Season—June—November.

Distribution—Common throughout our area; naturalized from Europe and Asia.

"The kingdom of heaven is like unto a grain of mustard seed, which a man took and sowed in his field: which indeed is less than all seeds; but when it is grown, it is greater than the herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof."

Commentators differ as to which is the mustard of the parable—this common black mustard, or a rarer shrub-like tree (*Salvadora Persica*), with an equivalent Arabic name, a pungent odor, and a very small seed. Inasmuch as the mustard which is systematically planted for fodder by Old World farmers grows with the greatest luxuriance in Palestine, and the comparison between the size of its seed and the plant's great height was already proverbial in the East when Jesus used it, evidence strongly favors this wayside weed. Indeed, the late Dr. Royle, who endeavored to prove that it was the shrub that was referred to, finally found that it does not grow in Galilee.

Now, there are two species which furnish the most powerfully pungent condiment known to commerce; but the tiny dark brown seeds of the black mustard are sharper than the serpent's tooth, whereas the pale brown seeds of the White Mustard, often mixed with them, are far more mild. The latter (*Sinapis alba*) is a similar, but more hairy, plant, with slightly larger yellow flowers. Its pods are constricted like a necklace between the seeds.

The coarse Hedge Mustard (*Sisymbrium officinale*), with rigid, spreading branches, and spikes of tiny pale yellow flowers, quickly followed by awl-shaped pods that are closely appressed to the stem, abounds in waste places throughout our area. It blooms from May to November, like the next species.

Another common and most troublesome weed from Europe is the Field or Corn Mustard, Charlock or Field Kale (*Brassica arvensis*)—*Sinapis arvensis* of Gray—found in grain fields, gardens, rich waste lands, and rubbish heaps. The alternate leaves, which stand boldly out from the stem, are oval, coarsely saw-toothed, or the lower ones more irregular, and lobed at their bases, all rough to the touch, and conspicuously veined. The four-parted yellow flowers, measuring half an inch or more across, have six stamens (like the other members of this cross-bearing family), containing nectar at their bases. Two of them are shorter than the other four. Honey-bees, ever abundant, the brilliant *Syrphidae* flies which love yellow, and other small visitors after pollen and nectar, to obtain the latter insert their tongues between the stamens, and usually cross-fertilize the flowers. In stormy weather, when few insects fly, the anthers finally turn their pollen-covered tips upward; then, by a curvature of the tip of the stamens, they are brought in contact with the flower's own stigma; for it is obviously better that even self-fertilized seed should be set than none at all. (See Ladies'-smock, p. 189.) "The birds of the air" may not lodge in the charlock's few and feeble branches; nevertheless they come seeking the mild seeds in the strongly nerved, smooth pods that spread in a loose raceme. Domestic pigeons eat the seeds greedily.

The highly intelligent honey-bee, which usually confines

Yellow and Orange

itself to one species of plant on its flights, apparently does not know the difference between the field mustard and the Wild Radish, or Jointed or White Charlock (*Raphanus Raphanistrum*); or, knowing it, does not care to make distinctions, for it may be seen visiting these similar flowers indiscriminately. At first the blossoms of the radish are yellow, but they quickly fade to white, and their purplish veins become more conspicuous. Rarely the flowers are all purplish. The entire plant is rough to the touch; the leaves, similar to those of the garden radish, are deeply cleft (lyrate-pinnatifid); the seed pods, which soon follow the flowers up the spike, are nearly cylindric when fresh, but become constricted between the seeds, as they dry, until each little pod looks like a section of a bead necklace.

The Garden Radish of the market (*R. sativus*), occasionally escaped from cultivation, although credited to China, is entirely unknown in its native state. "It has long been held in high esteem," wrote Peter Henderson, "and before the Christian era a volume was written on this plant alone. The ancient Greeks, in offering their oblations to Apollo, presented turnips in lead, beets in silver, and radishes in vessels of beaten gold." Pliny describes a radish eaten in Rome as being so transparent one might see through the root. It was not until the sixteenth century that the plant was introduced into England. Gerarde mentions cultivating four varieties for Queen Elizabeth in Lord Burleigh's garden.

The Yellow Rocket, Herb of St. Barbara, Yellow Bitter-cress, Winter- or Rocket-cress (*Barbarea Barbarea*)—*B. vulgaris* of Gray—sends up spikes of little flowers like a yellow sweet alysum as early as April, and continues in bloom through June. Smooth pods about one inch long quickly follow. The thickish, shining, tufted leaves, very like the familiar water-cress (*Roripa Nasturtium*), were formerly even more commonly eaten as a salad. In rich but dry soil the plant flourishes from Virginia far northward, locally in the interior of the United States and on the Pacific Coast.

Witch-hazel

(*Hamamelis Virginiana*) Witch-hazel family

Flowers—Yellow, fringy, clustered in the axils of branches. Calyx 4-parted; 4 very narrow curving petals about $\frac{3}{4}$ in. long; 4 short stamens, also 4 that are scale-like; 2 styles. *Stem*: A tall, crooked shrub. *Leaves*: Broadly oval, thick, wavy-toothed, mostly fallen at flowering time. *Fruit*: Woody capsules maturing the next season and remaining with flowers of the succeeding year (*Hama* = together with; *mela* = fruit).

Preferred Habitat—Moist woods or thickets near streams.

Flowering Season—August—December.

Distribution—Nova Scotia and Minnesota, southward to the Gulf States.

To find a stray apple blossom among the fruit in autumn, or an occasional violet deceived by caressing Indian Summer into thinking another spring has come, surprises no one; but when the witch-hazel bursts into bloom for the first time in November, as if it were April, its leafless twigs conspicuous in the gray woods with their clusters of spidery pale yellow flowers, we cannot but wonder with Edward Rowland Sill:

“ Has time grown sleepy at his post
And let the exiled Summer back?
Or is it her regretful ghost,
Or witchcraft of the almanac?”

Not to the blue gentian but to the witch-hazel should Bryant have addressed at least the first stanza of his familiar lines (p. 33). The shrub doubtless gives the small bees and flies their last feast of the season in consideration of their services in transferring pollen from the staminate to the fertile flowers. Very slowly through the succeeding year the seeds within the woody capsules mature until, by the following autumn, when fresh flowers appear, they are ready to bombard the neighborhood after the violets' method, in the hope of landing in moist yielding soil far from the parent shrub to found a new colony. Just as a water-melon seed shoots from between the thumb and forefinger pinching it, so the large, bony, shining black, white-tipped witch-hazel seeds are discharged through the elastic rupture of their capsule whose walls pinch them out. To be suddenly hit in the face by such a missile brings no smile while the sting lasts. Witch-hazel twigs ripening indoors transform a peaceful living room into a defenceless target for light artillery practice.

Nowhere more than in the naming of wild flowers can we trace the home-sickness of the early English colonists in America. Any plant even remotely resembling one they had known at home was given the dear familiar name. Now our witch-hazel, named for an English hazel tree of elm lineage, has similar leaves it is true, but likeness stops there; nevertheless, all the folk-lore clustered about that mystic tree has been imported here with the title. By the help of the hazel's divining-rod the location of hidden springs of water, precious ore, treasure, and thieves may be revealed, according to old superstition. Cornish miners, who live in a land so plentifully stored with tin and copper lodes they can have had little difficulty in locating seams of ore with or without a hazel rod, scarcely ever sink a shaft except by its direction.

Yellow and Orange

The literature of Europe is filled with allusions to it. Swift wrote:

“ They tell us something strange and odd
About a certain magic rod
That, bending down its top divines
Where'er the soil has hidden mines ;
Where there are none, it stands erect
Scorning to show the least respect.”

A good story is told on Linnaeus in Baring-Gould's "Curious Myths of the Middle Ages": "When the great botanist was on one of his voyages, hearing his secretary highly extol the virtues of his divining-wand, he was willing to convince him of its insufficiency, and for that purpose concealed a purse of one hundred ducats under a ranunculus, which grew by itself in a meadow, and bid the secretary find it if he could. The wand discovered nothing, and Linnaeus's mark was soon trampled down by the company present, so that when he went to finish the experiment by fetching the gold himself, he was utterly at a loss where to find it. The man with the wand assisted him, and informed him that it could not lie in the way they were going, but quite the contrary; so they pursued the direction of the wand, and actually dug out the gold. Linnaeus said that another such experiment would be sufficient to make a proselyte of him."

Many a well has been dug even in this land of liberty where our witch-hazel indicated; but here its kindly magic is directed chiefly through the soothing extract distilled from its juices.

Five-Finger; Common Cinquefoil

(*Potentilla Canadensis*) Rose family

Flowers—Yellow, $\frac{1}{4}$ to $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, growing singly on long peduncles from the leaf axils. Five petals longer than the 5 acute calyx lobes with 5 linear bracts between them; about 20 stamens; pistils numerous, forming a head. *Stem*: Spreading over ground by slender runners or ascending. *Leaves*: 5-fingered, the digitate, saw-edged leaflets (rarely 3 or 4) spreading from a common point, petioled; some in a tuft at base.

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, roadsides, hills, banks.

Flowering Season—April—August.

Distribution—Quebec to Georgia, and westward beyond the Mississippi.

Every one crossing dry fields in the eastern United States and Canada at least must have trod on a carpet of cinquefoil (*cinque* = five, *feuilles* = leaves), and have noticed the bright little blossoms among the pretty foliage, possibly mistaking the plant for its cousin,

the trefoliate barren strawberry (see p. 203). Both have flowers like miniature wild yellow roses. During the Middle Ages, when mis-directed zeal credited almost any plant with healing virtues for every ill that flesh is heir to, the cinquefoils were considered most potent remedies, hence their generic name.

The Shrubby Cinquefoil, or Prairie Weed (*P. fruticosa*), becomes fairly troublesome in certain parts of its range, which extends from Greenland to Alaska, and southward to New Jersey, Arizona, and California, as well as over northern Europe and Asia. It is a bushy, much branched, and leafy shrub, six inches to four feet high, with bright yellow, five-parted flowers an inch across, more or less, either solitary or in cymes at the tips of the branches. They appear from June to September. The honey-bee, alighting in the centre of a blossom and turning around, passes its tongue over the entire nectar-bearing ring at the base of the stamens, then proceeding to another flower to do likewise, effects cross-fertilization regularly. On a sunny day the bright blossoms attract many visitors of the lower grade out after nectar and pollen, the beetles often devouring the anthers in their greed. The leaves on this cinquefoil are usually compounded of one terminal and four side leaflets that are narrowly oblong, an inch or less in length, and silky hairy. Sometimes there may be seven leaflets pinnately, not digitately, arranged. Although the shrubby cinquefoil prefers swamps and moist, rocky places to dwell in, it wisely adapts itself, as globe-trotters should, to whatever conditions it meets.

Silvery or Hoary Cinquefoil (*P. argentea*), found in dry soil, blooming from May to September from Canada to Delaware, Indiana, Kansas, and Dakota, also in Europe and Asia, has yellow flowers only about a quarter of an inch across, but foliage of special beauty. From the tufted, branching, ascending stems, four to twelve inches long, the finely cleft, five-foliate leaves are spread on foot stems that diminish in size as they ascend, not to let the upper leaves shut off the light from the lower ones. These leaves are smooth and green above, silvery on the under side, with fine white hairs, adapted for protection from excessive sunlight and too rapid transpiration of precious moisture. They entirely conceal the sensitive epidermis from which they grow.

Yellow Avens; Field Avens

(*Geum strictum*) Rose family

Flowers—Golden yellow, otherwise much resembling the lower growing white avens (page 204).

Preferred Habitat—Low ground, moist meadows, swamps.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Pennsylvania, Missouri, and Arizona, far northward.

Yellow and Orange

After the marsh marigolds have withdrawn their brightness from low-lying meadows, blossoms of yellow avens twinkle in their stead. In autumn the jointed, barbed styles, protruding from the seed clusters, steal a ride by the same successful method of travel to new colonizing ground adopted by burdocks, goose-grass, tick-trefoils (page 23), agrimony, and a score of other "tramps of the vegetable world."

Tall or Hairy Agrimony

(*Agrimonia hirsuta*) Rose family

(*A. Eupatoria* of Gray)

Flowers—Yellow, small, 5-parted, in narrow, spike-like racemes.

Stem: Usually 3 to 4 ft. tall, sometimes less or more clothed, with long, soft hairs. *Leaves*: Large, thin, bright green, compounded of (mostly) 7 principal oblong, coarsely saw-edged leaflets, with pairs of tiny leaflets between.

Preferred Habitat—Woods, thickets, edges of fields.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—North Carolina, westward to California, and far north.

Quite a different species, not found in this country, is the common European Agrimony—*A. Eupatoria* of Linnaeus—which figures so prominently in the writings of mediæval herbalists as a cure-all. Slender spires of green fruit below and yellow flowers above curve and bend at the borders of woodlands here apparently for no better reason than to enjoy life. Very few insects visit them, owing to the absence of nectar—certainly not the highly specialized and intelligent "Humble-Bee," to whom Emerson addressed the lines:

"Succory to match the sky,
Columbine with horn of honey,
Scented fern and agrimony,
Clover, catch-fly, adder's-tongue,
And brier-roses, dwelt among."

It is true the bumblebee may dwell among almost any flowers, but he has decided preferences for such showy ones as have adapted themselves to please his love of certain colors (not yellow), or have secreted nectar so deeply hidden from the mob that his long tongue may find plenty preserved when he calls. Occasional visitors alighting on the agrimony for pollen may distribute some, but the little blossoms chiefly fertilize themselves. When crushed they give forth a faint, pleasant odor. Pretty, nodding seed urns, encircled with a rim of hooks, grapple the

clothing of man or beast passing their way, in the hope of dropping off in a suitable place to found another colony.

Sensitive Pea; Wild or Small-flowered Sensitive Plant

(*Cassia nictitans*) Senna family

Flowers—Yellow, regular, 5-parted, about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. across; 2 or 3 together in the axils. **Stem**: Weak, 6 to 15 in. tall, branching, leafy. **Leaves**: Alternate, sensitive, compounded of 12 to 44 small, narrowly oblong leaflets; a cup-shaped gland below lowest pair; stipules persistent. **Fruit**: A pod, an inch long or more, containing numerous seeds.

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, sandy wasteland, roadsides.

Flowering Season—July—October.

Distribution—New England westward to Indiana, south to Georgia and Texas.

How many of us ever pause to test the sensitiveness of this exquisite foliage that borders the roadsides, and in appearance is almost identical with the South American sensitive plant's, so commonly cultivated in hothouses here? Failing to see its fine little leaflets fold together instantly when brushed with the hand, as they do in the tropical species (*Mimosa pudica*), many pass on, concluding its title a misnomer. By simply touching the leaves, however roughly, only a tardy and slight movement follows. A sharp blow produces quicker effect, while if the whole plant be shaken by forcibly snapping the stem with the finger, all the leaves will be strongly affected; their sensitiveness being apparently more aroused by vibration through jarring than by contact with foreign bodies. The leaves, which ordinarily spread out flat, partly close in bright sunshine and "go to sleep" at night, not to expose their sensitive upper surfaces to fierce heat in the first case, and to cold by radiation in the second. "Lifeless things may be moved or acted on," says Asa Gray; "living beings move and act—plants less conspicuously, but no less really than animals. In sharing the mysterious gift of life they share some of its simpler powers."

The Partridge Pea or Large-flowered Sensitive Plant (*Chamaecrista*) likewise goes to sleep; the ten to fifteen pairs of leaflets which, with a terminal one, make up each pinnate leaf, slowly turning their outer edges uppermost after sunset, and overlapping as they flatten themselves against their common stem until the entire aspect of the plant is changed. By day the expanded foliage is feathery, fine, acacia-like; at night the bushy,

Yellow and Orange

branching, spreading plant, that measures only a foot or two high, appears to produce nothing but pods. These leaves respond slowly to vibration, just as the sensitive pea's do. In spite of their names, neither produces the butterfly-shaped (papilionaceous) blossom of true peas. The partridge pea bears from two to four showy flowers together, each measuring an inch or more across, on a slender pedicel from the axils. It fully expands only four of its five bright yellow petals; they are somewhat unequal in size, the upper ones, with touches of red at the base, as pathfinders, not, however, as nectar-guides, since no sweets are secreted here. Curiously enough, both right and left hand flowers are found upon the same plant; that is to say, the sickle-shaped pistil turns either to the right or the left. One lateral petal, instead of being flexible and spread like the rest, stands so stiffly erect and incurved that it commonly breaks on being bent back. Why? The pistil, it will be noticed, points away from the ten long black anthers. Obviously, then, the flower cannot fertilize itself. Its benefactors are bumblebee females and workers out after pollen. Cup-shaped nectaries ("extra nuptial") are situated on the upper side and near the base of the leaf stalks on these cassia plants, where they can have no direct influence on the fertilization of the blossoms. Apparently, they are free lunch-counters, kept open out of pure charity. Landing upon the long black anthers with pores in their tips to let out the pollen, the bumblebees "seize them between their mandibles," says Professor Robertson, "and stroke them downward with a sort of milking motion. The pollen . . . falls either directly upon the bee or upon the erect lateral petal which is pressed close against the bee's side. In this way the side of the bee which is next to the incurved petal receives the most pollen. . . . A bee visiting a left-hand flower receives pollen upon the right side, and then flying to a right-hand flower, strikes the same side against the stigma." When we find circular holes in these petals we may know the leaf-cutter or upholsterer bee (*Megachile brevis*) has been at work collecting roofs for her nurseries (see page 61). The partridge pea, which has a more westerly range than the sensitive pea's, extends it southward even to Bolivia. Game birds, migrants and rovers, which feed upon the seeds, have of course helped in their wider distribution. The plant blooms from July to September.

Wild or American Senna

(*Cassia Marylandica*) Senna family

Flowers—Yellow, about $\frac{3}{4}$ in. broad, numerous, in short axillary clusters on the upper part of plant. Calyx of 5 oblong lobes;

Yellow and Orange

5 petals, 3 forming an upper lip, 2 a lower one; 10 stamens of 3 different kinds; 1 pistil. *Stem*: 3 to 8 ft. high, little branched. *Leaves*: Alternate, pinnately compounded of 6 to 10 pairs of oblong leaflets. *Fruit*: A narrow, flat curving pod, 3 to 4 in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Alluvial or moist, rich soil, swamps, roadsides.
Flowering Season—July—August.

Distribution—New England, westward to Nebraska, south to the Gulf States.

Whoever has seen certain Long Island roadsides bordered with wild senna, the brilliant flower clusters contrasted with the deep green of the beautiful foliage, knows that no effect produced by art along the drives of public park or private garden can match these country lanes in simple charm. Bumblebees, buzzing about the blossoms, may be observed "milking" the anthers just as they do those of the partridge pea. No red spots on any of these petals guide the visitors, as in the previous species, however; for do not the three small, dark stamens, which are reduced to mere scales, answer every purpose as pathfinders here? The stigma, turned sometimes to the right, sometimes to the left, strikes the bee on the side; the senna being what Delpino, the Italian botanist, calls a pleurotribe flower.

While leaves of certain African and East Indian species of senna are most valued for their medicinal properties, those of this plant are largely collected in the Middle and Southern States as a substitute. Caterpillars of several sulphur butterflies, which live exclusively on cassia foliage, appear to feel no evil effects from overdoses.

Wild Indigo ; Yellow or Indigo Broom ; Horsefly-Weed

(*Baptisia tinctoria*) Pea family

Flowers—Bright yellow, papilionaceous, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, on short pedicels, in numerous but few flowered terminal racemes. Calyx light green, 4 or 5-toothed; corolla of 5 oblong petals, the standard erect, the keel enclosing 10 incurved stamens and 1 pistil. *Stem*: Smooth, branched, 2 to 4 ft. high. *Leaves*: Compounded of 3 ovate leaflets. *Fruit*: A many-seeded round or egg-shaped pod tipped with the awl-shaped style.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, sandy soil.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Maine and Minnesota to the Gulf States.

Yellow and Orange

Dark grayish green, clover-like leaves, and small, bright yellow flowers growing in loose clusters at the ends of the branches of a bushy little plant, are so commonly met with they need little description. A relative, the true indigo-bearer, a native of Asia, once commonly grown in the Southern States when slavery made competition with Oriental labor possible, has locally escaped and become naturalized. But the false species, although, as Dr. Gray says, it yields "a poor sort of indigo," yields a most valuable medicine employed by the homœopaths in malarial fevers. The plant turns black in drying. As in the case of other papilionaceous blossoms, bees are the visitors best adapted to fertilize the flowers. When we see the little, sleepy, dusky-winged butterfly (*Thanaos briço*) around the plant we may know she is there only to lay eggs, that the larvae and caterpillars may find their favorite food at hand on waking into life.

Rattle-Box

(*Crotalaria sagittalis*) Pea family

Flowers—Yellow, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long or less, usually only 2 or 3 on a long peduncle. Calyx 5-toothed, slightly 2-lipped; corolla papilionaceous. *Stem*: 3 to 10 in. high, weak, hairy. *Leaves*: Alternate, simple, oval to lance-shaped; stipules arrow-shaped above and running along stem. *Fruit*: An inflated oblong pod 1 in. long, blackish, seedy.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, sandy, open situations.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—New England and Minnesota to the Gulf of Mexico.

These insignificant little yellow flowers attract scant notice from human observers accustomed to associate their generic name with some particularly beautiful relatives from the West Indies grown in hothouses here. But did not small bees alight on the keel and depress it, as in the lupine, next of kin (see p. 22), there might be no seeds to rattle in the dark inflated pods that so delight children. (*Krotalon*=a castanet.)

Yellow Sweet Clover; Yellow Melilot

(*Melilotus officinalis*) Pea family

Resembling the white sweet clover, except in color. (See p. 208.)

Yellow or Hop Clover

(*Trifolium agrarium*) Pea family

Flowers—Yellow, scale-like, overlapping in a densely many-flowered oblong head about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, becoming brown with age. *Stem*: Ascending, branched, 6 to 18 in. high. *Leaves*: 3-foliate, very finely toothed.

Preferred Habitat—Waste places, fields, roadsides.

Flowering Season—May—September.

Distribution—Virginia to Iowa, and far northward.

What did the sulphur butterflies provide as food for their caterpillar babies before the commonest clovers came over from the Old World to possess the soil? Wherever a trifolium grows, there one is sure to see

“ Sallow-yellow butterflies,
Like blooms of lorn primroses blowing loose,
When autumn winds arise.”

The Blackseed Hop Clover, Black or Hop Medic (*Medicago lupulina*), with even smaller, bright yellow oblong heads which turn black when ripe, lies on the ground, its branches spreading where they leave the root. A native of Europe and Asia, it is now distributed as a common weed throughout our area, for there is scarcely a month in the year when it does not bloom and set seed. It is still another of the many plants known as the shamrock.

Yellow Wood-sorrel; Lady's Sorrel

(*Oxalis stricta*) Wood-sorrel family

Flowers—Golden, fragrant, in long peduncled, small, terminal groups. Calyx of 5 sepals; corolla of 5 petals, usually reddish at base; stamens, 10; 1 pistil with 5 styles; followed by slender pods. *Stem*: Pale, erect, 3 to 12 in. high, the sap sour. *Leaves*: Palmately compound, of 3 heart-shaped, clover-like leaflets on long petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Open woodlands, waste or cultivated soil, roadsides.

Flowering Season—April—October.

Distribution—Nova Scotia and Dakota westward to the Gulf of Mexico.

An extremely common little weed, whose peculiarly sensitive leaves children delight to set in motion by rubbing, or to chew for the sour juice. Concerning the night “sleep” of wood-sorrel leaves and the two kinds of flowers these plants bear, see pages 107 to 110.

Wild or Slender Yellow Flax

(*Linum Virginianum*) Flax family

Flowers—Yellow, about $\frac{1}{3}$ in. across, each from a leaf axil, scattered along the slender branches. Sepals, 5; 5 petals, 5 stamens. *Stem*: 1 to 2 ft. high, branching, leafy. *Leaves*: Alternate, seated on the stem; small, oblong, or lance-shaped, 1 nerved.

Preferred Habitat—Dry woodlands and borders; shady places.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—New England to Georgia.

Certainly in the Atlantic States this is the commonest of its slender, dainty tribe; but in bogs and swamps farther southward and westward to Texas the Ridged Yellow Flax (*L. striatum*), with leaves arranged opposite each other up to the branches and an angled stem so sticky it “adheres to paper in which it is dried,” takes its place.

“Blue were her eyes as the fairy flax,”

wrote Longfellow, as if blue flax were a familiar sight on this side of the Atlantic. The charming little European plant (*L. usitatissimum*), which has furnished the fibre for linen and the oily seeds for poultices from time immemorial, is only a fugitive from cultivation here. Unhappily, it is rarely met with along the roadsides and railways as it struggles to gain a foothold in our waste places. Possibly Longfellow had in mind the blue toad flax (p. 51).

Jewel-weed; Spotted Touch-me-not; Silver Cap; Wild Balsam; Lady's Eardrops; Snap Weed; Wild Lady's Slipper

(*Impatiens biflora*) Jewel-weed family

(*I. fulva* of Gray)

Flowers—Orange yellow, spotted with reddish-brown, irregular, 1 in. long or less, horizontal, 2 to 4 pendent by slender footstalks on a long peduncle from leaf axils. Sepals, 3, colored; 1 large, sac-shaped, contracted into a slender incurved spur and 2-toothed at apex; 2 other sepals small. Petals, 3; 2 of them 2-cleft into dissimilar lobes; 5 short stamens, 1 pistil. *Stem*: 2 to 5 ft. high, smooth, branched, colored, succulent. *Leaves*: Alternate, thin, pale beneath,



BUTTERFLY-WEED.
(*Asclepias tuberosa*.)



TOUCH-ME-NOT OR JEWEL-WEED.
(*Impatiens violacea*.)

ovate, coarsely toothed, petioled. *Fruit*: An oblong capsule, its 5 valves opening elastically to expel the seeds.

Preferred Habitat—Beside streams, ponds, ditches; moist ground.

Flowering Season—July—October.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Oregon, south to Missouri and Florida.

These exquisite, bright flowers, hanging at a horizontal, like jewels from a lady's ear, may be responsible for the plant's folk name; but whoever is abroad early on a dewy morning, or after a shower, and finds notched edges of the drooping leaves hung with scintillating gems, dancing, sparkling in the sunshine, sees still another reason for naming this the jewel-weed. In a brook, pond, spring, or wayside trough, which can never be far from its haunts, dip a spray of the plant to transform the leaves into glistening silver. They shed water much as the nasturtium's do.

When the tiny ruby-throated humming bird flashes northward out of the tropics to spend the summer, where can he hope to find nectar so deeply secreted that not even the long-tongued bumblebee may rob him of it all? Beyond the bird's bill his tongue can be run out and around curves no other creature can reach. Now the early blooming columbine, its slender cornucopias brimming with sweets, welcomes the messenger whose needle-like bill will carry pollen from flower to flower; presently the coral honeysuckle and the scarlet painted-cup attract him by wearing his favorite color; next the jewel-weed hangs horns of plenty to lure his eye; and the trumpet vine and cardinal flower continue to feed him successively in Nature's garden; albeit cannas, nasturtiums, salvia, gladioli, and such deep, irregular showy flowers in men's flower beds sometimes lure him away. These are bird flowers dependent in the main on the ruby-throat, which is not to say that insects never enter them, for they do; only they are not the visitors catered to. Watch the big, velvety bumblebee approach a roomy jewel-weed blossom and nearly disappear within. The large bunch of united stamens, suspended directly over the entrance, bears copious white pollen. So much comes off on his back that after visiting a flower or two he becomes annoyed; clings to a leaf with his fore legs while he thoroughly brushes his back and wings with his middle and hind pairs, and then collects the sticky grains into a wad on his feet which he presently kicks off with disgust to the ground. Examine a jewel-weed blossom to see that the clumsy bumblebee's pollen-laden back is not so likely to come in contact with the short five-parted stigma concealed beneath the stamens, as a humming bird's slender bill that is thrust obliquely into the spur while he hovers above.

But, as if the plant had not sufficient confidence in its visitors to rely exclusively on them for help in continuing the lovely species, it bears also cleistogamous blossoms that never open—

Yellow and Orange

economical products without petals, which ripen abundant self-fertilized seed (see p. 108). It is calculated that each jewel-weed blossom produces about two hundred and fifty pollen grains; yet each is by no means able to produce seed in spite of its prodigality. Nevertheless, enough cross-fertilized seed is set to save the species from the degeneracy that follows close inbreeding among plants as well as animals. In England, where this jewel-weed is rapidly becoming naturalized, Darwin recorded there are twenty plants producing cleistogamous flowers to one having showy blossoms which, even when produced, seldom set seed. What more likely, since humming birds are confined to the New World? Therefore why should the plant waste its energy on a product useless in England? It can never attain perfection there until humming birds are imported, as bumblebees had to be into Australia before the farmers could harvest seed from their clover fields (p. 101).

Familiar as we may be with the nervous little seed pods of the touch-me-not, which children ever love to pop and see the seeds fly, as they do from balsam pods in grandmother's garden, they still startle with the suddenness of their volley. Touch the delicate hair-trigger at the end of a capsule, and the lightning response of the flying seeds makes one jump. They sometimes land four feet away. At this rate of progress a year, and with the other odds against which all plants have to contend, how many generations must it take to fringe even one mill pond with jewel-weed; yet this is rapid transit indeed compared with many of Nature's processes. The plant is a conspicuous sufferer from the dodder (see p. 246).

.
The Pale Touch-me-not (*I. aurea*)—*I. pallida* of Gray—most abundant northward, a larger, stouter species found in similar situations, but with paler yellow flowers only sparingly dotted if at all, has its broader sac-shaped sepal abruptly contracted into a short, notched, but not incurved spur. It shares its sister's popular names.

Velvet Leaf; Indian Mallow; American Jute

(*Abutilon Abutilon*) Mallow family

(*A. Avicennae* of Gray)

Flowers—Deep yellow, $\frac{1}{2}$ to $\frac{3}{4}$ in. broad, 5-parted, regular, solitary on stout peduncles from the leaf axils. *Stem*: 3 to 6 ft. high, velvety, branched. *Leaves*: Soft velvety, heart-shaped, the lobes rounded, long petioled. *Fruit*: In a head about 1 in.

across, 12 to 15 erect hairy carpels, with spreading sharp beaks.

Preferred Habitat—Escaped from cultivation to waste sandy loam, fields, roadsides.

Flowering Season—August—October.

Distribution—Common or frequent, except at the extreme North.

There was a time, not many years ago, when this now common and often troublesome weed was imported from India and tenderly cultivated in flower gardens. In the Orient it and allied species are grown for their fibre, which is utilized for cordage and cloth; but the equally valuable plant now running wild here has yet to furnish American men with a profitable industry. Although the blossom is next of kin to the veiny Chinese bell-flower, or striped abutilon, so common in greenhouses, its appearance is quite different.

St. Andrew's Cross

(*Ascyrum hypericoides*) St. John's-wort family

(*A. Crux-Andreae* of Gray)

Flowers—Yellow, $\frac{1}{2}$ to $\frac{3}{4}$ in. across, terminal and from the leaf axils. Calyx of 4 sepals in 2 pairs; 4 narrow, oblong petals; stamens numerous; 2 styles. *Stem*: Much branched and spreading from base, 5 to 10 in. high, leafy. *Leaves*: Opposite, oblong, small, seated on stem.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, sandy soil; pine barrens.

Flowering Season—July—August.

Distribution—Nantucket Island (Mass.), westward to Illinois, south to Florida and Texas.

Because the four pale yellow petals of this flower approach each other in pairs, suggesting a cross with equals arms, the plant was given its name by Linnaeus in 1753. St. Peter's-wort (*A. stans*), a similar plant, found in the same localities, in bloom at the same time, has larger flowers in small clusters at the tips only of its upright branches.

Common St. John's-wort

(*Hypericum perforatum*) St. John's-wort family

Flowers—Bright yellow, 1 in. across or less, several or many in terminal clusters. Calyx of 5 lance-shaped sepals; 5 petals dotted with black; numerous stamens in 3 sets; 3 styles.

Yellow and Orange

Stem: 1 to 2 ft. high, erect, much branched. *Leaves*: Small, opposite, oblong, more or less black-dotted.
Preferred Habitat—Fields, waste lands, roadsides.
Flowering Season—June—September.
Distribution—Throughout our area, except the extreme North; Europe, and Asia.

“Gathered upon a Friday, in the hour of Jupiter when he comes to his operation, so gathered, or borne, or hung upon the neck, it mightily helps to drive away all phantastical spirits.” These are the blossoms which have been hung in the windows of European peasants for ages on St. John’s eve, to avert the evil eye and the spells of the spirits of darkness. “Devil chaser” its Italian name signifies. To cure demoniacs, to ward off destruction by lightning, to reveal the presence of witches, and to expose their nefarious practices, are some of the virtues ascribed to this plant, which superstitious farmers have spared from the scythe and encouraged to grow near their houses until it has become, even in this land of liberty, a troublesome weed at times. “The flower gets its name,” says F. Schuyler Mathews, “from the superstition that on St. John’s day, the 24th of June, the dew which fell on the plant the evening before was efficacious in preserving the eyes from disease. So the plant was collected, dipped in oil, and thus transformed into a balm for every wound.” Here it is a naturalized, not a native, immigrant. A blooming plant, usually with many sterile shoots about its base, has an unkempt, untidy look; the seed capsules and the brown petals of withered flowers remaining among the bright yellow buds through a long season. No nectar is secreted by the St. John’s-worts, therefore only pollen collectors visit them regularly, and occasionally cross-fertilize the blossoms, which are best adapted, however, to pollinate themselves.

.

The Shrubby St. John’s-wort (*H. prolificum*) bears yellow blossoms, about half an inch across, which are provided with stamens so numerous, the many flowered terminal clusters have a soft, feathery effect. In the axils of the oblong, opposite leaves are tufts of smaller ones, the stout stems being often concealed under a wealth of foliage. Sandy or rocky places from New Jersey southward best suit this low, dense, diffusely branched shrub which blooms prolifically from July to September.

Farther north, and westward to Iowa, the Great or Giant St. John’s-wort (*H. Ascyron*) brightens the banks of streams at mid-summer with large blossoms, each on a long footstalk in a few-flowered cluster.



BUTTER AND EGGS
(*Linaria linaria*.)



SHRUBBY ST. JOHN'S WORT.
(*Hypericum prolificum*.)

**Long-branched Frost-weed; Frost-flower;
Frost-wort; Canadian Rock-rose**

(*Helianthemum Canadense*) Rock-rose family

Flowers—Solitary, or rarely 2; about 1 in. across, 5-parted, with showy yellow petals; the 5 unequal sepals hairy. Also abundant small flowers lacking petals, produced from the axils later. *Stem*: Erect, 3 in. to 2 ft. high; at first simple, later with elongated branches. *Leaves*: Alternate, oblong, almost seated on stem.

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, sandy or rocky soil.

Flowering Season—Petal-bearing flowers, May—July.

Distribution—New England to the Carolinas, westward to Wisconsin and Kentucky.

Only for a day, and that must be a bright sunny one, does the solitary frost-flower expand its delicate yellow petals. On the next, after pollen has been brought to it by insect messengers and its own carried away, the now useless petal advertisements fall, and the numerous stamens, inserted upon the receptacle with them, also drop off, leaving the club-shaped pistil to develop with the ovary into a rounded, ovoid, three-valved capsule. Notice how flat the stamens lie upon the petals to keep safely out of reach of the stigma. Another flower, exactly like the first, now expands, and the bloom continues for weeks. Why does only one blossom open at a time? Because the whole aim of the showy flowers is to set cross-fertilized seed, and when only one at a time appears, pollination not only between distinct blossoms but between distinct plants insures the healthiest, most vigorous offspring—a wise precaution against degeneracy, in view of the quantities of self-fertilized seed that will be set late in summer by the tiny apetalous flowers that never open (see p. 108). Surely two kinds of blossoms should be enough for any species; but why call this the frost-flower when its bloom is ended by autumn? Only the witch-hazel may be said to flower for the first time after frost. When the stubble in the dry fields is white some cold November morning, comparatively few notice the ice crystals, like specks of glistening quartz, at the base of the stems of this plant. The similar Hoary Frost-weed (*H. majus*), whose showy flowers appear in clusters at the hoary stem's summit, in June and July, also bears them. Often this ice formation assumes exquisite feathery, whimsical forms, bursting the bark asunder where an astonishing quantity of sap gushes forth and freezes. Indeed, so much sap sometimes goes to the making of this crystal flower, that it would seem as if an extra reservoir in the soil must pump some up to supply it with its large fantastic corolla.

Beach or False Heather; Poverty Grass

(*Hudsonia tomentosa*) Rock-rose family

Flowers—Bright yellow, small, about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. across, numerous, closely ascending the upper part of the heath-like branches. Sepals 5, unequal; 5 petals; stamens, 9 to 18. *Stem*: 4 to 8 in. tall, tufted, densely branched and matted, hoary hairy, pale. *Leaves*: Overlapping like scales, very small.

Preferred Habitat—Sands of the seashore, pine barrens, beaches of rivers and lakes.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—New Brunswick to Maryland, west to Lake of the Woods.

Like the showy flowers of the frost-weed, these minute ones open in the sunshine only, and then but for a single day. Nevertheless, the hoary, heath-like little shrub, by growing in large colonies and keeping up a succession of bright bloom, tinges the sand dunes back of the beach with charming color that artists delight to paint in the foreground of their marine pictures.

Yellow Violets

(*Viola*) Violet family

Fine hairs on the erect, leafy, usually single stem of the Downy Yellow Violet (*V. pubescens*), whose dark veined, bright yellow petals gleam in dry woods in April and May, easily distinguish it from the Smooth Yellow Violet (*V. scabriuscula*), formerly considered a mere variety in spite of its being an earlier bloomer, a lover of moisture, and well equipped with basal leaves at flowering time, which the downy species is not. Moreover, it bears a paler blossom, more coarsely dentate leaves, often decidedly taper-pointed, and usually several stems together.

Our other common yellow species, the Round-leaved Violet (*V. rotundifolia*), lifts smaller, pale, brown-veined, and bearded blossoms above a tuft of broad, shining leaves close to the ground. The veins on the petals serve as pathfinders to the nectary for the bee, and the beard as footholds, while she probes the inverted blossoms. Such violets as have their side petals bearded are most frequently visited by small greenish mason bees (*Osmia*), with collecting brushes on their abdomen that receive the pollen as it falls. Abundant cleistogamous flowers (see pp. 30 and 108) are borne on the runners late in the season. Bryant, whose botanical lore did not always keep step with his Muse, wrote of the yellow violet as the first spring flower, because he

found it "by the snowbank's edges cold," one April day, when the hepaticas about his home at Roslyn, Long Island, had doubtless been in bloom a month.

"Of all her train the hands of Spring
First plant thee in the watery mould,"

he wrote, regardless of the fact that the round-leaved violet's preferences are for dry, wooded, or rocky hillsides. Müller believed that all violets were originally yellow, not white, after they evolved from the green stage. (Illustration, p. 292.)

Eastern Cactus; Prickly Pear; Indian Fig

(*Opuntia Opuntia*) Cactus family

(*O. vulgaris* of Gray)

Flowers—Yellow, sometimes reddish at centre, 2 to 3 in. across, solitary, mostly seated at the side of joints. Calyx tube not prolonged beyond ovary, its numerous lobes spreading. Petals numerous; stamens very numerous; ovary cylindric; the style longer than stamens, and with several stigmas. *Stem*: Prostrate or ascending, fleshy, juicy, branching, the thick, flattened joints oblong or rounded, 2 to 5 in. long. *Leaves*: Tiny, awl-shaped, dotting the joints, but usually falling early; tufts of yellowish bristles at their base. Plant unarmed, or with few solitary stout spines. *Fruit*: Pear-shaped, pulpy, red, nearly smooth, 1 in. long or over, edible.

Preferred Habitat—Sandy or dry or rocky places.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Massachusetts to Florida.

Upwards of one hundred and fifty species of *Opuntia*, which elect to grow in parching sands, beneath a scorching sun, often prostrate on baking hot rocks, on glaring plains, beaches, and deserts, from Massachusetts to Peru—for all are natives of the New World—show so marvellous an adaptation to environment in each instance that no group of plants is more interesting to the botanist, more decorative in form and color from an artistic standpoint, more distinctively characteristic. Plants choosing such habitats as they have adopted, usually in tropical or semi-tropical regions, had to resort to various expedients to save loss of water through transpiration and evaporation. Now, as leaves are the natural outlets for moisture thrown off by any plant, manifestly the first thing to do was either to reduce the number of branches and leaves, or to modify them into sharp spines (not surface

Yellow and Orange

prickles like the rose's); to cultivate a low habit of growth, not to expose unnecessary surface to sun and air; to thicken the skin until little moisture could evaporate through the leathery coat; and, finally, to utilize the material thus saved in developing stems so large, fleshy, and juicy that they should become wells in a desert, with powers of sustenance great enough to support the plant through its fiery trials. A common expedient of plants in dry situations, even at the north, is to modify their leaves into spines, as the gorse and the barberry, for example, have done. That such an armor also serves to protect them against the ravages of grazing animals is an additional advantage, of course; but not their sole motive in wearing it. Popular to destruction would the cool juices of the cacti be in thirsty lands, if only they might be obtained without painful and often poisonous scratches. Given moist soil and greater humidity of atmosphere to grow in, spiny plants at once show a tendency to grow taller, to branch and become leafy. A covering of hairs which reflect the light, thus diminishing the amount that might reach the juicy interior area, has likewise been employed by many cacti, among other denizens of dry soil.

In this common prickly pear cactus of the Atlantic seaboard, where the air is laden with moisture from the ocean, few or no spines are produced; and dotted over the surface of its branching, fleshy, flattened joints we find tiny, awl-shaped leaves, whereas foliage is entirely wanting in the densely prickly, rounded, solid, unbranched, hairy cacti of the southwestern deserts, and the arid plains of Mexico.

In sunshine the beautiful yellow blossom of our prickly pear expands to welcome the bees, folding up its petals again for several successive nights. William Hamilton Gibson says it "encloses its buzzing visitor in a golden bower, from which he must emerge at the roof as dusty as a miller," only to enter another blossom and leave some pollen on its numerous stigmas.

But the cochineal, not the bee, is forever associated with cacti in the popular mind. Indeed, several species are extensively grown on plantations, known as Nopalerias, which furnish food to countless trillions of these tiny insects. Like its relative the aphid of rose bushes (see p. 99), the cochineal fastens itself to a cactus plant by its sucking tube, to live on the juices. The males are winged, and only the female, which yields the valuable dye, sticks tight to the plant. Three crops of insects a year are harvested on a Mexican plantation. After three months' sucking, the females are brushed off, dried in ovens, and sold for about two thousand dollars a ton. The annual yield of Mexico amounting to many thousands of tons, it is no wonder the cactus plant, which furnishes so valuable an industry, should appear on the coat-of-arms of the Mexican republic. Some cacti are planted for hedges, the fruit of others furnishes a refreshing drink in tropical climates,

the juices are used as a water color, and to dye candies—in short, this genus *Opuntia* and allied clans have great commercial value.

The Western Prickly Pear (*O. humifusa*)—*O. Rafinesquii* of Gray—a variable species ranging from Minnesota to Texas, is similar to the preceding, but bears a larger flower, and longer, more rounded, deeper green joints, beset with not numerous spines, scattered chiefly near their margins. A few deflexed spines in a cluster leave the surface where a tiny awl-shaped leaf and a tuft of reddish brown hairs are likewise usually found.

Evening-Primrose; Night Willow-herb

(*Onagra biennis*) Evening-primrose family

(*Oenothera biennis* of Gray)

Flowers—Yellow, fragrant, opening at evening, 1 to 2 in. across, borne in terminal leafy-bracted spikes. Calyx tube slender, elongated, gradually enlarged at throat, the 4-pointed lobes bent backward; corolla of 4 spreading petals; 8 stamens; 1 pistil; the stigma 4-cleft. *Stem*: Erect, wand-like, or branched, 1 to 5 ft. tall, rarely higher, leafy. *Leaves*: Alternate, lance-shaped, mostly seated on stem, entire, or obscurely toothed.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides, dry fields, thickets, fence-corners.

Flowering Season—June—October.

Distribution—Labrador to the Gulf of Mexico, west to the Rocky Mountains.

Like a ball-room beauty, the evening primrose has a jaded, bedraggled appearance by day when we meet it by the dusty roadside, its erect buds, fading flowers from last night's revelry, wilted ones of previous dissipations, and hairy oblong capsules, all crowded together among the willow-like leaves at the top of the rank growing plant. But at sunset a bud begins to expand its delicate petals slowly, timidly—not suddenly and with a pop, as the evening primrose of the garden does.

Now, its fragrance, that has been only faintly perceptible during the day, becomes increasingly powerful. Why these blandishments at such an hour? Because at dusk, when sphinx moths, large and small, begin to fly (p. 249), the primrose's special benefactors are abroad. All these moths, whose length of tongue has kept pace with the development of the tubes of certain white and yellow flowers dependent on their ministrations, find such glowing like miniature moons for their special benefit, when blossoms of other hues have melted into the deepening darkness. If such have fragrance, they prepare to shed it now. Nectar is

Yellow and Orange

secreted in tubes so deep and slender that none but the moths' long tongues can drain the last drop. An exquisite, little, rose-pink twilight flyer, his wings bordered with yellow, flutters in ecstasy above the evening primrose's freshly opened flowers, transferring in his rapid flight some of their abundant, sticky pollen that hangs like a necklace from the outstretched filaments. By day one may occasionally find a little fellow asleep in a wilted blossom, which serves him as a tent, under whose flaps the brightest bird eye rarely detects a dinner. After a single night's dissipation the corolla wilts, hangs a while, then drops from the maturing capsule as if severed with a sharp knife. Few flowers, sometimes only one opens on a spike on a given evening—a plan to increase the chances of cross-fertilization between distinct plants; but there is a very long succession of bloom. If a flower has not been pollenized during the night it remains open a while in the morning. Bumblebees now hurry in, and an occasional humming bird takes a sip of nectar. Toward the end of summer, when so much seed has been set that the flower can afford to be generous, it distinctly changes its habit and keeps open house all day.

During our winter walks we shall see close against the ground the rosettes of year-old evening primrose plants—exquisitely symmetrical, complex stars from whose centre the flower stalks of another summer will arise. (Illustration, p. 334.)

Floriform sunshine bursts forth from roadsides, fields, and prairies when the Common Sundrops (*Kneiffia fruticosa*)—formerly *Oenothera fruticosa*—is in flower. It is first cousin to the similar evening primrose of taller, ranker growth. Often only one blossom on a stalk expands at a time, to increase the chances of cross-fertilization between distinct plants; but where colonies grow it is a conspicuous acquaintance, for its large, bright yellow corollas remain open all day. Bumblebees with their long tongues, and some butterflies, drain the deeply hidden nectar; smaller visitors get some only when it wells up high in the tube. As the stigma surpasses the anthers, self-fertilization is impossible unless an insect blunders by alighting elsewhere than on the lower side, where the stigma is purposely turned to be rubbed against his pollen-laden ventral surface when he settles on a blossom. Unable to reach the nectar, mining and leaf-cutter bees, wasps, flower flies, and beetles visit it for the abundant pollen; and the common little white cabbage butterfly (*Pieris protodice*) sucks here constantly. The capsules of the sundrops are somewhat club-shaped and four-winged, angled above, with four intervening ribs between. Range from Nova Scotia to Georgia, west beyond the Mississippi. (Illustration, p. 324.)

A similar, but smaller, diurnal species (*K. pumilla*), likewise found blooming in dry soil from June to August, has a more westerly range North and South.

Wild or Field Parsnip; Madnep; Tank

(*Pastinaca sativa*) Carrot family

Flowers—Dull or greenish yellow, small, without involucre or involucels; borne in 7 to 15 rayed umbels, 2 to 6 in. across.
Stem: 2 to 5 ft. tall, stout, smooth, branching, grooved, from a long, conic, fleshy, strong-scented root. **Leaves**: Compounded (pinnately), of several pairs of oval, lobed, or cut, sharply toothed leaflets; the petioled lower leaves often 1½ ft. long.

Preferred Habitat—Waste places, roadsides, fields.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Common throughout nearly all parts of the United States and Canada. Europe.

Men are not the only creatures who feed upon such of the umbel-bearing plants as are innocent—parsnips, celery, parsley, carrots, caraway, and fennel, among others; and even those which contain properties that are poisonous to highly organized men and beasts, afford harmless food for insects. Pliny says that parsnips, which were cultivated beyond the Rhine in the days of Tiberius, were brought to Rome annually to please the emperor's exacting palate; yet this same plant, which has overrun two continents, in its wild state (when its leaves are a paler yellowish green than under cultivation) often proves poisonous. A strongly acid juice in the very tough stem causes intelligent cattle to let it alone—precisely the object desired. But caterpillars of certain swallow-tail butterflies, particularly of the common eastern swallow-tail (*Papilio asterias*), may be taken on it—the same greenish, black-banded, and yellow-dotted fat "worm" found on parsnips, fennel, and parsley in the kitchen garden. Insects understood plant relationships ages before Linnaeus defined them. When we see this dark, velvety butterfly, marked with yellow, hovering above the wild parsnip, we may know she is there only to lay eggs that her larvæ may eat their way to maturity on this favorite food store. After the flat, oval, shining seeds with their conspicuous oil tubes are set in the spreading umbels, the strong, vigorous plant loses nothing of its decorative charm.

From April to June the lower-growing Early or Golden Meadow Parsnip (*Zizia aurea*) spreads its clearer yellow umbels above moist fields, meadows, and swamps from New Brunswick and Dakota to the Gulf of Mexico. Its leaves are twice or thrice compounded of oblong, pointed, saw-edged, but not lobed leaflets.

The Hairy-jointed Meadow Parsnip (*Thaspium barbinode*), another early bloomer, with pale-yellow flowers, most common

Yellow and Orange

in the Mississippi basin, may always be distinguished by the little tufts of hair at the joints of the stem, the compound leaves, and often on the rays of the umbels.

A yellow variety of the purple meadow parsnip, which is popularly known as Golden Alexanders (*T. trifoliatum* var. *aureum*), confines itself chiefly to woodlands. The leaves are compounded of three leaflets, longer and more lance-shaped in outline than those of other yellow species.

Four-leaved or Whorled Loosestrife; Crosswort

(*Lysimachia quadrifolia*) Primrose family

Flowers—Yellow, streaked with dark red, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across or less; each on a thread-like, spreading footstem from a leaf axil. Calyx, 5 to 7 parted; corolla of 5 to 7 spreading lobes, and as many stamens inserted on the throat; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Slender, erect, 1 to 3 ft. tall, leafy. *Leaves*: In whorls of 4 (rarely in 3's to 7's), lance-shaped or oblong, entire, black dotted.

Preferred Habitat—Open woodland, thickets, roadsides; moist, sandy soil.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Georgia and Illinois, north to New Brunswick.

Mediæval herbalists usually recorded anything that “Plinie saieth” with profoundest respect; not always so, quaint old Parkinson. Speaking of the common (*vulgaris*), wild loosestrife of Europe, a rather stout, downy species with terminal clusters of good-sized, yellow flowers, that was once cultivated in our Eastern States, and has sparingly escaped from gardens, he thus refers to the reputation given it by the Roman naturalist: “It is believed to take away strife, or debate between ye beasts, not onely those that are yoked together, but even those that are wild also, by making them tame and quiet . . . if it be either put about their yokes or their necks,” significantly adding, “which how true, I leave to them shall try and find it soe.” Our slender, symmetrical, common loosestrife, with its whorls of leaves and little star-shaped blossoms on thread-like pedicels at regular intervals up the stem, is not even distantly related to the wonderful purple loosestrife (p. 115).

Another common, lower-growing species, the Bulb-bearing Loosestrife (*L. terrestris*)—*L. stricta* of Gray—blooming from July to September, lifts a terminal, elongated raceme of even smaller, slender-pedicelled, yellow flowers streaked or dotted with reddish; and in the axils of its abundant, opposite, lance-



COMMON SUNDROPS

(*Kneiffia fruticosa*)



BULB-BEARING LOOSESTRIFE

(*Lysimachia terrestris*)

shaped, black-dotted leaves, long bulblets, that are in reality suppressed branches, are usually borne after the flowering season. Occasionally no flowers are produced, only these strange bulblets. In this state Linnaeus mistook the plant for a terrestrial mistletoe. This species shows a decided preference for swamps, moist thickets, and ditches throughout a range which extends from Manitoba and Arkansas to the Atlantic Ocean.

Moneywort, or Creeping Loosestrife (*L. Nummularia*), a native of Great Britain, which has long been a favorite vine in American hanging baskets and urns, when kept in moist soil, suspended from a veranda, will produce prolific shoots two or three feet in length, hanging down on all sides. Pairs of yellow, dark-spotted, five-lobed flowers grow from the axils of the opposite leaves from June to August. One often finds it running wild in moist soil beyond the pale of old gardens from Pennsylvania and Indiana northward into Canada. Slight encouragement in starting run-aways would easily induce the hardy little evergreen to be as common here as it is in England.

The Lance-leaved Loosestrife (*Steironema lanceolatum*), most common in the West and South, although it is by no means rare in the northeastern States, produces either single blossoms or few-flowered, spreading, axillary clusters on slender peduncles, each unspotted, yellow corolla half an inch across or over; the petal edges as if gnawed by the finest of teeth; the pointed calyx segments showing between them. Sterile stamens in addition to the fertile ones characterize this clan. In moist soil it blooms from June to August. It is a strange fact that female bees of the genus *Macropis* have never been taken on plants outside the loosestrife connection. Here there appears to be the closest interdependence between flower and insect. Even in Germany, Müller found them by far the most abundant visitors, "diligently sweeping the flowers (*L. vulgaris*) and piling large masses of moistened pollen on their hind legs." He inclined to believe that such blossoms in this group as have spots or streaks on their petals—pathfinders for insect visitors—are largely dependent on them, and cannot easily fertilize themselves; whereas the unmarked blossoms, growing in such situations as are less favorable to insect visits, are regularly self-fertile.

Butterfly-weed; Pleurisy-root; Orange-root; Orange Milkweed

(*Asclepias tuberosa*) Milkweed family

Flowers—Bright reddish orange, in many-flowered, terminal clusters, each flower similar in structure to the common milkweed (see p. 135). *Stem*: Erect, 1 to 2 ft. tall, hairy, leafy,

Yellow and Orange

milky juice scanty. *Leaves*: Usually all alternate, lance-shaped, seated on stem. *Fruit*: A pair of erect, hoary pods, 2 to 5 in. long, 1 at least containing silky plumed seeds.

Preferred Habitat—Dry or sandy fields, hills, roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Maine and Ontario to Arizona, south to the Gulf of Mexico.

Intensely brilliant clusters of this the most ornamental of all native milkweeds set dry fields ablaze with color. Above them butterflies hover, float, alight, sip, and sail away—the great, dark, velvety, pipe-vine swallow-tail (*Papilio philenor*), its green-shaded hind wings marked with little white half moons; the yellow and brown, common, Eastern swallow-tail (*P. asterias*), that we saw about the wild parsnip and other members of the carrot family; the exquisite, large, spice-bush swallow-tail, whose bugaboo caterpillar startled us when we unrolled a leaf of its favorite food supply (p. 298); the small, common, white, cabbage butterfly (*Pieris protodice*); the even more common little sulphur butterflies, inseparable from clover fields and mud puddles; the painted lady that follows thistles around the globe; the regal fritillary (*Argynnis idalia*), its black and fulvous wings marked with silver crescents, a gorgeous creature developed from the black and orange caterpillar that prowls at night among violet plants; the great spangled fritillary of similar habit; the bright fulvous and black pearl crescent butterfly (*Phyciodes tharos*), its small wings usually seen hovering about the asters; the little grayish-brown, coral hair-streak (*Thecla titus*), and the bronze copper (*Chrysophanus thoë*), whose caterpillar feeds on sorrel (*Rumex*); the delicate, tailed blue butterfly (*Lycæna comyntas*), with a wing expansion of only an inch from tip to tip; all these visitors duplicated again and again—these and several others that either escaped the net before they were named, or could not be run down, were seen one bright midsummer day along a Long Island roadside bordered with butterfly weed. Most abundant of all was still another species, the splendid monarch (*Anosia plexippus*), the most familiar representative of the tribe of milkweed butterflies (p. 138). Swarms of this enormously prolific species are believed to migrate to the Gulf States, and beyond at the approach of cold weather, as regularly as the birds, travelling in numbers so vast that the naked trees on which they pause to rest appear to be still decked with autumnal foliage. This milkweed butterfly “is a great migrant,” says Dr. Holland, “and within quite recent years, with Yankee instinct, has crossed the Pacific, probably on merchant vessels, the chrysalids being possibly concealed in bales of hay, and has found lodgment in Australia where it has greatly multiplied in the warmer parts of the Island Continent, and has thence spread northward and westward, until in its migrations it has reached Java and Sumatra,

and long ago took possession of the Philippines. . . . It has established a more or less precarious foothold for itself in southern England. It is well established at the Cape Verde Islands, and in a short time we may expect to hear of it as having taken possession of the Continent of Africa, in which the family of plants upon which the caterpillars feed is well represented."

Surely here is a butterfly flower if ever there was one, and such are rare. Very few are adapted to tongues so long and slender that the bumblebee cannot help himself to their nectar; but one almost never sees him about the butterfly-weed. While other bees, a few wasps, and even the ruby-throated humming bird, which ever delights in flowers with a suspicion of red about them, sometimes visit these bright clusters, it is to the ever-present butterfly that their marvellous structure is manifestly adapted. Only visitors long of limb can easily remove the pollinia, which are usually found dangling from the hairs of their legs. We may be sure that after generously feeding its guests, the flower does not allow many to depart without rendering an equivalent service. The method of compelling visitors to withdraw pollen-masses from one blossom and deposit them in another—an amazing process—has been already described under the common milk-weed. Lacking the quantity of sticky milky juice which protects that plant from crawling pilferers, the butterfly-weed suffers outrageous robberies from black ants. The hairs on its stem, not sufficient to form a stockade against them, serve only as a screen to reflect light lest too much may penetrate to the interior juices. We learned, in studying the prickly pear cactus, how necessary it is for plants living in dry soil to guard against the escape of their precious moisture.

Transplanted from Nature's garden into our own, into what Thoreau termed "that meagre assemblage of curiosities, that poor apology for Nature and Art which I call my front yard," clumps of butterfly-weed give the place real splendor and interest. It is said the Indians used the tuberous root of this plant for various maladies, although they could scarcely have known that because of the alleged healing properties of the genus Linnaeus dedicated it to Æsculapius, of whose name *Asclepias* is a Latinized corruption. (Illustration, p. 312.)

Horse-balm; Citronella; Rich-weed; Stone-root; Horse-weed

(*Collinsonia Canadensis*) Mint family

Flowers—Light yellowish, lemon-scented, about ½ in. long, mostly opposite, in numerous spreading racemes, forming long, loose terminal clusters. Calyx bell-shaped, 2-lipped, upper lip 3-

Yellow and Orange

toothed, lower lip 2-cleft; corolla 5-lobed, 4 lobes nearly equal, the fifth much larger, fringed; stamens protruding, 2 anther-bearing; 1 long style, the stigma forked.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods.

Flowering Season—July—October.

Distribution—New England, Ontario, and Wisconsin, south to Florida and Kansas.

Now that we have come to read the faces of flowers much as their insect friends must have done for countless ages, we suspect at a glance that the strong-scented horse-balm, with its profusion of lemon-colored, irregular little blossoms, is up to some ingenious trick. The lower lip, out of all proportion to the rest of the corolla, flaunting its enticing fringes; the long stamens protruding from some flowers, and only the long style from others on the same plant, excite our curiosity. Where many fragrant clumps grow in cool, shady woods at midsummer, is an excellent place to rest a while and satisfy it. Presently a bumble-bee, attracted by the odor from afar, alights on the fringed platform too weak to hold him. Dropping downward, he snatches the filaments of the two long stamens to save himself; and, as he does so, pollen jarred out of their anther sacs falls on his thorax at the juncture of his wings. Hanging beneath the flower a second, he sips its nectar and is off. Many bees, large and small, go through a similar performance. Now the young, newly opened flowers have the forked stigmas of the long style only protruding at this stage, the miniature stamens being still curled within the tube. Obviously a pollen-dusted bee coming to one of these young flowers must rub off some of the vitalizing dust on the sticky fork that purposely impedes his entrance at the precise spot necessary. Notice that after a flower's stamens protrude in the second stage of its development the fork is turned far to one side to get out of harm's way—self-fertilization being an abomination. It was the lamented William Hamilton Gibson who first called attention to the horse-balm's ingenious scheme to prevent it.

Virginia Ground Cherry

(*Physalis Virginiana*) Potato family

(*P. Pennsylvanica* of Gray)

Flowers—Sulphur or greenish yellow, with 5 dark purplish dots, 1 in. across or less, solitary from the leaf axils. Calyx 5-toothed, much inflated in fruit; corolla open bell-shaped, the edge 5-cleft; 5 stamens, the anthers yellow, style slender, 2-cleft. *Stem*: 1½ to 3 ft. tall, erect, more or less hairy or glandular, branched, from a thick rootstock. *Leaves*: Ovate

to lanceolate, tapering at both ends or wedge-shaped, often yellowish green, entire or sparingly wavy-toothed. *Fruit*: An inflated, 5-angled capsule, sunken at the base, loosely surrounding the edible reddish berry.

Preferred Habitat—Open ground ; rich, dry pastures ; hillsides.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—New York to Manitoba, south to the Gulf States.

A common plant, so variable, however, that the earlier botanists thought it must be several distinct species, *lanceolata* among others. A glance within shows that the open flower is not so generous as its spreading form would seem to indicate, for tufts of dense hairs at each side of grooves where nectar is secreted, conceal it from the mob, and, with the thickened filaments, almost close the throat. Doubtless these hairs also serve as footholds for the welcome bee clinging to its pendent host. The dark spots are pathfinders. One anther maturing after another, a visitor must make several trips to secure all the pollen, and if she is already dusted from another blossom, nine chances out of ten she will first leave some of the vitalizing dust on the stigma poked forward to receive it before collecting more. Professor Robertson says that all the ground cherries near his home in Illinois are remarkable for their close mutual relation with two bees of the genus *Colletes*. So far as is known, the insignificant little greenish or purplish bell-shaped flowers of the Alum-root (*Heuchera Americana*), with protruding orange anthers, are the only other ones to furnish these females with pollen for their babies' bread. Slender racemes of this species are found blooming in dry or rocky woods from the Mississippi eastward, from May to July, by which time the ground cherry is ready to provide for the bee's wants. The similar Philadelphia species was formerly cultivated for its "strawberry tomato." Many birds which feast on all this highly attractive fruit disperse the numerous kidney-shaped seeds.

Great Mullein ; Velvet or Flannel Plant ; Mullein Dock ; Aaron's Rod

(*Verbascum Thapsus*) Figwort family

Flowers—Yellow, 1 in. across or less, seated around a thick, dense, elongated spike. Calyx 5-parted ; corolla of 5 rounded lobes ; 5 anther-bearing stamens, the 3 upper ones short, woolly ; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Stout, 2 to 7 ft. tall, densely woolly, with branched hairs. *Leaves*: Thick, pale green, velvety-hairy, oblong, in a rosette on the ground ; others alternate, strongly clasping the stem.

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, banks, stony waste land.

Yellow and Orange

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Minnesota and Kansas, eastward to Nova Scotia and Florida. Europe.

Leaving the fluffy thistle-down he has been kindly scattering to the four winds, the goldfinch spreads his wings for a brief undulating flight, singing in waves also as he goes to where tall, thick-set mullein stalks stand like sentinels above the stony pasture. Here companies of the exquisite little black and yellow minstrels delight to congregate with their sombre families and feast on the seeds that rapidly follow the erratic flowers up the gradually lengthening spikes.

Delpino long ago pointed out that the blossom is best adapted to pollen-collecting bees, which, alighting on the two long, protruding stamens, rub off pollen on their under sides while clinging for support to the wool on the three shorter stamens, whose anthers supply their needs. As a bee settles on another flower, the stigma is calculated to touch the pollen on his under side before he gets dusted with more; thus cross-pollination is effected. Three stamens furnish a visitor with food, two others clap pollen on him. Numerous flies assist in removing the pollen, too.

"I have come three thousand miles to see the mullein cultivated in a garden, and christened the velvet plant," says John Burroughs in "An October Abroad." But even in England it grows wild, and much more abundantly in Southern Europe, while its specific name is said to have been given it because it was so common in the neighborhood of Thapsus; but whether the place of that name in Africa, or the Sicilian town mentioned by Ovid and Virgil, is not certain. Strange that Europeans should labor under the erroneous impression that this mullein is native to America, whereas here it is only an immigrant from their own land. Rapidly taking its course of empire westward from our seaports into which the seeds smuggled their passage among the ballast, it is now more common in the Eastern States, perhaps, than any native. Forty or more folk-names have been applied to it, mostly in allusion to its alleged curative powers, its use for candle-wick and funeral torches in the Middle Ages. The generic title, first used by Pliny, is thought to be a corruption of *Barbascum* = with beards, in allusion to the hairy filaments, or, as some think, to the leaves.

Of what use is this felt-like covering to the plant? The importance of protecting the delicate, sensitive, active cells from intense light, draught, or cold, have led various plants to various practices; none more common, however, than to develop hairs on the epidermis of their leaves, sometimes only enough to give it a downy appearance, sometimes to coat it with felt, as in this case, where the hairs branch and interlace. Fierce sunlight in the exposed, dry situations where the mullein grows; prolonged drought, which often occurs at flowering season, when the perpet-



MOTH MULLEN.
(*Verbascum blattaria*)



GREAT MULLEN OR VELVET DOCK.
(*Verbascum thapsus*)

uation of the species is at stake ; and the intense cold which the exquisite rosettes formed by year-old plants must endure through a winter before they can send up a flower-stalk the second spring—these trials the well-screened, juicy, warm plant has successfully surmounted through its coat of felt. Humming birds have been detected gathering the hairs to line their tiny nests. The light, strong stalk makes almost as good a cane as bamboo, especially when the root end, in running under a stone, forms a crooked handle. Pale country beauties rub their cheeks with the velvety leaves to make them rosy.

Moth Mullein

(*Verbascum Blattaria*) Figwort family

Flowers—Yellow, or frequently white, 5-parted, about 1 in. broad, marked with brown ; borne on spreading pedicles in a long, loose raceme ; all the filaments with violet hairs ; 1 protruding pistil. *Stem*: Erect, slender, simple, about 2 ft. high, sometimes less, or much taller. *Leaves*: Seldom present at flowering time ; oblong to ovate, toothed, mostly sessile, smooth.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, open wasteland ; roadsides, fields.

Flowering Season—June—November.

Distribution—Naturalized from Europe and Asia, more or less common throughout the United States and Canada.

Quite different from its heavy and sluggish looking sister is this sprightly, slender, fragile-flowered mullein. "Said to repel the cockroach (*Blatta*), hence the name *Blattaria*; frequented by moths, hence moth mullein." (Britton and Brown's "Flora.") Are the latter frequent visitors ? Surely there is nothing here to a moth's liking. New England women used to pack this plant among woollen garments in summer to keep out the tiny clothes-moths. The flower, whose two long stamens and pistil protrude as from the great mullein's blossom, and whose filaments are tufted with violet wool footholds—unnecessary provisions for moths, which rarely alight on any flower, but suck with their wings in motion—are cross-fertilized by pollen-collecting bees and flies as described in the account of the great mullein.

"Of beautiful weeds quite a long list might be made without including any of the so-called wild flowers," says John Burroughs. "A favorite of mine is the little moth mullein that blooms along the highway, and about the fields, and maybe upon the edge of the lawn." Even in winter, when the slender stem, set with round brown seed-vessels, rises above the snow, the plant is pleasing to the human eye, as it is to that of hungry birds.

Butter-and-eggs; Yellow Toad-flax; Eggs-and-bacon; Flaxweed; Brideweed

(*Linaria Linaria*) Figwort family

(*L. vulgaris* of Gray)

Flowers—Light canary yellow and orange, 1 in. long or over, irregular, borne in terminal, leafy-bracted spikes. Corolla spurred at the base, 2-lipped, the upper lip erect, 2-lobed; the lower lip spreading, 3-lobed, its base an orange-colored palate closing the throat; 4 stamens in pairs within; 1 pistil. *Stem*: 1 to 3 ft. tall, slender, leafy. *Leaves*: Pale, grass-like.

Preferred Habitat—Waste land, roadsides, banks, fields.

Flowering Season—June—October.

Distribution—Nebraska and Manitoba, eastward to Virginia and Nova Scotia. Europe and Asia.

An immigrant from Europe, this plebeian perennial, meekly content with waste places, is rapidly inheriting the earth. Its beautiful spikes of butter-colored cornucopias, apparently holding the yolk of a diminutive Spanish egg, emit a cheesy odor, suggesting a close dairy. Perhaps half the charm of the plant consists in the pale bluish-green grass-like leaves with a bloom on the surface, which are put forth so abundantly from the sterile shoots. (See blue toad-flax, p. 52.)

Guided by the orange palate pathfinder to where the curious, puzzling flower opens, the big velvety bumblebee alights, his weight depressing the lower lip until a comfortable entrance through the gaping mouth is offered him. In he goes, and his long tongue readily reaches the nectar in the deep spur, while his back brushes off pollen from the stamens in his way overhead. Then he backs out, and the gaping mouth springs shut after him—for the linaria is akin to the snapdragon in the garden. As its stamens are of two lengths, the flower is able to fertilize itself in stormy weather, insects failing to transfer its pollen. To drain ten of these spurs a minute is no difficult task for the bumblebee. But how slowly, painfully, the little light-weight hive-bees and leaf-cutters squeeze in between the tight lips! An occasional butterfly inserts its long, thin tongue, and, without transferring a grain of pollen for the flower, robs it of sweets clearly intended for the bumblebee alone. Even when ants—the worst pilferers extant—succeed in entering, they cannot reach the nectar, owing to the hairy stockade bordering the groove where it runs. Beetles, out for pollen, also occasionally steal an entrance, if nothing more. Grazing cattle let the plant alone to ripen seed in peace, for it secretes disagreeable juices in its cells—juices that were once mixed with milk by farmers' wives to poison flies. (Illustration, p. 316.)

Downy False Foxglove

(*Dasystema flava*) Figwort family

(*Gerardia flava* of Gray)

Flowers—Pale yellow, 1½ to 2 in. long; in showy, terminal, leafy-bracted racemes. Calyx bell-shaped, 5-toothed; corolla funnel form, the 5 lobes spreading, smooth outside, woolly within; 4 stamens in pairs, woolly; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Grayish, downy, erect, usually simple, 2 to 4 ft. tall. *Leaves*: Opposite, lower ones oblong in outline, more or less irregularly lobed and toothed; upper ones small, entire.

Preferred Habitat—Gravelly or sandy soil, dry thickets, open woods.

Flowering Season—July—August.

Distribution—"Eastern Massachusetts to Ontario and Wisconsin, south to southern New York, Georgia, and Mississippi." (Britton and Brown.)

In the vegetable kingdom, as in the spiritual, all degrees of backsliding sinners may be found, each branded with a mark of infamy according to its deserts. We have seen how the dodder vine lost both leaf and roots after it consented to live wholly by theft of its hard-working host's juices through suckers that penetrate to the vitals; how the Indian pipe's blanched face tells the story of guilt perpetrated under cover of darkness in the soil below; how the broom-rape and beech-drops lost their honest green color; and, finally, the foxgloves show us plants with their faces so newly turned toward the path of perdition, their larceny so petty, that only the expert in criminal botany cases condemns them. Like its cousins the gerardias (p. 146), the downy false foxglove is only a partial parasite, attaching its roots by disks or suckers to the roots of white oak or witch hazel (p. 302); not only that, but, quite as frequently, groping blindly in the dark, it fastens suckers on its own roots, actually thieving from itself! It is this piratical tendency which makes transplanting of foxgloves into our gardens so very difficult, even when lifted with plenty of their beloved vegetable mould. The term false foxglove, it should be explained, is by no means one of reproach for dishonesty; it was applied simply to distinguish this group of plants from the true foxgloves cultivated, not wild, here, which yield digitalis to the doctors.

But if these foxgloves live at others' expense, there are creatures which in turn prey upon them. Caterpillars of a peacock butterfly, known as the buckeye (*Junonia coenia*), with eye-like spots on its tawny, reddish-gray wings, divide their unwelcome attentions between various species of plantain, the snapdragon in the garden, gerardias, and foxgloves.

Yellow and Orange

The Smooth False Foxglove (*D. Virginica*)—*G. quercifolia* of Gray—which delights in rich woods, moist or dry, bears similar, but slightly larger, blossoms on a smooth, usually branched, and taller stem, whose lower leaves especially are much cleft (pinnatifid). This species is commoner South and West, blooming from July to September. All the foxgloves elevate their sticky stigmas to the mouth of their tubes, that the pollen-dusted bumblebee may leave some of the vitalizing dust brought from another flower on its surface before she turns upside down and enters in this unusual fashion to receive a fresh supply on her way to the nectar in the base of the tube. Her pressure against the pointed anther-tips causes the light, dry pollen to sift out; on the removal of her pressure the gaping chinks close to save it from small bees and flies. It falls out, therefore, only when the bee is in the right position to receive it for export to another foxglove's stigma. Hairy footholds on anthers and filaments are provided lest the bee fall while reversed and sifting out the pollen.

The Fern-leaved or Lousewort False Foxglove (*D. pedicularia*)—*G. pedicularia* of Gray—a very leafy species found in dry woods and thickets from the Mississippi and Ontario eastward to the Atlantic, north and south, has all its leaves once or twice pinnatifid, the lobes much cut and toothed. It is a rather sticky, hairy, slender, and much-branched plant, growing from one to four feet tall; the broad, trumpet-shaped, yellow flower, which is sticky outside, measures an inch or an inch and a half long, and is sometimes almost as wide across. "The most abundant visitor, and the one for which the flower is most perfectly adapted," says Professor Robertson, "is *Bombus Americanorum*. This bee always turns head downwards on entering the flower. When it enters, or backs out, the basal joints of its legs strike the tips of the anther-cells, when the pollen falls out. I had often wondered why this bee turned upside down to enter the flower. . . . I discovered that the form of the flower requires it. The modification which requires the bees to reverse is associated with the peculiar mode of pollen discharge. Smaller bumblebees and some other bees which never or rarely try to suck hang under the anthers and work out the pollen by striking the trigger-like awns. They reverse of their own accord, since they are so small they are not compelled to do so on account of the form of the flower. The tube is large . . . so that most bumblebee workers could easily reach the nectar if the tube were not curved in the opposite direction from that of most flowers, and if the anthers did not obstruct the entrance." Sometimes small bees, despairing of getting into the tube through the mouth, suck at holes in the flower's sides, because legitimate feasting was made too difficult for the poor little things. The ruby-throated humming bird, hovering a second



DOWNY FALSE FOXGLOVE.
(*Dasystroma flava*.)



EVENING PRIMROSE.
(*Onagra biennis*.)

above the tube, drains it with none of the clown-like performances exacted from the bumblebee. Pilfering ants find death as speedy on the sticky surfaces here as on any catchfly.

Greater Bladderwort; Hooded Water-Milfoil; Pop-weed

(*Utricularia vulgaris*) Bladderwort family

Flowers—Yellow, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, 3 to 20 on short pedicels in a raceme at the top of a stout, naked scape 3 to 14 in. high. Calyx deeply 2-lobed; corolla 2-lipped, the upper lip erect, the lower lip larger, its palate prominent, the lip slightly 3-lobed, and spurred at the base; 2 stamens; 1 pistil; the stigma 2-lipped. *Leaves*: Very finely divided into threadlike segments, bearing little air bladders.

Preferred Habitat—Floating free in ponds and slow streams, or rooting in mud.

Flowering Season—June—August.

Distribution—Throughout nearly the whole of North America, Cuba, and Mexico. Europe and Asia.

Here is an extraordinary little plant indeed, which, by its amazing cleverness, now overruns the globe—one of the higher order of intelligence so closely akin to the animals that the gulf which separates such from them seems not very wide after all. In studying the water-crowfoots (p. 295) and other aquatic plants, we learned why submerged leaves must be so finely cut; but what mean the little bladders tipped with bristles among the pop-weed's threadlike foliage? Formerly these were regarded as mere floats—a thoughtless theory, for branches without bladders might have been observed floating perfectly. It is now known they are traps for capturing tiny aquatic creatures: nearly every bladder you examine under a microscope contains either minute crustaceans or larvae, worms, or lower organisms, some perhaps still alive, but most of them more or less advanced toward putrefaction—a stage hastened, it is thought, by a secretion within the bladders; for the plant cannot digest fresh food; it can only absorb, through certain processes within the bladder's walls, the fluid products of decay. The little insectivorous sundew (see p. 193), on the contrary, not only digests, but afterward absorbs, animal matter. Tiny aquatic creatures, ever seeking shelter from larger ones ready to devour them, enter the pop-weed bladders by bending inward the free edge of the valve, which, being strongly elastic, snaps shut again behind them instantly. "Abandon hope, all ye who enter here," might be written above the entrance. No victim ever escapes from that prison. Scientists are not agreed that the bristles draw creatures into the bladder. Whatever touches the sensitive valves is at once drawn

Yellow and Orange

in. "To show how closely the edge fits," says Charles Darwin, "I may mention that my son found a daphnia which had inserted one of its antennae into the slit, and it was thus held fast during a whole day. On three or four occasions I have seen long narrow larvae, both dead and alive, wedged between the corner of the valve and collar, with half their bodies within the bladder and half out." Professor Cohn of Germany tells of immersing a plant of this bladderwort one evening in clear water swarming with tiny crustaceans, and by the next morning most of the bladders contained them, entrapped and swimming around in their prisons.

So much for what is going on below the surface of the water: what above it? Several flowers on the showy spike attract numerous insects. One alighting on the lower lip must thrust his tongue beneath the upper one to reach the nectar in the spur, passing on its way the irritable stigma, which receives any pollen he has brought in. Instantly it is touched, the stigma folds up to be out of the way of the tongue when it is withdrawn from the spur now laden with fresh pollen. It is thus that self-fertilization is escaped. Many vigorous seeds follow in each capsule. This marvellous piece of mechanism is what Thoreau termed "a dirty-conditioned flower, like a slutish woman with a gaudy yellow bonnet"!

Not through its seeds alone, however, has the little plant succeeded in firmly establishing itself. In early autumn the stems terminate in large buds which, falling off, lie dormant all winter at the bottom of the pond. In spring they root and put forth leaves bearing bladders, which at this stage of existence are filled with water to help anchor the plant. As flowering season approaches, the bladders undergo an internal change to fit them for a change of function; they now fill with air, when the buoyed plant rises toward the surface to send up its flowering scape, while the bladders proceed with their nefarious practices to nourish it more abundantly while its system is heavily taxed.

The Horned Bladderwort (*U. cornuta*), found in sandy swamps, along the borders of ponds, marshy lake-margins, and in bogs from Newfoundland to Florida, westward to Minnesota and Texas, bears from one to six deliciously fragrant yellow flowers on its leafless scape from June to August. It is "perhaps the most fragrant flower we have," says John Burroughs. "In a warm moist atmosphere its odor is almost too strong. . . . Its perfume is sweet and spicy in an eminent degree." The low scape, rooting in the mud, has some rootlike stems and branches, sometimes with a few entire leaves and bladders. Its benefactors, bumblebees and butterflies, with their highly developed æsthetic taste, are attracted from afar by this pleasing flower, whose acute, curved spur filled with nectar may not be drained by small fry, to whom the hairy throat is an additional discouragement.

Sweet Wild Honeysuckle, or Woodbine; Italian or Perfoliate Honeysuckle

(*Lonicera Caprifolium*) Honeysuckle family

(*L. grata* of Gray)

Flowers—White within, the tube pinkish, soon fading yellow, 1 to 1½ in. long, very fragrant; borne in terminal whorls seated in the united pair of upper leaves. Calyx small, 5-toothed; corolla slender, tubular, 2-lipped; upper lip 4-lobed; lower lip narrow, curved downward; 5 stamens and 1 style far protruding. *Stem*: Climbing high, smooth. *Leaves*: Upper pairs united around the stem into an oval disk or shallow cup; lower leaves opposite, but not united; oval, entire. *Fruit*: Red berries, clustered.

Preferred Habitat—Thickets, wayside hedges, rocky woodlands.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—New England and Michigan to the Southern States.

“Escaped from cultivation and naturalized.” How does it happen that this vine, a native of Europe, is now so common in the Eastern United States as to be called the American woodbine? Had Columbus been a botanist and wandered about our continent in search of flowers, he would have found very few that were familiar to him at home, except such as were common both to Europe and Asia also. Where the Aleutian Islands jut far out into the Pacific, and the strongest of ocean currents flows our way, must once have been a substantial highroad for beasts, birds, and vegetables, if not for men as well; but in the wide, briny Atlantic no European seed could live long enough to germinate after drifting across to our shores, if, indeed, it ever reached here. Once the American colonies came to be peopled with homesick Europeans, who sent home for everything portable they had loved there, enormous numbers of trees, shrubs, plants, and seeds were respectably carried across in ships; the seeds of others stole a passage, as they do this day, among the hay used in packing. This was the chance for expansion they had been waiting for for ages. While many cultivated species found it practically impossible to escape from the vigilance of gardeners here, others, with a better plan for disseminating seed, quickly ran wild. Now some of the commonest plants we have are of European origin. This honeysuckle, by bearing red berries to attract migrating birds in autumn, soon escaped the confines of gardens. Its undigested seeds, dropped in the woodland far from the parent vine, germinated quite as readily as in Europe, and pursued in peace their natural mode of existence, until here too we now have banks

“Quite over-canopied with luscious woodbine.”

Yellow and Orange

The Hairy Honeysuckle, or Rough Woodbine (*L. hirsuta*), with a more northerly and westerly range, bears clusters of flowers that are yellow on the outside, and orange within the tube, the terminal clusters slightly elevated above a united pair of dull green leaves that are softly hairy underneath. The slender flower-tube is sticky outside to protect it from pilfering ants, and the hairs at the base of the stamens serve to hide the nectar from unbidden guests. Berries, bright orange. Flowering season, June—July.

The deliciously fragrant Chinese or Japanese Honeysuckle (*L. Japonica*), as commonly grown on garden trellises and fences here as the morning-glory, has freely escaped from cultivation from New York southward to West Virginia and North Carolina. Everyone must be familiar with the *pairs* of slender, tubular, two-lipped, white or pinkish flowers, quickly turning yellow, which are borne in the leaf axils along the sprays. The smooth, dark green, opposite leaves, pale beneath, cling almost the entire year through. The stem, in winding, follows the course taken by the hands of a clock. Were the berries red instead of black, they would, doubtless, have attracted more birds to disperse their seeds, and the vine would have travelled as fast in its wild state as the Italian honeysuckle has done. It blooms from June to August, and sparingly again in autumn.

When daylight begins to fade, these long, slender-tubed buds expand to welcome their chosen benefactors, the sphinx moths, wooing them with fragrance so especially strong and sweet at this time that, long after dark, guests may be guided from afar by it alone, and entertaining them with copious draughts of deeply hidden nectar, which their long tongues alone may drain. Poised above the blossoms, they sip without pause of their whirling wings, and it is not strange that many people mistake them in the half light for humming-birds. Indeed, they are often called humming-bird moths. Darting away suddenly and swift as thought, they have also earned the name of hawk moths. Because the caterpillars have a curious trick of raising the fore part of their bodies and remaining motionless so long (like an Egyptian sphinx), the commoner name seems most appropriate. A sphinx moth at rest curls up its exceedingly long tongue like a watch-spring: in action only the humming-bird can penetrate to such depths; hence that honeysuckle which prefers to woo the tiny bird, whose decided preference is for red, is the trumpet or coral honeysuckle; whereas the other twiners developed deep, tubular flowers that are white or yellow, so that the moths may see them in the dark, when red blossoms are engulfed in the prevailing blackness. Moreover, the latter bloom at a season when the crepuscular and nocturnal moths are most abundant. Rough, rounded pollen grains, carried on the hairs and scales on the under side of the moth's body from his head to his abdomen, including

antennae, tongue, legs, and wings, cannot but be rubbed off on the protruding sticky stigma of the next honeysuckle tube entered; hence cross-fertilization is regularly effected by moths alone. The next day such interlopers as bees, flies, butterflies, and even the outwitted humming-bird, may take whatever nectar or pollen remains. If the previous evening has been calm and fine, they will find little or none; but if the night has been wild and stormy, keeping the moths under cover, the tubes will brim with sweets. After fertilization the corolla turns yellow to let visitors know the mutual benefit association has gone out of business.

Bush Honeysuckle; Gravel-weed

(*Diervilla Diervilla*) Honeysuckle family

(*D. trifida* of Gray)

Flowers—Yellow, small, fragrant, 1 to 5 (usually 3) together on a peduncle from upper leaf-axils. Calyx tube slender, elongated; corolla narrowly funnel-form, about $\frac{3}{4}$ in. long, its 5 lobes spreading, 3 of them somewhat united; 5 stamens; 1 pistil projecting. *Stem*: A smooth, branching shrub 2 to 4 ft. high. *Leaves*: Opposite, oval, and taper-pointed, finely saw-edged. *Fruit*: Slender, beaked pods crowned with the 5 calyx lobes.

Preferred Habitat—Dry or rocky soil, woodlands, hills.

Flowering Season—May—August.

Distribution—British Possessions southward to Michigan and North Carolina.

The coral honeysuckle determined to woo the humming-bird by wearing his favorite color; the twining white and yellow honeysuckles of our porches chose for their benefactors the sphinx moths, attracting them by delicious fragrance and deeply hidden nectar in slender tubes that are visible even in the dark; whereas the small-flowered bush honeysuckles still cater to the bees which, in all probability, once sufficed for the entire family. For them a conspicuous landing place has been provided in the more highly colored lower lobe of this flower, from which the visitor cannot fail to find the pocket full of nectar that swells the base of the tube; but when he alights, pollen laden from another blossom, he must pay toll by leaving some of the vitalizing dust on the projecting stigma before he feasts and dusts himself afresh. After they have been plundered, and consequently fertilized, all the honeysuckles change color, this one taking on a deeper yellow to let the bees know the larder is empty, that they may waste no precious time, but confine their visits where they are needed. "Many flowers

Yellow and Orange

adapted to bees show butterflies, hawk moths and humming-birds as intruders," says Professor Robertson ; "and this is important, since it enables us to understand how bee-flowers might become modified to suit them"—just as certain of the honeysuckles have done. Once the Oriental pink weigelas, grown in nearly every American garden, were thought to belong to the *Diervilla* clan, from which later-day systematists have banished them.

The Early Fly or Twin Honeysuckle (*Lonicera ciliata*), found in moist, cool woods from Pennsylvania and Michigan far northward, sends forth pairs of funnel-form, honey-yellow flowers, about three-quarters of an inch long, with five, regular lobes, on a slender footstalk from the leaf axils in May. It is a straggling, shrubby bush from three to five feet tall. The opposite leaves are thin, oval, bright green on both sides, the edges hairy. Two little ovoid, light red berries follow the flowers.

Another species, a shrubby Swamp Fly-honeysuckle (*L. oblongifolia*), found in wet ground and bogs throughout a similar range, blooming about two weeks later, coats the under side of its young leaves with fine hairs to prevent their pores from clogging with vapors arising from its moist retreats. The little pale yellow flowers, also growing in pairs on a footstalk from the leaf axils, have their tubular corollas strongly cleft into two lips. Reddish markings within serve as pathfinders for the bumblebee, who finds so much nectar at the base that a tiny bulging pocket had to be provided to hold it. Sometimes the two flowers join below like Siamese twins, in which case the pair of crimson berries become more or less united.

"So we grew together,
Like to a double cherry, seeming parted."

One occasionally finds the pink and white twin-flowered Tartarian Bush Honeysuckle (*L. Tartarica*) escaped from cultivation in the Eastern States through the agency of birds which feast upon its little round, red, translucent berries.

Common Dandelion; Blowball; Lion's-tooth; Peasant's Clock

(*Taraxacum Taraxacum*) Chicory family

(*T. Dens-leonis* of Gray)

Flower-head—Solitary, golden yellow, 1 to 2 in. across, containing 150 to 200 perfect ray florets on a flat receptacle at the top of a hollow, milky scape 2 to 18 in. tall. *Leaves*: From a very

Yellow and Orange

deep, thick, bitter root ; oblong to spatulate in outline, irregularly jagged.

Preferred Habitat—Lawns, fields, grassy waste places.

Flowering Season—Every month in the year.

Distribution—Around the civilized world.

“ Dear common flower that grow’st beside the way,
Fringing the dusty road with harmless gold.

Gold such as thine ne’er drew the Spanish prow
Through the primeval hush of Indian seas,
Nor wrinkled the lean brow
Of age, to rob the lover’s heart of ease.
’Tis the spring’s largess, which she scatters now
To rich and poor alike, with lavish hand ;
Though most hearts never understand
To take it at God’s value, but pass by
The offered wealth with unrewarded eye.”

Let the triumphant Anglo-Saxon with dreams of expansion that include the round earth, the student of sociology who wishes an insight into coöperative methods as opposed to individualism, the young man anxious to learn how to get on, parents with children to be equipped for the struggle for existence, business men and employers of labor, all sit down beside the dandelion and take its lesson to heart. How has it managed without navies and armies—for it is no imperialist—to land its peaceful legions on every part of the civilized world and take possession of the soil ? How can this neglected wayside composite weed triumph over the most gorgeous hothouse individual on which the horticulturist expends all the science at his command ; to flourish where others give up the struggle defeated ; to send its vigorous offspring abroad prepared for similar conquest of adverse conditions wherever met ; to attract myriads of customers to its department store, and by consummate executive ability to make every visitor unwittingly contribute to its success ? Any one who doubts the dandelion’s fitness to survive, should humble himself by spending days and weeks on his knees, trying to eradicate the plant from even one small lawn with a knife, only to find the turf starred with golden blossoms, or, worse still from his point of view, hoary with seed balloons, the following spring.

Deep, very deep, the stocky bitter root penetrates where heat and drought affect it not, nor nibbling rabbits, moles, grubs of insects, and other burrowers break through and steal. Cut off the upper portion only with your knife, and not one, but several, plants will likely sprout from what remains ; and, however late in the season, will economize stem and leaf to produce flowers and seeds, cuddled close within the tuft, that set all your pains at naught. “ Never say die ” is the dandelion’s motto. An exceedingly bitter medicine is extracted from the root of this dandelion,

Yellow and Orange

formerly known as *T. officinale*. Likewise are the leaves bitter. Although they appear so early in the spring, they must be especially tempting to grazing cattle and predaceous insects, the rosettes remain untouched, while other succulent, agreeable plants are devoured wholesale. Only Italians and other thrifty Old-World immigrants, who go about then with sack and knife collecting the fresh young tufts, give the plants pause; but even they leave the roots intact. When boiled like spinach or eaten with French salad dressing, the bitter juices are extracted from the leaves or disguised—mean tactics by an enemy outside the dandelion's calculation. All nations know the plant by some equivalent for the name *dent de lion* = lion's tooth, which the jagged edges of the leaves suggest.

Presently a hollow scape arises to display the flower above the surrounding grass. Bridge builders and constructing engineers know how yielding and economical, yet how invincibly strong, is the hollow tube. March winds may buffet and bend the dandelion's stem without harm. How children delight to split this slippery tube, and run it in and out of their mouths until curls form! At the top of the scape is a double involucre of narrow, green, leaf-like scales similar to what all composites have. Half the involucre bends downward to protect the flower from crawling pilferers, half stands erect to play the rôle for the community of florets within that the calyx does for individual blossoms. When it is time to close the dandelion shop, business being ended for the day, this upper-half of the involucre protects it like the heavy shutters merchants put up at their windows.

Seated on a fleshy receptacle, not one flower, but often two hundred minute, perfect florets generously coöperate. "In union there is strength" is another motto adopted, not only by the chicory clan, but by the entire horde of composites. Each floret of itself could hope for no attention from busy insects; united, how gorgeously attractive these disks of overlapping rays are! Doubtless each tiny flower was once a five-petalled blossom, for in the five teeth at the top and the five lines are indications that once distinct parts have been welded together to form a more showy and suitable corolla. Each floret insures cross-pollination from insects crawling over the head, much as the minute yellow tubes in the centre of a daisy do (see p. 271). Quantities of small bees, wasps, flies, butterflies, and beetles—over a hundred species of insects—come seeking the nectar that wells up in each little tube, and the abundant pollen, which are greatly appreciated in early spring, when food is so scarce. In rainy weather and at night, when its benefactors are not flying, the canny dandelion closes completely to protect its precious attractions. Because the plant, which is likely to bloom every month in the year, may not always certainly reckon on being pollinated by insects, each neglected floret will curl the two spreading, sticky branches of its style so far backward that

they come in contact with any pollen that has been carried out of the tube by the sweeping brushes on their tips. Occasional self-fertilization is surely better than setting no seed at all when insects fail. Not a chance does the dandelion lose to "get on."

After flowering, it again looks like a bud, lowering its head to mature seed unobserved. Presently rising on a gradually lengthened scape to elevate it where there is no interruption for the passing breeze from surrounding rivals, the transformed head, now globular, white, airy, is even more exquisite, set as it is with scores of tiny parachutes ready to sail away. A child's breath puffing out the time of day, a vireo plucking at the fluffy ball for lining to put in its nest, the summer breeze, the scythe, rake, and mowing machines, sudden gusts of winds sweeping the country before thunderstorms—these are among the agents that set the flying vagabonds free. In the hay used for packing they travel to foreign lands in ships, and, once landed, readily adapt themselves to conditions as they find them. After soaking in the briny ocean for twenty-eight days—long enough for a current to carry them a thousand miles along the coast—they are still able to germinate.

The Dwarf Dandelion, Cynthia, or Virginia Goatsbeard (*Adopogon Virginicum*)—formerly *Krigia Virginica*—with from two to six long-peduncled, flat, deep yellow or reddish-orange flower heads, about an inch and a half across, on the summit of its stem from May to October, elects to grow in moist meadows, woodlands, and shady rocky places. How it glorifies them! From a tuft of spatulate, wavy-toothed or entire leaves, the smooth, shining, branching stem arises bearing a single oblong, clasping leaf below the middle. Particularly beautiful is its silvery seed-ball, the pappus consisting of about a dozen hairlike bristles inside a ring of small oblong scales, on which the seed sails away. Range, from Massachusetts to Manitoba, south to Georgia and Kansas.

A charming little plant, the Carolina Dwarf Dandelion or *Krigia* (*A. Carolinianum*), once confounded with the above, sends up several unbranched scapes from the same tuft. It blooms in dry, sandy soil from April to August, from Maine and Minnesota to the Gulf States.

Like a small edition of Lowell's "dear common flower" is the Tall Dandelion, or Autumnal Hawkbit (*Leontodon autumnale*), its slender, wiry, branching scape six inches to two feet high, terminated by several flower-heads, each on a separate peduncle, which is usually a little thickened and scaly just below it. Only forty to seventy five-toothed ray florets spread in a flat golden disk from an oblong involucre. They close in rainy weather and at night. From June to November, in spite of its common name,

Yellow and Orange

it blooms in fields and along roadsides, its brownish seed-plumes rapidly following ; but these are produced at the frightfully extravagant cost of over two hundred thousand grains of pollen to each head, it is estimated. The Greek generic name, meaning lion's tooth, refers to the shape of the lobes of the narrowly oblong leaves in a tuft at the base. Range, from New Jersey and Ohio far northward. Naturalized from Europe and Asia.

Field Sow-thistle; Milk Thistle

(*Sonchus arvensis*) Chicory family

Flower-heads—Bright yellow, very showy, 1 to 2 in. across, several or numerous, on rough peduncles in a spreading cluster. Involucre nearly 1 in. high; the scales narrow, rough. *Stem*: 2 to 4 ft. high, leafy below, naked, and paniculately branched above, from deep roots and creeping root-stocks. *Leaves*: Long, narrow, spiny, but not sharp-toothed; deeply cut, mostly clasping at base.

Preferred Habitat—Meadows, fields, roadsides, salt-water marshes.

Flowering Season—July—October.

Distribution—Newfoundland to Minnesota and Utah, south to New Jersey.

It cannot be long, at their present rate of increase, before this and its sister immigrant become very common weeds throughout our entire area, as they are in Europe and Asia.

The Annual Sow-thistle, or Hare's Lettuce (*S. oleraceus*), its smaller, pale yellow flower-heads, with smooth involucre more closely grouped, now occupies our fields and waste places with the assurance of a native. Honey-bees chiefly, but many other bees, wasps, brilliant little flower-flies (*Syrphidae*), and butterflies among other winged visitors which alight on the flowers, from May to November, are responsible for the copious, soft, fine, white-plumed seeds that the winds waft away to fresh colonizing ground. The leaves clasp the stem by deep ear-like or arrow-shaped lobes, or the large lower ones are on petioles, lyrate-pinnatifid, the terminal division commonly large and triangular; the margins all toothed. Frugal European peasants use them as a pot-herb or salad. One of the plant's common folk-names in the Old World is hare's palace. According to the "Grete Herbale," if "the hare come under it, he is sure no beast can touch hym." That was the spot Brer Rabbit was looking for when Brer Fox lay low! Another early writer declares that "when hares are overcome with heat they eat of an herb called hare's-lettuce, hare's-house, hare's-palace; and there is no disease in this beast the cure whereof she does not seek for in this herb." Who has detected our cotton-tails nibbling the succulent leaves?

Tall or Wild Lettuce; Wild Opium

(*Lactuca Canadensis*) Chicory family

Flower-heads—Numerous, small, about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. across, involucre cylindrical, rays pale yellow ; followed by abundant, soft, bright white pappus ; the heads growing in loose, branching, terminal clusters. *Stem* : Smooth, 3 to 10 ft. high, leafy up to the flower panicle ; juice milky. *Leaves* : Upper ones lance shaped ; lower ones often 1 ft. long, wavy-lobed, often pin-natifid, taper pointed, narrowed into flat petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, open ground ; roadsides.

Flowering Season—June—November.

Distribution—Georgia, westward to Arkansas, north to the British Possessions.

Few gardeners allow the table lettuce (*sativa*) to go to seed ; but as it is next of kin to this common wayside weed, it bears a strong likeness to it in the loose, narrow panicles of cream-colored flowers, followed by more charming, bright white little pompons. Where the garden varieties originated, or what they were, nobody knows. Herodotus says lettuce was eaten as a salad in 550 B.C. ; in Pliny's time it was cultivated, and even blanched, so as to be had at all seasons of the year by the Romans. Among the privy-purse expenses of Henry VIII. is a reward to a certain gardener for bringing "lettuce" and cherries to Hampton Court. Quaint old Parkinson, enumerating "the vertues of the lettice," says, "They all cool a hot and fainting stomache." When the milky juice has been thickened (*lactucarium*), it is sometimes used as a substitute for opium by regular practitioners—a fluid employed by the plants themselves, it is thought, to discourage creatures from feasting at their expense (see milkweed, p. 137). Certain caterpillars, however, eat the leaves readily ; but offer lettuce or poppy foliage to grazing cattle, and they will go without food rather than touch it.

"What's one man's poison, Signor,
Is another's meat or drink."

Rabbits, for example, have been fed on the deadly nightshade for a week without injury.

The Hairy or Red Wild Lettuce (*L. hirsuta*), similar to the preceding, but often with dark reddish stem, peduncles, and tiny flower-cups, the ray florets varying from yellow to pale reddish or purplish, has longer leaves, deeply cut or lobed almost to the

Yellow and Orange

wide midrib. After what we learned when studying the barberry and the prickly pear cactus, for example, about plants that choose to live in dry soil, it is not surprising to find that this is a lower, less leafy, and more hairy plant than the moisture-loving tall lettuce.

.
An European immigrant, naturalized here but recently, the Prickly Lettuce (*L. Scariola*) has nevertheless made itself so very much at home in a short time that it has already become a troublesome weed from New England to Pennsylvania, westward to Minnesota and Missouri. But when we calculate that every plant produces over eight thousand fluffy white-winged seeds on its narrow panicle, ready to sail away on the first breeze, no wonder so well endowed and prolific an invader marches triumphantly across continents. The long, pale green, spiny-margined, milky leaves, with stiff prickles on the midrib beneath, are doubly protected against insect borers and grazing cattle.

"Look at this delicate plant that lifts its head from the meadow ;
See how its leaves all point to the North as true as the magnet."

While Longfellow must have had the coarse-growing, yellow-flowered, daisy-like prairie rosin-weed (*Silphium laciniatum*) in mind when he wrote this stanza of "Evangeline," his lines apply with more exactness to the delicate prickly lettuce, our eastern compass plant. Not until 1895 did Professor J. C. Arthur discover that when the garden lettuce is allowed to flower, its stem leaves also exhibit polarity. The great lower leaves of the rosin-weed, which stand nearly vertical, with their faces to the east and west, and their edges to the north and south, have directed many a traveller, not from Acadia only, across the prairie until it has earned the titles pilot-weed, compass or polar plant. Various theories have been advanced to account for the curious phenomenon, some claiming that the leaves contained sufficient iron to render them magnetic—a theory promptly exploded by chemical analysis. Others supposed that the resinous character of the leaves made them susceptible to magnetic influence ; but as rosin is a non-conductor of electricity, of course this hypothesis likewise proved untenable. At last Dr. Asa Gray brought forward the only sensible explanation : inasmuch as both surfaces of the rosin-weed leaf are essentially alike, there being very nearly as many stomata on the upper side as on the under, both surfaces are equally sensitive to sunlight ; therefore the leaf twists on its petiole until both sides share it as equally as is possible. While the polarity of the prickly lettuce leaves is by no means so marked, Dr. Gray's theory about the rosin-weed may be applied to them as well.



GOLDEN ASTER
(*Chrysopsis Mariana*)



RATTLESNAKE-WEED
(*Hieracium venosum*)

Orange or Tawny Hawkweed; Golden Mouse-ear Hawkweed; Devil's Paint-brush

(*Hieracium aurantiacum*) Chicory family

Flower-heads—Reddish orange; 1 in. across or less, the 5-toothed rays overlapping in several series; several heads on short peduncles in a terminal cluster. *Stem*: Usually leafless, or with 1 to 2 small sessile leaves; 6 to 20 in. high, slender, hairy, from a tuft of hairy, spatulate, or oblong leaves at the base.

Preferred Habitat—Fields, woods, roadsides, dry places.

Flowering Season—June—September.

Distribution—Pennsylvania and Middle States northward into British Possessions.

Peculiar reddish-orange disks, similar in shade to the butterfly weed's umbels, attract our eyes no less than those of the bees, flies, and butterflies for whom such splendor was designed. After cross-fertilization has been effected, chiefly through the agency of the smaller bees, a single row of slender, brownish, persistent bristles attached to the seeds transforms the head into the "devil's paint-brush." Another popular title in England, from whence the plant originally came, is Grimm the Collier. All the plants in this genus take their name from *hierax* = a hawk, because people in the old country once thought that birds of prey swooped earthward to sharpen their eyesight with leaves of the hawkweed, hawkbit, or speerhawk, as they are variously called. Transplanted into the garden, the orange hawkweed forms a spreading mass of unusual, splendid color.

The Rattlesnake-weed, Early or Vein-leaf Hawkweed, Snake or Poor Robin's Plantain (*H. venosum*), with flower-heads only about half an inch across, sends up a smooth, slender stem, paniculately branched above, to display the numerous dandelion-yellow disks as early as May, although October is not too late to find this generous bloomer in pine woodlands, dry thickets, and sandy soil. Purplish-veined oval leaves, more or less hairy, that spread in a tuft next the ground, are probably as efficacious in curing snake bites as those of the rattlesnake plantain (see p. 168). When a credulous generation believed that the Creator had indicated with some sign on each plant the special use for which each was intended, many leaves were found to have veinings suggesting the marks on a snake's body; therefore, by simple reasoning, they must extract venom. How delightful is faith cure!

Unlike the preceding, the Canada Hawkweed (*H. Canadense*),

Yellow and Orange

lacks a basal tuft at flowering time, but its firm stem, that may be any height from one to five feet, is amply furnished with oblong to lance-shaped leaves seated on it, their midrib prominent, the margins sparingly but sharply toothed. In dry, open woods and thickets, and along shady roadsides, its loosely clustered heads of clear yellow, about one inch across, are displayed from July to September ; and later the copious brown bristles remain for sparrows to peck at.

The Rough Hawkweed (*H. scabrum*), with a stout, stiff stem crowned with a narrow branching cluster of small yellow flower-heads on dark bristly peduncles, also lacks a basal tuft at flowering time. Its hairy oblong leaves are seated on the rigid stem. In dry, open places, clearings, and woodlands from Nova Scotia to Georgia, and westward to Nebraska, it blooms from July to September.

More slender and sprightly is the Hairy Hawkweed (*H. Groenovii*), common in sterile soil from Massachusetts and Illinois to the Gulf States. The basal leaves and lower part of the stiff stem, especially, are hairy, not to allow too free transpiration of precious moisture.

Golden Aster

(*Chrysopsis Mariana*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Composite, yellow, 1 in. wide or less, a few corymbed flowers on glandular stalks ; each composed of perfect tubular disk florets surrounded by pistillate ray florets ; the involucre campanulate, its narrow bracts overlapping in several series. *Stem* : Stout, silky-hairy when young, nearly smooth later, 1 to 2½ ft. tall. *Leaves* : Alternate, oblong to spatulate, entire.

Preferred Habitat—Dry soil, or sandy, not far inland.

Flowering Season—August—September.

Distribution—Long Island and Pennsylvania to the Gulf States.

Whoever comes upon clumps of these handsome flowers by the dusty roadside cannot but be impressed with the appropriateness of their generic name (*Chrysos* = gold ; *opsis* = aspect). Farther westward, north and south, it is the Hairy Golden Aster (*C. villosa*), a pale, hoary-haired plant with similar flowers borne at midsummer, that is the common species.

Golden-rods

(*Solidago*) Thistle family

When these flowers transform whole acres into “ fields of the cloth-of-gold,” the slender wands swaying by every roadside, and



SWEET-SCENTED GOLDEN-ROD
(*Solidago odora*)



BLUE-STEMMED OR WREATH GOLDEN-ROD
(*Solidago caesia*)

purple asters add the final touch of imperial splendor to the autumn landscape, already glorious with gold and crimson, is any parterre of Nature's garden the world around more gorgeous than that portion of it we are pleased to call ours? Within its limits eighty-five species of golden-rod flourish, while a few have strayed into Mexico and South America, and only two or three belong to Europe, where many of ours are tenderly cultivated in gardens, as they should be here, had not Nature been so lavish. To name all these species, or the asters, the sparrows, and the warblers at sight is a feat probably no one living can perform; nevertheless, certain of the commoner golden-rods have well-defined peculiarities that a little field practice soon fixes in the novice's mind.

Along shady roadsides, and in moist woods and thickets, from August to October, the Blue-stemmed, Wreath, or Woodland Golden-rod (*S. caesia*) sways an unbranched stem with a bluish bloom on it. It is studded with pale golden clusters of tiny florets in the axils of lance-shaped, feather-veined leaves for nearly its entire length. Range from Maine, Ontario, and Minnesota to the Gulf States. None is prettier, more dainty, than this common species.

In rich woodlands and thicket borders we find the Zig-zag or Broad-leaved Golden-rod (*S. flexicaulis*)—*S. latifolia* of Gray—its prolonged, angled stem that grows as if waveringly uncertain of the proper direction to take, strung with small clusters of yellow florets, somewhat after the manner of the preceding species. But its saw-edged leaves are ovate, sharply tapering to a point, and narrowed at the base into petioles. It blooms from July to September. Range from New Brunswick to Georgia, and westward beyond the Mississippi.

During the same blooming period, and through a similar range, our only albino, with an Irish-bull name, the White Golden-rod, or more properly Silver-rod (*S. bicolor*), cannot be mistaken. Its cream-white florets also grow in little clusters from the upper axils of a usually simple and hairy gray stem six inches to four feet high. Most of the heads are crowded in a narrow, terminal pyramidal cluster. This plant approaches more nearly the idea of a rod than its relatives. The leaves, which are broadly oblong toward the base of the stem, and narrowed into long margined petioles, are frequently quite hairy, for the silver-rod elects to live in dry soil, and its juices must be protected from heat and too rapid transpiration.

In swamps and peat bogs the Bog Golden-rod (*S. uliginosa*) sends up two to four feet high a densely flowered, oblong, terminal spire, its short branches so appressed that this stem also has a wand-like effect. The leaves, which are lance-shaped or oblong, gradually increase in size and length of petiole until the lowest often measure nine inches long. Season, July to September. Range, from Newfoundland to Pennsylvania, and westward beyond the Mississippi.

Yellow and Orange

Now we leave the narrow, unbranched, wand golden-rods strung with clusters of minute florets, which, however slender and charming, are certainly far less effective in the landscape than the following members of their clan which have their multitudes of florets arranged in large, compound, more or less widely branching, terminal, pyramidal clusters. On this latter plan the Showy or Noble Golden-rod (*S. speciosa*) displays its splendid, dense, ascending branches of bloom from August to October. European gardeners object to planting golden-rods, complaining that they so quickly impoverish a rich bed that neighboring plants starve. This noble species becomes ignoble indeed, unless grown in rich soil, when it spreads in thrifty circular tufts. The stout stem, which often assumes reddish tints, rises from three to seven feet high, and the smooth, firm, broadly oval, saw-toothed lower leaves are long-petioled. Range, from Nova Scotia to the Carolinas, westward to Nebraska.

When crushed in the hand, the *dotted*, bright green, lance-shaped, entire leaves of the Sweet Golden-rod or Blue Mountain Tea (*S. odora*) cannot be mistaken, for they give forth a pleasant anise scent. The slender, simple, smooth stem is crowned with a graceful panicle, whose branches have the florets seated all on one side. Dry soil. New England to the Gulf States. July to September.

The Wrinkle-leaved or Tall, Hairy Golden-rod or Bitterweed (*S. rugosa*), a perversely variable species, its hairy stem perhaps only a foot high, or, maybe, over seven feet, its rough leaves broadly oval to lance-shaped, sharply saw-edged, few if any furnished with footstems, lifts a large, compound, and gracefully curved panicle, whose florets are seated on one side of its spreading branches. Sometimes the stem branches at the summit. One usually finds it blooming in dry soil from July to November, throughout a range extending from Newfoundland and Ontario to the Gulf States.

Usually the Elm-leaved Golden-rod (*S. ulmifolia*) sends up several slender, narrow spires of deep yellow bloom from about the same point at the summit of the smooth stem, like long, tapering fingers. Small, oblong, entire leaves are seated on these elongated sprays, while below the inflorescence the large leaves taper to a sharp point, and are coarsely and sharply toothed. In woods and copses from Maine and Minnesota to Georgia and Texas this common golden-rod blooms from July to September.

The unusually beautiful, spreading, recurved, branching panicle of bloom borne by the Early, Plume, or Sharp-toothed Golden-rod or Yellow-top (*S. juncea*), so often dried for winter decoration, may wave four feet high, but usually not over two, at the summit of a smooth, rigid stem. Toward the top, narrow, elliptical, uncut leaves are seated on the stalk; below, much larger leaves, their sharp teeth slanting forward, taper into a broad peti-

Yellow and Orange

ole, whose edges may be cut like fringe. In dry, rocky soil this is, perhaps, the first and last golden-rod to bloom, having been found as early as June, and sometimes lasting into November. Range, from North Carolina and Missouri very far north.

West of the Mississippi how beautiful are the dry prairies in autumn with the Missouri Golden-rod (*S. Missouriensis*), its short, broad, spreading panicle waving at the summit of a smooth, slender stem from two to five feet tall. Its firm, rather thick leaves are lance-shaped, triple-nerved, entire, very rough-margined, or perhaps the lowest ones with a few scattered teeth.

Perhaps the commonest of all the lovely clan east of the Mississippi, or throughout a range extending from Arizona and Florida northward to British Columbia and New Brunswick, is the Canada Golden-rod or Yellow-weed (*S. Canadensis*). Surely everyone must be familiar with the large, spreading, dense-flowered panicle, with recurved sprays, that crowns a rough, hairy stem sometimes eight feet tall, or again only two feet. Its lance-shaped, acutely pointed, triple-nerved leaves are rough, and the lower ones saw-edged. From August to November one cannot fail to find it blooming in dry soil. (Illustration, p. 362.)

Most brilliantly colored of its tribe is the low-growing Gray or Field Golden-rod or Dyer's Weed (*S. nemoralis*). The rich, deep yellow of its little spreading, recurved, and usually one-sided panicles is admirably set off by the ashy gray, or often cottony, stem, and the hoary, grayish-green leaves in the open, sterile places where they arise from July to November. Quebec and the Northwest Territory to the Gulf States.

No longer classed as a true *Solidago*, but the type of a distinct genus, the Lance-leaved (formerly *S. lanceolata*), Bushy, or Fragrant Golden-rod (*Euthamia graminifolia*) lifts its flat-topped, tansy-like, fragrant clusters of flower-heads from two to four feet above moist ground. From July to September it transforms whole river-banks, low fields, and roadsides into a veritable El Dorado. Its numerous leaves are very narrow, lance-shaped, triple or five nerved, uncut, sometimes with a few resinous dots. Range, from New Brunswick to the Gulf, and westward to Nebraska.

"Along the roadside, like the flowers of gold
That tawny Incas for their gardens wrought,
Heavy with sunshine droops the golden-rod."

Bewildered by the multitude of species, and wondering at the enormous number of representatives of many of them, we cannot but inquire into the cause of such triumphal conquest of a continent by a single genus. Much is explained simply in the statement that golden-rods belong to the vast order of *Compositae*, flowers in reality made up sometimes of hundreds of minute florets united into a far-advanced socialistic community having for its motto, "In union there is strength." (See Daisy, p. 270.) In the

Yellow and Orange

first place, such an association of florets makes a far more conspicuous advertisement than a single flower, one that can be seen by insects at a great distance ; for most of the composite plants live in large colonies, each plant, as well as each floret, helping the others in attracting their benefactors' attention. The facility with which insects are enabled to collect both pollen and nectar makes the golden-rods exceedingly popular restaurants. Finally, the visits of insects are more likely to prove effectual, because any one that alights must touch several or many florets, and cross-pollinate them simply by crawling over a head. The disk florets mostly contain both stamens and pistil, while the ray florets in one series are all male. Immense numbers of wasps, hornets, bees, flies, beetles, and "bugs" feast without effort here : indeed, the budding entomologist might form a large collection of *Hymenoptera*, *Diptera*, *Coleoptera*, and *Hemiptera* from among the visitors to a single field of golden-rod alone. Usually to be discovered among the throng are the velvety black *Lytta* or *Cantharis*, that impostor wasp-beetle, the black and yellow wavy-banded, red-legged locust-tree borer, and the painted *Clytus*, banded with yellow and sable, squeaking contentedly as he gnaws the florets that feed him.

Where the slender, brown, plume-tipped wands etch their charming outline above the snow-covered fields, how the sparrows, finches, buntings, and juncos love to congregate, of course helping to scatter the seeds to the wind while satisfying their hunger on the swaying, down-curved stalks. Now that the leaves are gone, some of the golden-rod stems are seen to bulge as if a tiny ball were concealed under the bark. In spring a little winged tenant, a fly, will emerge from the gall that has been his cradle all winter.

Elecampane; Horseheal; Yellow Starwort

(*Inula Helenium*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Large, yellow, solitary or a few, 2 to 4 in. across, on long, stout peduncles ; the scaly green involucre nearly 1 in. high, holding disk florets surrounded by a fringe of long, very narrow, 3-toothed ray florets. *Stem*: Usually unbranched, 2 to 6 ft. high, hairy above. *Leaves*: Alternate, large, broadly oblong, pointed, saw-edged, rough above, woolly beneath ; some with heart-shaped, clasping bases.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides, fields, fence rows, damp pastures.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to the Carolinas, and westward to Minnesota and Missouri.

"September may be described as the month of tall weeds," says John Burroughs. "Where they have been suffered to stand,

along fences, by roadsides, and in forgotten corners,—redroot, ragweed, vervain, golden-rod, burdock, elecampane, thistles, teasels, nettles, asters, etc.,—how they lift themselves up as if not afraid to be seen now ! They are all outlaws ; every man's hand is against them ; yet how surely they hold their own ! They love the roadside, because here they are comparatively safe ; and ragged and dusty, like the common tramps that they are, they form one of the characteristic features of early fall."

Yet the elecampane has not always led a vagabond existence. Once it had its passage paid across the Atlantic, because special virtue was attributed to its thick, mucilaginous roots as a horse-medicine. For over two thousand years it has been employed by home doctors in Europe and Asia ; and at first Old World immigrants thought they could not live here without the plant on their farms. Once given a chance to naturalize itself, no composite is slow in seizing it. The vigorous elecampane, rearing its fringy, yellow disks above lichen-covered stone walls in New England, the Virginia rail fence, and the rank weedy growth along barbed-wire barriers farther west, now bids fair to cross the continent.

Cup-plant; Indian-cup; Ragged Cup; Rosin-plant

(*Silphium perfoliatum*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Yellow, nearly flat, 2 to 3 in. across ; 20 to 30 narrow, pistillate ray florets, about 1 in. long, overlapping in 2 or 3 series around the perfect but sterile disk florets. *Stem* : 4 to 8 ft. tall, square, smooth, usually branched above. *Leaves* : Opposite, ovate, upper ones united by their bases to form a cup ; lower ones large, coarsely toothed, and narrowed into margined petioles ; all filled with resinous juice.

Preferred Habitat—Moist soil, low ground near streams.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Ontario, New York, and Georgia, westward to Minnesota, Nebraska, and Louisiana.

It behooves a species related to the wonderful compass-plant (see p. 346) to do something unusual with its leaves ; hence this one makes cups to catch rain by uniting its upper pairs. Darwin's experiments with infinitesimal doses of ammonia in stimulating leaf activity may throw some light on this singular arrangement. So many plants provide traps to catch rain, although fourteen gallons of it contain only one grain of ammonia, that we must believe there is a wise physiological reason for calling upon the leaves to assist the roots in absorbing it. A native of Western prairies, the cup-plant has now become naturalized so far east as the neighborhood of New York City.

False Sunflower; Ox-eye
(*Heliosis helianthoides*) Thistle family
(*H. laevis* of Gray)

Flower-heads—Entirely golden yellow, daisy-like, $1\frac{1}{2}$ to $2\frac{1}{2}$ in. across, the perfect disk florets inserted on a convex, chaffy receptacle, and surrounded by pistillate, fertile, 3-toothed ray florets; usually numerous solitary heads borne on long peduncles from axils of upper leaves. *Stem*: 3 to 5 ft. tall, branching above, smooth. *Leaves*: Opposite, ovate, and tapering to a sharp point, sharply and evenly toothed.

Preferred Habitat—Open places; rich, low ground; beside streams.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Southern Canada to Florida, westward to Illinois and Kentucky.

Along the streams the numerous flower-heads of this gorgeous sunbearer shine out from afar, brightening a long, meandering course across the low-lying meadows. Like heralds of good things to come, they march a little in advance of the brilliant pageant of wild flowers that sweeps across the country from midsummer till killing frost. Most people mistake them for true, yellow-disked sunflowers, whose ray florets are neutral, not fertile as these long persistent ones are. But no one should confuse them with the dark cone-centred ox-eye daisy. Small bees, wasps, hornets, flies, little butterflies, beetles, and lower insects come to feast on the nectar and pollen within the minute tubular disk florets. The bright fulvous and black pearl crescent butterfly, with a trifle over an inch wing expanse; the common hair streak; the even commoner little white butterfly; and the tiny black sooty wing, among others, appear to find generous entertainment here. The last named little fellow, when in the caterpillar stage, formed a cradle for himself by folding together a leaf of the ubiquitous green-flowered pigweed or lamb's quarters (*Chenopodium album*) and stitching the edges together with a few silken threads. Here it slept by day, emerging only at night to feed. Usually one has not long to wait before discovering the white-dotted sooty wing among the midsummer composites.

**Black-eyed Susan; Yellow or Ox-eye Daisy;
Nigger-head; Golden Jerusalem; Purple
Cone-flower**

(*Rudbeckia hirta*) Thistle family

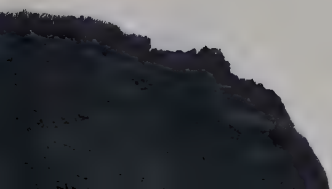
Flower-heads—From 10 to 20 orange-yellow neutral rays around a conical, dark purplish-brown disk of florets containing both



TALL OR GIANT SUNFLOWER.
(*Helianthus giganteus.*)



BLACK-EYED SUSAN OR OX-EYE DAISY.
(*Rudbeckia hirta.*)



Yellow and Orange

stamens and pistil. *Stem*: 1 to 3 ft. tall, hairy, rough, usually unbranched, often tufted. *Leaves*: Oblong to lance-shaped, thick, sparingly notched, rough.

Preferred Habitat—Open sunny places ; dry fields.

Flowering Season—May—September.

Distribution—Ontario and the Northwest Territory south to Colorado and the Gulf States.

So very many weeds having come to our Eastern shores from Europe, and marched farther and farther west year by year, it is but fair that black-eyed Susan, a native of Western clover fields, should travel toward the Atlantic in bundles of hay whenever she gets the chance, to repay Eastern farmers in their own coin. Do these gorgeous heads know that all our showy rudbeckias—some with orange red at the base of their ray florets—have become prime favorites of late years in European gardens, so offering them still another chance to overrun the Old World, to which so much American hay is shipped? Thrifty farmers may decry the importation into their mowing lots, but there is a glory to the cone-flower beside which the glitter of a gold coin fades into paltry nothingness. Having been instructed in the decorative usefulness of all this genus by European landscape gardeners, we Americans now importune the Department of Agriculture for seeds through members of Congress, even Representatives of States that have passed stringent laws against the dissemination of "weeds." Inasmuch as each black-eyed Susan puts into daily operation the business methods of the white daisy (see p. 270), methods which have become a sort of creed for the entire composite horde to live by, it is plain that she may defy both farmers and legislators. Bees, wasps, flies, butterflies, and beetles could not be kept away from an entertainer so generous ; for while the nectar in the deep, tubular brown florets may be drained only by long, slender tongues, pollen is accessible to all. Anyone who has had a jar of these yellow daisies standing on a polished table indoors, and tried to keep its surface free from a ring of golden dust around the flowers, knows how abundant their pollen is. There are those who vainly imagine that the slaughter of dozens of English sparrows occasionally is going to save this land of liberty from being overrun with millions of the hardy little gamins that have proved themselves so fit in the struggle for survival. As vainly may farmers try to exterminate a composite that has once taken possession of their fields.

Blazing hot sunny fields, in which black-eyed Susan feels most comfortable, suit the Tall or Green-headed Cone-flower or Thimble-weed (*R. laciniata*) not at all. Its preference is for moist thickets such as border swamps and meadow runnels. Consequently it has no need of the bristly-hairy coat that screens

the yellow daisy from too fierce sunlight, and great need of more branches and leaves. (See prickly pear, p. 319.) This is a smooth, much branched plant, towering sometimes twelve feet high, though commonly not even half that height; its great lower leaves, on long petioles, have from three to seven divisions variously lobed and toothed; while the stem leaves are irregularly three to five parted or divided. The numerous showy heads, which measure from two and a half to four inches across, have from six to ten bright yellow rays drooping a trifle around a dull greenish-yellow conical disk that gradually lengthens to twice its breadth, if not more, as the seeds mature. July—September. Quebec to Montana, and southward to the Gulf of Mexico.

Tall or Giant Sunflower

(*Helianthus giganteus*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Several, on long, rough-hairy peduncles; $1\frac{1}{2}$ to $2\frac{1}{4}$ in. broad; 10 to 20 pale yellow neutral rays around a yellowish disk whose florets are perfect, fertile. *Stem*: 3 to 12 ft. tall, bristly-hairy, usually branching above, often reddish; from a perennial, fleshy root. *Leaves*: Rough, firm, lance-shaped, saw-toothed, sessile.

Preferred Habitat—Low ground, wet meadows, swamps.

Flowering Season—August—October.

Distribution—Maine to Nebraska and the Northwest Territory, south to the Gulf of Mexico.

To how many sun-shaped golden disks with outflashing rays might not the generic name of this clan (*helios* = the sun, *anthos* = a flower) be as fittingly applied: from midsummer till frost the earth seems given up to floral counterparts of his worshipful majesty. If, as we are told, one-ninth of all flowering plants in the world belong to the composite order, of which over sixteen hundred species are found in North America north of Mexico, surely over half this number are made up after the daisy pattern (p. 271), the most successful arrangement known, and the majority of these are wholly or partly yellow. Most conspicuous of the horde are the sunflowers, albeit they never reach in the wild state the gigantic dimensions and weight that cultivated, dark brown centred varieties produced from the common sunflower (*H. annuus*) have attained. For many years the origin of the latter flower, which suddenly shone forth in European gardens with unwonted splendor, was in doubt. Only lately it was learned that when Champlain and Segur visited the Indians on Lake Huron's eastern shores about three centuries ago, they saw them cultivating this plant, which must have been brought by

them from its native prairies beyond the Mississippi—a plant whose stalks furnished them with a textile fibre, its leaves fodder, its flowers a yellow dye, and its seeds, most valuable of all, food and hair-oil! Early settlers in Canada were not slow in sending home to Europe so decorative and useful an acquisition. Swine, poultry, and parrots were fed on its rich seeds. Its flowers, even under Indian cultivation had already reached abnormal size. Of the sixty varied and interesting species of wild sunflowers known to scientists, all are North American.

Moore's pretty statement,

"As the sunflower turns on her god when he sets
The same look which she turn'd when he rose,"

lacks only truth to make it fact. The flower does not travel daily on its stalk from east to west. Often the top of the stem turns sharply toward the light to give the leaves better exposure, but the presence or absence of a terminal flower affects its action not at all.

Formerly the garden species was thought to be a native, not of our prairies, but of Mexico and Peru, because the Spanish conquerors found it employed there as a mystic and sacred symbol, much as the Egyptians employed the lotus in their sculpture. In the temples the handmaidens wore upon their breasts plates of gold beaten into the likeness of the sunflower. But none of the eighteen species of *helianthus* found south of our borders produces under cultivation the great plants that stand like a golden-helmeted phalanx in every old-fashioned garden at the North. Many birds, especially those of the sparrow and finch tribe, come to feast on the oily seeds; and where is there a more charming sight than when a family of goldfinches settle upon the huge, top-heavy heads, unconsciously forming a study in sepia and gold?

On prairies west of Pennsylvania to South Dakota, Missouri, and Texas, the Saw-tooth Sunflower (*H. grosse-serratus*) is common. Deep yellow instead of pale rays around a yellowish disk otherwise resemble the tall sunflower's heads in appearance as in season of bloom. The smooth stalk, with a bluish-hoary bloom on its surface, may have hairs on the branches only. Long, lance-shaped, pointed leaves, the edges of lower ones especially sharply saw-toothed, their upper surface rough, and underneath soft-hairy, are on slender, short petioles, the lower ones opposite, the upper ones alternate. Honey-bees find abundant refreshment in the tubular disk florets in which many of their tribe may be caught sucking; brilliant little *Syrphidae*, the *Bombilius* cheat, and other flies come after pollen; butterflies feast here on nectar, too; and greedy beetles, out for pollen, often gnaw the disks with their pinchers.

Very common in dry woodlands and in roadside thickets from Ontario to Florida, and westward to Nebraska, is the Rough or Woodland Sunflower (*H. divaricatus*). Its stem, which is smooth nearly to the summit, does not often exceed three feet in height, though it may be less, or twice as high. Usually all its wide-spread leaves are opposite, sessile, lance-shaped to ovate, slightly toothed, and rough on their upper surface. Few or solitary flower-heads, about two inches across, have from eight to fifteen rays round a yellow disk.

The Thin-leaved or Ten-petalled Sunflower (*H. decapetalus*), on the contrary, chooses to dwell in moist woods and thickets, beside streams, no farther west than Michigan and Kentucky. Its smooth, branching stem may be anywhere from one foot to five feet tall; its thin, membranous, sharply saw-edged leaves, from ovate to lance-shaped, with a rounded base, roughest above and soft underneath, are commonly alternate toward the summit, while the lower ones, on slender petioles, are opposite. There are by no means always ten yellow rays around the yellow disks produced in August and September; there may be any number from eight to fifteen, although this free-flowering species, like the Pale-leaved Wood Sunflower (*H. strumosus*), an earlier bloomer, often arranges its "petals" in tens.

Jerusalem Artichoke, Earth Apple, Canada Potato, Girasole (*H. tuberosus*), often called Wild Sunflower, too, has an interesting history similar to the dark-centred, common garden sunflower's. In a musty old tome printed in 1649, and entitled "A Perfect Description of Virginia," we read that the English planters had "rootes of several kindes, Potatoes, Sparagus, Carrets and Hartichokes"—not the first mention of the artichoke by Anglo-Americans. Long before their day the Indians, who taught them its uses, had cultivated it; and wherever we see the bright yellow flowers gleaming like miniature suns above roadside thickets and fence rows in the East, we may safely infer the spot was once an aboriginal or colonial farm. White men planted it extensively for its edible tubers, which taste not unlike celery root or salsify. As early as 1617 the artichoke was introduced into Europe, and only twelve years later Parkinson records that the roots had become very plentiful and cheap in London. The Italians also cultivated it under the name *Girasole Articocco* (sunflower artichoke), but it did not take long for the *girasole* to become corrupted into Jerusalem, hence the name Jerusalem Artichoke common to this day. When the greater value of the potato came to be generally recognized, the use of artichoke roots gradually diminished. Quite different from this sunflower is the true artichoke (*Cynara Scolymus*), a native of Southern Europe, whose large, unopened flower-heads offer a tiny edible morsel at the base of each petal-like part.



SNEEZE-WEED
(*Helenium autumnale*)



WILD SUNFLOWER
(*Helianthus decapetalus*)

The Jerusalem artichoke sends up from its thickened, fleshy, tuber-bearing rootstock, hairy, branching stems six to twelve feet high. Especially are the flower-stalks rough, partly to discourage pilfering crawlers. The firm, oblong leaves, taper pointed at the apex and saw-edged, are rough above, the lower leaves opposite each other on petioles, the upper alternate. The brilliant flower-heads, which are produced freely in September and October, defying frost, are about two or three inches across, and consist of from twelve to twenty lively yellow rays around a dull yellow disk. The towering prolific plant prefers moist but not wet soil from Georgia and Arkansas northward to New Brunswick and the Northwest Territory. Omnivorous small boys are not always particular about boiling, not to say washing, the roots before eating them.

Lance-leaved Tickseed; Golden Coreopsis

(*Coreopsis lanceolata*) Thistle family

Flowers-heads—Showy, bright golden yellow, the 6 to 10 wedge-shaped, coarsely toothed ray florets around yellowish disk florets soon turning brown; each head on a very long, smooth, slender footstalk. *Stems*: 1 to 2 ft. high, tufted. *Leaves*: A few seated on stem, lance-shaped to narrowly oblong; or lower ones crowded, spatulate, on slender petioles.

Preferred Habitat—Open, sunny places, moist or dry.

Flowering Season—May—September.

Distribution—Western Ontario to Missouri and the Gulf States; escaped from gardens in the East.

Glorious masses of this prolific bloomer persistently outshine all rivals in the garden beds throughout the summer. Cut as many slender-stalked flowers and buds as you will for vases indoors, cut them by armfuls, and two more soon appear for every one taken. From seeds scattered by the wind over a dry, sandy field adjoining a Long Island garden one autumn, myriads of these flowers swarmed like yellow butterflies the next season. Very slight encouragement induces this coreopsis to run wild in the East. *Grandiflora*, with pinnately parted narrow leaves and similar flowers, a Southwestern species, is frequently a runaway. Bees and flies, attracted by the showy neutral rays which are borne solely for advertising purposes, unwittingly cross-fertilize the heads as they crawl over the tiny, tubular, perfect florets massed together in the central disk; for some of these florets having the pollen pushed upward by hair brushes and exposed for the visitor's benefit, while others have their sticky style branches spread

Yellow and Orange

to receive any vitalizing dust brought to them, it follows that quantities of vigorous seed must be set.

"There is a natural rotation of crops, as yet little understood," says Miss Going. "Where a pine forest has been cleared away, oaks come up; and a botanist can tell beforehand just what flowers will appear in the clearings of pine woods. In northern Ohio, when a piece of forest-land is cleared, a particular sort of grass appears. When that is ploughed under, a growth of the golden coreopsis comes up, and the pretty yellow blossoms are followed in their turn by the plebeian rag-weed which takes possession of the entire field."

The charmingly delicate, wiry Garden Tickseed, known in seedsmen's catalogues as *Calliopsis* (*Coreopsis tinctoria*), which has also locally escaped to roadsides and waste places eastward, is at home in moist, rich soil from Louisiana, Arizona, and Nebraska northward into Minnesota and the British Possessions. From May to September its fine, slender, low-growing stems are crowned with small yellow composite flowers whose rays are velvety maroon or brown at the base. (*Coreopsis* = like a bug, from the shape of the seeds.)

Larger or Smooth Bur-marigold; Brook Sunflower

(*Bidens laevis*) Thistle family

(*B. chrysanthemoides* of Gray)

Flower-heads—Showy golden yellow, 1 to 2½ in. across, numerous, on short peduncles; 8 to 10 neutral rays around a dingy yellowish or brown disk of tubular, perfect, fertile florets.
Stem: 1 to 2 ft. high. *Leaves*: Opposite, sessile, lance-shaped, regularly saw-toothed.

Preferred Habitat—Wet ground, swamps, ditches, meadows.

Flowering Season—August—November.

Distribution—Quebec and Minnesota, southward to the Gulf States and Lower California.

Next of kin to the golden coreopsis, it behooves some of the bur-marigolds to redeem their clan's reputation for ugliness; and certainly the brook sunflower is a not unworthy relative. How gay the ditches and low meadows are with its bright, generous bloom in late summer, and until even the golden-rod wands turn brown! Yet all this show is expended merely for advertising purposes. The golden ray florets, sacrificing their fertility to the general welfare of the coöperative community, which each flower-head is in reality, have grown conspicuous to attract



BUR-MARIGOLD, OR BROOK SUNFLOWER

(*Bidens laevis*)

bees and wasps, butterflies, flies, and some beetles to the dingy mass of tubular florets in the centre, in which nectar is concealed, while pollen is exposed for the visitors to transfer as they crawl. The rays simply make a show ; within the minute, insignificant looking tubes is transacted the important business of life.

Later in the season, when the bur-marigolds are transformed into armories bristling with rusty, two-pronged, and finely-barbed pitchforks (*Bidens* = two teeth), our real quarrel with the tribe begins. The innocent passerby—man, woman, or child, woolly sheep, cattle with switching tails, hairy dogs or foxes, indeed, any creature within reach of the vicious grappling-hooks—must transport them on his clothing ; for it is thus that these tramps have planned to get away from the parent plant in the hope of being picked off, and the seeds dropped in fresh colonizing ground ; travelling in the disreputable company of their kinsmen the beggar-ticks and Spanish needles, the burdock burs, cleavers, agrimony, and tick-trefoils.

Beggar-ticks, Stick-tight, Rayless Marigold, Beggar-lice, Pitchforks, or Stick-seed (*B. frondosa*) sufficiently explains its justly defamed character in its popular names. Numerous dull, dark, tawny orange flower-heads without rays, or with insignificant ones scarcely to be detected, and surrounded by taller leaf-like bracts, add little to the beauty of the moist fields and roadsides where they rear themselves on long peduncles from July to October. The smooth, erect, branched, and often reddish, stem may be anywhere from two to nine feet tall. Usually the upper leaves are not divided, but the lower ones are pinnately compounded of three to five divisions, the segments lance-shaped or broader, and sharply toothed. As in all the bur-marigolds, we find each floret's calyx converted into a barbed implement—javelin, pitchfork, or halberd—for grappling the clothing of the first innocent victim unwittingly acting as a colonizing agent.

Sneezeweed ; Swamp Sunflower

(*Helenium autumnale*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Bright yellow, 1 to 2 in. across, numerous, borne on long peduncles in corymb-like clusters ; the rays 3 to 5 cleft, and drooping around the yellow or yellowish-brown disk.
Stem: 2 to 6 ft. tall, branched above. *Leaves*: Alternate, firm, lance-shaped to oblong, toothed, seated on stem or the bases slightly decurrent ; bitter.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, wet ground, banks of streams.

Flowering Season—August—October.

Distribution—Quebec to the Northwest Territory ; southward to Florida and Arizona.

September, which also brings out lively masses of the swamp sunflower in the low-lying meadows, was appropriately called our golden month by an English traveller who saw for the first time the wonderful yellows in our autumn foliage, the surging seas of golden-rod, the tall, showy sunflowers, ox-eyes, rudbeckias, marigolds, and all the other glorious composites in Nature's garden, as in men's, which copy the sun's resplendent disk and rays to brighten with one final dazzling outburst the sombre face of the dying year.

To the swamp sunflowers honey-bees hasten for both nectar and pollen, velvety bumblebees suck the sweets, leaf-cutter and mason bees, wasps, some butterflies, flies, and beetles visit them daily, for the round disks mature their perfect fertile florets in succession. Since the drooping ray flowers, which are pistillate only, are fertile too, there is no scarcity of seed set, much to the farmer's dismay. Most cows know enough to respect the bitter leaves' desire to be let alone ; but many a pail of milk has been spoiled by a mouthful of *Helenium* among the herbage. Whoever cares to learn from experience why this was called the sneezeweed, must take a whiff of snuff made of the dried and powdered leaves.

The Purple-head Sneezeweed (*H. nudiflorum*), its yellow rays sometimes wanting, occurs in the South and West.

Tansy ; Bitter-buttons

(*Tanacetum vulgare*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Small, round, of tubular florets only, packed within a depressed involucre, and borne in flat-topped corymb.

Stem: 1½ to 3 ft. tall, leafy. *Leaves*: Deeply and pinnately cleft into narrow, toothed divisions; strong scented.

Preferred Habitat—Roadsides ; commonly escaped from gardens.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia, westward to Minnesota, south to Missouri and North Carolina. Naturalized from Europe.

"In the spring time, are made with the leaves hereof newly sprung up, and with eggs, cakes or Tansies which be pleasant in taste and goode for the Stomache," wrote quaint old Gerarde. That these were popular dainties in the seventeenth century we further know through Pepys, who made a "pretty dinner" for some guests, to wit: "A brace of stewed carps, six roasted chickens, and a jowl of salmon, hot, for the first course; a tansy, and two neat's tongues, and cheese, the second." Cole's "Art of



CANADA GOLDEN-ROD,
Solidago Canadensis.



TANSY OR BITTER BUTTONS,
Tanacetum vulgare.

Simpling," published in 1656, assures maidens that tansy leaves laid to soak in buttermilk for nine days "maketh the complexion very fair." Tansy tea, in short, cured every ill that flesh is heir to, according to the simple faith of mediaeval herbalists—a faith surviving in some old women even to this day. The name is said to be a corruption of *athanasia*, derived from two Greek words meaning immortality. When some monks in reading Lucian came across the passage where Jove, speaking of Ganymede to Mercury, says, "Take him hence, and when he has tasted immortality let him return to us," their literal minds inferred that this plant must have been what Ganymede tasted, hence they named it *athanasia*! So great credence having been given to its medicinal powers in Europe, it is not strange the colonists felt they could not live in the New World without tansy. Strong-scented pungent tufts topped with bright yellow buttons—runaways from old gardens—are a conspicuous feature along many a roadside leading to colonial homesteads.

Golden Ragwort; Groundsel; Squaw-weed

(*Senecio aureus*) Thistle family

Flower-heads—Golden yellow, about $\frac{3}{4}$ in. across, borne on slender peduncles in a loose, leafless cluster; rays 8 to 12 around minute disk florets. *Stem*: Slender, 1 to 2½ ft. high, solitary or tufted, from a strong-scented root. *Leaves*: From the root, on long petioles, rounded or heart-shaped, scalloped-edged, often purplish; stem leaves variable, lance-shaped or lyrate, deeply cut, sessile.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, wet ground, meadows.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Gulf States northward to Missouri, Ontario, and Newfoundland.

While the aster clan is the largest we have in North America, this genus *Senecio* is really the most numerous branch of the great composite tribe, numbering as it does nearly a thousand species, represented in all quarters of the earth. It is said to take its name from *senex* = an old man, in reference to the white hairs on many species; or, more likely, to the silky pappus that soon makes the fertile disks hoary headed. "I see the downy heads of the *senecio* gone to seed, thistle like but small," wrote Thoreau in his journal under date of July 2d, when only the pussy-toes everlasting could have plumed its seeds for flight over the dry uplands in a similar fashion. Innumerable as the yellow, daisy-like composites are, most of them appear in late summer or autumn, and so the novice should have little difficulty in naming these loosely clustered, bright, early blooming small heads.

RED AND INDEFINITES

"I want the inner meaning and the understanding of the wild flowers in the meadow. Why are they? What end? What purpose? The plant knows, and sees, and feels; where is its mind when the petal falls? Absorbed in the universal dynamic force, or what? They make no shadow of pretence, these beautiful flowers, of being beautiful for my sake, of bearing honey for me; in short, there does not seem to be any kind of relationship understood between us, and yet . . . language does not express the dumb feelings of the mind any more than the flower can speak. I want to know the soul of the flowers! . . . All these life-laboured monographs, these classifications, works of Linnaeus, and our own classic Darwin, microscope, physiology—and the flower has not given us its message yet."—RICHARD JEFFRIES.



JACK-IN-THE-PULPIT
(*Arisaema triphyllum*)

RED AND INDEFINITES

Jack-in-the-Pulpit; Indian Turnip

(*Arisaema triphyllum*) Arum family

Flowers—Minute, greenish yellow, clustered on the lower part of a smooth, club-shaped, slender spadix within a green and maroon or whitish-striped spathe that curves in a broad-pointed flap above it. *Leaves*: 3-foliate, usually overtopping the spathe, their slender petioles 9 to 30 in. high, or as tall as the scape that rises from an acrid corm. *Fruit*: Smooth, shining red berries clustered on the thickened club.

Preferred Habitat—Moist woodland and thickets.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia westward to Minnesota, and southward to the Gulf States.

A jolly looking preacher is Jack, standing erect in his parti-colored pulpit with a sounding-board over his head; but he is a gay deceiver, a wolf in sheep's clothing, literally a "brother to dragons," an arrant upstart, an ingrate, a murderer of innocent benefactors! "Female botanizing classes pounce upon it as they would upon a pious young clergyman," complains Mr. Ellwanger. A poor relation of the stately calla lily one knows Jack to be at a glance, her lovely white robe corresponding to his striped pulpit, her bright yellow spadix to his sleek reverence. In the damp woodlands where his pulpit is erected beneath leafy cathedral arches, minute flies or gnats, recently emerged from maggots in mushroom, toadstool, or decaying logs, form the main part of his congregation.

Now, to drop the clerical simile, let us peep within the sheathing spathe, or, better still, strip it off altogether. Dr. Torrey states that the dark-striped spathes are the fertile plants, those with green and whitish lines, sterile. Within are smooth, glossy columns, and near the base of each we shall find the true flowers, minute affairs, some staminate; others, on distinct plants, pistillate, the berry bearers; or rarely both male and female florets seated on the same club, as if Jack's elaborate plan to prevent self-fertilization were not yet complete. Plants may be detected in process

Red and Indefinites

of evolution toward their ideals just as nations and men are. Doubtless, when Jack's mechanism is perfected, his guilt will disappear. A little way above the florets the club enlarges abruptly, forming a projecting ledge that effectually closes the avenue of escape for many a guileless victim. A fungus gnat, enticed perhaps by the striped house of refuge from cold spring winds, and with a prospect of food below, enters and slides down the inside walls or the slippery colored column: in either case descent is very easy; it is the return that is made so difficult, if not impossible, for the tiny visitors. Squeezing past the projecting ledge, the gnat finds himself in a roomy apartment whose floor—the bottom of the pulpit—is dusted over with fine pollen; that is, if he is among staminate flowers already mature. To get some of that pollen, with which the gnat presently covers himself, transferred to the minute pistillate florets waiting for it in a distant chamber is, of course, Jack's whole aim in enticing visitors within his polished walls; but what means are provided for their escape? Their efforts to crawl upward over the slippery surface only land them weak and discouraged where they started. The projecting ledge overhead prevents them from using their wings; the passage between the ledge and the spathe is far too narrow to permit flight. Now, if a gnat be persevering, he will presently discover a gap in the flap where the spathe folds together in front, and through this tiny opening he makes his escape, only to enter another pulpit, like the trusted, but too trusting, messenger he is, and leave some of the vitalizing pollen on the fertile florets awaiting his coming.

But suppose the fly, small as he is, is too large to work his way out through the flap, or too bewildered or stupid to find the opening, or too exhausted after his futile efforts to get out through the overhead route to persevere, or too weak with hunger in case of long detention in a pistillate trap where no pollen is, what then? Open a dozen of Jack's pulpits, and in several, at least, dead victims will be found—pathetic little corpses sacrificed to the imperfection of his executive system. Had the flies entered mature spathes, whose walls had spread outward and away from the polished column, flight through the overhead route might have been possible. However glad we may be to make every due allowance for this sacrifice of the higher life to the lower, as only a temporary imperfection of mechanism incidental to the plant's higher development, Jack's present cruelty shocks us no less. Or, it may be, he will become insectivorous like the pitcher plant in time. He comes from a rascally family, anyhow. (See cuckoo pint, p. 156.)

In June and July the thick-set club, studded over with bright berries, becomes conspicuous, to attract hungry woodland rovers in the hope that the seeds will be dropped far from the parent plant. The Indians used to boil the berries for food. The fari-



SKUNK CABBAGE
Spathyema foetidum

naceous root (corm) they likewise boiled or dried to extract the stinging, blistering juice, leaving an edible little "turnip," however insipid and starchy.

The Green Dragon, or Dragon-root (*A. Dracontium*), to which Jack is brother, is found in similar situations or beside streams in wet, shady ground, and sends up a narrow greenish or whitish tapering spathe, one or two inches long, enwrapping a slender, pointed spadix, that projects sometimes seven inches beyond its tip. Within, tiny pistillate florets are seated around the base, while on the staminate plants the inflorescence extends higher. A large, solitary, dark green leaf, divided into from five to seventeen oblong, pointed segments, spreads above. Large ovoid heads of reddish-orange berries are the plant's most conspicuous feature.

Skunk or Swamp Cabbage

(*Spathyema foetida*) Arum family

(*Symplocarpus foetidus* of Gray)

Flowers—Minute, perfect, foetid; many scattered over a thick, rounded, fleshy spadix, and hidden within a swollen, shell-shaped, purplish-brown to greenish-yellow, usually mottled, spathe, close to the ground, that appears before the leaves. Spadix much enlarged and spongy in fruit, the bulb-like berries imbedded in its surface. *Leaves*: In large crowns like cabbages, broadly ovate, often 1 ft. across, strongly nerved, their petioles with deep grooves, malodorous.

Preferred Habitat—Swamps, wet ground.

Flowering Season—February—April.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Florida, and westward to Minnesota and Iowa.

This despised relative of the stately calla lily proclaims spring in the very teeth of winter, being the first bold adventurer above ground. When the lovely hepatica, the first flower worthy the name to appear, is still wrapped in her fuzzy furs, the skunk cabbage's dark incurved horn shelters within its hollow, tiny, malodorous florets. Why is the entire plant so foetid that one flees the neighborhood, pervaded as it is with an odor that combines a suspicion of skunk, putrid meat, and garlic? After investigating the carrion-flower (p. 282) and the purple trillium, among others, we learned that certain flies delight in foul odors loathsome to higher organisms; that plants dependent on these pollen carriers woo them from long distances with a stench, and in addition sometimes try to charm them with color resembling the sort of meat it is

their special mission, with the help of beetles and other scavengers of Nature, to remove from the face of the earth. In such marshy ground as the skunk cabbage lives in, many small flies and gnats live in embryo under the fallen leaves during the winter. But even before they are warmed into active life, the hive-bees, natives of Europe, and with habits not perfectly adapted as yet to our flora (nor our flora's habits to theirs—see milkweed, p. 136), are out after pollen. Where would they find any so early, if not within the skunk cabbage's livid horn of plenty? Not even an alder catkin or a pussy willow has expanded yet. In spite of the bee's refined taste in the matter of perfume and color, she has no choice, now, but to enter so generous an entertainer. At the top of the thick rounded spadix within, the skunk cabbage florets there first mature their stigmas, and pollen must therefore be carried to them on the bodies of visitors. Later these stigmas wither, and abundant pollen is shed from the now ripe anthers. Meantime the lower, younger florets having matured their stigmas, some pollen may fall directly on them from the older flowers above. A bee crawling back and forth over the spadix gets thoroughly dusted, and flying off to another cluster of florets cross-fertilizes them—that is, if all goes well. But because the honey-bee never entered the skunk cabbage's calculations, useful as the immigrant proved to be, the horn that was manifestly designed for smaller flies often proves a fatal trap. Occasionally a bee finds the entrance she has managed to squeeze through too narrow and slippery for an exit, and she perishes miserably.

"A couple of weeks after finding the first bee," says Mr. William Trelease in the "American Naturalist," "the spathes will be found swarming with the minute black flies that were sought in vain earlier in the season, and their number is attested not only by the hundreds of them which can be seen, but also by the many small but very fat spiders whose webs bar the entrance to three-fourths of the spathes. During the present spring a few specimens of a small scavenger beetle have been captured within the spathes of this plant. . . . Finally, other and more attractive flowers opening, the bees appear to cease visiting those of this species, and countless small flies take their place, compensating for their small size by their great numbers." These, of course, are the benefactors the skunk cabbage catered to ages before the honey-bee reached our shores.

After the flowering time come the vivid green crowns of leaves that at least please the eye. Lizards make their home beneath them, and many a yellowthroat, taking advantage of the plant's foul odor, gladly puts up with it herself and builds her nest in the hollow of the cabbage as a protection for her eggs and young from four-footed enemies. Cattle let the plant alone because of the stinging, acrid juices secreted by it, although such tender, fresh, bright foliage must be especially tempting, like the



RED OR WOOD LILY.
(*Lilium Philadelphicum*).

FROM "NATURE'S GARDEN"
COPYRIGHT 1900, BY
DOUBLEDAY, PAGE & COMPANY

hellebore's, after a dry winter diet. Sometimes tiny insects are found drowned in the wells of rain water that accumulate at the base of the grooved leafstalks.

Red, Wood, Flame, or Philadelphia Lily

(*Lilium Philadelphicum*) Lily family

Flowers—Erect, tawny or red-tinted outside; vermilion, or sometimes reddish orange, and spotted with madder brown within; 1 to 5, on separate peduncles, borne at the summit. Perianth of 6 distinct, spreading, spatulate segments, each narrowed into a claw, and with a nectar groove at its base; 6 stamens; 1 style, the club-shaped stigma 3-lobed. *Stem*: 1 to 3 ft. tall, from a bulb composed of narrow, jointed, fleshy scales. *Leaves*: In whorls of 3's to 8's, lance-shaped, seated at intervals on the stem.

Preferred Habitat—Dry woods, sandy soil, borders, and thickets.

Flowering Season—June—July.

Distribution—Northern border of United States, westward to Ontario, south to the Carolinas and West Virginia.

Erect, as if conscious of its striking beauty, this vivid lily lifts a chalice that suggests a trap for catching sunbeams from fiery old Sol. Defiant of his scorching rays in its dry habitat, it neither nods nor droops even during prolonged drought; and yet many people confuse it with the gracefully pendent, swaying bells of the yellow Canada lily, which will grow in a swamp rather than forego moisture. *Li*, the Celtic for white, from which the family derived its name, makes this bright-hued flower blush to own it. Seedsmen, who export quantities of our superb native lilies to Europe, supply bulbs so cheap that no one should wait four years for flowers from seed, or go without their splendor in our over-conventional gardens. Why this early lily is radiantly colored and speckled is told on p. 278.

The Western Red Lily (*L. umbellatum*), that takes the place of the Philadelphia species from Ohio, Minnesota, and the Northwest Territory, southward to Missouri, Arkansas, and Colorado, lifts similar but smaller red, orange, or yellow flowers on a more slender stem, two feet high or less, set with narrow, linear, alternate leaves, or perhaps the upper ones in whorls. It blooms in June or July, in dry soil, preferably in open, sandy situations.

Large Coral-root

(*Corallorhiza multiflora*) Orchid family

Flowers—Dull brownish purple, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. high; 10 to 30 borne in a raceme 2 to 8 in. long. Petals about the length of sepals,

Red and Indefinites

and somewhat united at the base ; spur yellowish, the oval lip white, spotted and lined with purplish ; 3-lobed, wavy edged. Scape, 8 to 20 in. tall, colored, furnished with several flat scales. *Leaves* : None. *Root* : A branching, coral-like mass.

Preferred Habitat—Dry woods.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Nova Scotia, westward to British Columbia ; south to Florida, Missouri, and California.

To the majority of people the very word orchid suggests a millionaire's hothouse, or some fashionable florist's show window, where tropical air plants send forth gorgeous blossoms, exquisite in color, marvellous in form ; so that when this insignificant little stalk pokes its way through the soil at midsummer and produces some dull flowers of indefinite shades and no leaves at all to help make them attractive, one feels that the coral-root is a very poor relation of theirs indeed. The prettily marked lower lip, at once a platform and nectar guide to the insect alighting on it, is all that suggests ambition worthy of an orchid.

If poverty of men and nations can be traced to certain radical causes by the social economist, just as surely can the botanist account for loss of leaves—riches—by closely examining the poverty-stricken plant. Every phenomenon has its explanation. A glance at the extraordinary formation under ground reveals the fact that the coral-roots, although related to the most aristocratic and highly organized plants in existence, have stooped to become ghoulish saprophytes. An honest herb abounds in good green coloring matter (chlorophyll), that serves as a light screen to the cellular juices of leaf and stem. It also forms part of its digestive apparatus, aiding a plant in the manufacture of its own food out of the soil, water, and gases ; whereas a plant that lives by piracy—a parasite—or a saprophyte, that sucks up the already assimilated products of another's decay, loses its useless chlorophyll as surely as if it had been kept in a cellar. In time its equally useless leaves dwindle to bracts, or disappear. Nature wastes no energy. Fungi, for example, are both parasites and saprophytes ; and so when plants far higher up in the evolutionary scale than they lose leaves and green color too, we may know they are degenerates belonging to that disreputable gang of branded sinners which includes the Indian-pipe, broom-rape, dodder, pine-sap, and beech-drops. Others, like the gerardias and foxgloves, may even now be detected on the brink of a fall from grace.

The Early Coral-root (*C. Corallorrhiza*)—*C. innata* of Gray—a similar but smaller species, whose loose spike of dull purplish flowers likewise terminates a scaly purplish or yellowish scape arising from a mass of short, thick, whitish, fleshy, blunt fibres, may be found in the moist woods blooming in May or June. It

has a more northerly range, however, extending from the mountains of Georgia, it is true, but chiefly from the northern boundary of the United States, from New England westward to the State of Washington, and northward to Nova Scotia and Alaska.

Adam and Eve; Putty-root

(*Aplectrum spicatum*) Orchid family

(*A. hyemale* of Gray)

Flowers—Dingy yellowish brown and purplish, about 1 in. long, each on a short pedicel, in a few-flowered, loose, bracted raceme 2 to 4 in. long. No spur; sepals and petals similar, small and narrow, the lip wavy-edged. **Scape**: 1 to 2 ft. high, smooth, with about 3 sheathing scales. **Leaf**: Solitary, rising from the corm in autumn, elliptic, broad, plaited-nerved, 4 to 6 in. long. **Root**: A corm usually attached to one of the preceding season.

Preferred Habitat—Moist woods or swamps.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Georgia, Missouri, and California northward, into British Possessions.

More curious than beautiful is this small orchid whose dingy flowers of indefinite color and without spurs interest us far less than the two corms barely hidden below ground. These singular solid bulbs, about an inch thick, are connected by a slender stalk, suggesting to the imaginative person who named the plant our first parents standing hand in hand in the Garden of Eden.

But usually several old corms—not always two, by any means—remain attached to the nearest one, a bulb being produced each year until Cain and Abel often join Adam and Eve to make up quite a family group. A strong, glutinous matter within the corms has been used as a cement, hence the plant's other popular name. From the newest bulb added, a solitary large leaf arises in late summer or autumn, to remain all winter. The flower stalk comes up at one side of it the following spring. Meantime the old corms retain their life, apparently to help nourish the young one still joined to them, while its system is taxed with flowering.

Wild Ginger; Canada Snakeroot; Asarabacca

(*Asarum Canadense*) Birthwort family

Flower—Solitary, dull purplish brown, creamy white within, about 1 in. broad when expanded, borne on a short peduncle close

Red and Indefinites

to or upon the ground. Calyx cup-shaped, deeply cleft, its 3 acutely pointed lobes spreading, curved; corolla wanting; 12 short, stout stamens inserted on ovary; the thick style 6-lobed, its stigmas radiating on the lobes. *Leaves*: A single pair, dark green, reniform, 4 to 7 in. broad, on downy petioles 6 to 12 in. high, from a creeping, thick, aromatic, pungent rootstock.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods; hillsides.

Flowering Season—March—May.

Distribution—North Carolina, Missouri, and Kansas, northward to New Brunswick and Manitoba.

Like the wicked servant who buried the one talent entrusted to his care, the wild ginger hides its solitary flower if not actually under the dry leaves that clothe the ground in the still leafless woodlands, then not far above them. Why? When most plants flaunt their showy blossoms aloft, where they may be seen of all, why should this one bear only one dull, firm cup, inconspicuous in color as in situation? In early spring—and it is one of the earliest flowers—gnats and small flies are warming into active life from the maggots that have lain under dead leaves and the bark of decaying logs all winter. To such guests a flower need offer few attractions to secure them in swarms. Bright, beautiful colors, sweet fragrance, luscious nectar, with which the highly specialized bees, butterflies, and moths are wooed, would all be lost on them, lacking as they do æsthetic taste. For flies, a snug shelter from cold spring winds such as Jack-in-the-pulpit, the marsh calla, the pitcher-plant, or the skunk cabbage offers; sometimes a foetid odor like the latter's, or dull purplish red or brownish color resembling stale meat, which the purple trillium likewise wears as an additional attraction, are necessary when certain carrion flies must be catered to; and, above all, an abundance of pollen for food—with any or all of these seductions a flower dependent on flies has nothing to fear from neglect. Therefore the wild ginger does not even attempt to fertilize itself. Within the cosy cup one can usually find a contented fly seeking shelter or food. Close to the ground it is warm and less windy. When the cup first opens, only the stigmas are mature and sticky to receive any pollen the visitors may bring in on their bodies from other asylums where they have been hiding. These stigmas presently withering, up rise the twelve stamens beside them to dust with pollen the flies coming in search of it. Only one flower from a root compels cross-fertilizing between flowers of distinct plants—a means to insure the most vigorous seed, as Darwin proved. Evidently the ginger is striving to attain some day the ambitious mechanism for temporarily imprisoning its guests that its cousin the Dutchman's pipe has perfected. After fertilization the cup nods, inverted, and the leathery capsule following it bursts irregularly, discharging many seeds.



H. Troth

WILD GINGER
(*Asarum Canadense*)

No ruminant will touch the leaves, owing to their bitter juices, nor will a grub or nibbling rodent molest the root, which bites like ginger ; nevertheless credulous mankind once utilized the plant as a tonic medicine.

Dutchman's Pipe; Pipe-vine

(*Aristolochia macrophylla*)

(*A. Sipho* of Gray)

Flower—An inflated, curved, yellowish-green, veiny tube (calyx), pipe-shaped, except that it abruptly broadens beyond the contracted throat into 3 flat, spreading, dark purplish or reddish-brown lobes; pipe 1 to 1½ in. long, borne on a long, drooping peduncle, either solitary or 2 or 3 together, from the bracted leaf-axils ; 6 anthers, without filaments, in united pairs under the 3 lobes of the short, thick stigma. *Stem*: A very long, twining vine, the branches smooth and green. *Leaves*: Thin, reniform to heart-shaped, slender petioled, downy underneath when young ; 6 to 15 in. broad when mature.

Fruit—An oblong, cylindric capsule, containing quantities of seeds within its six sections.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, moist woods.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Distribution—Pennsylvania, westward to Minnesota, south to Georgia and Kansas. Escaped from cultivation further north.

After learning why the pitcher plant, Jack-in-the-pulpit, and skunk cabbage are colored and shaped as they are, no one will be surprised on opening this curious flower to find numbers of little flies within the pipe. Certain relatives of this vine produce flowers that are not only colored like livid, putrid meat around the entrance, but also emit a foetid odor to attract carrion flies especially. (See purple trillium, p. 7.)

In May, when the pipe-vine blooms, gauzy-winged small flies and gnats gladly seek food and shelter from the wind within so attractive an asylum as the curving tube offers. They enter easily enough through the narrow throat, around which fine hairs point downward—an entrance resembling an eel trap's. Any pollen they may bring in on their bodies now rubs off on the sticky stigma lobes, already matured at the bottom of a newly opened flower, in which they buzz, crawl, slide, and slip, seeking an avenue of escape. None presents itself : they are imprisoned ! The hairs at the entrance, approached from within, form an impenetrable stockade. Must the poor little creatures perish ? Is the flower heartless enough to murder its benefactors, on which the continuance of its species depends ? By no means is it so

shortsighted ! A few tiny drops of nectar exuding from the centre table prevent the visitors from starving. Presently the fertilized stigmas wither, and when they have safely escaped the danger of self-fertilization, the pollen hidden under their lobes ripens and dusts afresh the little flies so impatiently awaiting the feast. Now, and not till now, it is to the advantage of the species that the prisoners be released, that they may carry the vitalizing dust to stigmas waiting for it in younger flowers. Accordingly, the slippery pipe begins to shrivel, thus offering a foothold ; the once stiff hairs that guarded its exit grow limp, and the happy gnats, after a generous entertainment and snug protection, escape uninjured, and by no means unwilling to repeat the experience. Evidently the wild ginger, belonging to a genus next of kin, is striving to perfect a similar prison. In the language of the street, the ginger flower does not yet "work" its visitors "for all they are worth."

Later, when we see the exquisite dark, velvety, blue-green, pipe-vine swallow-tail butterfly (*Papilio philenor*) hovering about verandas or woodland bowers that are shaded with the pipe-vine's large leaves, we may know she is there only to lay eggs that her caterpillar descendants may find themselves on their favorite food store.

.

The Virginia Snakeroot, or Serpentry (*A. Serpentina*), found in dry woods, chiefly in the Middle States and South, although its range extends northward to Connecticut, New York, and Michigan, is the species whose aromatic root is used in medicine. It is a low-growing herb, not a vine ; its heart-shaped leaves, which are narrow and tapering to a point, are green on both sides, and the curious, greenish, S-shaped flower, which grows alone at the tip of a scaly footstalk from the root, appears in June or July. Sometimes the flowers are cleistogamous (see p. 108).

Fire Pink ; Virginia Catchfly

(*Silene Virginica*) Pink family

Flowers—Scarlet or crimson, $1\frac{1}{2}$ in. broad or less, a few on slender pedicels from the upper leaf-axils. Calyx sticky, tubular, bell-shaped, 5-cleft, enlarged in fruit ; corolla of 5 wide-spread, narrow, notched petals, sometimes deeply 2-cleft ; 10 stamens ; 3 styles. *Stem* : 1 to 2 ft. high ; erect, slender, sticky. *Leaves* : Thin, spatulate, 3 to 5 in. long ; or upper ones oblong to lance-shaped.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, open woodland.

Flowering Season—May—September.

Distribution—Southern New Jersey to Minnesota, south to Georgia and Missouri.

The rich, glowing scarlet of these pinks that fleck the Southern woodland as with fire, will light up our Northern rock gardens too, if we but sow the seed under glass in earliest spring, and set out the young plants in well-drained, open ground in May. Division of old perennial roots causes the plants to sulk ; dampness destroys them.

To the brilliant blossoms butterflies chiefly come to sip (see p. 92), and an occasional humming bird, fascinated by the color that seems ever irresistible to him, hovers above them on whirring wings. Hapless ants, starting to crawl up the stem, become more and more discouraged by its stickiness, and if they persevere in their attempts to steal from the butterfly's legitimate preserves, death overtakes their erring feet as speedily as if they ventured on sticky fly paper. How humane is the way to protect flowers from crawling thieves that has been adopted by the high-bush cranberry and the partridge pea (p. 308), among other plants ! These provide a free lunch of sweets in the glands of their leaves to satisfy pilferers, which then seek no farther, leaving the flowers to winged insects that are at once despoilers and benefactors.

Wild Columbine

(*Aquilegia Canadensis*) Crowfoot family

Flower—Red outside, yellow within, irregular, 1 to 2 in. long, solitary, nodding from a curved footstalk from the upper leaf-axils. Petals 5, funnel-shaped, but quickly narrowing into long, erect, very slender hollow spurs, rounded at the tip and united below by the 5 spreading red sepals, between which the straight spurs ascend; numerous stamens and 5 pistils projecting. *Stem*: 1 to 2 ft. high, branching, soft-hairy or smooth. *Leaves*: More or less divided, the lobes with rounded teeth; large lower compound leaves on long petioles. *Fruit*: An erect pod, each of the 5 divisions tipped with a long, sharp beak.

Preferred Habitat—Rocky places, rich woodland.

Flowering Season—April—July.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to the Northwest Territory ; southward to the Gulf States. Rocky Mountains.

Although under cultivation the columbine nearly doubles its size, it never has the elfin charm in a conventional garden that it possesses wild in Nature's. Dancing in red and yellow petticoats,

to the rhythm of the breeze, along the ledge of overhanging rocks, it coquettes with some Punchinello as if daring him to reach her at his peril. Who is he? Let us sit a while on the rocky ledge and watch for her lovers.

Presently a big muscular bumblebee booms along. Owing to his great strength, an inverted, pendent blossom, from which he must cling upside down, has no more terrors for him than a trapeze for the trained acrobat. His long tongue—if he is one of the largest of our sixty-two species of *Bombus*—can suck almost any flower unless it is especially adapted to night-flying sphinx moths, but can he drain this? He is the truest benefactor of the European columbine (*A. vulgaris*, see p. 15), whose spurs suggested the talons of an eagle (*aquila*) to imaginative Linnaeus when he gave this group of plants its generic name. Smaller bumblebees, unable through the shortness of their tongues to feast in a legitimate manner, may be detected nipping holes in the tips of all columbines, where the nectar is secreted, just as they do in larkspurs, Dutchman's breeches, squirrel corn, butter and eggs, and other flowers whose deeply hidden nectaries make dining too difficult for the little rogues. Fragile butterflies, absolutely dependent on nectar, hover near our showy wild columbine with its five tempting horns of plenty, but sail away again, knowing as they do that their weak legs are not calculated to stand the strain of an inverted position from a pendent flower, nor are their tongues adapted to slender tubes unless these may be entered from above. The tongues of both butterflies and moths bend readily only when directed beneath their bodies. It will be noticed that our columbine's funnel-shaped tubes contract just below the point where the nectar is secreted—doubtless to protect it from small bees. When we see the honey-bee or the little wild bees—*Halictus* chiefly—on the flower, we may know they get pollen only.

Finally a ruby-throated humming bird whirs into sight. Poisoning before a columbine, and moving around it to drain one spur after another until the five are emptied, he flashes like thought to another group of inverted red cornucopias, visits in turn every flower in the colony, then whirs away quite as suddenly as he came. Probably to him, and no longer to the outgrown bumblebee, has the flower adapted itself. The European species wears blue, the bee's favorite color according to Sir John Lubbock; the nectar hidden in its spurs, which are shorter, stouter, and curved, is accessible only to the largest humblebees. There are no humming birds in Europe. (See jewel-weed, p. 314.) Our native columbine, on the contrary, has longer, contracted, straight, erect spurs, most easily drained by the ruby-throat which, like Eugene Field, ever delights in "any color at all so long as it's red."

To help make the columbine conspicuous, even the sepals become red; but the flower is yellow within, it is thought to guide visitors to the nectaries. The stamens protrude like a golden tassel.



WILD COLUMBINE.
(*Aquilegia Canadensis*)

FROM "NATURE'S GARDEN"
COPYRIGHT 1900, BY
DOUBLEDAY, PAGE & COMPANY

After the anthers pass the still immature stigmas, the pollen of the outer row ripens, ready for removal, while the inner row of undeveloped stamens still acts as a sheath for the stigmas. Owing to the pendent position of the flower, no pollen could fall on the latter in any case. The columbine is too highly organized to tolerate self-fertilization. When all the stamens have discharged their pollen, the styles then elongate; and the feathery stigmas, opening and curving sidewise, bring themselves at the entrance of each of the five cornucopias, just the position the anthers previously occupied. Probably even the small bees, collecting pollen only, help carry some from flower to flower; but perhaps the largest bumblebees, and certainly the humming bird, must be regarded as the columbine's legitimate benefactors. Caterpillars of one of the dusky wings (*Papilio lucilius*) feed on the leaves.

Very rarely is the columbine white, and then its name, derived from words meaning two doves, does not seem wholly misapplied.

"O Columbine, open your folded wrapper
Where two twin turtle-doves dwell,"

lisp thousands of children speaking the "Songs of Seven" as a first "piece" at school. How Emerson loved the columbine! Dr. Prior says the flower was given its name because "of the resemblance of the nectaries to the heads of pigeons in a ring around a dish—a favorite device of ancient artists."

This exquisite plant was forwarded from the Virginia colony to England for the gardens of Hampton Court by a young kinsman of Tradescant, gardener and herbalist to Charles I.

Pitcher-plant; Side-saddle Flower; Huntsman's Cup; Indian Dipper

(*Sarracenia purpurea*) Pitcher-plant family

Flower—Deep reddish purple, sometimes partly greenish, pink, or red, 2 in. or more across, globose; solitary, nodding from scape 1 to 2 ft. tall. Calyx of 5 sepals, with 3 or 4 bracts at base; 5 overlapping petals, enclosing a yellowish, umbrella-shaped dilation of the style, with 5 rays terminating in 5-hooked stigmas; stamens indefinite. *Leaves*: Hollow, pitcher-shaped through the folding together of their margins, leaving a broad wing; much inflated, hooded, yellowish green with dark maroon or purple lines and veinings, 4 to 12 in. long, curved, in a tuft from the root.

Preferred Habitat—Peat-bogs; spongy, mossy swamps.

Flowering Season—May—June.

Red and Indefinites

Distribution—Labrador to the Rocky Mountains, south to Florida, Kentucky, and Minnesota.

“What’s this I hear
About the new carnivora?
Can little plants
Eat bugs and ants
And gnats and flies?—
A sort of retrograding:
Surely the fare
Of flowers is air
Or sunshine sweet;
They shouldn’t eat
Or do aught so degrading!”

There must always be something shocking in the sacrifice of the higher life to the lower, of the sensate to what we are pleased to call the insensate, although no one who has studied the marvellously intelligent motives that impel a plant’s activities can any longer consider the vegetable creation as lacking sensibility. Science is at length giving us a glimmering of the meaning of the word universe, teaching, as it does, that all creatures in sharing the One Life share in many of its powers, and differ from one another only in degree of possession, not in kind. The transition from one so-called kingdom into another presumably higher one is a purely arbitrary line marked by man, and often impossible to define. The animalcule and the insectivorous plant know no boundaries between the animal and the vegetable. And who shall say that the sun-dew or the bladderwort is not a higher organism than the amoeba? Animated plants and vegetating animals parallel each other. Several hundred carnivorous plants in all parts of the world have now been named by scientists.

It is well worth a journey to some spongy, spagnum bog to gather clumps of pitcher-plants which will furnish an interesting study to an entire household throughout the summer while they pursue their nefarious business in a shallow bowl on the veranda. A modification of the petiole forms a deep hollow pitcher having for its spout a modification of the blade of the leaf. Usually the pitchers are half filled with water and tiny drowned victims when we gather them. Some of this fluid must be rain, but the open pitcher secretes much juice too. Certain relatives, whose pitchers have hooded lids that keep out rain, are nevertheless filled with fluid. On the Pacific Coast the golden jars of *Darlingtonia Californica*, with their overarching hoods, are often so large and watery as to drown small birds and field mice. Note in passing that these otherwise dark prisons have translucent spots at the top, whereas our pitcher-plant is lighted through its open transom.

A sweet secretion within the pitcher’s rim, which some say is intoxicating, others that it is an anaesthetic, invites insects to a fatal feast. It is a simple enough matter for them to walk into the



PITCHER-PLANT
(*Sarracenia purpurea*)

pitcher over the band of stiff hairs, pointing downward like the withes of a lobster pot, that form an inner covering, or to slip into the well if they attempt crawling over its polished upper surface. To fly upward in a perpendicular line once their wings are wet is additionally hopeless, because of the hairs that guard the mouth of the trap; and so, after vain attempts to fly or crawl out of the prison, they usually sink exhausted into a watery grave.

When certain plants live in soil that is so poor in nitrogen compounds that proteid formation is interfered with, they have come to depend more or less on a carnivorous diet. The sundew (see p. 192) actually digests its prey with the help of a gastric juice similar to what is found in the stomach of animals; but the bladderwort (p. 335) and pitcher-plants can only absorb in the form of soup the products of their victims' decay. Flies and gnats drowned in these pitchers quickly yield their poor little bodies; but owing to the beetle's hard-shell covering, many a rare specimen may be rescued intact to add to a collection.

A similar ogre plant is the yellow-flowered Trumpet-leaf (*S. flava*) found in bogs in the Southern States.

Ground-nut

(*Apios Apios*) Pea family

(*A. tuberosa* of Gray)

Flowers—Fragrant, chocolate brown and reddish purple, numerous, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, clustered in racemes from the leaf-axils. Calyx 2-lipped, corolla papilionaceous, the broad standard petal turned backward, the keel sickle-shaped; stamens within it 9 and 1. *Stem*: From tuberous, edible rootstock; climbing, slender, several feet long, the juice milky. *Leaves*: Compounded of 5 to 7 ovate leaflets. *Fruit*: A leathery, slightly curved pod, 2 to 4 in. long.

Preferred Habitat—Twining about undergrowth and thickets in moist or wet ground.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—New Brunswick to Ontario, south to the Gulf States and Kansas.

No one knows better than the omnivorous "barefoot boy" that

"Where the ground-nut trails its vine"

there is hidden something really good to eat under the soft, moist soil where legions of royal fern, usually standing guard above it, must be crushed before he digs up the coveted tubers. He would be the last to confuse it with the Wild Kidney Bean or Bean Vine

Red and Indefinites

(*Phaseolus polystachyus*)—*P. perennis* of Gray. . The latter has loose racemes of smaller purple flowers and leaflets in threes ; nevertheless it is often confounded with the ground-nut vine by older naturalists whose knowledge was "learned of schools."

Usually a bee, simply by alighting on the wings of a blossom belonging to the pea family, releases the stamens and pistil from the keel ; not so here. The sickle-shaped keel of the ground-nut's flower rests its tip firmly in a notch of the standard petal, nor will any jar or pressure from outside release it. A bee, guided to the nectary by the darker color of the under side of the curved keel which spans the open cavity of the flower, enters, at least partially, and so releases by his pressure, applied from underneath, the tip of the sickle from its notch in the standard. Now the released keel curves all the more, and splits open to release the stigmatic tip of the style that touches any pollen the bee may have brought from another blossom. Continuing to curve and coil while the bee sucks, it presently dusts him afresh with pollen from the now released anthers. A mass of pulp between anthers and stigma prevents any of the flower's own pollen from self-fertilizing it. These little blossoms, barely half an inch long, with their ingenious mechanism to compel cross-fertilization, repay the closest study.

At midnight the leaves of the ground-nut and wild bean "are hardly to be recognized in their queer antics," says William Hamilton Gibson. "The garden beans too play similar pranks. Those lima bean poles of the garden hold a sleepy crowd."

Pine Sap ; False Beech-drops ; Yellow Bird's-nest

(*Hypopitis Hypopitis*) Indian-pipe family

(*Monotropa Hypopitis* of Gray)

Flowers—Tawny, yellow, ecru, brownish pink, reddish, or bright crimson, fragrant, about $\frac{1}{2}$ in. long ; oblong bell-shaped ; borne in a one-sided, terminal, slightly drooping raceme, becoming erect after maturity. *Scapes* : Clustered from a dense mass of fleshy, fibrous roots ; 4 to 12 in. tall, scaly bracted, the bractlets resembling the sepals. *Leaves* : None.

Preferred Habitat—Dry woods, especially under fir, beech, and oak trees.

Flowering Season—June—October.

Distribution—Florida and Arizona, far northward into British Possessions. Europe and Asia.

Branded a sinner, through its loss of leaves and honest green coloring matter (chlorophyll), the pine sap stands among the dis-

reputable gang of thieves that includes its next of kin the Indian-pipe (see p. 233), the broom-rape, dodder, coral-root, and beech-drops. Degenerates like these, although members of highly respectable, industrious, virtuous families, would appear to be as low in the vegetable kingdom as any fungus, were it not for the flowers they still bear. Petty larceny, no greater than the fox-glove's at first, then greater and greater thefts, finally lead to ruin, until the pine-sap parasite either sucks its food from the roots of the trees under which it takes up its abode, or absorbs, like a ghoulish saprophyte, the products of vegetable decay. A plant that does not manufacture its own dinner has no need of chlorophyll and leaves, for assimilation of crude food can take place only in those cells which contain the vital green. This substance, universally found in plants that grub in the soil and literally sweat for their daily bread, acts also as a moderator of respiration by its absorptive influence on light, and hence allows the elimination of carbon dioxide to go on in the cells which contain it. Fungi and these degenerates which lack chlorophyll usually grow in dark, shady woods.

Within each little fragrant pine-sap blossom a fringe of hairs, radiating from the style, forms a stockade against short-tongued insects that fain would pilfer from the bees. As the plant grows old, whatever charm it had in youth disappears, when an unwholesome mould overspreads its features.

**Scarlet Pimpernel; Poor Man's or Shepherd's
Weather-glass; Red Chickweed; Burnet
Rose; Shepherd's Clock**

(*Anagallis arvensis*) Primrose family

Flower—Variable, scarlet, deep salmon, copper red, flesh colored, or rarely white; usually darker in the centre; about $\frac{1}{4}$ in. across; wheel-shaped; 5-parted; solitary, on thread-like peduncles from the leaf-axils. *Stem*: Delicate; 4-sided, 4 to 12 in. long, much branched, the sprays weak and long. *Leaves*: Oval, opposite, sessile, black dotted beneath.

Preferred Habitat—Waste places, dry fields and roadsides, sandy soil.

Flowering Season—May—August.

Distribution—Newfoundland to Florida, westward to Minnesota and Mexico.

Tiny pimpernel flowers of a reddish copper or terra cotta color have only to be seen to be named, for no other blossoms on our continent are of the same peculiar shade. Thrifty patches of the delicate little annuals have spread themselves around the

civilized globe ; dying down every autumn, and depending on seeds alone to keep the foothold once gained here, in Mexico and South America, Europe, Egypt, Abyssinia, Cape of Good Hope, Mauritius, New Holland, Nepaul, Persia, and China. What amazing travellers plants are ! The blue-flowered plants are now believed to be a distinct species (*A. coerulea*).

Notwithstanding the fact that many birds delight to feast on the seeds, or perhaps because of it, for many must be dropped undigested, the scarlet pimpernel is one of the most widely distributed species known.

Before a storm, when the sun goes under a cloud, or on a dull day, each little weather prophet closes. A score of pretty folk names given it in every land it adopts testifies to its sensitiveness as a barometer. Under bright skies the flower may be said to open out flat at about nine in the morning and to begin to close at three in the afternoon. No nectar is secreted unless there may be some in the colored hairs which clothe the filaments. As if it knew perfectly well that however desirable insect visitors are—and it has an excellent device for compelling them to transfer pollen—it is likewise independent of them, it takes no risk in exposing the precious vitalizing dust to wind and rain, but closes up tight, thereby bringing its pollen-laden stamens in contact with its stigma. Manifestly, it is better for a plant having aspirations to colonize the globe to set even self-fertilized seed than none at all.

Hound's Tongue ; Gipsy Flower

(*Cynoglossum officinale*) Borage family

Flowers—Dull purplish red, about $\frac{1}{3}$ in. across, borne in a curved raceme or panicle that straightens as the bloom advances upward. Calyx 5-parted ; corolla salverform, its 5 lobes spreading ; 5 stamens ; 1 pistil. *Stem*: Erect, stout, hairy, leafy, usually branched, $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 3 ft. high. *Leaves*: Rather pale, lower ones large, oblong, slender petioled ; upper ones lance-shaped, sessile, or clasping. (Thought to resemble a dog's tongue.)

Preferred Habitat—Dry fields, waste places.

Flowering Season—May—September.

Distribution—Quebec to Minnesota, south to the Carolinas and Kansas.

This is still another weed “naturalized from Europe” which, by contenting itself with waste land, has been able in an incredibly short time to overrun half our continent. How easy conquest of our vast unoccupied area is for weeds that have proved fittest for survival in the overcultivated Old World ! Protected from the ravages

of cattle by a disagreeable odor suggesting a nest of mice, and foliage that tastes even worse than it smells ; by hairs on its stem that act as a light screen as well as a stockade against pilfering ants ; by humps on the petals that hide the nectar from winged trespassers on the bees and butterflies' preserves, the hound's tongue goes into the battle of life further armed with barbed seeds that sheep must carry in their fleece, and other animals, including most unwilling humans, transport to fresh colonizing ground. For a plant to shower its seeds beside itself is almost fatal ; so many offspring impoverish the soil and soon choke each other to death, if, indeed, ants and such crawlers have not devoured the seeds where they lie on the ground. Some plants like the violet, jewel-weed, and witch-hazel forcibly eject theirs a few inches, feet, or yards. The wind blows millions about with every gust. Streams and currents of water carry others ; ships and railroads give free transportation to quantities among the hay used in packing ; birds and animals lift many on their feet—Darwin raised 537 plants from a ball of mud carried between the toes of a snipe !—and such feathered and furred agents as feed on berries and other fruits sometimes drop the seeds a thousand miles from the parent. But it will be noticed that such vagabonds as travel by the hook or by crook method, getting a lift in the world from every passer-by—burdocks, beggar-ticks, cleavers, pitchforks, Spanish needles, and scores of similar tramps that we pick off our clothing after every walk in autumn—make, perhaps, the most successful travellers on the globe. The hound's tongue's four nutlets, grouped in a pyramid, and with barbed spears as grappling-hooks, imbed themselves in our garments until they pucker the cloth. Wool growers hurl anathemas at this whole tribe of plants.

A near relative, the common Virginia Stickseed (*Lappula Virginiana*)—*C. Morisoni* of Gray—produces similar little barbed nutlets, following insignificant, tiny, palest blue or white flowers up the spike. These bristling seeds, shaped like sad-irons, reflect in their title the ire of the persecuted man who named them Beggar's Lice. If, as Emerson said, a weed is a plant whose virtues have not yet been discovered, the hound's tongue, the similar but blue-flowered Wild Comfrey (*C. Virginicum*), next of kin, and the stickseed are no weeds ; for ages ago the caterpillars of certain tiger moths learned to depend on their foliage as a food store.

Oswego Tea ; Bee Balm ; Indian's Plume ; Fragrant Balm ; Mountain Mint

(*Monarda didyma*) Mint family

Flowers—Scarlet, clustered in a solitary, terminal, rounded head of dark-red calices, with leafy bracts below it. Calyx narrow,

Red and Indefinites

tubular, sharply 5-toothed ; corolla tubular, widest at the mouth, 2-lipped, $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 2 inches long ; 2 long, anther-bearing stamens ascending, protruding ; 1 pistil ; the style 2-cleft. *Stem*: 2 to 3 ft. tall. *Leaves*: Aromatic, opposite, dark green, oval to oblong lance-shaped, sharply saw-edged, often hairy beneath, petioled ; upper leaves and bracts often red.

Preferred Habitat—Moist soil, especially near streams, in hilly or mountainous regions.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—Canada to Georgia, west to Michigan.

Gorgeous, glowing scarlet heads of bee balm arrest the dulllest eye, bracts and upper leaves often taking on blood-red color, too, as if it had dripped from the lacerated flowers. Where their vivid doubles are reflected in a shadowy mountain stream, not even the cardinal flower is more strikingly beautiful. Thrifty clumps transplanted from Nature's garden will spread about ours and add a splendor like the flowers of salvia, next of kin, if only the roots get a frequent soaking.

With even longer flower tubes than the wild bergamot's (see p. 144), the bee balm belies its name, for, however frequently bees may come about for nectar when it rises high, only long-tongued bumblebees could get enough to compensate for their trouble. Butterflies, which suck with their wings in motion, plumb the depths. The ruby-throated humming bird—to which the Brazilian salvia of our gardens has adapted itself—flashes about these whorls of Indian plumes just as frequently—of course transferring pollen on his needle-like bill as he darts from flower to flower. Even the protruding stamens and pistil take on the prevailing hue. Most of the small, blue or purple flowered members of the mint family cater to bees by wearing their favorite color ; the bergamot charms butterflies with magenta, and tubes so deep the short-tongued mob cannot pilfer their sweets ; and from the frequency of the humming bird's visits, from the greater depth of the bee balm's tubes and their brilliant, flaring red—an irresistibly attractive color to the ruby-throat—it would appear that this is a bird flower. Certainly its adaptation is quite as perfect as the salvia's. Mischievous bees and wasps steal nectar they cannot reach legitimately through bungholes of their own making in the bottom of the slender casks.

"This species," says Mr. Ellwanger, "is said to give a decoction but little inferior to the true tea, and was largely used as a substitute" by the Indians and the colonists, who learned from them how to brew it.



OSWEGO TEA OR BEE BALM.
(*Monarda didyma.*)

Scarlet Painted Cup; Indian Paint-brush

(*Castilleja Coccinea*) Figwort family

Flowers—Greenish yellow, enclosed by broad, vermilion, 3-cleft floral bracts; borne in a terminal spike. Calyx flattened, tubular, cleft above and below into 2 lobes; usually green, sometimes scarlet; corolla very irregular, the upper lip long and arched, the short lower lip 3-lobed; 4 unequal stamens; 1 pistil. *Stem*: 1 to 2 ft. high, usually unbranched, hairy. *Leaves*: Lower ones tufted, oblong, mostly uncut; stem leaves deeply cleft into 3 to 5 segments, sessile.

Preferred Habitat—Meadows; prairies; moist, sandy soil; thickets.

Flowering Season—May—July.

Distribution—Maine to Manitoba, south to Virginia, Kansas, and Texas.

Here and there the fresh green meadows show a touch of as vivid a red as that in which Vibert delighted to dip his brush.

“Scarlet tufts
Are glowing in the green like flakes of fire;
The wanderers of the prairie know them well,
And call that brilliant flower the ‘painted cup.’”

Thoreau, who objected to this name, thought flame flower a better one, the name the Indians gave to Oswego tea; but here the floral bracts, not the flowers themselves, are on fire. Lacking good, honest, deep green, one suspects from the yellowish tone of calices, stem, and leaves that this plant is something of a thief. That it still possesses foliage, proves only petty larceny against it, similar to the foxglove's (see p. 333). Caterpillars of certain checker-spot butterflies in turn prey upon *Castilleja*. Under cover of darkness, in the soil below, the roots of our painted cup occasionally break in and steal from the roots of its neighbors such juices as the plant must work over into vegetable tissue. Therefore it still needs leaves, indispensable parts of a digestive apparatus. Were it wholly given up to piracy, like the dodder, or as parasitic as the Indian pipe, even the green and the leaf that it hath would be taken away from this slothful servant.

But even without honest leaf green (chlorophyll), we know that plants as low in the scale as fungi often take on the most brilliant of yellows and reds. In the painted cup the bracts, which enfold the insignificant yellowish cloistered flowers like a cape, render them great service in attracting the ruby-throated humming bird by donning his favorite color. No lip landing place is provided for insects, as in other members of the figwort family dependent on bees; although bumblebees, which desire one, and

Red and Indefinites

butterflies, which suck with their wings in motion, may be rarely caught robbing the short tubes. Among the wild flowers, only the columbine, with an almost parallel blooming season, rivals the painted cup for the bird's beneficent attentions. The latter flowers at about the time the ruby-throat flashes northward out of the tropics to spend the summer. Professor Robertson of Illinois says, "In 1886 the first humming bird seen was on May 5, visiting the *Castilleja*." (Illustration, p. 392.)

Wood Betony; Lousewort; Beefsteak Plant; High Heal-all

(*Pedicularis Canadensis*) Figwort family

Flowers—Greenish yellow and purplish red, in a short dense spike. Calyx oblique, tubular, cleft on lower side, and with 2 or 3 scallops on upper; corolla about $\frac{3}{4}$ in. long, 2-lipped, the upper lip arched, concave, the lower 3-lobed; 4 stamens in pairs; 1 pistil. *Stems*: Clustered, simple, hairy, 6 to 18 in. high. *Leaves*: Mostly tufted, oblong lance-shaped in outline, and pinnately lobed.

Preferred Habitat—Dry, open woods and thickets.

Flowering Season—April—June.

Distribution—Nova Scotia to Florida, westward to Manitoba, Colorado, and Kansas.

When the Italians wish to extol some one they say, "He has more virtues than betony," alluding, of course, to the European species, *Betonica officinalis*, a plant that was worn about the neck and cultivated in cemeteries during the Middle Ages as a charm against evil spirits; and prepared into plasters, ointments, syrups, and oils, was supposed to cure every ill that flesh is heir to. Our commonest American species fulfils its mission in beautifying roadside banks and dry, open woods and copses with thick, short spikes of bright flowers, that rise above large rosettes of coarse, hairy, fern-like foliage. At first, these flowers, beloved of bumblebees, are all greenish yellow; but as the spike lengthens with increased bloom, the arched, upper lip of the blossom becomes dark purplish red, the lower one remains pale yellow, and the throat turns reddish, while some of the beefsteak color often creeps into stems and leaves as well.

Farmers once believed that after their sheep fed on the foliage of this group of plants a skin disease, produced by a certain tiny louse (*pediculus*), would attack them—hence our innocent betony's repellent name.



H. Troth

WOOD BETONY
(*Pedicularis Canadensis*)

Beech-drops

(*Septamnium Virginianum*) Broom-rape family

(*Epifegus Virginiana* of Gray)

Flowers—Small, dull purple and white, tawny, or brownish striped; scattered along loose, tiny bracted, ascending branches. *Stem*: Brownish or reddish tinged, slender, tough, branching above, 6 in. to 2 ft. tall, from brittle, fibrous roots.

Preferred Habitat—Under beech, oak, and chestnut trees.

Flowering Season—August—October.

Distribution—New Brunswick, westward to Ontario and Missouri, south to the Gulf States.

Nearly related to the broom-rape is this less attractive pirate, a taller, brownish-purple plant, with a disagreeable odor, whose erect, branching stem without leaves is still furnished with brownish scales, the remains of what were once green leaves in virtuous ancestors, no doubt. But perhaps even these relics of honesty may one day disappear. Nature brands every sinner somehow; and the loss of green from a plant's leaves may be taken as a certain indication that theft of another's food stamps it with this outward and visible sign of guilt. The grains of green to which foliage owes its color are among the most essential of products to honest vegetables that have to grub in the soil for a living, since it is only in such cells as contain it that assimilation of food can take place. As chlorophyll, or leaf-green, acts only under the influence of light and air, most plants expose all the leaf surface possible; but a parasite, which absorbs from others juices already assimilated, certainly has no use for chlorophyll, nor for leaves either; and in the broom-rape, beech-drops, and Indian pipe, among other thieves, we see leaves degenerated into bracts more or less without color, according to the extent of their crime. Now they cannot manufacture carbo-hydrates, even if they would, any more than fungi can.

On the beech-drop's slender branches two kinds of flowers are seated: below are the minute fertile ones, which never open, but, without imported pollen, ripen an abundance of seed with literally the closest economy. Nevertheless, to save the species from still deeper degeneracy through perpetual self-fertilization, small purplish-striped flowers above them mature stigmas and anthers on different days, and invite insect visits to help them produce a few cross-fertilized seeds. Even a few will save it. Every plant which bears cleistogamous or blind flowers—violets, wood-sorrel, jewel-weed, among others—must also display some showy ones.

Trumpet-flower; Trumpet-creeper

(*Tecoma radicans*) Trumpet-creeper family

Flowers—Red and veined within, paler and inclined toward tawny without, trumpet-shaped, about $2\frac{1}{2}$ in. long, the limb with 5 rounded lobes; 2 to 9 flowers in the terminal clusters; anther-bearing stamens 4, in pairs, under upper part of tube; 1 pistil. *Stem*: A woody vine 20 to 40 ft. long, prostrate or climbing. *Leaves*: Opposite, pinnately compounded of 7 to 11 ovate, saw-edged leaflets.

Preferred Habitat—Moist, rich woods and thickets.

Flowering Season—August—September.

Distribution—New Jersey and Pennsylvania, westward to Illinois, and south to the Gulf States. Occasionally escaped from gardens farther north.

From early May until the middle of October, the ruby-throated humming bird forsakes the tropics to spend the flowery months with us. Which wild flowers undertake to feed him? Years before showy flowers were brought from all corners of the earth to adorn our gardens, about half a dozen natives in that parterre of Nature's east of the Mississippi catered to him in orderly succession. In feasting at their board he could not choose but reciprocate the favor by transferring their pollen as they took pains to arrange matters. Nectar and tiny insects he is ever seeking. Of course hundreds of flowers secrete nectar which taxes them little; and while the vast majority of these are avowedly adapted to insect benefactors, what is to prevent the bird's needle-like bill from probing the sweets from most of them? Certain flowers dependent on him, finding that the mere offering of nectar was not enough to insure his fidelity, that he was constantly lured away, had to offer some especially strong attractions to make his regular visits sure. How did these learn that red is irresistibly fascinating to him, and orange scarcely less so, perhaps for the sake of the red that is mixed with the yellow? To-day we find such flowers as need him sorely, wearing his favorite colors. But even this delicate attention is not enough. He demands that his refreshments shall be reserved for him in a tube so deep or inaccessible that, when he calls, he will find all he desires, notwithstanding the occasional intrusion of such long-tongued insects as bumblebees, butterflies, and moths. First the long-spurred red and yellow columbine and the painted cup, then the coral honeysuckle, jewel-weed, trumpet-creeper, Oswego tea, and cardinal flower have the honor of catering to the exacting little sprite from spring to autumn. His sojourn in our gardens is prolonged

until his beloved gladioli, cannas, honeysuckles, nasturtiums, and salvia succumb to frost.

Where a trumpet vine climbs with the help of its aërial roots, like an ivy's, and sends forth clusters of brilliant tubes at the tips of long, wiry branches, there one is sure to see, sooner or later, the ruby-throat flashing, whirring, darting from flower to flower. Eight birds at once were counted about a vine one sunny morning. The next, a pair of tame pigeons walked over the roof of the summer-house where the creeper grew luxuriantly, and punctured, with a pop that was distinctly heard fifty feet away, the base of every newly opened nectar-filled trumpet on it! That afternoon all the corollas discolored, and no hummers came near.

Coral or Trumpet Honeysuckle

(*Lonicera sempervirens*) Honeysuckle family

Flowers—Red outside, orange yellow within; whorled round terminal spikes. Calyx insignificant; corolla tubular, slender, 1½ in. long or less, slightly spread below the 5-lobed limb; 5 stamens; 1 pistil. *Stem*: A high, twining vine. *Leaves*: Evergreen in the South only; opposite, rounded oval, dark, shining green above, the upper leaves united around the stem by their bases to form a cup. *Fruit*: An interrupted spike of deep orange-red berries.

Preferred Habitat—Rich, light, warm soil; hillsides, thickets.

Flowering Season—April—September.

Distribution—Connecticut, westward to Nebraska, and south to the Gulf States. Occasionally escaped from cultivation farther north.

Small-flowered bush honeysuckles elected to serve and be served by bees; those with longer tubes welcomed bumblebees; the white and yellow flowered twining honeysuckles, deep of tube and deliciously fragrant, especially after dark, when they are still visible, cater to the sphinx moths (see pp. 337-340); but surely the longest-tongued bumblebee could not plumb the depths of this slender-tubed trumpet honeysuckle, nor the night-flying moth discover a flower that has melted into the prevailing darkness when he begins his rounds, and takes no pains to guide him with perfume. What creature, then, does it cater to? After reading of the aims of the trumpet-flower on the preceding page, no one will be surprised to hear that the ruby-throated humming bird's visits are responsible for most of the berries that follow these charming, generous, abundant flowers, so eminently to his liking. Larger migrants than he, in search of fare so attractive,

Red and Indefinites

distribute the seeds far and wide. Is any other species more wholly dependent on birds?

Cardinal Flower; Red Lobelia

(*Lobelia cardinalis*)

Flowers—Rich vermilion, very rarely rose or white, 1 to 1½ in. long, numerous, growing in terminal, erect, green-bracted, more or less 1-sided racemes. Calyx 5-cleft; corolla tubular, split down one side, 2-lipped; the lower lip with 3 spreading lobes, the upper lip 2-lobed, erect; 5 stamens united into a tube around the style; 2 anthers with hairy tufts. *Stem*: 2 to 4½ ft. high, rarely branched. *Leaves*: Oblong to lance-shaped, slightly toothed, mostly sessile.

Preferred Habitat—Wet or low ground, beside streams, ditches, and meadow runnels.

Flowering Season—July—September.

Distribution—New Brunswick to the Gulf States, westward to the Northwest Territory and Kansas.

By the depth and brilliancy of its incomparable hue, the shade with which Vibert delighted to illumine his rich canvases, the color of the famous hat worn by seventy ecclesiastical princes of the Roman Church, but a richer red than the bird which shares the name can boast, the cardinal flower proclaims its title to all beholders. Because its vivid beauty cannot be hid, and few withstand the temptation to pick it, its extermination goes on as rapidly as its bird namesake's.

"Hast thou named all the birds without a gun?
Loved the wood rose and left it on its stalk?"

The easy cultivation from seed of this peerless wild flower—and it is offered in many trade catalogues—might save it to those regions in Nature's wide garden that now know it no more. The ranks of floral missionaries need recruits.

Curious that the great blue lobelia should be the cardinal flower's twin sister! Why this difference of color? Sir John Lubbock proved by tireless experiment that the bees' favorite color is blue, and the shorter-tubed blue lobelia elected to woo them as her benefactors. Whoever has made a study of the ruby-throated humming bird's habits must have noticed how red flowers entice him—columbines, painted cups, coral honeysuckle, Oswego tea, trumpet flower, and cardinal in Nature's garden; cannas, salvia, gladioli, pelargoniums, fuchsias, phloxes, verbenas, and nasturtiums among others in ours. How the cardinal flower's wonder-



CARDINAL FLOWER.
(*Lobelia cardinalis*.)



PAINTED CUP.
(*Castilleja coccinea*.)

ful mechanism works to utilize his visits has already been told on p. 68, in the description of the blue lobelia of similar construction. But with a bird so much greater than the ruby-throat that the jewelled-feathered atom could be concealed under one of its talons is the red lobelia forever associated :

“ The cardinal, and the blood-red spots,
Its double in the stream ;
As if some wounded eagle's breast,
Slow throbbing o'er the plain,
Had left its airy path impressed
In drops of scarlet rain.”

FRAGRANT FLOWERS OR LEAVES

- | | |
|--|---|
| <p> Baby's Breath, 7.
 Large Purple-fringed Orchis, 12.
 Smaller Purple-fringed Orchis, 13.
 Hepatica (occasionally), 17.
 Purple Marsh Clematis, 19.
 English Violet, 30.
 Wild Phlox, 35.
 Catnip, 45.
 Pennyroyal, 47.
 Wild Thyme, 48.
 Peppermint, 49.
 Spear Mint, 49.
 Wild Mint, 50.
 Dittany, 50.
 Pasture Thistle, 77.
 Pink Moccasin Flower, 81.
 Showy Orchis, 83.
 Rose Pogonia, 84.
 Arethusa, 85.
 Calopogon, 86.
 Night-flowering Catchfly, 93.
 Bouncing Bet, 93.
 Purple-flowering Raspberry, 96.
 Queen-of-the-Prairie, 97.
 Wild Rose, 99.
 Red Clover, 101.
 Musk Mallow, 114.
 Prince's Pine, 120.
 Bog Wintergreen, 120.
 Pink Azalea, 121.
 White Azalea, 122.
 Trailing Arbutus, 127.
 Sabbatia, 131.
 Fly-trap Dogbane, 133.
 Four-leaved Milkweed, 139.
 Field Bindweed, 140.
 Wild Bergamot, 144. </p> | <p> Twin-flower, 147.
 Joe-Pye Weed (slightly), 148.
 Wild Spikenard (slightly), 159.
 White-fringed Orchis, 165.
 Ladies' Tresses, 166, 167.
 Lizard's Tail, 169.
 Bladder Campion, 171.
 White Water Lily, 173.
 Laurel Magnolia, 176.
 Squirrel Corn, 188.
 White Sweet Clover, 208.
 Wild Grape, 217.
 Sweet White Violet, 218.
 Canada Violet, 218.
 Sweet-Cicely, 223.
 Sweet Pepperbush, 230.
 Pyrola, 231.
 Shin-leaf, 232.
 Wintergreen, 237.
 Button-bush, 251.
 Partridge Vine, 252.
 Elder, 254.
 Clammy Everlasting, 266.
 Bellwort, 275.
 Adder's Tongue, 279.
 Small Yellow Lady's Slipper, 286.
 Spice-bush, 297.
 Yellow Sweet Clover, 310.
 Yellow Wood-sorrel, 311.
 Evening Primrose, 321.
 Horse-balm, 327.
 Horned Bladderwort, 336.
 Honeysuckles, 337, 338.
 Fragrant Golden-rod, 351.
 Ground-nut, 381.
 Pine Sap, 382.
 Oswego Tea, 385. </p> |
|--|---|

UNPLEASANTLY SCENTED

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p> Purple Trillium, 7.
 Black Cohosh, 179.
 Mandrake, 184.
 Jamestown Weed, 248.
 Salt-marsh Fleabane, 265.
 Camomile, 269. </p> | <p> Carrion-flower, 282.
 Barberry, 295.
 Skunk Cabbage, 369.
 Hound's Tongue, 384.
 Beech-drops, 389. </p> |
|---|---|

Plant Families Represented

PLANTS AND SHRUBS CONSPICUOUS IN FRUIT

Red and Reddish

Nightshade, 50.
Twisted-stalk, 81.
American Cranberry, 129.
Marsh Calla, 155.
Wild Spikenard (pale red speckled berries), 159.
Two-leaved Solomon's Seal (pale red speckled), 160.
Wake-robins, 162, 163.
Red Baneberry, 178.
Red Raspberry, 199.
Strawberries, 202, 203.
Red Choke-berry, 205.
June-berry, 205.
Shad-bush, 206.
Hawthorns, 207, 208.
Harmless Sumacs, 211, 212.
Hollies, 213.
Bittersweet, 214.
Winterberry (Black Alder), 214.
American Spikenard, 220.
Flowering Dogwood, 227.
Dwarf Cornel, or Bunchberry, 227.
Wintergreen, 237.
Red Bearberry, 238.
Partridge Vine, 252.
Hobble-bush, 256.
Red-berried Elder, 256.
High Bush Cranberry, 257.
Barberry, 295.
Spice-bush, 297.
Ground Cherry, 329.
Wild Honeysuckles, 337-340.
Jack-in-the-Pulpit, 367.

Bluish and Black

Deadly Nightshade, 51.
Star-flowered Solomon's Seal, 160.

True Solomon's Seal, 161.
Large-flowered Wake-robin, 163.
Black Raspberry, 200.
Bush Blackberry, 200.
Dewberry, 201.
Black Choke-berry, 205.
Wild Grapes, 216, 217.
Virginia Creeper, 217.
Cornels, 228.
Pokeweed, 229.
Huckleberry, 239.
Blueberries, 240.
Elder, 254.
Arrow-woods, 258.
Viburnums, 259.
Nanny-berry, 259.
Blackberry Lily, 284.

White

White Baneberry (black eye), 178.
Poison Sumac, 212.
Poison Ivy, 212.
Panicked Dogwood, 229.
Snowberry, 241.

Fluffy

Thistles, 76.
Virginia Clematis, 181.
Milkweeds, 135, 244, 325.
White lettuce (cinnamon), 260.
Groundsel-bush, 265.
Spring Everlasting, 267.
Dandelions, 340-344.
Sow-thistle, 344.
Lettuces, 345.
Hawkweeds (brown), 347, 348.

PLANT FAMILIES REPRESENTED

Water-plantain Family (*Alismaceae*)

Water-plantain. Arrow-head.

Arum Family (*Araceae*)

Jack-in-the-pulpit. Green dragon.
Arrow-arum. Water-arum. Skunk cabbage. Golden-club. Calamus-root.

Spiderwort Family (*Commelinaceae*)

Day-flowers. Spiderwort. Wandering Jew.

Pickereel-weed Family (*Pontederiaceae*)

Pickereel-weed.

Plant Families Represented

Bunch-flower Family (*Melanthaceae*)

White hellebore. Bellworts.

Lily Family (*Liliaceae*)

Lilies. Adder's tongue. Hyacinths. Star-of-Bethlehem. Colic-root.

Lily-of-the-valley Family (*Convallariaceae*)

Clintonia. Wild spikenard. Solomon's seals. False lily-of-the-valley. Twisted-stalks. Indian cucumber-root. Wake-robins. Carrion-flower. Cat-brier.

Amaryllis Family (*Amaryllidaceae*)

Yellow star-grass.

Iris Family (*Iridaceae*)

Irises. Blackberry lily. Blue-eyed grass.

Orchid Family (*Orchidaceae*)

Ladies' slippers. Orchises. Rose pogonia. Arethusa. Ladies' tresses. Rattlesnake plantains. Twayblades. Calypso. Coral-roots. Calopogon. Adam and Eve.

Lizard's-tail Family (*Saururaceae*)

Lizard's-tail.

Birthwort Family (*Aristolochiaceae*)

Wild ginger. Dutchman's pipe. Serpentine.

Buckwheat Family (*Polygonaceae*)

Persicarias. Smartweed. Water pepper. Lady's thumb. Pink knotweed. Climbing false buckwheat. Tear-thumb. Coast jointweed.

Pokeweed Family (*Phytolaccaceae*)

Pokeweed.

Purslane Family (*Portulacaceae*)

Spring beauty. Pussley. Portulaca.

Pink Family (*Caryophyllaceae*)

Corn cockle. Campions. Catchflies. Pinks. Bouncing Bet. Chickweed.

Water-lily Family (*Nymphaeaceae*)

Water-shield. Pond-lilies. Lotus.

Magnolia Family (*Magnoliaceae*)

Laurel magnolia.

Crowfoot Family (*Ranunculaceae*)

Marsh-marigold. Gold-thread. Baneberries. Black Cohosh. Columbines. Larkspurs. Anemones. Hepatica. Virgin's bower. Clematis. Water-crowfoots. Spearworts. Buttercups. Meadow-rues.

Barberry Family (*Berberidaceae*)

Barberries. Twin-leaf. Wild mandrake.

Laurel Family (*Lauraceae*)

Spice-bush.

Poppy Family (*Papaveraceae*)

Bloodroot. Celandine poppies. California poppy. Dutchman's breeches. Squirrel corn. Bleeding-heart. Climbing fumitory. Pink and Golden cordalis.

Mustard Family (*Cruciferae*)

Mustards. Charlock. Cresses. Rocket. Radish. Ladies' smock. Toothworts. Shepherd's purse. Vernal whitlow grass.

Pitcher-plant Family (*Sarraceniaceae*)

Pitcher-plant. Sundew.

Orpine Family (*Crassulaceae*)

Live-forever.

Saxifrage Family (*Saxifragaceae*)

Early saxifrage. Foam-flower. Mistlewort. Grass-of-Parnassus. Hydrangea.

Witch-hazel Family (*Hamamelidaceae*)

Witch-hazel.

Plant Families Represented

Rose Family (*Rosaceae*)

Ninebark. Meadow-sweet. Steeple-bush. Goat's beard. Indian physic. Ipecac. Raspberries. Blackberries. Dalibarda. Strawberries. Cinquefoils. Avens. Queen-of-the-prairie. Agrimony. Roses.

Apple Family (*Pomaceae*)

Chokeberries. June-berry. Shadbush. Hawthorns.

Senna Family (*Caesalpinaceae*)

Sensitive pea. Partridge pea. Wild senna.

Pea Family (*Papilionaceae*)

Wild indigo. Rattle-box. Wild lupine. Clovers. Sweet clovers. Goat's rue. Tick-trefoils. Bush-clovers. Blue vetches. Pea vine. Seaside pea. Butterfly-pea. Hog peanut. Milk-pea. Wild bean.

Geranium Family (*Geraniaceae*)

Wild geranium. Herb Robert. Cranesbill.

Wood-sorrel Family (*Oxalidaceae*)

Wood-sorrels.

Flax Family (*Linaceae*)

Flax. Slender yellow and Ridged flax.

Milkwort Family (*Polygalaceae*)

Milkworts. Fringed polygala.

Spurge Family (*Euphorbiaceae*)

Flowering spurge.

Sumac Family (*Anacardiaceae*)

Sumacs. Poison ivy. Smoke bush.

Holly Family (*Illicaceae*)

Hollies. Winter-berry (black alder).

Staff-tree Family (*Celastraceae*)

Climbing bitter-sweet.

Jewel-weed Family (*Balsaminaceae*)

Jewel-weed. Pale touch-me-not.

Buckthorn Family (*Rhamnaceae*)

New Jersey tea.

Grape Family (*Vitaceae*)

Wild grapes. Virginia creeper. Ampelopsis.

Mallow Family (*Malvaceae*)

Mallows. Velvet leaf. Althaea.

St. John's-wort Family (*Hypericaceae*)

St. Peter's-wort. St. Andrew's cross. St. John's-worts.

Rock-rose Family (*Cistaceae*)

Frost-flowers. Poverty grass.

Violet Family (*Violaceae*)

Violets. Pansies.

Cactus Family (*Cactaceae*)

Prickly pears.

Loosestrife Family (*Lythraceae*)

Purple loosestrife. Blue wax-weed.

Meadow-beauty Family (*Melastomaceae*)

Meadow-beauty. Deer-grass.

Evening-primrose Family (*Onagraceae*)

Fire-weed. Willow-herbs. Evening-primrose. Sundrops. Enchanter's nightshade.

Ginseng Family (*Araliaceae*)

American spikenard. Wild sarsaparilla. Ginsengs.

Carrot Family (*Umbelliferae*)

Wild carrot. Cowbane. Parsnips. Parsley. Sanicle. Fennel. Pimpernel. Water-hemlock. Sweet-Cicely. Poison hemlock. Water-parsnip.

Dogwood Family (*Cornaceae*)

Cornels or Dogwoods.

White-alder Family (*Clethraceae*)

Sweet pepperbush.

Plant Families Represented

Wintergreen Family (*Pyrolaceae*)

Wintergreens. Shin-leaf. Prince's pine.

Indian-pipe Family

(*Monotropaceae*)

Indian-pipe. Pine sap.

Heath Family (*Ericaceae*)

Labrador tea. Azaleas. Laurels. Rhodora. Rhododendrons. Leucothoë. Wild rosemary. Fetter-bush. Stagger-bush. Andromeda. Cassandra. Sourwood. Trailing arbutus. Creeping wintergreen. Bearberries.

Huckleberry Family

(*Vacciniaceae*)

Huckleberries. Blueberries. Squaw huckleberry. Creeping snowberry. Cranberry.

Diapensia Family (*Diapensiaceae*)

Pyxie.

Primrose Family (*Primulaceae*)

Loosestrifes. Moneywort. Star-flower. Scarlet pimpernel. Shooting star.

Plumbago Family

(*Plumbaginaceae*)

Marsh rosemary.

Gentian Family (*Gentianaceae*)

Sabbatia. Sea-pink. Marsh pink. Gentians.

Dogbane Family (*Apocynaceae*)

Dogbane. Indian hemp.

Milkweed Family

(*Asclepiadaceae*)

Milkweeds. Butterfly weed.

Morning-glory Family

(*Convolvulaceae*)

Wild potato vine. Bindweeds.

Dodder Family (*Cuscutaceae*)

Gronovius' dodder.

Phlox Family (*Polemoniaceae*)

Phloxes. Moss pink.

Water-leaf Family

(*Hydrophyllaceae*)

Virginia water-leaf.

Borage Family (*Boraginaceae*)

Hound's tongue. Comfrey. Stick-seeds. Virginia cowslip. Lungwort. Forget-me-nots. Viper's bugloss. Ver-vains. Verbena.

Mint Family (*Labiatae*)

Blue curls. Skullcaps. Catnip. Gili-over-the-ground. Self-heal. Obedient plant. Motherwort. Oswego tea. Wild bergamot. Pennyroyal. Sweet basil. Hyssop. Mints. Wild thyme. Dittany. Peppermint. Citronella.

Potato Family (*Solanaceae*)

Ground cherry. Nightshades. Thorn apples. (Jamestown weed.)

Figwort Family (*Scrophulariaceae*)

Mulleins. Butter-and-eggs. Blue toad-flax. Figwort. Turtle-head. Beard tongues. Blue-eyed Mary. Monkey-flower. Speedwells. Brooklime. Cul-ver's-root. False foxgloves. Gerardias. Scarlet painted cup. Wood betony.

Bladderwort Family

(*Lentibulariaceae*)

Bladderworts.

Broom-rape Family

(*Orobanchaceae*)

Broom-rape. Beech-drops.

Trumpet-creeper Family

(*Bignoniaceae*)

Trumpet-flower.

Acanthus Family (*Acanthaceae*)

Hairy ruellia.

Madder Family (*Rubiaceae*)

Bluets. Button-bush. Partridge-vine. Cleavers. Bedstraw.

Honeysuckle Family

(*Caprifoliaceae*)

Elder bushes. Hobble-bush. Bush cranberry. Arrow-woods. Withe-rod. Sweet viburnum. Black haw. Twin-flower. Snowberry. Honeysuckles. Fly-honeysuckles. Bush-honeysuckles.

Plant Families Represented

Teasel Family (*Dipsacaceae*)

Card teasel.

Gourd Family (*Cucurbitaceae*)

Star-cucumber.

Bell-flower Family

(*Campanulaceae*)

Harebell. Bellflowers. Venus' looking-glass. Cardinal flower. Lobelias. Indian tobacco.

Chicory Family (*Cichoriaceae*)

Chicory. Cynthia. Dwarf goat's beard. Fall dandelion. Dandelions.

Sow-thistles. Wild lettuces. Hawk-weeds. Rattlesnake-weed. White lettuce.

Thistle Family (*Compositae*)

Iron-weed. Joe-Pye weed. Boneset or Thoroughwort. White sanicle. Climbing hempweed. Blazing-star. Button snake-root. Golden aster. Golden-rods. Asters. Robin's plantain. Fleabanes. Sweet scabious. Groundsel-bush. Everlastings. Elecampane. Cup-plant. Compass-plant. Ox-eyes. Cone-flowers. Black-eyed Susan. Sunflowers. Jerusalem artichoke. Tickseeds. Bur-marigolds. Beggar-ticks. Sneezeweed. Yarrow. Camomiles. Daisy. Tansy. Ragwort. Burdock. Thistles.

INDEX OF SCIENTIFIC NAMES

A

Abutilon *Abutilon*, 314:
 Avicennae, 314.
Achillea *Millefolium*, 268.
Actaea *alba*, 178.
 rubra, 178.
Adlumia *fungosa*, 188.
Adopogon *Carolinianum*, 343.
 Virginicum, 343.
Aethusa *Cynapium*, 225.
Agrimonia *Eupatoria*, 306.
 hirsuta, 306.
Agrostemma *Githago*, 90.
Aletris *farinosa*, 159.
Alisma *Plantago-aquatica*, 153.
Alsine *longifolia*, 173.
 media, 172.
Althaea *officinalis*, 113.
Amelanchier *Botryapium*, 206.
 Canadensis, 205.
Ampelopsis *quinquefolia*, 218.
Amphicarpaea *monoica*, 27.
Anagallis *arvensis*, 383.
Anaphalis *margaritacea*, 266.
Andromeda *Polifolia*, 235.
Anemone *Virginiana*, 181.
Antennaria *margaritacea*, 266.
 plantaginifolia, 267.
Anthemis *arvensis*, 269.
 Cotula, 269.
Aphyllon *uniflorum*, 60.
Apios *Apios*, 381.
 tuberosa, 381.
Aplectrum *hyemale*, 373.
 spicatum, 373.
Apocynum *androsaemifolium*, 133.
 cannabium, 243.
Aquilegia *Canadensis*, 377.
 coerulea, 15.
 vulgaris, 15.
Arabis *hirsuta*, 192.
Aralia *nudicaulis*, 220.
 quinquefolia, 221.
 trifolia, 221.
Arctium *Lappa*, 150.
 minus, 149.
Arctostaphylos *Uva-Ursi*, 238.
Arethusa *bulbosa*, 85.
Arisaema *triphylum*, 367.
 Dracontium, 369.

Aristolochia *macrophylla* (Sipho), 375.
 Serpentaria, 376.
Aronia *arbutifolia*, 205.
 nigra, 205.
Aruncus *Aruncus*, 198.
Asarum *Canadense*, 373.
Asclepias *cornuti*, 135.
 exaltata, 139.
 incarnata, 138.
 phytolaecoides, 139.
 pulchra, 138.
 purpurascens, 138.
 quadrifolia, 139.
 Syriaca, 135.
 tuberosa, 325.
 verticillata, 244.
Ascyrum *Crux-Andree*, 315.
 hypericoides, 315.
 stans, 315.
Aster *azureus*, 73.
 cordifolius, 73.
 corymbosus, 263.
 divaricatus, 263.
 ericoides, 263.
 laevis, 74.
 macrophyllus, 73.
 multiflorus, 264.
 memoralis, 75.
 Novæ-Angliæ, 74.
 paniculatus, 263.
 patens, 74.
 ptarmicoides, 263.
 puniceus, 74.
 spectabilis, 75.
 undulatus, 74.
Atragene *Americana*, 19.
Azalea *nudiflora*, 121.
 viscosa, 122.

B

Baccharis *halimifolia*, 265.
Baptisia *tinctoria*, 309.
Barbarea *Barbarea*, 302.
 vulgaris, 302.
Batrachium *trichophyllum*, 295.
Bellis *perennis*, 270.
Benzpin *Benzoin*, 297.
Berberis *Canadensis*, 297.
 vulgaris, 295.
Bicuculla *Canadensis*, 188.

Index of Scientific Names

Bicuculla Cucullaria, 187.
 eximia, 188.
 Bidens chrysanthemoides, 360.
 frondosa, 361.
 laevis, 360.
 Brasenia peltata, 14.
 purpurea, 14.
 Brassica arvensis, 301.
 nigra, 300.
 Bursa Bursa-pastoris, 191.

C

Calla palustris, 155.
 Calopogon pulchellus, 86.
 Caltha palustris, 291.
 Calystegia sepium, 139.
 Campanula Americana, 66.
 rapunculoides, 65.
 rotundifolia, 64.
 Capnoides aureum, 300.
 sempervirens, 95.
 Capsella Bursa-pastoris, 191.
 Cardamine bulbosa, 188.
 pratensis, 189.
 purpurea, 189.
 rhomboidea, 188.
 Cassia Chamaecrista, 307.
 Marylandica, 308.
 nictans, 307.
 Castalia odorata, 173.
 Castilleja Coccinea, 387.
 Celastrus scandens, 214.
 Cephalanthus occidentalis, 251.
 Centaurea Cyanus, 268.
 Chamaedaphne calyculata, 237.
 Chamaenerion angustifolium, 118.
 Chelidonium majus, 298.
 Chelone glabra, 145.
 Chimaphila maculata, 121.
 umbellata, 120.
 Chiogenes hispidula, 241.
 Chrysanthemum Leucanthemum, 270.
 Chrysopsis Mariana, 348.
 villosa, 348.
 Cichorium Intybus, 69.
 Cicuta maculata, 225.
 Cimicifuga racemosa, 179.
 Circaea Lutetiana, 219.
 Claytonia Virginica, 170.
 Clematis crispa, 19.
 Viorna, 19.
 Virginiana, 181.
 Clethra alnifolia, 230.
 Clintonia borealis, 280.
 Clitoria Mariana, 26.
 Collinsia verna, 55.
 Collinsonia Canadensis, 327.
 Commelina erecta, 3.
 Virginica, 3.
 Convolvulus arvensis, 140.

Convolvulus major, 246.
 sepium, 139.
 Coptis trifolia, 177.
 Corallorhiza Corallorhiza, 372.
 innata, 372.
 multiflora, 371.
 Coreopsis lanceolata, 359.
 tinctoria, 360.
 Cornus Amonum, 228.
 Canadensis, 227.
 candissima, 229.
 circinata, 228.
 florida, 226.
 paniculata, 229.
 sericea, 228.
 stolonifera, 228.
 Corydalis aurea, 300.
 glauca, 95.
 Cracca Virginiana, 103.
 Crataegus Crus-Galli, 208.
 Oxyacantha, 208.
 Crotalaria sagittalis, 310.
 Cunila Mariana, 50.
 organoides, 50.
 Cuphea viscosissima, 117.
 Cuscuta Gronovii, 246.
 Cynoglossum Morisoni, 385.
 officinale, 384.
 Virginicum, 385.
 Cypripedium acaule, 81.
 hirsutum, 285.
 parviflorum, 286.
 pubescens, 285.
 reginae, 163.
 spectabile, 163.

D

Dalibarda repens, 202.
 Darlingtonia Californica, 380.
 Dasystoma flava, 333.
 pedicularis, 334.
 Virginica, 334.
 Datura Stramonium, 248.
 Tatula, 249.
 Daucus Carota, 222.
 Delphinium Carolinianum, 17.
 Consolida, 15.
 exaltatum, 16.
 tricornis, 16.
 urceolatum, 16.
 Dentaria diphylla, 190.
 laciniata, 190.
 Desmodium acuminatum, 24.
 Canadense, 23.
 rotundifolium, 24.
 Dianthus Armeria, 94.
 Dicentra cucullaria, 187.
 Diervilla Diervilla, 339.
 trifida, 339.
 Dipsacus sylvestris, 63.

Index of Scientific Names

Dodecatheon Meadia, 130.
Doellingeria umbella, 264.
Draba verna, 192.
Drosera filiformis, 194.
 intermedia, 194.
 rotundifolia, 192.

E

Echium vulgare, 39.
Elodea Virginica, 115.
Epifegus Virginiana, 389.
Epigaea repens, 127.
Epilobium angustifolium, 118.
 coloratum, 120.
 hirsutum, 119.
 lineare, 120.
 strictum, 120.
Erigeron annuus, 264.
 bellifolium, 75.
 Philadelphicus, 76.
 pulchellus, 75.
 ramosus, 265.
 strigosum, 265.
Erythronium albidum, 280.
 Americanum, 279.
Eschscholtzia Californica, 300.
Eupatorium ageratoideus, 262.
 perfoliatum, 261.
 purpureum, 148.
Euphorbia corollata, 210.
 Ipecacuanhae, 211.

F

Falcata comosa, 27.
Fragaria Canadensis, 203.
 Virginiana, 202.

G

Galactia glabella, 103.
 regularis, 103.
Galium Aparine, 254.
Gaultheria procumbens, 237.
Gaylussacia frondosa, 240.
 resinosa, 239.
Gemmingia Chinensis, 284.
Gentiana Andrewsii, 34.
 crinita, 32.
 quinqueflora, 33.
 quinquefolia, 33.
Geranium Carolinianum, 106.
 maculatum, 105.
 Robertianum, 107.
 sylvaticum, 105.
Gerardia flava, 333.
 maritima, 147.
 paupercula, 147.
 pedicularia, 334.

Gerardia purpurea, 146.
 quercifolia, 334.
 tennifolia, 147.
Geum album, 204.
 Canadense, 204.
 rivale, 20.
 strictum, 305.
Gillensia trifoliata, 198.
Glecoma hederacea, 44.
Gnaphalium decurrens, 266.
Goodyera repens, 168.
Gyrostachys cernua, 166.
 gracilis, 167.

H

Habenaria blephariglottis, 165.
 ciliaris, 287.
 fimbriata, 12.
 flava, 287.
 grandiflora, 12.
 lacera, 289.
 orbiculata, 164.
 peramoena, 13.
 psycodes, 13.
Hamamelis Virginiana, 302.
Hedeoma pulegioides, 47.
Helenium autumnale, 361.
 nudiflorum, 362.
Helianthemum Canadense, 317.
 majus, 317.
Helianthus annuus, 356.
 decapetalus, 358.
 divaricatus, 358.
 giganteus, 356.
 grosse-serratus, 357.
 strumosus, 358.
 tuberosus, 358.
Heliopsis helianthoides, 354.
 laevis, 354.
Hemerocallis fulva, 279.
Hepatica acuta, 18.
 Hepatica, 17.
 triloba, 17.
Heracleum lanatum, 225.
Heuchera Americana, 329.
Hibiscus Moscheutos, 112.
 Rosa-Sinensis, 113.
 Syriacus, 113.
Hieracium auranticum, 347.
 Canadense, 347.
 Gronovii, 348.
 scabrum, 348.
 venosum, 347.
Houstonia coerulea, 62.
Hudsonia tomentosa, 318.
Hydrangea, 256.
Hydrophyllum Virginicum, 247.
Hypericum Ascyron, 316.
 perforatum, 315.
 prolificum, 316.

Index of Scientific Names

Hypopitis Hypopitis, 382.
Hypoxis erecta, 283.
 hirsuta, 283.

I

Ilex Aquifolium, 213.
 laevigata, 214.
 opaca, 213.
 verticillata, 214.
Ilicioides mucronata, 213.
Impatiens aurea, 314.
 biflora, 312.
 fulva, 312.
 pallida, 314.
Inula Helenium, 352.
Ionactis linariifolius, 75.
Ipomoea grandiflora, 246.
 pandurata, 245.
 purpurea, 246.
Iris hexagona, 10.
 prismatica, 11.
 versicolor, 9.
 Virginica, 11.
Isanthus branchiatus, 48.

J

Jeffersonia diphylla, 184.

K

Kalmia angustifolia, 127.
 glauca, 127.
 latifolia, 125.
Kneiffia fruticosa, 322.
 pumilla, 322.
Krigia Virginica, 343.

L

Lacinaria scariosa, 72.
 spicata, 72.
 squarrosa, 71.
Lactuca Canadensis, 345.
 hirsuta, 345.
 Scariola, 346.
Lappa officinalis, 149.
Lappula Virginiana, 385.
Lathyrus maritimus, 25.
 palustris, 26.
Ledum Groenlandicum, 234.
 latifolium, 234.
 palustre, 234.
Legouzia biflora, 67.
 perfoliata, 66.
Leonurus Cardiaca, 143.
Leotodon autumnale, 343.
Leptandra Virginica, 250.
Lespedeza capitata, 105.
 frutescens, 104.

Lespedeza hirta, 105.
 procumbens, 103.
 violacea, 104.
 Virginica, 104.
Liatris squarrosa, 71.
Lilium Canadense, 277.
 chalcedonicum, 277.
 Philadelphicum, 371.
 superbum, 278.
 tigrinum, 279.
 umbellatum, 371.
Limodorum tuberosum, 86.
Limonium Carolinianum, 32.
Linaria Canadensis, 51.
 Linaria, 332.
 vulgaris, 332.
Lindera Benzoin, 297.
Linnaea borealis, 147.
Linum striatum, 312.
 usitatissimum, 312.
 Virginianum, 312.
Lobelia cardinalis, 392.
 Dortmanna, 69.
 inflata, 69.
 Kalmii, 68.
 spicata, 68.
 syphilitica, 67.
Lonicera Caprifolium, 337.
 ciliata, 340.
 grata, 337.
 hirsuta, 338.
 Japonica, 338.
 oblongifolia, 340.
 sempervirens, 391.
 Tartarica, 340.
Lupinus perennis, 21.
Lychnis Githago, 90.
Lysimachia Numularia, 325.
 quadrifolia, 324.
 stricta, 324.
 terrestris, 324.
 vulgaris, 324.
Lythrum Salicaria, 115.

M

Magnolia glauca, 176.
 Virginiana, 176.
Malva moschata, 115.
 rotundifolia, 114.
 Sylvestris, 114.
Maruta Cotula, 269.
Medeola Virginiana, 281.
Meibomia Canadensis, 22.
 grandiflora, 24.
 Michauxii, 24.
 nudiflora, 23.
Melilotus alba, 208.
 officinalis, 310.
Mertensia Virginica, 36.
Mentha Canadensis, 50.

Index of Scientific Names

Mentha piperita, 49.
pulegium, 47, 50.
spicata, 49.
viridis, 49.
Mikania scandens, 262.
Mimulus ringens, 56.
Mitchella repens, 252.
Mittella diphylla, 195.
Monarda didyma, 385.
fistulosa, 144.
Moneses uniflora, 232.
Monotropa Hypopitis, 382.
uniflora, 233.
Muscari botryoides, 7.
Myosotis arvensis, 38.
laxa, 38.
palustris, 37.

N

Nabalus albus, 260.
altissimus, 261.
Nelumbium speciosum, 174.
Nelumbo lutea, 290.
nelumbo, 174.
Nemopanthes Canadensis, 213.
Nepeta Cataria, 45.
Glechoma, 44.
Nuphar advena, 289.
Nymphaea advena, 289.
odorata, 173.

O

Oenothera biennis, 321.
fruticosa, 322.
Onagra biennis, 321.
Opulaster opulifolius, 197.
Opuntia humifusa, 321.
Opuntia, 319.
Rafinesquii, 321.
vulgaris, 319.
Orchis spectabilis, 83.
Ornithogalum umbellatum, 158.
Orontium aquaticum, 275.
Osmorrhiza longistylis, 223.
Oxalis stricta, 311.
violacea, 109.
Oxycoccus macrocarpus, 129.

P

Panax quinquefolia, 221.
Pardanthus Chinensis, 284.
Parnassia Caroliniana, 196.
pulustris, 196.
Parsonia petiolata, 117.
Parthenocissus quinquefolia, 218.
Pastinaca sativa, 323.
Pedicularis Canadensis, 388.
Peltandra Virginica, 156.

Pentstemon digitalis, 55.
glaber, 55.
grandiflorus, 54.
hirsutus, 54.
pubescens, 54.
Peranium pubescens, 169.
repens, 168.
Phaseolus perennis, 382.
polystachyus, 382.
Phlox divaricata, 35.
maculata, 35.
paniculata, 35.
pilosa, 142.
reptans, 141.
subulata, 141.
Physalis Pennsylvanica, 328.
Virginiana, 328.
Physostegia Virginiana, 142.
Phytolacca decandra, 229.
Pieris floribunda, 236.
Mariana, 236.
Pluchea camphorata, 265.
Podophyllum peltatum, 184.
Pogonia ophioglossoides, 84.
Polygala cruciata, 111.
paucifolia, 111.
polygama, 112.
sanguinea, 110.
viridescens, 110.
Polygonatum biflorum, 161.
commutatum, 161.
giganteum, 161.
Polygonella articulata, 90.
Polygonum amphibium, 89.
articulatum, 190.
aviculare, 89.
hydropiper, 89.
hydropiperoides, 89.
Pennsylvanicum, 88.
Persicaria, 88.
sagittatum, 90.
scandens, 89.
Pontederia cordata, 5.
Porteranthus trifoliatus, 198.
Potentilla argentea, 305.
Canadensis, 304.
fruticosa, 305.
Prunella vulgaris, 45.
Ptilimnium capillaceum, 226.
Pyrola asarifolia, 120.
elliptica, 232.
rotundifolia, 120, 231.
secunda, 232.
uliginosa, 120.
Pyrus arbutifolia, 205.
Pyxidanthera barbulata, 241.

Q

Quamasia hyacinthina, 6.

Index of Scientific Names

R

- Ranunculus acris*, 292.
alismaefolius, 295.
aquatilis, 295.
bulbosus, 293.
delphinifolius, 294.
fascicularis, 294.
hispidus, 294.
multifidus, 294.
obtusiusculus, 295.
Pennsylvanicus, 294.
repens, 294.
septentrionalis, 294.
Raphanus Raphanistrum, 304.
sativus, 302.
Rhexia Mariana, 118.
Virginica, 118.
Rhododendron Catawbiense, 124.
maximum, 123.
Rhodora, 123.
Rhodora Canadensis, 123.
Rhus Cotinus, 211.
glabra, 212.
hirta, 211.
typhina, 211.
Rhus venenata, 212.
vernix, 212.
Roripa Nasturtium, 302.
Rosa blanda, 99.
canina, 100.
Carolina, 100.
humilis, 100.
lucida, 100.
setigera, 99.
Rubus Canadensis, 201.
hispidus, 201.
occidentalis, 200.
odoratus, 96.
strigosus, 199.
villosus, 200.
Rudbeckia hirta, 354.
laciniata, 355.
Ruellia ciliosa, 61.
strepens, 62.

S

- Sabbatia angularis*, 131.
Campanulata, 133.
chlorides, 133.
dodecandra, 133.
gracilis, 133.
stellaris, 132.
Sagittaria latifolia, 154.
variabilis, 154.
Salvia splendens, 386.
Sambucus Canadensis, 254.
pubens, 256.
Sanguinaria Canadensis, 185.
Sanicula Marylandica, 224.

- Saponaria officinalis*, 93.
Sarracenea purpurea, 379.
Saururus cernuus, 169.
Saxifraga Virginensis, 194.
Scilla Fraseri, 6.
maritima, 7.
Scrophularia Marylandica, 52.
nodosa, 52.
Scutellaria galericulata, 43.
integrifolia, 43.
lateriflora, 42.
pilosa, 43.
serrata, 43.
Sedum Telephium, 19.
Senecio aureus, 363.
Septamnium Virginianum, 389.
Sicyos angulatus, 260.
Silene antirrhina, 93.
Caroliniana, 92.
inflata, 171.
noctiflora, 93.
Pennsylvanica, 92.
stellata, 171.
Virginica, 376.
vulgaris, 171.
Silphium laciniatum, 346.
perfoliatum, 353.
Sinapis alba, 301.
arvensis, 301.
Sisymbrium officinale, 301.
Sisyrinchium angustifolium, 11.
Bermudiana, 11.
Sium cicutaefolium, 226.
Smilacina racemosa, 159.
Smilax herbacea, 282.
rotundifolia, 283.
Solanum Dulcamara, 50.
nigrum, 51.
Solidago bicolor, 349.
caesia, 349.
Canadensis, 351.
flexicaulis, 349.
juncea, 350.
lanceolata, 351.
latifolia, 349.
Missouriensis, 351.
nemoralis, 351.
rugosa, 350.
speciosa, 350.
uliginosa, 349.
ulmifolia, 350.
Sonchus arvensis, 344.
Spathyema foetida, 369.
Specularia perfoliata, 66.
Spiraea aruncus, 198.
lobata, 97.
opulifolia, 197.
salicifolia, 197.
tomentosa, 95.
Spiranthes cernua, 166.
Statice Limonium, 32.

Index of Scientific Names

Steironema lanceolatum, 325.
Stellaria media, 172.
Streptopus roseus, 81.
 amplexifolius, 81.
Symplocarpus foetidus, 369.
Syndesmon thalictroides, 181.
Stylophorum diphyllum, 299.

T

Tanacetum vulgare, 362.
Taraxacum Dens-leonis, 340.
 officinale, 340.
 Taraxacum, 340.
Tecoma radicans, 390.
Tephrosia Virginiana, 103.
Thalesia uniflora, 60.
Thalictrum anemonoides, 181.
 Cornuti, 183.
 dioicum, 183.
 polygamum, 183.
 purpurascens, 184.
Thaspium barbinode, 323.
 trifoliatum, var. *aureum*, 324.
Thymus Serpyllum, 48.
 vulgaris, 48.
Tiarella cordifolia, 195.
Tradescantia repens, 4.
 Virginiana, 4.
Triadenum Virginicum, 115.
Trichostema dichotomum, 47.
Trientalis Americana, 242.
Trifolium agrarium, 311.
 arvense, 210.
 incarnatum, 102.
 medium, 102.
 pratense, 101.
 repens, 209.
Trillium cernuum, 163.
 erectum, 7.
 erythrocarpum, 163.
 grandiflora, 162.
 nivale, 162.
 sessile, 8.
 undulatum, 163.

U

Ulmaria rubra, 97.
Unifolium Canadense, 160.
Utricularia cornuta, 336.
 vulgaris, 335.
Uvularia grandiflora, 276.
 perfoliata, 275.
 sessifolia, 276.

V

Vaccinium corymbosum, 240.
 macrocarpon, 129.
 Pennsylvanicum, 240.
 stamineum, 241.

Vagnera racemosa, 159.
 stellata, 160.
Veratrum viride, 157.
Verbascum Blattaria, 331.
 Thapsus, 329.
Verbena angustifolia, 41.
 Canadensis, 42.
 hastata, 40.
 officinalis, 40.
Vernonia Noveboracensis, 71.
Veronica Americana, 57.
 Anagallis-aquatica, 58.
 officinalis, 58.
 scutellata, 58.
 serpyllifolia, 60.
 Virginica, 250.
Viburnum acerifolium, 258.
 alnifolium, 256.
 cassinoides, 259.
 dentatum, 258.
 lantanoides, 256.
 Lentago, 259.
 nudum, 259.
 Opulus, 257.
 prunifolium, 259.
 pubescens, 258.
Vicia Americana, 25.
 Cracca, 24.
 sativa, 25.
Viola blanda, 218.
 Canadensis, 218.
 cucullata, 28.
 Labradorica, 31.
 lanceolata, 218.
 obliqua, 28.
 odorata, 30.
 ovata, 30.
 palmata, 29.
 palustris, 31.
 pedata, 29.
 primulaefolia, 218.
 pubescens, 318.
 rotundifolia, 318.
 scabriuscula, 318.
 sororia, 30.
Vitis cordifolia, 217.
 Labrusca, 216.
 vulpina, 217.

W

Waldsteinia fragarioides, 203.
Washingtonia longistylis, 223.
Willughbacea scandens, 262.

X

Xolisma ligustrina, 236.

Z

Zizia aurea, 323.

INDEX OF ENGLISH NAMES

A

Adam and Eve, 373.
 Adder's Tongue, White, 280.
 Yellow, 279.
 Agrimony, Tall, Hairy, 306.
 Ague-weed, 261.
 Alder, Black, 214.
 White, 230.
 Alleluia, 107.
 Allspice, Wild, 297.
 Alum-root, 329.
 Amy-root, 243.
 Andromeda, Privet, 236.
 Water, 235.
 Anemone, Rue, 181.
 Star, 242.
 Tall or Summer, 181.
 Wood, 179.
 Angel's Hair, 246.
 Appalachian Tea, 259.
 Arbutus, European, 129.
 Trailing, 127.
 Arethusa, 85.
 Arrow-head, Broad-leaved, 154.
 Arrow-wood, 258.
 Downy-leaved, 258.
 Maple-leaved, 258.
 Artichoke, Jerusalem, 358.
 Arum, Green Arrow, 156.
 Water, 166.
 Asarabacca, 373.
 Asters, Blue and Purple, 72-75.
 Golden, 348.
 White, 263, 264.
 Asthma-weed, 69.
 Avens, Field, 305.
 Purple, 20.
 Water, 20.
 White, 204.
 Yellow, 305.
 Azalea, Clammy, 122.
 Flame, 122.
 Ghent, 122.
 Pink, 121.
 White, 122.
 Wild, 121.

B

Baby's Breath, 7.
 Backache-root, 72.
 Balm, Bee, 385.
 Field, 44.
 Balmony, 145.
 Balsam, Sweet, 266.
 Wild, 312.
 Baneberries, 178.
 Barberry, American, 297.
 Common, 295.
 Bay, White, 176.
 Bean, Wild Kidney, 381.
 Bearberry, 238.
 Beard-tongues, 54, 55.
 Beaver-poison, 225.
 Bedstraw, 254.
 Beech-drops, 389.
 False, 382.
 Beefsteak Plant, 388.
 Bee Plant, 52.
 Beggar-ticks, 361.
 Bellflowers, 65, 66.
 Bellworts, 275, 276.
 Benjamin-bush, 297.
 Bergamot, Wild, 144.
 Betony, Paul's, 58.
 Wood, 388.
 Bindweed, Blue, 50.
 Great, 139.
 Hedge, 139.
 Bird's-nest, 222.
 Yellow, 382.
 Birth-root, 7.
 Bishop's Cap, 195.
 Bishop-weed, Mock, 226.
 Bitter-bloom, 131.
 Bitter-buttons, 362.
 Bitter-cress, 302.
 Meadow, 189.
 Bitter-root, 133.
 Bittersweet, 214.
 Bittersweet (Nightshade), 50.
 Blackberries, 200, 201.
 Black-eyed Susan, 354.
 Bladderworts, 335, 336.

Index of English Names

Blazing Stars, 71, 72.
 Bleeding-heart, 95, 188.
 Bloodroot, 185.
 Blueberries, 240.
 Blue-bells, 36.
 Blue Bells of Scotland, 64.
 Blue Curls, 45, 47.
 Blue-eyed Mary, 55.
 Blue Sailors, 69.
 Bluets, 62.
 Blue-weed, 39.
 Boneset, Purple, 148.
 Bonesets, 261, 262.
 Bouncing Bet, 93.
 Bowman's-root, 198.
 Bramble, 200.
 Broom, Indigo, 309.
 Yellow, 309.
 Brooklime, American, 57.
 Broom-rape, 60.
 Brunella, 45.
 Buckwheat, Climbing False, 89.
 Bugbane, Tall, 179.
 Bugloss, Viper's, 39.
 Bunchberry, 227.
 Bunk, 69.
 Burdock, Common, 149.
 Bur-marigold, Larger, 360.
 Bush-clovers, 104, 105.
 Bush-honeysuckle, 339.
 Butter-and-eggs, 332.
 Buttercups, 292-294.
 Butterfly-weed, 325.
 Button-bush, 251.

C

Cactus, Prickly Pear, 319.
 Calf-kill, 127.
 Calico Bush, 125.
 Calla, Marsh, 155.
 Calliopsis, 360.
 Calmoun, 125.
 Calopogon, 86.
 Camomile, 269.
 Campion, Bladder, 171.
 Corn, 90.
 Starry, 171.
 Canker-root, 32.
 Canker-root (Gold-thread), 177.
 Canker-weed, 260.
 Cardinal-flower, 392.
 Blue, 67.
 Carrion-flower, 282.
 Carrot, Wild, 222.
 Cassandra, Dwarf, 237.
 Catbrier, 283.
 Catchflies, 92, 93.
 Catchfly, Virginia, 376.
 Cat-gut, 103.
 Catnip, 45.

Celandine, Greater, 298.
 Centaury, Rosy, 131.
 Charlocks, 301, 302.
 Checkerberry, 237.
 Cheese Flower, 114.
 Chickweed, Common, 172.
 Red, 383.
 Chickweed-Wintergreen, 242.
 Chicory, 69.
 Chinkapin, Water, 290.
 Chokeberries, 205.
 Cicely, Fool's, 225.
 Cigar-plant, 117.
 Cinquefoils, 304, 305.
 Citronella, 327.
 Cleavers, 254.
 Clematis, Marsh, 19.
 Virginia, 181.
 Clethra, Alder-leaved, 230.
 Clintonia, Yellow, 280.
 Clovers, 101, 209, 311.
 Clover, White Sweet, 208.
 Yellow Sweet, 310.
 Cocash, 74.
 Cockle-bur, 149.
 Cockle, Corn, 90.
 Cohosh, Black, 179.
 Colic-root, 71.
 Colic-root (Star-grass), 159.
 Collinsia, Broad-leaved, 55.
 Columbine, Common Garden, 15.
 Wild, 377.
 Cone-flowers, 354, 355.
 Comfrey, Wild, 385.
 Compass-plant, 346.
 Coolwort, 195.
 Coral-roots, 371, 372.
 Cornels, 227, 228.
 Corn-flower, 268.
 Corpse-plant, 233.
 Corydalis, Golden, 300.
 Pale, 95.
 Cowbane, Spotted, 225.
 Cowslip, American, 130.
 Cowslip (Marsh Marigold), 291.
 Virginia, 36.
 Cranberry, American, 129.
 High Bush, 257.
 Crane's-bills, 105, 106.
 Creeping Charlie, 44.
 Cresses, 188, 189, 302.
 Crinkle-root, 190.
 Crosswort, 324.
 Crowfoots, 292-295.
 Crown-of-the-field, 90.
 Cuckoo Flower, 292.
 Cuckoo-flower (Ladies' Smock), 189.
 Cuckoo-pint, 156.
 Cucumber-root, Indian, 281.
 Cucumber, Star, 260.
 Cudweed, Winged, 266.

Index of English Names

Culver's-root, 250.
Cuphea, Clammy, 117.
Cup-plant, 353.
Cynthia, 343.

D

Daisy, Blue Spring, 75.
Common White, 270.
English, 270.
Michaelmas, 263.
Pig-sty, 269.
Purple, 74.
Yellow Ox-eye, 354.
Dalibarda, Creeping, 202.
Dandelions, 340-343.
Dayflowers, 3.
Deerberry, 237.
Deerberry (Squaw huckleberry), 241.
Deer-grass, 118.
Devil's Paintbrush, 347.
Dewberry, 201.
Dew-plant, 192.
Dittany, American, 50.
Dock, Round, 114.
Dockmackie, 258.
Dodder, Gronovius', 246.
Dogbanes, 133.
Dogberry-tree, 205.
Dog-poison, 225.
Dogwoods, 226-229.
Doorweed, 89.
Dragon, Green, 369.
Dragonhead, False, 142.
Dragon-root, 369.
Dragon's Blood, 107.
Dutchman's Breeches, 187.
Dutchman's Pipe, 375.
Dyer's-weed, 351.

E

Ear Drops, 187.
Eglantine, 101.
Elders, 254-256.
Elecampane, 352.
Evening Primrose, 321.
Everlastings, 266, 267.
Eye-bright, 11.

F

Fellonwort, 50.
Fetter-bush, 236.
Fever-bush, 214.
Fever-bush (Spice-bush), 297.
Figworts, 52.
Fire-weed, 118.
Five-finger 304.
Flags, Blue, 9-11.
Flat-top, 71.

Flax, 312.
Fleabane, Daisy, 264.
Salt Marsh, 265.
Fleabanes, 74-76.
Fleur-de-lis, 9.
Fluellin, 58.
Fly-honeysuckles, 340.
Foam-flower, 195.
Forget-me-nots, 37, 38.
Foxgloves, False, 333, 334.
Fringe, Mountain, 188.
Frost-flowers, 317.
Frostweed (Heath Aster), 263.
Fuller's Herb, 93.
Fumitory, Climbing, 95.

G

Gag-root, 69.
Garget, 229.
Gay Wings, 111.
Gentians, 32-34.
Geraniums, Wild, 105.
Gerardias, 146, 147.
Ghost-flower, 233.
Gill-over-the-ground, 44.
Ginger, Wild, 373.
Ginsengs, 221.
Gipsy Combs, 63.
Gipsy-flower, 384.
Girasole, 358.
Gladiole, Water, 69.
Globe-flower, 251.
Goat's-beard, 198.
Virginia, 343.
Goat's Rue, 103.
Golden Club, 275.
Golden-rods, 349-351.
Gold-thread, 177.
Goose-grass, 254.
Grapes, Wild, 216, 217.
Grass, of Parnassus, 196.
Pointed Blue-eyed, 11.
Gravel-root, 148.
Gravel-weed, 339.
Greenbrier, 283.
Ground Cherry, Virginia, 328.
Ground-hele, 58.
Ground-nut, 381.
Ground-nut (Dwarf Ginseng), 221.
Vine, 147.
Groundsel, 363.
Groundsel-bush, 265.
Guelder-rose, Wild, 257.

H

Hardhack, 95.
Harebell, 64.
Haw, Black, 259.
Hawkbait, Autumnal, 343.

Hawkweeds, 347, 348.
 Hawthorn, Common, 207.
 Heal-all, 45.
 Heal-all (Figwort), 52.
 High, 388.
 Heart-of-the-earth, 45.
 Heather, Beach, 318.
 Hellebore, White, 157.
 Helmet-flower, 42.
 Hemlock, Water, 225.
 Hempweeds, 262.
 Hepatica, 17.
 Herb Christopher, 178.
 Herb-of-St. Barbara, 302.
 Herb Robert, 107.
 Hobble-bush, 256.
 Hog Apple, 184.
 Hollies, 213.
 Honey-balls, 251.
 Honey-bloom, 133.
 Honeysuckle, Coral, 391.
 Honeysuckle, Swamp, 122.
 Wild, 121.
 Honeysuckles, Bush, 339.
 Twin, 340.
 Twining, 337, 338.
 Hoodwort, 42.
 Horse-balm, 327.
 Horse-brier, 283.
 Horse-heal, 352.
 Horsefly-weed, 309.
 Horse-mint, Sweet, 50.
 Hound's Tongue, 384.
 Houstonia, 62.
 Huckleberry, High-bush, 239.
 Squaw, 241.
 Huntsman's Cup, 379.
 Hyacinth, Grape, 7.
 Wild, 6.
 Hyssop, Wild, 40.

I

Ice-plant, 233.
 Immortelle, 266.
 Indian-cup, 353.
 Indian Dipper, 379.
 Hemp, 243.
 Paint, 185.
 Paint-brush, 387.
 Physic, 193.
 Pipe, 233.
 Plume, 385.
 Poke, 157.
 Indian-root, 220.
 Indian Sage, 261.
 Turnip, 367.
 Indigo, Wild, 309.
 Innocence, 55.
 Innocence (Bluets), 62.
 Ink-berry, 229.

Ink-root, 32.
 Iris, Blue, 9.
 Iron-weed, 71.
 Itch-weed, 157.
 Ivy, Five-leaved, 217.
 Ground, 44.
 Poison, 212.

J

Jack-in-the-Pulpit, 367.
 Jamestown Weed, 248.
 Jewel-weed, 312.
 Jimson Weed, 248.
 Job's Tears, 4.
 Joe-Pye Weed, 148.
 Jointweed, Pink, 88.
 Seaside, 90.
 June-berry, 205.
 Jute, American, 314.

K

Kalmia, Broad-leaved, 125.
 Kale, Field, 301.
 Kidney-root, 148.
 Kinnikinnic, 228.
 Kinnikinic (Bearberry), 238.
 Knight's-spur, 15.
 Knot-grass, 89.
 Coast, 90.
 Knotweed, Pink, 88.

L

Labrador Tea, 234.
 Ladies' Smock, 189.
 Ladies' Tresses, 166, 167.
 Lady's Slipper, Pink, 81.
 Showy, 163.
 Wild (Jewel-weed), 312.
 Lady's Slippers, Yellow, 285, 286.
 Lady's Thimble, 64.
 Lady's Thumb, 88.
 Lamb-kill, 127.
 Larkspurs, 15-17.
 Laurel, Great, 123.
 Laurels, 125-127.
 Laurel, Swamp, 176.
 Lavender, Sea, 32.
 Leather-flower, 19.
 Leather-leaf, 237.
 Lemon, Wild, 184.
 Lettuces, White, 260, 261.
 Wild, 344-346.
 Leucothoe, 237.
 Lilies, Yellow and Orange, 277-279.
 Lily, Blackberry, 284.
 Red Wood, 371.
 Trout, 279.
 White Pond, 173.

Index of English Names

Lily, White Wood, 162.
 Yellow Pond, 289.
 Lily-of-the-valley, False, 160.
 Linaria, Blue, 51.
 Lion's-foot, 260.
 Lion's-heart, 142.
 Lion's-tooth, 340.
 Liverworts, 17, 18.
 Live-forever, 19.
 Lotus, American, 290.
 Lobelia, Red, 392.
 Lobelias, Blue, 67-69.
 Loosestrife, Purple, 115.
 Loosestrifes, Yellow, 324, 325.
 Lousewort, 388.
 Lungworts, 36.
 Lupine, Wild, 21.

M

Mad-weed, 42.
 Madnep, 323.
 Magnolia, Laurel, 176.
 Mallow, Indian, 314.
 Mallows, 113, 114.
 Mandrake, 184.
 Man-of-the-earth, 245.
 Marigold, Marsh, 291.
 Rayless, 361.
 Marl-grass, 102.
 Marsh-pinks, 132, 133.
 May Apple, 184.
 Cherry, 205.
 Mayflower, 127.
 Mayflowers (Hawthorn), 207.
 Meadow-beauty, 118.
 Meadow-gowan, 291.
 Meadow-rues, 183, 184.
 Meadow-sweets, 197, 198.
 Mealy-tree, 258.
 Medic, Black, 311.
 Mecha-meck, 245.
 Melilot, White, 208.
 Yellow, 310.
 Midsummer-men, 19.
 Milfoil, 268.
 Milkweeds, Pink and Magenta, 135-139.
 Milkweed, Orange, 325.
 Whorled, 244.
 Milkworts, 110-112.
 Mint, Mountain, 385.
 Mints, 47-50.
 Mitchella-vine, 252.
 Mitrewort, False, 195.
 Mitreworts, 195.
 Moccasin Flower, Pink, 81.
 Yellow, 285.
 Moneywort, 324.
 Monkey-flower, 56.
 Moonflower, 246.
 Morel, 51.

Morning-glory, 246.
 Wild, 139.
 Moss, Flowering, 241.
 Mother's Heart, 191.
 Motherwort, 143.
 Mullein, Great, 329.
 Moth, 331.
 Musquash Root, 225.
 Mustards, 300, 301.

N

Nancy-over-the-ground, 195.
 Nanny-berry, 259.
 Napoleons, 102.
 New Jersey Tea, 215.
 Nightshades, 50, 51.
 Enchanter's, 219.
 Nimble Kate, 260.
 Ninebark, 197.

O

Oat, Wild, 276.
 Obedient Plant, 142.
 Old Maid's Bonnets, 21.
 Opium, Wild, 345.
 Orchis, Early Purple-fringed, 12.
 Fringed Green, 289.
 Fringeless Purple, 13.
 Greater Green, 164.
 Purple-fringed, 12.
 Ragged Green, 287, 289.
 Round-leaved, 164.
 Showy, 83.
 Tubercled, 287.
 White-fringed, 165.
 Yellow-fringed, 287.
 Orpine, 19.
 Oswego Tea, 385.
 Ox-eye, 354.

P

Painted Cup, Scarlet, 387.
 Parsley, Fool's, 225.
 Parsnip, Cow, 226.
 Hemlock Water-, 226.
 Parsnips, Wild, 323, 324.
 Partridge-berry (Wintergreen), 237.
 Partridge Vine, 252.
 Pea, Hoary, 103.
 Milk, 103.
 Partridge, 307.
 Sensitive, 307.
 Wild Sweet, 103.
 Peanut, Hog, 27.
 Wild, 27.
 Peas, Blue to Purple, 21-26.
 Pelargoniums, 106.
 Pennyroyal, American, 47.

Index of English Names

Pennyroyal, True, 50.
 Pepper, Old Man's, 268.
 Pepperbush, Sweet, 230.
 Pepperidge-bush, 295.
 Pepper-root, Cut-leaved, 190.
 Peppers, Water, 89.
 Persicaria, Common, 88.
 Water, 89.
 Phloxes, 35, 141, 142.
 Pickerel-weed, 5.
 Pigeon-berry, 229.
 Pimpernel, Scarlet, 383.
 Water, 58.
 Pine-barren Beauty, 241.
 Pine Sap, 382.
 Pink, Fire, 376.
 Grass, 86.
 Ground, 141.
 Indian, 85.
 Moss, 141.
 Old Maid's, 93.
 Sea, 132.
 Swamp, 122.
 Pinks, 92-94.
 Pinxter-flower, 121.
 Pipe-vine, 375.
 Pipsissewas, 120, 121.
 Pitcher-plant, 379.
 Pitchforks, 361.
 Plantain, Robin's, 75.
 Snake, 347.
 Plantains, Rattlesnake, 168, 169.
 Pleurisy-root, 325.
 Pogonia, Rose, 84.
 Poison-flower, 50.
 Pokeweed, 229.
 Polygala, Fringed, 111.
 Purple, 110.
 Poor Man's Weather-glass, 383.
 Poppy, California, 299.
 Celandine, 299.
 Pop-weed, 335.
 Potato Vine, Wild, 245.
 Poverty Grass, 318.
 Prairie Pine, 72.
 Prickly Pear, Eastern, 319.
 Western, 321.
 Pride of Ohio, 130.
 Prince's Pine, 120.
 Puccoon, Red, 185.
 Pudding-bag Plant, 19.
 Putty-root, 373.
 Pyrola, One-flowered, 232.
 Round-leaved, 231.
 Pyxie, 241.

Q

Quaker Bonnets, 62.
 Quaker Ladies, 62.
 Quaker Lady, 197.

Quamash, 6.
 Queen Anne's Lace, 222.
 Queen-of-the-meadow, 197.
 Queen-of-the-prairie, 97.

R

Radish, Wild, 302.
 Ragwort, Golden, 363.
 Raspberry, Purple-flowering, 96.
 Wild, 199, 200.
 Rattle-box, 310.
 Rattlesnake Master, 71.
 Rattlesnake Plantain, Downy, 169.
 Lesser, 168.
 Rattlesnake-root, 260.
 Rattlesnake-weed, 347.
 Red-root, 215.
 Red Robin, 107.
 Red Shanks, 107.
 Rheumatism-root, 184.
 Rhodora, 123.
 Rhododendron, American, 123.
 Carolina, 124.
 Rich-weed, 327.
 River-bush, 251.
 Rock-cress, 192.
 Rocket, Yellow, 302.
 Rock-rose, Canadian, 317.
 Rose Bay, 123.
 Rose, Corn, 90.
 Mallow, 112.
 of China, 113.
 of Plymouth, 132.
 Rose-pink, 131.
 Rose Tree, 123.
 Roses, Wild, 99-101.
 Rosemary, Marsh, 32.
 White, 263.
 Wild, 235.
 Rosin-plant, 353.
 Rosin-weed, Prairie, 346.
 Rue-anemone, 181.
 Ruellias, 61, 62.

S

Sabbatia, Square-stemmed, 131.
 Saint Andrew's Cross, 315.
 Saint John's-wort, Marsh, 115.
 Saint John's-worts, 315, 316.
 Saint Peter's-wort, 315.
 Sanicle, 224.
 White, 262.
 Sarsaparillas, 220.
 Sassafra, 298.
 Swamp, 176.
 Saxifrage, Early, 194.
 Scabious, Sweet, 264.
 Scabish, Meadow, 74.
 Scillas, 6.

Index of English Names

Scoke, 229.
 Scorpion-grass, 37.
 Sea-pink, 132.
 Self-heal, 45.
 Senna, Wild, 308.
 Sensitive-plants, 307.
 Service-berry, 205.
 Serpentry, 376.
 Shad-bush, 206.
 Shepherd's Purse, 191.
 Shepherd's Weather-glass, 383.
 Sheep-poison, 127.
 Shell-flower, 145.
 Shin-leaf, 232.
 Shooting Star, 130.
 Side-saddle flower, 379.
 Silkweed, 135.
 Silver-rod, 349.
 Simpler's Joy, 40.
 Skevish, 76.
 Skullcaps, 42, 43.
 Skunk Cabbage, 369.
 Sloe, 259.
 Smartweed, 88.
 Smilax, 283.
 Smoke Tree, 211.
 Snake-berry, 50.
 Snake-head, 145.
 Snake-flower, 39.
 Snake-mouth, 84.
 Snakeroot, Black, 179, 224.
 Snakeroot, Button, 71, 72.
 Canada, 373.
 Virginia, 376.
 White, 262.
 Sneezeweed, 361, 362.
 Snowberry, Creeping, 241.
 Snowball, Wild, 215.
 Soapwort, 93.
 Solomon's Seals, 151-161.
 Sorrel, Lady's, 311.
 Sorrel, Wood. *See* Wood-sorrel.
 Sow-thistle, Field, 344.
 Spatter-dock, 289.
 Spearwort, Water-plantain, 295.
 Speedwells, 58-60.
 Spice-bush, 297.
 Spiderwort, 4.
 Spikenard, American, 220.
 Wild, 159.
 Spignet, 220.
 Spring Beauty, 170.
 Spurges, Flowering, 210.
 Squills, Wild, 6.
 Squirrel Corn, 188.
 Cup, 17.
 Stag-bush, 259.
 Stagger-bush, 236.
 Stagger-weed, 16.
 Star, Blue, 11.
 Star-flower, 242.

Star-grass, 159, 283.
 Star-of-Bethlehem, 158.
 Starwort, Yellow, 352.
 Starworts, Purple, 72.
 Steeple-bush, 95.
 Stickseed, Virginia, 385.
 Stitchwort, Long-leaved, 173.
 Stonecrop, Garden, 19.
 Stone-root, 327.
 Stramonium, 248.
 Purple, 249.
 Strangleweed, 246.
 Straw-bell, 275.
 Strawberries, Wild, 202, 203.
 Strawberry, Barren, 203.
 Succory, 69.
 Sugar-pear, Swamp, 206.
 Sumacs, 211, 212.
 Sundew, Round-leaved, 192.
 Sundews, 194.
 Sun Dial, 21.
 Sundrops, 322.
 Sunflower, Brook, 360.
 False, 354.
 Swamp, 361.
 Sunflowers, 356-359.
 Swallow-wort, 298.
 Swamp Cabbage, 369.
 Swanweed, 74.
 Sweetbrier, 101.
 Sweet-Cicely, 223.
 Sweet Clover, White, 208.
 Yellow, 310.
 Sweet William, 94.
 Wild, 35.

T

Tank, 323.
 Tansy, 362.
 Tare, Blue, 24.
 Tar-weed, 117.
 Tear-thumb, Arrow-leaved, 90.
 Teazel, Card, 63.
 Ten O'clock, 158.
 Thimble-weed, 181.
 Thimble-weed (Cone-flower), 354.
 Thistle, Milk, 344.
 Thistles, 77.
 Thorn Apple, 248.
 Thorn, Red-fruited, 208.
 White, 208.
 Thoroughwort, 261.
 Purple, 148.
 Throatwort, 72.
 Thymes, 48.
 Tickseed, Garden, 360.
 Lance-leaved, 359.
 Tick-trefoils, 22-24.
 Tickweed, 47.
 Tinegrass, 24.

Index of English Names

Toad-flax, Blue, 51.
 Yellow, 332.
 Tobacco, Indian, 69.
 Ladies', 267.
 Toothwort, Two-leaved, 190.
 Touch-me-not, Pale, 314.
 Spotted, 312.
 Traveller's Joy, 181.
 Trilliums. See Wake-robin.
 Trumpet-flower, 390.
 Trumpet-leaf, 381.
 Trumpet-weed, 148.
 Turtle-head, 145.
 Twin-berry, 252.
 Twin-flower, 147.
 Twin-honeysuckle, 340.
 Twin-leaf, 184.
 Twisted-stalks, 81.

V

Velvet Leaf, 314.
 Velvet Plant, 329.
 Venus' Cup, 64.
 Venus' Looking-glass, 66, 67.
 Venus' Pride, 62.
 Verbena, Large-flowered, 42.
 Vervain, Blue, 40.
 European, 40.
 Narrow-leaved, 41.
 Vetches, 24-26.
 Viburnum, Sweet, 259.
 Violet, Dog-tooth, 279.
 Violets, Blue and Purple, 28-31.
 White, 218.
 Yellow, 318.
 Vinegar Tree, 211.
 Vipers' Bugloss, 39.
 Vipers' Herb, 39.
 Vipers' Grass, 39.
 Virgin's Bower, 181.
 Purple, 19.
 Virginia Creeper, 217.

W

Wake-Robin, Early, 162.
 Dwarf, 162.

Wake-Robin, Ill-scented, 7.
 Large-flowered, 162.
 Nodding, 163.
 Painted, 163.
 Sessile-flowered, 8.
 Wandering Jew, 4.
 Water-leaf, Virginia, 147.
 Water-lily, Sweet-scented, White, 173.
 Yellow, 289.
 Water-parsnip, Hemlock, 226.
 Water-plantain, 153.
 Water-shield, 14.
 Water-milfoil, 335.
 Wax-weed, Blue, 117.
 Wax-work, 214.
 Wayfaring-tree, American, 256.
 Whippoorwill's Shoe, 285.
 White Hearts, 187.
 White-weed, 270.
 Whitlow-grass, Vernal, 192.
 Whortleberry, 239.
 Wicky, 127.
 Willow-herb, Hooded, 43.
 Night, 321.
 Spiked, 115.
 Willow-herbs, 119, 120.
 Wind-flower, 179.
 Winterberries, 214.
 Wintergreen, Bog, 120.
 Creeping, 237.
 Flowering, 111.
 One-flowered, 232.
 Pear-leaved, 231.
 Spotted, 121.
 Witch-hazel, 302.
 Witches' Money, 19.
 Withe-rod, 259.
 Wood-sorrel, True, 107.
 Violet, 109.
 Yellow, 311.
 White, 107.
 Woodbine, Rough, 338.
 Sweet, 337.
 Woodbine (Virginia Creeper), 218.

Y

Yarrow, 268.
 Yellow-weed, 351.

VOLUME EIGHT—PART TWO

THE BOOK OF GRASSES



SALT-MARSH COCKSPUR GRASS (*Echinochloa Waleri*)

THE NEW NATURE LIBRARY
VOLUME EIGHT—PART TWO

THE BOOK OF GRASSES

AN ILLUSTRATED GUIDE TO THE
COMMON GRASSES, AND THE MOST
COMMON OF THE RUSHES AND SEDGES

BY
MARY EVANS FRANCIS

ILLUSTRATED BY H. H. KNIGHT,
ARTHUR G. ELDREDGE AND
SARAH FRANCIS DORRANCE



GARDEN CITY NEW YORK
DOUBLEDAY, PAGE & COMPANY
1914

Copyright, 1912, by

DOUBLEDAY, PAGE & COMPANY

*All rights reserved, including that of
translation into Foreign Languages,
including the Scandinavian*

TO
"S. E. F. D. 1908"

“’a babbled of green fields.”

PREFACE

THE little that has been written about our common grasses has dealt chiefly with their economic value, and has been published for the agriculturist, to whom that value is paramount. Or, it has, on the other hand, been too technical to be of service to the casual student of our wild flowers who has had comparatively little aid, aside from scientific and agricultural works, in recognizing the different species of this vast family.

In preparing the following pages I have intended that the descriptions, though accurate, should not obscure the beauty of the grasses with a mass of technical terms, but should be so simple that the wayfaring man who enjoys the verdure of our waysides might become more intimately acquainted with the most common plants.

An important aid in recognizing the grasses will be found in the illustrations, which, made from the living plants, present not only the most noticeable characteristics of growth, but also delineations of the parts of the flowers.

The technical descriptions, which follow the general descriptions, are the results of careful observations and measurements of many specimens.

The descriptions include the common grasses and the most common of the rushes and sedges found from Canada southward to Virginia, and from the Atlantic coast westward to the Mississippi River. The greater number of species given are found throughout the United States.

I wish to acknowledge indebtedness to the following valuable works: "The True Grasses," by Eduard Hackle; "American Grasses," by Dr. Lamson Scribner; "Grasses of North America for Farmers and Students," by William J. Beal; and "Descriptive Catalogue of Grasses of the United States," by Dr. Geo. Vasey.

MARY EVANS FRANCIS.

LIST OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
Preface.	vii
Of Grasses	3
The Most Important Family of the Vegetable Kingdom .	11
Stem, Leaf, and Flower	17
A Calendar of the Common Grasses	27
Grasses Arranged According to Locations	33
Key to the Grasses	39
Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses	49
The Sedge Family	259
Rushes	329
Index to English Names	341
Index to Latin Names	349

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Coloured Plates

Salt-marsh Cockspur Grass (*Echinochloa Walteri*) *Frontispiece*

	PAGE
Foxtail Grasses (<i>Setaria</i>)	81
Indian Rice, or Wild Rice (<i>Zizania aquatica</i> and <i>Z. palustris</i>)	87
Red-top (<i>Agrostis alba</i>)	117
Snake Grass (<i>Eragrostis megastachya</i>)	175
Orchard Grass (<i>Dactylis glomerata</i>)	189
Fringed Brome-grass (<i>Bromus ciliatus</i>)	223
Brome-grass (<i>B. altissimus</i>)	225
Brome-grass (<i>B. incanus</i>)	227
Slender Wild Rye (<i>Elymus striatus</i>)	243
Wool Grass (<i>Scirpus cyperinus</i>)	255
Great Bulrush (<i>S. validus</i>)	257
Yellow Nut-grass (<i>Cyperus esculentus</i>)	261
Bristle-spiked Cyperus (<i>C. strigosus</i>)	263
Chair-maker's Rush (<i>Scirpus americanus</i>)	281
Fox Sedge (<i>Carex vulpinoidea</i>)	305
Stem, leaf, and flower	18
Spikes	19
Panicles	20
Grass flowers and their parts	21
Gama Grass (<i>Tripsacum dactyloides</i>)	50
Beard-grass (<i>Andropogon scoparius</i>)	50
Broom Sedge on sandy soil (<i>A. virginicus</i>)	51
Forked Beard-grass (<i>A. furcatus</i>)	53
Indian Grass (<i>Sorghastrum nutans</i>)	56
Large Crab-grass (<i>Digitaria sanguinalis</i>)	57
Large Crab-grass (<i>D. sanguinalis</i>)	59
Slender Paspalum (<i>Paspalum setaceum</i>)	60
Old Witch-grass (<i>Panicum capillare</i>)	62

The Book of Grasses

	PAGE
Old Witch-grass (<i>P. capillare</i>)	63
Bitter Panic-grass (<i>P. amarum</i>)	65
Cockspur Grass (<i>Echinochloa crusgalli</i>)	67
Salt-marsh Cockspur Grass (<i>E. Walteri</i>)	69
Scribner's Panic-grass (<i>Panicum Scribnerianum</i>)	72
Hispid Panic-grass (<i>P. clandestinum</i>)	72
Cockspur Grass (<i>Echinochloa crusgalli</i>)	73
Long Panic-grass (<i>Panicum agrostoides</i>)	74
The Deserted Garden	75
Yellow Foxtail (<i>Setaria glauca</i>)	77
Green Foxtail (<i>S. viridis</i>)	79
Bur-grass (<i>Cenchrus carolinianus</i>)	83
Indian Rice (<i>Zizania palustris</i>)	84
Indian Rice by the border of a stream	85
Rice Cut-grass (<i>Leersia oryzoides</i>)	89
Rice Cut-grass (<i>L. oryzoides</i>)	91
White-grass (<i>L. virginica</i>)	91
Reed Canary-grass (<i>Phalaris arundinacea</i>)	93
Reed Canary-grass (<i>P. arundinacea</i>)	95
Sweet Vernal-grass (<i>Anthoxanthum odoratum</i>)	97
Vanilla Grass (<i>Hierochloë odorata</i>)	98
White-grained Mountain Rice (<i>Oryzopsis asperifolia</i>)	99
Black Oat-grass (<i>Stipa avenacea</i>)	100
Slender Aristida (<i>Aristida gracilis</i>)	102
Purplish Aristida (<i>A. purpurascens</i>)	102
Sea-beach Aristida (<i>A. tuberculosa</i>)	103
Meadow Muhlenbergia (<i>Muhlenbergia mexicana</i>)	106
Long-awned Hair-grass (<i>M. capillaris</i>)	107
Long-awned Wood-grass (<i>Brachyelytrum erectum</i>)	108
Long-awned Wood-grass (<i>B. erectum</i>)	109
Timothy (<i>Phleum pratense</i>)	111
Meadow Foxtail (<i>Alopecurus pratensis</i>)	113
Sheathed Rush-grass (<i>Sporobolus vaginaeflorus</i>)	114
Gauze-grass (<i>S. uniflorus</i>)	114
Red-top (<i>Agrostis alba</i>)	116
Rough Hair-grass (<i>A. byemalis</i>)	119
Blue-joint Grass (<i>Calamagrostis canadensis</i>)	121
Nuttall's Reed-grass (<i>C. cinnoides</i>)	122
Blue-joint Grass (<i>C. canadensis</i>) in Renwick Marsh	123
Blue-joint Grass (<i>C. canadensis</i>)	125

List of Illustrations

PAGE

Marram Grass (<i>Ammophila arenaria</i>)	127
Marram Grass (<i>A. arenaria</i>) in drifting sand	129
Wood Reed-grass (<i>Cinna arundinacea</i>)	131
Silvery Hair-grass (<i>Aira caryophyllea</i>)	132
Velvet Grass (<i>Holcus lanatus</i>)	133
Marsh Oats (<i>Sphenopholis palustris</i>)	135
Meadow Sphenopholis (<i>S. pallens</i>)	135
Wavy Hair-grass (<i>Deschampsia flexuosa</i>)	137
Wavy Hair-grass (<i>D. flexuosa</i>)	139
Cultivated Oats	140
Cultivated Wheat	141
Cultivated Rye	141
Meadow Oat-grass (<i>Arrhenatherum elatius</i>)	142
Wild Oat-grass (<i>Danthonia spicata</i>)	143
Creek Sedge in bloom on the marsh (<i>Spartina glabra</i> , var. <i>pilosa</i>)	145
Blossoming spikes of Creek Sedge (<i>S. glabra</i> , var. <i>pilosa</i>)	147
Salt Reed-grass by the marsh (<i>S. cynosuroides</i>)	149
Salt Reed-grass (<i>S. cynosuroides</i>)	151
Fox-grass, rank in growth (<i>S. patens</i>)	153
Fox-grass covering the marsh (<i>S. patens</i>)	155
Fox-grass growing through sand (<i>S. patens</i>)	157
Fox-grass (<i>S. patens</i>)	159
Fox-grass (<i>S. patens</i>)	161
Creek Sedge (<i>S. glabra</i> , var. <i>pilosa</i>)	161
Bermuda Grass (<i>Cynodon Dactylon</i>)	163
Tall Grama (<i>Bouteloua curtipendula</i>)	164
Wire-grass (<i>Eleusine indica</i>)	165
Salt-meadow Leptochloa (<i>Leptochloa fascicularis</i>)	166
Salt-meadow Leptochloa (<i>L. fascicularis</i>)	167
Reed (<i>Phragmites communis</i>)	169
Sand-grass (<i>Triplasis purpurea</i>)	171
Sand-grass (<i>T. purpurea</i>)	173
Tufted Eragrostis (<i>Eragrostis pilosa</i>)	177
Strong-scented Eragrostis (<i>E. megastachya</i>)	179
Purple Eragrostis (<i>E. pectinacea</i>)	180
Narrow Melic-grass (<i>Melica mutica</i>)	182
Purple Oat (<i>M. striata</i>)	182
Broad-leaved Spike-grass (<i>Uniola latifolia</i>)	183
Marsh Spike-grass (<i>Distichlis spicata</i>)	184

The Book of Grasses

	PAGE
Marsh Spike-grass (<i>D. spicata</i>)	185
Lady's Hair (<i>Brija media</i>)	188
Field of grasses	191
Orchard Grass (<i>Dactylis glomerata</i>)	193
Crested Dog's-tail (<i>Cynosurus cristatus</i>)	194
Low Spear-grass (<i>Poa annua</i>)	196
Kentucky Blue-grass (<i>P. pratensis</i>)	197
False Red-top (<i>P. triflora</i>)	198
Canada Blue-grass (<i>P. compressa</i>)	199
False Red-top (<i>P. triflora</i>)	201
Wood Spear-grass (<i>P. sylvestris</i>)	203
Densely flowered Manna-grass (<i>Glyceria obtusa</i>)	207
Rattlesnake Grass (<i>G. canadensis</i>)	207
Nerved Manna-grass (<i>G. nervata</i>)	208
Tall Manna-grass (<i>G. grandis</i>)	209
Pale Manna-grass (<i>G. pallida</i>)	209
Nerved Manna-grass (<i>G. nervata</i>)	211
Floating Manna-grass (<i>G. septentrionalis</i>)	213
Goose-grass (<i>Puccinellia maritima</i>)	214
Goose-grass (<i>P. maritima</i>)	215
Spreading Spear-grass (<i>P. distans</i>)	215
Slender Fescue (<i>Festuca octoflora</i>)	217
Red Fescue (<i>F. rubra</i>)	218
Meadow Fescue (<i>F. elatior</i>)	219
Meadow Fescue (<i>F. elatior</i>)	221
Fringed Brome-grass (<i>Bromus ciliatus</i>)	222
Downy Brome-grass (<i>B. tectorum</i>)	229
Chess (<i>B. secalinus</i>)	230
Ray-grass (<i>Lolium perenne</i>)	231
Ray-grass (<i>L. perenne</i>)	233
Couch-grass (<i>Agropyron repens</i>)	235
Couch-grass (<i>A. repens</i>)	237
Squirrel-tail Grass (<i>Hordeum jubatum</i>)	239
Cultivated Barley	240
Terrell-grass (<i>Elymus virginicus</i>)	241
Nodding Wild Rye (<i>E. canadensis</i>)	245
Terrell-grass (<i>E. virginicus</i>)	249
Bottle-brush Grass (<i>Hystrix patula</i>)	249
Bottle-brush Grass (<i>H. patula</i>)	251
Cyperus (<i>Cyperus hystricinus</i>)	265

List of Illustrations

PAGE

Cyperus (<i>C. diandrus</i>)	267
Bristle-spiked Cyperus (<i>C. strigosus</i>)	269
Slender Cyperus (<i>C. filiculmis</i>)	270
Pond Sedge (<i>Dulichium arundinaceum</i>)	271
Slender Spike-rush (<i>Eleocharis tenuis</i>)	271
Large Spike-rush (<i>E. palustris</i>)	273
Slender Spike-rush (<i>E. tenuis</i>)	275
Spike-rush (<i>E. obtusa</i>)	275
Matted Spike-rush (<i>E. intermedia</i>)	277
Sand-mat (<i>Stenophyllus capillaris</i>)	279
Slender Fimbristylis (<i>Fimbristylis Frankii</i>)	279
Great Bulrush (<i>Scirpus validus</i>)	283
Salt-marsh Bulrush (<i>S. robustus</i>)	283
Wool-grass (<i>S. cyperinus</i>)	284
Meadow Bulrush (<i>S. atrovirens</i>)	284
Wool-grass and Bulrushes growing in marsh	285
Cayuga Marsh	287
River Bulrush (<i>S. fluviatilis</i>)	289
Meadow Bulrush (<i>S. atrovirens</i>)	291
Salt-marsh Bulrush (<i>S. robustus</i>)	293
Salt-marsh Bulrush (<i>S. robustus</i>)	295
Salt-marsh Bulrush (<i>S. robustus</i>) by the edge of the marsh	297
Virginian Cotton-grass (<i>E. virginicum</i>)	299
White Beaked-rush (<i>Rynchospora alba</i>)	299
Slender Cotton-grass (<i>Eriophorum gracile</i>)	301
Virginian Cotton-grass (<i>E. virginicum</i>)	301
Clustered Beaked-rush (<i>R. glomerata</i>)	303
Low Nut-rush (<i>Scleria verticillata</i>)	303
Scales, seeds, and perigynia of sedges belonging to the genus <i>Carex</i>	304
Tufted Sedge (<i>Carex stricta</i>)	304
Pennsylvania Sedge (<i>C. pennsylvanica</i>)	307
Bladder Sedge, (<i>C. intumescens</i>)	308
Hop Sedge (<i>C. lupulina</i>)	309
Fringed Sedge (<i>C. crinita</i>)	309
Little Prickly Sedge (<i>C. scirpoides</i>)	310
Slender Sedge (<i>C. gracillima</i>)	310
Sedges (<i>C. lurida</i> , <i>C. cristata</i> , <i>C. mirabilis</i>)	311
Hop Sedge (<i>C. lurida</i> , var. <i>gracilis</i>)	313
Hop Sedge (<i>C. Pseudo-Cyperus</i>)	315

The Book of Grasses

	PAGE
Hop Sedge (<i>C. retrosa</i>)	317
Hop Sedge (<i>C. lupuliformis</i>)	319
Fringed Sedge (<i>C. crinita</i>)	319
Fox Sedge (<i>C. vulpinoidea</i>)	321
Fescue Sedge (<i>C. festucacea</i>)	321
Yard Rush (<i>Juncus tenuis</i>)	325
Small-headed Rush (<i>J. brachycephalus</i>)	327
Bog Rush (<i>J. effusus</i>)	330
Sharp-fruited Rush (<i>J. acuminatus</i>)	330
Grass-leaved Rush (<i>J. marginatus</i>)	330
Yard Rush (<i>J. tenuis</i>)	331
Toad Rush (<i>J. bufonius</i>)	332
Sharp-fruited Rush (<i>J. acuminatus</i>)	333
Bog Rush (<i>J. effusus</i>)	335
Knotted Rush (<i>J. nodosus</i>)	337
Jointed Rush (<i>J. articulatus</i>)	337
Black Grass (<i>J. Geradi</i>)	335
Common Wood-rush (<i>Luzula campestris</i>)	333

OF GRASSES

OF GRASSES

FROM spring until late autumn grasses bloom by every way-side, and in field and meadow form the green carpet of the earth. Widely distributed throughout all countries, and abundant even in far-away prehistoric days, they still remain the most important family of the vegetable kingdom, and — of all common plants the most common — the least commonly known. Yet from the moment when the first violet lifts its blossom to the sunlight until in autumn the witchhazel's delicate flowers are seen above fast-falling leaves, there is never a day when grasses are not in bloom, and never a week in summer when a score of different species may not be gathered.

In richness and variety of colouring, above their undertone of green, the blossoms and wind-blown anthers of the grasses rival in beauty the flowers that the wayfaring man collects. The grace of swaying stem and drooping leaf, the delicacy of tiny flowers tinged in rose and purple, and the infinite variety shown in form and colouring are lost upon those who are intent on seeking flowers that the forests make rare. Grasses there are, stout and higher than one's head, and grasses so slender that their dying stems among wayside weeds are like threads of gold; grasses whose panicles of bloom are more than half a yard in length, and of a colour which only a midsummer sun can burn into August fields; grasses so stiff that winter's snow leaves them unbroken, and grasses so tiny that their highest flower is raised but a few inches from the soil.

Nearly one thousand species are found in the United States, nor is the study of these plants so difficult as it is thought to be. When accuracy in determining the individual species is desired, a small microscope and a few needles for dissecting the blossoms are all that is necessary. Even without these aids an intimate acquaintance with the grasses may be gained by observing only their most obvious characteristics of growth, and the various forms of flowering heads. Notice closely the grasses in a low meadow of early summer: the dense growth of green, hastily characterized as

The Book of Grasses

"grass," may contain many different species of this vast family, species which at a second glance are seen to have each their own distinguishing features.

Like charity the study of grasses may begin at home, and, like charity also, this most fascinating of nature studies may be carried far afield, for the grasses, most numerous of all flowering plants, we have always with us. Tree-like in the tropics the Bamboos, largest of the grass family, lift their blossoms one hundred feet and more toward the sky; in cold countries moss-like grasses cringe and cling to the frozen ground, and through the temperate regions of the globe grasses grow in luxuriance of form and colouring and supply a background of green against which the world of trees and rivers, of brooks and ledges, is placed on colours ever changing, and ever perfect. Nature is continually busy reclaiming the unsightly places abandoned by man, covering with a garment of green the hillsides torn by rain, and carpeting with her "matted miracles of grass" the humble waysides.

The traditional spirit of the seasons is symbolized by outdoor colouring: cool, pale tints of early spring, rose-colour of June, warm tones of August fields, and a glory of purple and gold when the summer is past and the harvest ending. In all this continuity of change, which keeps the face of Nature so new in its world-old familiarity, the grasses bear their part, and as the violet and wild geranium of spring give place to midsummer hardhack, which in turn is pushed aside by goldenrod and asters, so the passing months bring fresh grasses into bloom and mark the calendar of the year by the flowering of these common plants.

It still is true, however, that

"The world misprizes the too-freely offered
And rates the earth and sky but carelessly."

The dandelion is less honoured than the arbutus, yet even the dandelion receives greater honour than do the early grasses, which aid in changing earth's wintry shroud to living green. Grasses yield us the earliest intimations of spring, as a faint flush of green, in harmony with the soft colours of April woods, tinges the brown hillsides before snows have ceased. The first grasses are more delicately coloured than are those of midsummer when the sun burns red and purple into the tiny flowers. The green spikelets

of many spring grasses depend for colour upon their lightly poised anthers of lavender and gold. Sweet Vernal-grass, Orchard Grass, and June Grass, so characteristic of spring, are succeeded by spreading panicles of Hair-grass, bayonet-like spikes of Timothy, and the richly coloured Red-top whose blossoms burn with mid-summer's warmth. September has still new grasses to offer, and in this month the Beard-grasses are conspicuous, as their stiff stems at last attain a growth that will enable them to withstand snow and frost. In many localities from fifty to one hundred different grasses may be gathered, and, although, unlike the lilies, they do not flaunt their colours garishly, yet in rose and lavender, in purple and an infinite scale of green they rest and charm the eye with their beauty from April to October, when frosts bring to them new hues of brown and yellow in which they clothe the earth until green blades again push through spring turf.

Our waysides are the accepted gardens of many plants which, having followed the path of mankind through the New World, take the highways of civilization for their own, and find abundant means for transportation as seed is fastened on passers-by, or carried by the wind along smooth pathways. Few are the grasses that cannot be found in these wayside gardens as the roads wind through fertile country, from uplands to rich meadows, or pass sandy shores, where in a variety of soils the different grasses bloom and add a mass of verdure to the border of the way. Throughout the season these common gardens of the wayside hold a constantly changing procession of grasses; a procession which begins with Low Spear-grass and Sweet Vernal-grass in April, and ends in October with the Dropseed-grasses and the Beard-grasses, although even in winter the species that remain standing may still be recognized.

Rarer flowers must be sought in deep woods and in hidden places in the swamps, but the cosmopolitan grasses are fitted to take up the struggle for existence wherever the seed chances to fall. Dean Herbert rightly says that "plants do not grow where they like best but where other plants will let them." By waysides we may see this struggle in its intensity as a dozen species strive for the same plot of ground and grow in tangles that include low cinquefoil and tall briars. The strife is always most intense between individuals of the same species, and here the grasses grow in profusion, occupying each inch of space, pushing

The Book of Grasses

out into deserted country roads, and spreading far and wide by means as interesting as ever the more noted flowering plants employ.

Bur-grass, with its thorny seed-burs, catches on passing objects and thus secures free portage to new fields; Terrell-grass by thick, corky scales floats its seed upon the streams near which it grows; Beach Grass defies the sand to bury it and is found at the tops of the highest sand-dunes, with whose rise it has kept pace, the long roots of the grass penetrating to the base of the dune; and Couch-grass, sending sharp-pointed rootstocks rapidly through the soil, is a veritable "land-grabber."

Where the purslane and poppy produce a multitude of seeds from every flower, each blossom of the grass ripens but one, yet so richly stored is this with nutriment, and frequently so well protected against germination under unfavourable conditions, that the one seed may be worth many of those less perfectly equipped, since, in the process of evolution, diminution in the number of seeds is accompanied by an increase in the effectiveness of those that remain.

The twisted awns of certain grasses — e. g., Sweet Vernal-grass and Wild Oat — show one of the most interesting mechanisms seen in the vegetable world. These awns, or bristle-like appendages of the grass flower, are extremely sensitive to atmospheric changes, and by their peculiar structure aid in burying the seed beneath the surface of the soil. In Sweet Vernal-grass the scale, to which the ripened seed adheres, bears a brown awn, bent and twisted near its middle, and beset with minute, upward-pointing hairs on its basal part. Such awns are strongly hygroscopic and during cold or dry weather remain tightly twisted, thus holding the seed where it chances to be. Under the influence of moisture the awn untwists and by its rotation drives the fallen seed slowly but surely beneath the soil. Although dry weather may follow, causing the awn to become twisted again, the upward-pointing hairs catch on particles of earth or grass and, holding the seed down, prevent it from being drawn up. Thus it lies ready for the next shower when the awn pushes the seed farther into the earth. This peculiarity of structure is easily observed without the aid of the microscope. If a few of the ripened seeds be laid upon the moistened palm of the hand they will immediately begin to move, as if alive, and the rotating of the awn may be plainly seen.

Interesting experiments have been made whereby it has been seen that in sand, alternately wet and dried, the awns of certain grasses will bury the seed several inches beneath the surface.

Each locality shows characteristic grasses, and as in a short walk we pass from low meadows to dry hillsides we find new species to excite fresh interest. On sea beaches we look for the long, gray-green leaves of Marram Grass, or Beach Grass, for spreading clumps of Sea-beach Panic-grass, for the dark, wiry stems of Fox-grass, and for rigid-leaved grasses of hot sands. Salt marshes show dense jungles of reed-like grasses, Creek Sedge, Salt Reed-grass, and the tall Reed. Dry hillsides are covered in spring by Wild Oat-grass and Wavy Hair-grass, where later Purple Finger-grass, Sheathed Rush-grass, and stiff Beard-grasses will bloom. In dry fields we look for the low growth of the smaller Panic-grasses, for the slender, one-sided spikes of Field Paspalum, and for wide-spreading panicles of Purple Eragrostis. Borders of woodlands offer Poverty Grass, Black Oat-grass, and Muhlenbergias, while in deep woods we search for shade-loving grasses, the tall, slender Bottle-brush Grass, the lower Mountain Rice, and the Nodding Fescue. Marshy meadows are full of interest to the student of grasses: Reed Canary-grass with broad, blue-green leaves borders narrow brooks, and nearby the Blue-joint Grass, slender and stiff, rises bearing narrow, deeply coloured panicles; graceful Manna Grasses fill the marshes of early summer, and later the rough leaves and stems of Rice Cut-grass form tangled masses in low grounds. By river-borders grows the great Gama Grass whose leaves are so broad as to resemble those of our cultivated corn, and in wet soil, also, is found the tall Indian Rice on which the reed-bird feeds. A country dooryard of an acre may show more than a dozen different grasses, while in the garden near half a score of other species invade the cultivated land as weeds. A large collection of grasses, preserved either as herbarium specimens or in the more artistic impression prints made upon photographic paper, may be gathered in a short time, and differences perhaps little noticed by the casual observer will seem marked indeed to the student who at the close of a summer's study will deem it as unpardonable to mistake one of our common grasses for another as to mistake an elm for an oak.

Corn, wheat, oats, the day of the first cultivation of these cereal grains long antedates history, and how seldom is it realized

The Book of Grasses

that they are grasses. Vergil and Columella wrote long ago of the care of meadows and fields. Indeed the word cereal stands as an article of faith in the goddess Ceres, who searched with torches for the grain carried off by winter frost, and on finding the seed raised it to its flower once more. Bertha was the Ceres of German mythology, and winds and rains affecting crops were believed to be under her control. Corn-spirits there were which were symbolized under the forms of wolves and goat-legged creatures, similar to classic satyrs. To the older peasantry of Germany and Russia these corn-spirits still haunt and protect the fields which show the "Grass-wolf" or "Corn-wolf" to be abroad when the wind, as it passes, bends the grass and the ripening grain. The last sheaf of rye is occasionally left afield as shelter for the "Roggen-wolf," or "Rye-wolf," and it is not long since the Iceland farmer guarded the grass around his fields lest the mischievous elves, hiding among the grasses, and ever waiting to harm him, should invade his cultivated land.

In old herbals the word *grass*, *gres*, *gyrs* meant any green plant of small size, and though we have restricted the meaning of the word it still is carelessly applied to a multitude of sedges and rushes which in manner of growth and form of flower differ markedly from the true grasses. To the casual observer the grasses are but "grass," and to few is their diversity, their beauty, and their value apparent. We are blind to the infinite variety shown by Nature in these common plants, of which we often know scarcely more than do the cattle that feed upon them; yet on no other family of flowering plants does the beauty of the green earth and its adaptation as a home for man so largely depend.

UTILITY OF GRASSES

THE MOST IMPORTANT FAMILY OF THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM

"And he gave it for his opinion, that whoever could make two ears of corn, or two blades of grass, to grow upon a spot of ground where only one grew before, would deserve better of mankind, and do more essential service to his country, than the whole race of politicians put together."—*Gulliver's Travels*.

CAN one imagine the world grassless — a barren waste? The shifting soil, exposed to the elemental workers, wind and water, could offer no sure abiding place for man, since, lacking a tenacious network of grass roots firmly binding the soil, the road of to-day might be obliterated to-morrow, and the loftiest building gradually buried beneath wind-blown sand.

As soil-binders the grasses performed a leading part in the important task of rendering the globe habitable to the human race, and still sending their roots far and wide through the surface of the ground the grasses form a turf which holds in check the destructive forces of wind and rain, and gives secure anchorage not only to the lower growth of plants but also to trees and shrubs.

Grasses were abundantly developed in prehistoric days, as numerous remains of grass-like leaves attest, and since the earliest tribes chipped rude implements for cultivating the soil, or for their use in war, the grasses have exceeded in importance to mankind any other family of the vegetable kingdom.

The green herbage of meadow and pasture is the chief food of domesticated animals, and in this country the value of hay alone exceeds that of any other crop except corn, which, be it remembered, is itself a grass. Even the salt marshes yield their hay, and in New England pastures, where rocks seem as numerous as grass blades, sheep crop the wiry grasses of dry hillsides.

A noted grass-garden was owned in Woburn a century ago by the Duke of Bedford, and in this garden George Sinclair carried on valuable researches of which he wrote in his "*Hortus Gramineus Woburnensis*." Tirelessly were the experiments made, in cultiva-

The Book of Grasses

ting the grasses, in drying them, in dissolving their soluble parts, in evaporating the solution, and finally in submitting the residuum to chemical analysis.

Grass stems contain a large amount of silica, and in such seed as that of the species known as "Job's Tears" the hardness due to a silica deposit nearly equals that of agate. Minute particles of silica in the outer cell walls serve in keeping grass stems firm and erect, and if we carefully burn the vegetable matter from one of these stems a perfect skeleton of the structure is left. It is said that wheat straw, without the addition of other material, may be melted into colourless glass, and that barley melts into glass of topaz yellow.

The varied form and texture of the grasses adapt them to many uses, and even the common grasses of our northeastern states have been made into ropes, mats, paper, baskets, and many fine-plaited articles. Fragrant fans of dark-coloured fibres are made in India from the aromatic rootstocks of a grass, and the entire plant is woven into screens which, when dampened and placed in a current of air, perfume the breeze. Lemon Grass and Ginger Grass, natives of tropical Asia, yield oils strongly scented, as their names imply, and the rootstock of a grass in South America is sometimes used as a substitute for soap.

A few grasses have been used medicinally, and have been cultivated for medicinal purposes. But it is as food for man, and for the domesticated animals on which he is most dependent, that the grasses have attained their highest importance, and it is on them largely that the great human family is fed to-day.

The world has seemed to draw a line between the grasses of the fields and those plants that produce well-filled heads of cereals, and has ceased to regard the latter as grasses. Yet the useful grains — corn, wheat, rye, barley, rice, and oats — belong to one family, and are but grasses that have been brought by man to a superior degree of excellence. Rice and wheat have been cultivated from time immemorial, and although a century ago wheat was wheat, yet to-day new strains have been developed which grow where in older days the grain could not have been raised.

Indian corn originated in tropical America, and is one of the few cereals whose native condition is known. It had attained a wide distribution when this country was discovered, and the grain must have been in use in very ancient times. Early explorers

found the Indians cultivating corn with primitive implements — hoes made of a sharpened stone or the shoulder blade of a moose — and even then the seeds were described as “somewhat bigger than small peason,” while later the Pilgrims could boast the cultivation of varieties of which “the graine be big.” Botanically, corn is one of the most interesting of the grasses and is very unlike those found in daily walks through the country. The stamens of corn are in ornamental spikes which terminate the stems, while below, on spikes which are borne in the axils of the leaves, are the fertile flowers. These are densely crowded on a thickened rachis, commonly known as the corn-cob, and are covered with husks which are the sheaths of abortive leaves and which have the leaf-blades more or less developed. The flowering scales and palets are found in the chaff covering the cob, and the silken “tassels” at the summit of each ear are elongated pistils. Aerial roots, thrown from the lower nodes, serve as prop-roots, supporting the stem, and imitating in a small way the growth of a few other tropical plants.

Sugar Cane is also a grass that has been brought from the wilderness and has been made to pay the toll of usefulness which man would fain exact of all vegetation.

In warmer countries the great Bamboos, which are but grasses of a larger growth, are utilized as shelter, clothing, and food. Of these giant grasses houses are built which may be entirely furnished with articles made of Bamboo, and the household, wearing jackets and hats made of the same material, may gather tender shoots of the plant for use as a vegetable. A small section of the stem forms a cup, and a larger section a pail; paper and ropes are manufactured from the plant; umbrellas and exquisite boxes are made of the split internodes, and intricate appliances for spinning are fashioned entirely of Bamboo. And these are but a few of the uses that the several species of these grasses serve. Indeed, a complete list of articles made of Bamboo would be a catalogue far too long for insertion in these pages.

Impenetrable “canebreaks” of the South are formed of two grasses similar to the Bamboos, though smaller in growth. The stout, jointed stems of the more southern species (the Large Cane), are used for fishing rods and are made into canes and pipes. As thatching the stems form a strong and serviceable shelter, and when split are woven into baskets and mats. The Small Cane

The Book of Grasses

(*Arundinària técta*) grows as far north as Maryland, and by streams and river banks forms evergreen thickets from three to twelve feet in height. A reed of southern Europe and Palestine belongs to a closely related genus, and from this grass the heroes of Homer are said to have made their arrows and with it to have thatched the tent of Achilles. Pan-pipes, such as Orpheus might have used in charming the Dryads from their leafy shelters, were also made from the smooth stems of this reed.

Of all flowering plants the grasses are the most widely distributed, and innumerable are the ways in which they have served mankind since, in the story of Eden, the earth brought forth these common plants as the first of its flowers.

STEM, LEAF, AND FLOWER

STEM, LEAF, AND FLOWER

Roots.—Many grasses spread in all directions by strong runners, or rootstocks, as they are called, which are, in reality, underground stems. These runners differ from the true, fibrous roots in consisting of a succession of joints from which upright stems arise, and from which true roots penetrate the soil and anchor the rootstock as it stretches far from the parent plant. Such grasses rapidly take possession of the ground, and as the rootstocks, interlacing in endless network, are thickened with a large amount of nourishing material, these grasses are enabled to endure drouth and unfavourable seasons. Rootstocks of the more vigorous grasses grow many feet in a season, and the thorny, needle-like points of the growing ends often penetrate tubers and roots.

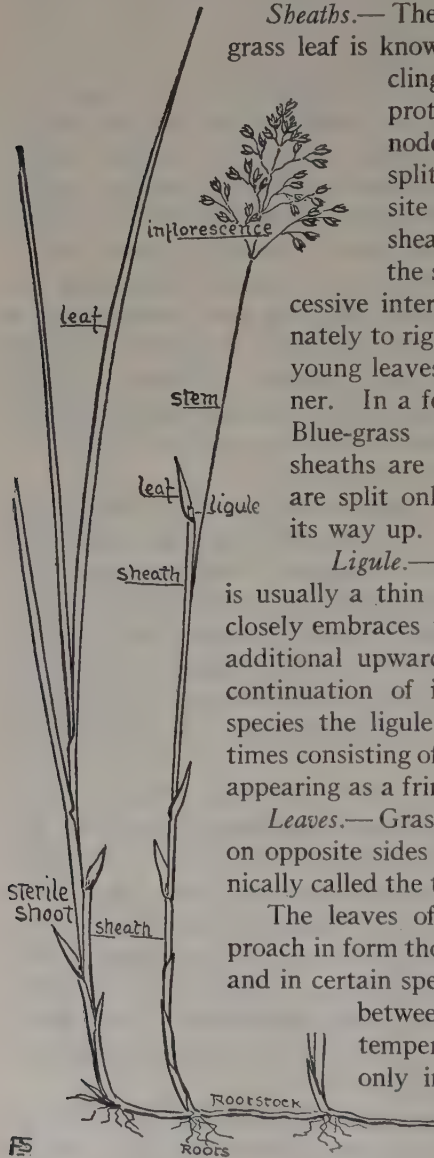
Grasses that develop only fibrous roots grow more frequently in tufts and bunches. Of these grasses the Bitter Panic-grass and the common Orchard Grass are examples. Perennial grasses are more numerous than annual grasses and may usually be recognized by the presence of sterile shoots growing from the lowest joint of the stem. The greater number of perennial grasses bloom earlier than do the annual grasses, though some perennials are late in flowering, as, for example, the Beard-grasses and the Muhlenbergias.

Stems.—Grass stems are divided by joints into internodes (the space between the base of one sheath and that of the next), the point from which each sheath rises being called a node. Although nearly all grasses, with the exception of Indian Corn, Sugar Cane, Gama Grass, and the Beard-grasses, possess hollow stems, which are always closed at the nodes, the rootstocks are usually solid, and the internodes of the young stems are also solid, becoming hollow by the separation of their original pith cells, which cease to grow. The nodes remain solid and, being darker in colour, appear as bands encircling the stems.

Nodes perform an interesting and important function in raising stems that have been bent down. Internodes play little or

The Book of Grasses

no part in such service, but if one notices grasses that have been beaten to earth by heavy showers, it will be seen that the lower nodes have lengthened on the side turned earthward, and that the stems are thereby bent upward at sharp angles.



Sheaths.— The broad, basal portion of each grass leaf is known as the sheath, and, encircling the stem, is an important protection to the growing internode. Each sheath is usually split, or open, on the side opposite the leaf, and the edges of the sheath overlap or partly encircle the stem a second time. In successive internodes these edges lap alternately to right and left, and the rolling of young leaves also alternates in like manner. In a few grasses — e. g., Kentucky Blue-grass and Orchard Grass — the sheaths are perfectly closed at first and are split only as the inflorescence forces its way up.

Ligule.— At the summit of the sheath is usually a thin membrane, the ligule, which closely embraces the stem and appears as an additional upward growth of the sheath or a continuation of its delicate lining. In each species the ligule is constant in form, sometimes consisting of but a tiny ring or frequently appearing as a fringe of hairs.

Leaves.— Grass leaves are borne alternately on opposite sides of the stem, in what is technically called the two-ranked growth.

The leaves of a few tropical grasses approach in form those of other families of plants, and in certain species a true petiole is inserted between sheath and blade, but in temperate regions grass leaves vary only in width and length and are always "grass-like," showing long, parallel veins

Stem, Leaf, and Flower

The leaves of many grasses are twisted (to the right in some species, to the left in others), as twining plants twist with or against the sun. It is said that the leaf blade in a few grasses is sensitive, and slowly folds together when briskly rubbed.

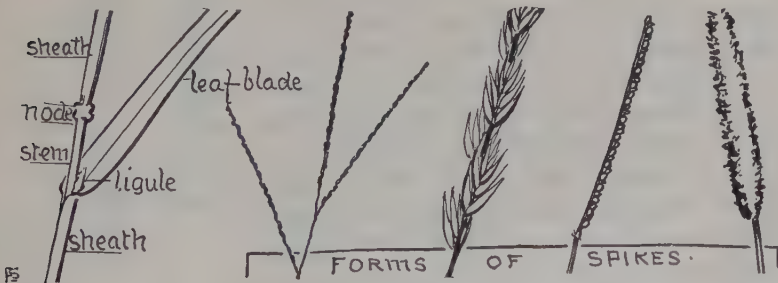
In dry weather and in dry soil it will be noticed that the leaves of certain grasses are rolled tightly, becoming involute, as it is called. As the cells on the upper surface of the leaf lose their moisture and contract under a burning sun the edges of the leaf curl inward until the stronger cuticle of the lower surface is outermost, and thus an added protection is given against an excessive loss of moisture. The response to the external stimuli of heat and cold, of light and darkness, in the vegetable world is exquisitely delicate. In the growth of plants, in their "sleep" at night, and in their many so-called "adaptations" to varying conditions, the student may read the life of Nature in an ever open book.

INFLORESCENCE

A *Spike* is formed when the spikelets are apparently sessile on the main axis — e. g., Couch-grass.

A *Panicle* is formed when the spikelets are on secondary or further-divided branches — e. g., Orchard Grass and Old Witch-grass.

The *Rachis* is that part of the stem on which the spikelets or spikelet-bearing branches are borne.



The small flowers of the grasses bear little resemblance, at first glance, to the distantly related lilies; yet if some of the lilies that bloom in spikes were to crowd their flowers more and more, and were to reduce their petals to mere scales, such plants would be well

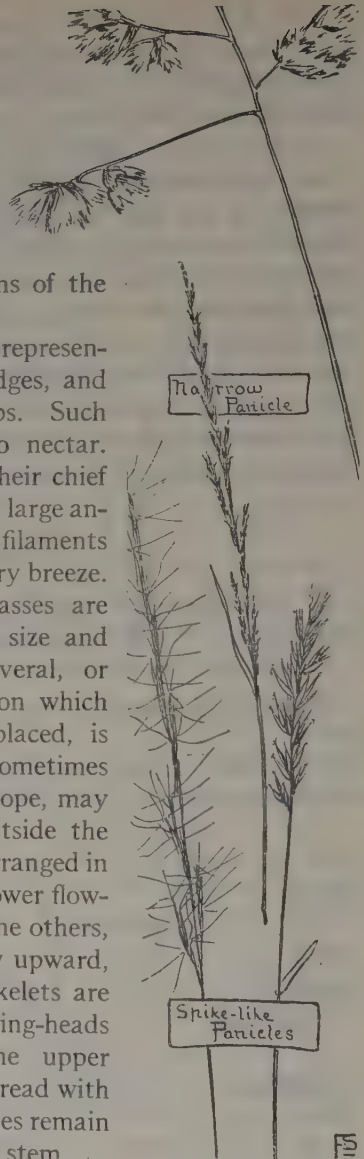
The Book of Grasses

on the way toward a grass-like appearance. The three stamens of many grasses suggest the characteristic, three-parted form of the true lilies, while the flowering scale and palet of each grass blossom are a reminder of the lily calyx, the two green keels of the palet suggesting that two divisions of the calyx have been merged in one.

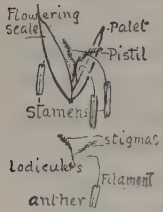
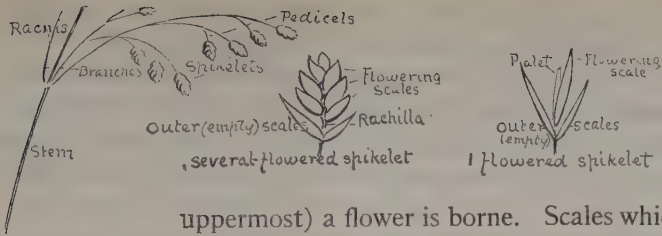
Our wind-fertilized flowers are represented chiefly by the grasses and sedges, and by early blooming trees and shrubs. Such flowers are small and produce no nectar. They have little fragrance, and their chief colouring frequently appears in the large anthers which are so hung on hair-like filaments as to shake out pollen grains on every breeze.

Spikelets.—The flowers of grasses are borne in spikelets which vary in size and which are composed of one, several, or many flowers. The short stem, on which the flowers of a spikelet are placed, is known as the rachilla; this is sometimes prolonged, and, under the microscope, may be seen as a tiny thread lying outside the uppermost flower. Spikelets are arranged in spikes or panicles. In bloom the lower flowers of the spikelets bloom before the others, as the spikelets bloom from below upward, but in panicles the uppermost spikelets are the first to open, since the flowering-heads bloom downward, and often the upper branches of a panicle are widely spread with open flowers while the lower branches remain erect and closely appressed to the stem.

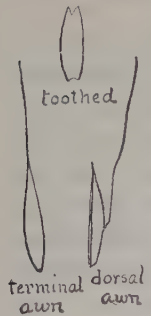
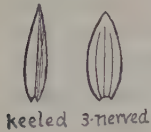
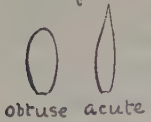
Scales.—Instead of flowering-leaves of sepals and petals the grasses show bracts, called scales, or glumes, surrounding each flower. The two lower scales of each spikelet are usually empty, and in the axil of each succeeding scale (except sometimes the



Stem, Leaf, and Flower



Scale forms



E

uppermost) a flower is borne. Scales which enclose a flower are termed flowering scales. These exhibit many interesting peculiarities in their structure, often bearing a bristle-like appendage, called an awn, which is considered by botanists to be a modified leaf-blade. Such awns are straight, bent, or twisted, and either terminate the scales, when they are known as terminal awns, or are borne on the backs of the scales, when the awns are said to be dorsal; that part of the scale below the awn representing the sheath of a leaf, while the portion of the scale above the awn corresponds to the ligule. A flowering scale is said to be keeled when it is flattened and folded so that its two edges are brought near together and the mid-vein is prominent as a ridge on the back of the scale. When the veins of a scale are conspicuous the scale is said to be three-nerved, five-nerved, seven-nerved, or nine-nerved, according to the number of prominent veins.

Palet.— Opposite the flowering scale, and with it enclosing the flower, is an awnless scale, called the palet, usually thin in texture, and two-nerved, showing two green keels. The palet may be minute or lacking, as in certain of the Bent-grasses, or it may exceed the flowering scale in length, as in Sharp-scaled Manna-grass.

Lodicules.— At the base of the flower, within its scales, are usually two (rarely three) minute, thin, and translucent scales, termed lodicules.

These will rarely be noticed save at the time of flowering, when, for a short time, they are swollen with sap, and, by pressing the flowering scale and palet apart, cause the opening of the blossom. Lodicules soon wither, and in some grasses are

The Book of Grasses

lacking; in such the spikelets remain closed and the stamens and pistils protrude from the summit of each blossom.

Stamens and Pistils.—The majority of our grasses bear perfect flowers, consisting of stamens and pistils, although some species are monoëcious, as are Gama Grass and Indian Corn, which bear stamens and pistils in separate flowers on the same plant, and a few grasses are diëcious, as is Salt-grass, whose stamen-bearing and pistil-bearing flowers are on separate plants.

There are one to six (usually three) stamens whose very slender filaments bear two-celled anthers. These are lightly attached near their middle to the apex of the filament, and, trembling in the wind, easily discharge the smooth, round pollen cells. The stamens elongate rapidly and exhibit the most rapid rate of growth known in flowering plants. Although many of the pollen cells must fail of their mission and be carried by the wind to fall fruitlessly upon leaves and stones, Nature provides a vast quantity of pollen to ensure the fertilization of sufficient seed. It has been estimated that a single anther of Rye contains no less than twenty thousand pollen cells. The greater number of spring grasses have larger anthers than those of midsummer, but brilliant colours, ranging from pale yellow to orange and crimson, and from lavender to deep purple, appear in the anthers at all seasons. The one-celled, one-seeded ovary bears one to three (usually two) styles whose feathery stigmas often show conspicuous colour.

Seeds.—Grass seeds are richly stored with nutriment and have great vitality; they are also well adapted to wide distribution. Scales adhering to the seeds buoy them so that they are easily carried by the wind or along the surface of running water. The seeds of a few grasses are sticky when wet and adhere to passing objects. Ripened panicles of Purple Eragrostis, of Old Witch-grass, and of certain other grasses are driven as tumble-weeds across the fields and scatter their seeds along the way. The awns of many grasses are rough, catching on passers-by and travelling long distances. In high mountains, where the ripening of seed is uncertain, entire spikelets are sometimes transformed into leafy shoots, provided at the base with rudimentary roots, which, as the spikelets fall, take root and grow. The methods which the grasses have developed to ensure to new generations trans-

portation to new fields are many, and to them may fitly be applied the comment of Darwin on cross-fertilization devices: "They transcend in an incomparable degree the contrivances and adaptations which the most fertile imagination of the most imaginative man could suggest with unlimited time at his disposal."

THE COMMON GRASSES

A CALENDAR OF THE COMMON GRASSES ACCORDING TO THEIR SEASONS OF MOST ABUNDANT BLOSSOMING

APRIL 15th to June 15th:

Low Spear-grass (<i>Poa annua</i>)	195
Sweet Vernal-grass (<i>Anthoxanthum odoratum</i>)	94
White-grained Mountain Rice (<i>Oryzopsis asperifolia</i>)	99
Slender Mountain Rice (<i>O. pungens</i>)	99
Downy Brome-grass (<i>Bromus tectorum</i>)	222
Meadow Foxtail (<i>Alopecurus pratensis</i>)	112
Orchard Grass (<i>Dactylis glomerata</i>)	188
Meadow Oat-grass (<i>Arrhenatherum elatius</i>)	142
Black Oat-grass (<i>Stipa avenacea</i>)	100
Kentucky Blue-grass (<i>Poa pratensis</i>)	195
Canada Blue-grass (<i>P. compressa</i>)	197
Early Bunch-grass (<i>Sphenopholis obtusata</i>)	134
Meadow Sphenopholis (<i>S. pallens</i>)	134
Slender Sphenopholis (<i>S. nitida</i>)	134
Velvet Grass (<i>Holcus lanatus</i>)	133
Silvery Hair-grass (<i>Aira caryophyllæa</i>)	132
Wild Oat-grass (<i>Danthonia spicata</i>)	143
Narrow Melic-grass (<i>Melica nutica</i>)	181

June 15th to July 20th:

Reed Canary-grass (<i>Phalaris arundinacea</i>)	90
Vanilla Grass (<i>Hierochloë odorata</i>)	97
Long-awned Wood-grass (<i>Brachyelytrum erectum</i>)	108
Brown Bent-grass (<i>Agrostis canina</i>)	115
Rough Hair-grass (<i>A. hyemalis</i>)	115
Black-grained Mountain Rice (<i>Oryzopsis racemosa</i>)	99
Sheep's Fescue (<i>Festuca ovina</i>)	217
Slender Fescue (<i>F. octoflora</i>)	217
Nerved Manna-grass (<i>Glyceria nervata</i>)	206

The Book of Grasses

Rattlesnake Grass (<i>G. canadensis</i>)	206
Sharp-scaled Manna-grass (<i>G. acutiflora</i>)	206
Tall Manna-grass (<i>G. grandis</i>)	206
Floating Manna-grass (<i>G. septentrionalis</i>)	206
Densely flowered Manna-grass (<i>G. obtusa</i>)	206
Wavy Hair-grass (<i>Deschampsia flexuosa</i>)	136
Tufted Hair-grass (<i>D. caespitosa</i>)	136
Red Fescue (<i>Festuca rubra</i>)	217
Nodding Fescue (<i>F. nutans</i>)	217
Meadow Fescue (<i>F. elatior</i>)	217
Scribner's Panic-grass (<i>Panicum Scribnerianum</i>)	71
Starved Panic-grass (<i>P. depauperatum</i>)	71
Round-fruited Panic-grass (<i>P. sphaerocarpon</i>)	71
Hispid Panic-grass (<i>P. clandestinum</i>)	71
Blue-joint Grass (<i>Calamagrostis canadensis</i>)	121
Nuttall's Reed-grass (<i>C. cinnoides</i>)	121
Squirrel-tail Grass (<i>Hordeum jubatum</i>)	238
Timothy (<i>Phleum pratense</i>)	111
Marsh Foxtail (<i>Alopecurus geniculatus</i>)	112
Marsh Oats (<i>Sphenopholis palustris</i>)	134
Bottle-brush Grass (<i>Hystrix patula</i>)	248
Bermuda Grass (<i>Cynodon Dactylon</i>)	163
Fringed Brome-grass (<i>Bromus ciliatus</i>)	229
Chess (<i>B. secalinus</i>)	229
Smooth Brome-grass (<i>B. racemosus</i>)	230
Quaking Grass (<i>Brixa media</i>)	187
Fowl Meadow-grass (<i>Poa triflora</i>)	198
Red-top (<i>Agrostis alba</i>)	115
Thin-grass (<i>A. perennans</i>)	115
Wire-grass (<i>Eleusine indica</i>)	165
Marsh Spike-grass (<i>Distichlis spicata</i>)	184
Couch-grass (<i>Agropyron repens</i>)	232
Fox-grass (<i>Spartina patens</i>)	144
Gama Grass (<i>Tripsacum dactyloides</i>)	49
Goose-grass (<i>Puccinellia maritima</i>)	214
Spreading Spear-grass (<i>P. distans</i>)	214
Tall Grama (<i>Bouteloua curtipendula</i>)	164
Purple Oat (<i>Melica striata</i>)	181
Terrell-grass (<i>Elymus virginicus</i>)	247
Slender Wild Rye (<i>E. striatus</i>)	247

The Common Grasses

Nodding Wild Rye (<i>E. canadensis</i>)	247
Ray-grass (<i>Lolium perenne</i>)	231

July 20th to October 1st:

Gauze-grass (<i>Sporobolus uniflorus</i>)	113
Bur-grass (<i>Cenchrus carolinianus</i>)	78
Rice Cut-grass (<i>Leersia oryzoides</i>)	89
White-grass (<i>L. virginica</i>)	89
Slender Paspalum (<i>Paspalum setaceum</i>)	60
Field Paspalum (<i>P. laeve</i>)	60
Large Crab-grass (<i>Digitaria sanguinalis</i>)	56
Small Crab-grass (<i>D. humifusa</i>)	56
Slender Finger-grass (<i>D. filiformis</i>)	56
Indian Rice (<i>Zizania palustris</i>)	83
Yellow Foxtail (<i>Setaria glauca</i>)	77
Green Foxtail (<i>S. viridis</i>)	77
Cocksbur Grass (<i>Echinochloa crusgalli</i>)	62
Old Witch-grass (<i>Panicum capillare</i>)	71
Tall Smooth Panic-grass (<i>P. virgatum</i>)	71
Sea-beach Panic-grass (<i>P. amaroides</i>)	71
Large-fruited Panic-grass (<i>P. latifolium</i>)	71
Spreading Panic-grass (<i>P. dichotomiflorum</i>)	71
Wood Reed-grass (<i>Cinna arundinacea</i>)	128
Slender Wood Reed-grass (<i>C. latifolia</i>)	128
Tall Red-top (<i>Tridens flavus</i>)	170
Sand-grass (<i>Triplasis purpurea</i>)	171
Marram Grass (<i>Ammophila arenaria</i>)	127
Salt-meadow Leptochloa (<i>Leptochloa fascicularis</i>)	166
Lace-grass (<i>Eragrostis capillaris</i>)	172
Purple Eragrostis (<i>E. pectinacea</i>)	172
Strong-scented Eragrostis (<i>E. megastachya</i>)	172
Creeping Eragrostis (<i>E. hypnoides</i>)	172
Broad-leaved Spike-grass (<i>Uniola latifolia</i>)	183
Slender Spike-grass (<i>U. laxa</i>)	183
Meadow Muhlenbergia (<i>Muhlenbergia mexicana</i>)	105
Rock Muhlenbergia (<i>M. sobolifera</i>)	105
Wood Muhlenbergia (<i>M. sylvatica</i>)	105
Nimble Will (<i>M. Schreberi</i>)	105
Long-awned Hair-grass (<i>M. capillaris</i>)	105
Long-leaved Rush-grass (<i>Sporobolus asper</i>)	113

The Book of Grasses

Sheathed Rush-grass (<i>S. vaginaeflorus</i>)	113
Small Rush-grass (<i>S. neglectus</i>)	113
Sand Dropseed (<i>S. cryptandrus</i>)	113
Northern Dropseed (<i>S. heterolepis</i>)	113
Cord-grass (<i>Spartina Michauxiana</i>)	144
Salt Reed-grass (<i>S. cynosuroides</i>)	144
Creek Sedge (<i>S. glabra</i>)	144
Poverty Grass (<i>Aristida dichotoma</i>)	101
Slender Aristida (<i>A. gracilis</i>)	101
Purplish Aristida (<i>A. purpurascens</i>)	101
Sea-beach Aristida (<i>A. tuberculosa</i>)	101
Little Blue-stem (<i>Andropogon scoparius</i>)	53
Broom Sedge (<i>A. virginicus</i>)	53
Bushy Beard-grass (<i>A. glomeratus</i>)	53
Forked Beard-grass (<i>A. furcatus</i>)	53
Indian Grass (<i>Sorghastrum nutans</i>)	55
Reed (<i>Phragmites communis</i>)	169

ACCORDING TO LOCATIONS

A LIST OF GRASSES ARRANGED ACCORDING TO LOCATIONS

(In each division the grasses are given in their order of flowering.)

Grasses found in cultivated land:

Low Spear-grass (<i>Poa annua</i>)	195
Downy Brome-grass (<i>Bromus tectorum</i>)	222
Squirrel-tail Grass (<i>Hordeum jubatum</i>)	238
Chess (<i>Bromus secalinus</i>)	229
Smooth Brome-grass (<i>B. racemosus</i>)	230
Wire-grass (<i>Eleusine indica</i>)	165
Couch-grass (<i>Agropyron repens</i>)	232
Large Crab-grass (<i>Digitaria sanguinalis</i>)	56
Small Crab-grass (<i>D. humifusa</i>)	56
Yellow Foxtail (<i>Setaria glauca</i>)	77
Green Foxtail (<i>S. viridis</i>)	77
Cockspur Grass (<i>Echinochloa crusgalli</i>)	62
Old Witch-grass (<i>Panicum capillare</i>)	71
Meadow Muhlenbergia (<i>Muhlenbergia mexicana</i>)	105

Grasses found in fields and meadows:

Low Spear-grass (<i>Poa annua</i>)	195
Sweet Vernal-grass (<i>Anthoxanthum odoratum</i>)	94
Meadow Foxtail (<i>Alopecurus pratensis</i>)	112
Orchard Grass (<i>Dactylis glomerata</i>)	188
Meadow Oat-grass (<i>Arrhenatherum elatius</i>)	142
Kentucky Blue-grass (<i>Poa pratensis</i>)	195
Canada Blue-grass (<i>P. compressa</i>)	197
Velvet Grass (<i>Holcus lanatus</i>)	133
Brown Bent-grass (<i>Agrostis canina</i>)	115
Sheep's Fescue (<i>Festuca ovina</i>)	217
Meadow Fescue (<i>F. elatior</i>)	217
Timothy (<i>Phleum pratense</i>)	111

The Book of Grasses

Red-top (<i>Agrostis alba</i>)	115
Couch-grass (<i>Agropyron repens</i>)	232
Ray-grass (<i>Lolium perenne</i>)	231

Grasses found on sands and salt marshes:

Marsh Spike-grass (<i>Distichlis spicata</i>)	184
Fox-grass (<i>Spartina patens</i>)	144
Goose-grass (<i>Puccinellia maritima</i>)	214
Spreading Spear-grass (<i>P. distans</i>)	214
Tall Smooth Panic-grass (<i>Panicum virgatum</i>)	71
Sea-beach Panic-grass (<i>P. amaroides</i>)	71
Sand-grass (<i>Triplasis purpurea</i>)	171
Marram Grass (<i>Ammophila arenaria</i>)	127
Salt-meadow Leptochloa (<i>Leptochloa fascicularis</i>)	166
Salt Reed-grass (<i>Spartina cynosuroides</i>)	144
Creek Sedge (<i>S. glabra</i>)	144
Sea-beach Aristida (<i>Aristida tuberculosa</i>)	101

Grasses found in woodlands:

White-grained Mountain Rice (<i>Oryzopsis asperifolia</i>)	99
Slender Sphenopholis (<i>Sphenopholis nitida</i>)	134
Black Oat-grass (<i>Stipa avenacea</i>)	100
Long-awned Wood-grass (<i>Brachyelytrum erectum</i>)	108
Black-grained Mountain Rice (<i>Oryzopsis racemosa</i>)	99
Nodding Fescue (<i>Festuca nutans</i>)	217
Bottle-brush Grass (<i>Hystrix patula</i>)	248
Fringed Brome-grass (<i>Bromus ciliatus</i>)	229
Purple Oat (<i>Melica striata</i>)	181
Wood Reed-grass (<i>Cinna arundinacea</i>)	128
Slender Wood Reed-grass (<i>C. latifolia</i>)	128
Rock Muhlenbergia (<i>Muhlenbergia sobolifera</i>)	105
Wood Muhlenbergia (<i>M. sylvatica</i>)	105

Grasses found in dry soil:

Slender Mountain Rice (<i>Oryzopsis pungens</i>)	99
Downy Brome-grass (<i>Bromus tectorum</i>)	222
Early Bunch-grass (<i>Sphenopholis obtusata</i>)	134
Silvery Hair-grass (<i>Aira caryophyllea</i>)	132
Common Wild Oat-grass (<i>Danthonia spicata</i>)	143
Rough Hair-grass (<i>Agrostis hyemalis</i>)	115

According to Locations

Slender Fescue (<i>Festuca octoflora</i>)	217
Wavy Hair-grass (<i>Deschampsia flexuosa</i>)	136
Red Fescue (<i>Festuca rubra</i>)	217
Scribner's Panic-grass (<i>Panicum Scribnerianum</i>)	71
Starved Panic-grass (<i>P. depauperatum</i>)	71
Round-fruited Panic-grass (<i>P. sphaerocarpon</i>)	71
Squirrel-tail Grass (<i>Hordeum jubatum</i>)	238
Bermuda Grass (<i>Cynodon Dactylon</i>)	163
Quaking Grass (<i>Briza media</i>)	187
Tall Grama (<i>Bouteloua curtipendula</i>)	164
Bur-grass (<i>Cenchrus carolinianus</i>)	78
Slender Paspalum (<i>Paspalum setaceum</i>)	60
Field Paspalum (<i>P. laeve</i>)	60
Slender Finger-grass (<i>Digitaria filiformis</i>)	56
Tall Red-top (<i>Tridens flavus</i>)	170
Lace-grass (<i>Eragrostis capillaris</i>)	172
Purple Eragrostis (<i>E. pectinacea</i>)	172
Strong-scented Eragrostis (<i>E. megastachya</i>)	172
Slender Spike-grass (<i>Uniola laxa</i>)	183
Nimble Will (<i>Muhlenbergia Schreberi</i>)	105
Long-awned Hair-grass (<i>M. capillaris</i>)	105
Long-leaved Rush-grass (<i>Sporobolus asper</i>)	113
Sheathed Rush-grass (<i>S. vaginaeflorus</i>)	113
Small Rush-grass (<i>S. neglectus</i>)	113
Sand Dropseed (<i>S. cryptandrus</i>)	113
Northern Dropseed (<i>S. heterolepis</i>)	113
Poverty Grass (<i>Aristida dichotoma</i>)	101
Slender Aristida (<i>A. gracilis</i>)	101
Purplish Aristida (<i>A. purpurascens</i>)	101
Little Blue-stem (<i>Andropogon scoparius</i>)	53
Broom Sedge (<i>A. virginicus</i>)	53
Forked Beard-grass (<i>A. furcatus</i>)	53
Indian Grass (<i>Sorghastrum nutans</i>)	55

Grasses found in moist soil:

Meadow Spheopholis (<i>Sphenopholis pallens</i>)	134
Reed Canary-grass (<i>Phalaris arundinacea</i>)	90
Vanilla Grass (<i>Hierochloë odorata</i>)	97
Rough Hair-grass (<i>Agrostis hyemalis</i>)	115
Nerved Manna-grass (<i>Glyceria nervata</i>)	206

The Book of Grasses

Rattlesnake Grass (<i>G. canadensis</i>)	206
Sharp-scaled Manna-grass (<i>G. acutiflora</i>)	206
Tall Manna-grass (<i>G. grandis</i>)	206
Floating Manna-grass (<i>G. septentrionalis</i>)	206
Densely flowered Manna-grass (<i>G. obtusa</i>)	206
Tufted Hair-grass (<i>Deschampsia caespitosa</i>)	136
Hispid Panic-grass (<i>Panicum clandestinum</i>)	71
Blue-joint Grass (<i>Calamagrostis canadensis</i>)	121
Nuttall's Reed-grass (<i>C. cinnoides</i>)	121
Marsh Foxtail (<i>Alopecurus geniculatus</i>)	112
Marsh Oats (<i>Sphenopholis palustris</i>)	134
Fowl Meadow-grass (<i>Poa triflora</i>)	198
Thin-grass (<i>Agrostis perennans</i>)	115
Gama Grass. (<i>Tripsacum dactyloides</i>)	49
Terrell Grass (<i>Elymus virginicus</i>)	247
Slender Wild Rye (<i>E. striatus</i>)	247
Nodding Wild Rye (<i>E. canadensis</i>)	247
Gauze-grass (<i>Sporobolus uniflorus</i>)	113
Rice Cut-grass (<i>Leersia oryzoides</i>)	89
White-grass (<i>L. virginica</i>)	89
Indian Rice (<i>Zizania palustris</i>)	83
Large-fruited Panic-grass (<i>Panicum latifolium</i>)	71
Spreading Panic-grass (<i>P. dichotomiflorum</i>)	71
Creeping Eragrostis (<i>Eragrostis hypnoides</i>)	172
Broad-leaved Spike-grass (<i>Uniola latifolia</i>)	183
Meadow Muhlenbergia (<i>Muhlenbergia mexicana</i>)	105
Cord-grass (<i>Spartina Michauxiana</i>)	144
Bushy Beard-grass (<i>Andropogon glomeratus</i>)	53
Reed (<i>Phragmites communis</i>)	169

KEY TO THE GRASSES

KEY TO THE GRASSES

IN THE illustrated description of the grasses the species follow one another in the order given in modern botanical works, such arrangement being based on the characteristics of spikelet and flower. Technical descriptions are given of the more common species of a genus. The general descriptions include other species and note their chief characteristics.

The key, being intended for use in the field, is based on the characteristic form of the flowering-head. Somewhat arbitrarily the terms used in describing the form of the inflorescence have been restricted to *spike* and *panicle*, omitting the word *raceme* and, instead, using the term *spike* to include any flowering-head in which the spikelets have the appearance of being placed directly on the main axis of inflorescence. Thus, the apparent form of the flowering-head is noted and that of Timothy is given as a spike, since it has that appearance, although it is, in fact, a spike-like panicle; the spike-like racemes of Bur-grass, Gama Grass, and others are given as spikes.

The generic and specific names are those given in Gray's "New Manual of Botany" (Seventh Edition).

In the key and the technical description in the following pages the measurements are in feet, inches, and lines.

The symbol ' is used after figures to indicate inches, and the symbol '' is used to indicate lines. A line is the twelfth part of an inch, hence 3'' equal one quarter of an inch, 8'' equal two thirds of an inch, etc.

ARTIFICIAL KEY

Based on the more noticeable characteristics of the inflorescence:

Inflorescence consisting of spikes or spike-like panicles — I.

Inflorescence consisting of short panicles, one to four inches in length — II.

The Book of Grasses

Inflorescence consisting of longer panicles, size variable, usually more than four inches in length — III.

I.— INFLORESCENCE CONSISTING OF SPIKES OR SPIKE-LIKE PANICLES.

	PAGE
Spikes solitary or several, 4'-9' long; upper spikelets staminate; lower spikelets pistillate, deeply embedded in the rachis.	
Gama Grass . . .	49
Spikes numerous, 1'-2' long, slender, loosely flowered, very hairy, terminal and along the stem.	
Beard Grass . . .	55
Broom Sedge . . .	54
Spikes 2-5, 2'-5' long, hairy, spreading from the summit of a tall stem.	
A grass of late summer. Forked Beard-grass . . .	55
Spikes solitary or several, 2'-4' long, narrow, 1-sided; spikelets small, roundish and seed-like.	
Slender Paspalum . . .	61
Field Paspalum . . .	61
Spikes 2 to many, 2'-8' long, narrow, 1-sided, spreading from summit of stem or nearly erect; spikelets oblong, in 2's or 3's.	
Large Crab-grass . . .	60
Small Crab-grass . . .	59
Slender Finger-grass . . .	59
Spikes 3-5, $\frac{1}{2}$ '-2' long, 1-sided, spreading from summit of stem.	
Bermuda Grass . . .	163
Spikes 2 to many, 1'-5' long, 1-sided, alternate.	
Cord-grass . . .	162
Salt Reed-grass . . .	162
Fox-grass . . .	162
Creek Sedge . . .	162
Spikes 2-8, thick, 1'-3' long, spreading from summit of stem; spikelets several-flowered.	
Wire-grass . . .	165
Spike cylindrical, 1'-4' long, densely flowered, clothed in short yellow or green bristles.	
Yellow Foxtail . . .	78
Green Foxtail . . .	77
Spike cylindrical, 1'-7' long, densely flowered, harsh; empty scales awn-pointed.	
Timothy . . .	112
Spike cylindrical, 1'-3' long, densely flowered, soft; empty scales not awned, flowering scales short-awned.	
Meadow Foxtail . . .	113
Marsh Foxtail . . .	113
Spike cylindrical, 2'-4' long, densely flowered, clothed in long, slender awns.	
Squirrel-tail Grass . . .	240
Spike 1'-3' long, composed of 6-20 spiny burs.	
Bur-grass . . .	83
Spike 3'-9' long, narrow; spikelets several-flowered, alternate, placed with the edge turned toward the rachis.	
Ray-grass . . .	232
Spike 2'-8' long, narrow; spikelets several-flowered, alternate, placed with the flat side turned toward the rachis.	
Couch-grass . . .	238
Bearded Wheat-grass . . .	237
Purple Wheat-grass . . .	238

Key to the Grasses

	PAGE
Spike 3'-10' long, coarse; spikelets several-flowered, in 2's or 3's on alternate notches of the rachis; empty scales conspicuous.	
Terrell Grass	248
Slender Wild Rye	247
Nodding Wild Rye	247
Spike 3'-7' long; spikelets 2-4-flowered, usually in pairs; empty scales minute or awn-like, flowering scales long-awned.	
Bottle-brush Grass	250
Spike-like panicle 1'-4' long; spikelets 1-flowered, narrow; scales 5; 3d and 4th scales short-awned.	
Sweet Vernal-grass	97
Spike-like panicle 2'-18' long; spikelets 1-flowered, narrow; flowering scale bearing 3 awns.	
Poverty Grass	102
Slender Aristida	105
Purplish Aristida	105
Spike-like panicle 5'-12' long, cylindrical, densely flowered; spikelets long and narrow; scales not awned. A grass of sands and sea beaches.	
Marram Grass	128
Spike-like panicle 8'-15' long, composed of numerous, short, spreading or downward-pointing spikes.	
Tall Grama	164
Spike-like panicle 4'-12' long; spikelets short, several-flowered; empty scales minute.	
Slender Spike-grass	183
Spike-like panicle 1'-2½' long; spikelets many-flowered. Staminate and pistillate flowers on separate plants.	
Marsh Spike-grass	187
Spike-like panicle 2'-4' long, rough; spikelets of two forms in numerous clusters.	
Dog's-tail Grass	195

II.—INFLORESCENCE CONSISTING OF SHORT PANICLES, ONE TO FOUR INCHES IN LENGTH.

Panicle pyramidal; spikelets roundish, only 1 fertile flower in each spikelet; scales 4.	
Scribner's Panic-grass	74
Starved Panic-grass	71
Round-fruited Panic-grass	71
Panicle pyramidal; spikelets 3-flowered; scales 5.	
Vanilla Grass	98
Panicle pyramidal; spikelets 2-flowered, small; scales 4.	
Silvery Hair-grass	132
Panicle pyramidal, often 1-sided; spikelets 3-6-flowered, small; flowering scales with short hairs at the base.	
Low Spear-grass	205
Canada Blue-grass	197
Panicle not many-flowered; spikelets loosely 2-5-flowered; flowering scales hairy on nerves, minutely awned.	
Sand-grass	172

The Book of Grasses

	PAGE
Panicle not many-flowered; spikelets 4-10-flowered, bearing short, spreading awns.	
Wild Oat-grass	144
Flattened Oat-grass	144
Silky Oat-grass	144
Panicle narrow, not many-flowered; spikelets 1-flowered, broad; scales 3; flowering scales slightly downy.	
Slender Mountain Rice	99
White-grained Mountain Rice	100
Panicle narrow, contracted; spikelets 1-flowered, small; scales 3. Leaves very narrow. Grasses of late summer.	
Sheathed Rush-grass	115
Small Rush-grass	114
Panicle narrow; spikelets 3-5-flowered; flowering scales short-awned. Leaves thread-like.	
Sheep's Fescue	217
III.— INFLORESCENCE CONSISTING OF LONGER PANICLES, SIZE VARIABLE, USUALLY MORE THAN FOUR INCHES IN LENGTH.	
Division A. Spikelets 1-flowered:	
Panicle 3'-10' long, narrow, contracted; spikelets small, not awned.	
Long-leaved Rush-grass	114
Northern Dropseed	115
Panicle 4'-9' long, narrow; spikelets broad; flowering scale dark, bearing a terminal, straight awn 8"-12" long.	
Black-grained Mountain Rice	100
Panicle 2'-6' long, slender, few-flowered; spikelets narrow, 5"-6" long; flowering scale bearing a straight, terminal awn 9"-12" long.	
Long-awned Wood-grass	111
Panicle 2'-8' long, narrow; spikelets small. Leafy, wiry-stemmed grasses of late summer.	
Rock Muhlenbergia	106
Meadow Muhlenbergia	107
Wood Muhlenbergia	106
Nimble Will	106
Panicle 4'-8' long, many-flowered; numerous white hairs at base of flowering scale.	
Blue-joint Grass	122
Nuttall's Reed-grass	122
Panicle 4'-12' long, oblong, many-flowered; spikelets yellowish brown, hairy, awned. A tall grass of late summer.	
Indian Grass	56
Panicle 12'-24' long; upper portion composed of long-awned, erect, pistillate flowers; lower portion composed of awnless staminate flowers borne on spreading branches.	
Indian Rice	89
Panicle 3'-8' long, pyramidal, contracted after flowering; spikelets crowded; scales 5, but 3d and 4th scales reduced to hairy rudiments.	
Reed Canary-grass	94
Panicle 5'-8' long, branches slender; spikelets few, narrow; flowering scale dark, long-awned. Leaves thread-like.	
Black Oat-grass	101

Key to the Grasses

	PAGE
Panicle 5'-8' long, branches slender; spikelets few, narrow; flowering scale bearing 3 spreading awns.	
Sea-beach Aristida	105
Panicle 3'-10' long; spikelets flat; scales 2. Leaves very rough.	
Grasses of wet grounds. White-grass	90
Rice Cut-grass	90
Panicle 5'-15' long, many-flowered; scales 3; stamen 1. Tall, leafy grasses of woods and swamps.	
Wood Reed-grass	131
Slender Wood Reed-grass	131
Panicle pyramidal; scales 4, lowest scale small; flowering scale white, porcelain-like, shining. Several species of Panic-grasses	61
Panicle 2'-10' long, pyramidal, open; spikelets small, about 1" long. Palet one third as long as flowering scale.	
Red-top	120
Palet minute or wanting. Brown Bent-grass	116
Thin-grass	116
Panicle 3'-10' long, pyramidal, open; spikelets small.	
Panicle many-flowered, base enclosed in upper sheath.	
Sand Dropseed	115
Panicle very delicate. Gauze-grass	115
Panicle 6'-24' long, pyramidal; branches hair-like, long and widely spreading; spikelets small. Rough Hair-grass	120
Panicle 6'-18' long; branches hair-like, widely spreading; spikelets small on hair-like pedicels; flowering scale bearing a straight, terminal awn 3"-9" long. Long-awned Hair-grass	108
Division B. Spikelets more than 1-flowered.	
Panicle 2'-8' long, narrow, yellowish; spikelets 2-flowered; scales 4; flowering scale of upper flower bearing a bent and twisted awn.	
Marsh Oats	135
Panicle 4'-10' long, narrow; spikelets 2-flowered; scales 4; lower flower staminate, its scale bearing a dorsal awn, upper flower perfect and awnless. Meadow Oat-grass	143
Panicle 1'-6' long, narrow; spikelets 6-12-flowered; flowering scales short-awned. Slender Fescue	221
Panicle 2'-8' long, contracted; spikelets 2-3-flowered; 1st scale narrow, acute, 2nd scale much broader, obtuse. Grasses of early summer.	
Early Bunch-grass	135
Meadow Spheopholis	136
Slender Spheopholis	135
Panicle 2'-12' long; spikelets 3-10-flowered, 2½"-6" long. Panicle narrow and contracted after flowering.	
Meadow Fescue	222
Panicle slender, nodding, branches few.	
Nodding Fescue	218
Panicle erect, short, branches spreading.	
Red Fescue	221

The Book of Grasses

	PAGE
Panicle 3'-10' long, branches few; spikelets one to several-flowered, few, about 4"-5" long, nodding on slender pedicels.	
Narrow Melic-grass	182
Panicle 2'-8' long; spikelets 3-10-flowered; flowering scales not distinctly nerved. Grasses of salt marshes and sea beaches.	
Goose-grass	217
Spreading Spear-grass	217
Panicle 3'-5' long; spikelets 3-6-flowered, few, purple, 8"-12" long; flowering scale bearing a dorsal awn. Purple Oat	182
Panicle 3'-9' long, branches few, coarse; spikelets 3-5-flowered, densely clustered. Grass of early summer.	
Orchard Grass	194
Panicle 2'-8' long, heavy; spikelets large, flattened, 8-35-flowered. Grass unpleasantly scented. Strong-scented Eragrostis	180
Panicle 1½'-5' long, branches hair-like; spikelets 5-12-flowered, few, heart-shaped, inflated, on drooping pedicels.	
Quaking Grass	188
Panicle 4'-12' long, base usually enclosed in upper sheath; spikelets 5-10-flowered, sessile on the branches, narrow, erect, 3"-5" long. A grass of salt marshes. Salt Meadow Leptochloa	169
Panicle 2'-12' long, pyramidal, open; spikelets 3-5-flowered, small, flattened; flowering scales webby at base.	
Kentucky Blue-grass	205
Fowl Meadow-grass	205
Panicle 3'-15' long; spikelets 3-12-flowered; flowering scales distinctly nerved. Grasses of wet grounds.	
Panicle open, nodding; spikelets inflated.	
Rattlesnake Grass	213
Panicle contracted, densely flowered.	
Densely flowered Manna-grass	213
Panicle pyramidal, open.	
Nerved Manna-grass	214
Tall Manna-grass	206
Panicle branches few; spikelets long and narrow.	
Floating Manna-grass	214
Sharp-scaled Manna-grass	208
Panicle 6'-18' long, branches long and spreading; spikelets 4-8-flowered, about 4" long, purple, shining.	
Tall Red-top	171
Panicle 5'-12' long, branches slender, drooping; spikelets many-flowered, broad, 9"-15" long.	
Broad-leaved Spike-grass	184
Panicle 2'-10' long; spikelets long, many-flowered, drooping from slender pedicels; flowering scales awned.	
Fringed Brome-grass	230
Downy Brome-grass	230
Chess	229

Key to the Grasses

	PAGE
Panicle 2'-20' long, pyramidal, open, branches spreading; spikelets 2-15-flowered, 1''-4'' long, flattened.	
Lace-grass	179
Tufted Eragrostis	179
Purple Eragrostis	181
Panicle 2'-9' long, pyramidal, open, branches slender; spikelets 2-flowered; scales thin and shining; flowering scales toothed, short-awned. Leaves narrow and involute.	
Wavy Hair-grass	139
Tufted Hair-grass	136
Panicle 6'-15' long, pyramidal, many-flowered, very plumose in maturity; spikelets 3-7-flowered. Tall, reed-like grass of wet soil.	
Reed	170

ILLUSTRATED DESCRIPTIONS OF THE GRASSES

"Where thou with grass, and rivers, and the breeze,
And the bright face of day, thy dalliance hadst."

GAMA GRASS

THE day when this grass is first seen, and is recognized as a member of the same family whose smaller species are commonly trodden under foot, is a day unforgotten by the nature-lover. With stems more than shoulder-high, with leaves so large as to resemble Indian Corn, and with thick spikes of oddly formed blossoms, the Gama Grass, as it grows in low meadows and along streams, is one of the largest and most remarkable grasses of the Eastern States.

The coarse, branching stems rise from stout rootstocks and, unlike those of the majority of grasses, are solid, being filled with pith. The blossoming spikes are peculiar in form; the stamens and pistils are in separate flowers, and in midsummer long, orange-coloured anthers clothe the upper portion of each spike, while for a short time feathery stigmas of dark purple hang from the pistillate flowers below. These fertile flowers are deeply embedded in boat-shaped cavities which are closed by hard and shining scales, and as the upper portion of the spike soon falls, the thick basal part is left, and easily breaks into short joints each containing a seed. Although smooth and shining, these seed-capsules lack the symmetry of form and the agate-like surface which characterizes the fruit of "Job's Tears," a closely related species which is occasionally cultivated as an ornamental grass and whose seeds are sometimes used for rosaries.

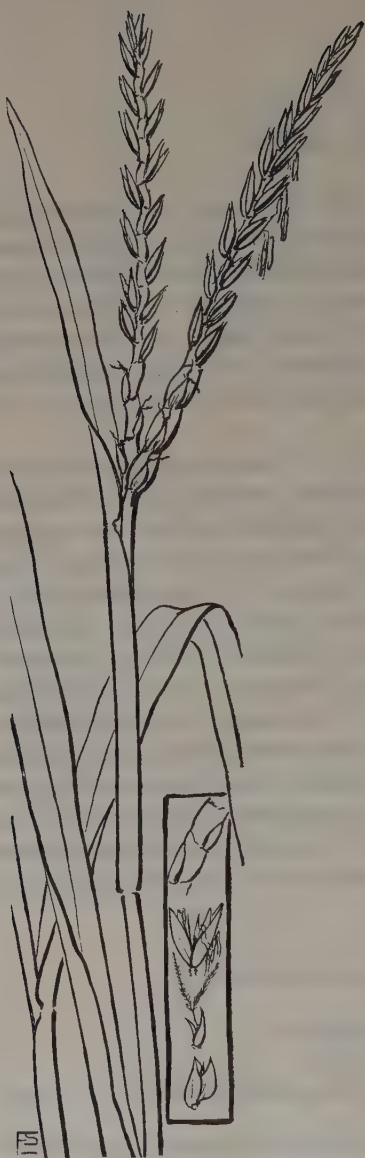
TECHNICAL DESCRIPTION

Gama Grass. *Tripsacum dactyloides* L.

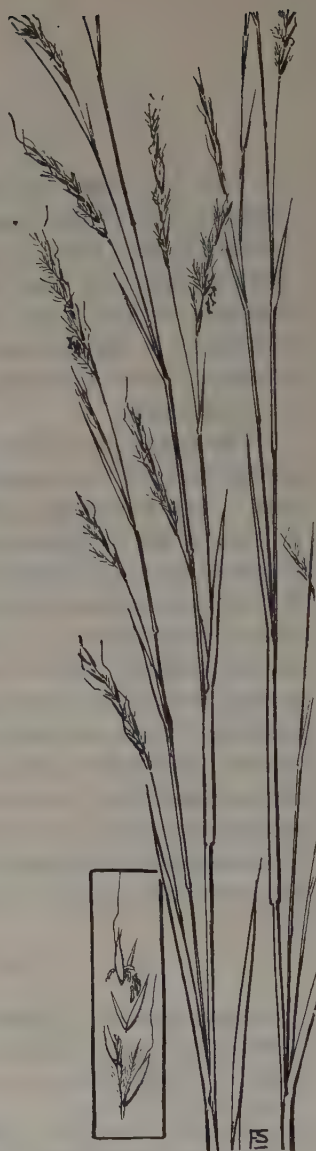
Plant perennial, from stout rootstocks.

Stem 3-8 ft. tall, solid, stout, erect, branching. Leaves 1 ft. long or more, 6"-18" wide.

Spikes 2-4, 4'-9' long at summit of main stem, solitary spikes on the branches. Spikelets of two forms; upper part of spike composed of 2-flowered, staminate spikelets about 4" long, outer scales obtuse; 1-flowered pistillate spikelets below deeply imbedded in the rachis, outer scale of pistillate spikelets hard and shining, enclosing the



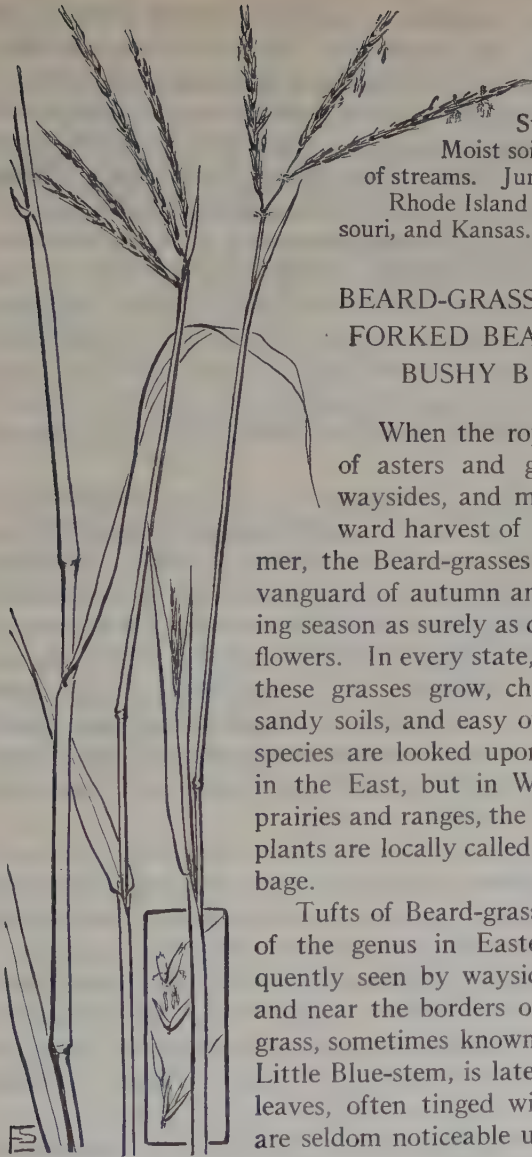
Gama Grass
Tripsacum dactyloides



Beard-grass
Andropogon scoparius



CHARACTERISTIC TUFTS OF BROOM SEDGE (*Andropogon virginicus*) on sandy soil in early summer, before the blossoming stems have grown



Forked Beard-grass
Andropogon furcatus

recess in which the flower is embedded. Stamens 3, anthers orange colour, large.

Stigmas purple, long.

Moist soil, swamps, and borders of streams. June to September.

Rhode Island to Florida, Texas, Missouri, and Kansas.

BEARD-GRASS, BROOM SEDGE,
FORKED BEARD-GRASS, AND
BUSHY BEARD-GRASS

When the royal purple and gold of asters and goldenrod paint the waysides, and mark the turning toward harvest of the tide of midsummer, the Beard-grasses also appear as the vanguard of autumn and show the advancing season as surely as do the more brilliant flowers. In every state, from coast to coast, these grasses grow, characteristic of dry, sandy soils, and easy of recognition. The species are looked upon with little favour in the East, but in Western pastures, on prairies and ranges, the Blue-stems, as these plants are locally called, yield a valued herbage.

Tufts of Beard-grass, the most common of the genus in Eastern States, are frequently seen by waysides, in sandy fields, and near the borders of dry woods. This grass, sometimes known as Indian Grass or Little Blue-stem, is late in starting and the leaves, often tinged with red and bronze, are seldom noticeable until June. In July the slender, rigidly erect stems appear, usually bluish purple in colour and at last

fringed with small solitary spikes of hairy blossoms which hang to the winds their orange and terra-cotta anthers and purple

The Book of Grasses

stigmas. Not until September, however, is the plant in its greatest beauty, as the spikelets at maturity change to tiny silvery plumes adorning the ripened and richly coloured stems.

In similar locations, though less common in the North, is the Broom Sedge (*Andropogon virginicus*), which may be distinguished by an examination of the spikes; those of this species being borne in pairs or several together. In the South this grass is much stouter, and on mountainsides and in lowlands it covers the fields with its rank growth. Aside from its value to the farmer in early summer, Broom Sedge, as its name indicates, finds later a more humble use in the household. Great handfuls of the stout stems are tied together, and when the hairy spikelets are beaten out, and the slender tips cut off, a serviceable, brush-like broom is ready for immediate use on hearth and floor.

Stiff, brown groups of Beard-grass and Broom Sedge remain standing through all the winter months, and are as easily recognized in March as they were in the preceding summer. Brilliant colours are rare when Nature is clothed in the dull brown of faded leaves, but these grasses, beneath their neutral tones, hold a colour more striking than in summer. On a wintry day strip from the stem one of the dry sheaths. The inner surface glistens with colour varying from pale yellow to copper colour and bright orange-red, while in a closely related species of the South (Johnson Grass, *Sorghum halepense*) the long sheaths are lined with glowing crimson.

Forked Beard-grass blooms by fences and hedges in early autumn. The tall stems, rich in colouring, are surmounted by short, spreading spikes of reddish brown or purple, and by this finger-like inflorescence the grass is easily recognized.

Bushy Beard-grass (*Andropogon glomeratus*) is found in damp soil from New York southward. It is rarely more than three feet tall, and as the branches which bear the spikes are elongated the stems are crowned with dense, terminal panicles of hairy blossoms.

Aromatic perfumes are prepared from certain foreign grasses of this genus. Citronella oil is distilled from a species of Hindostan, and the roots of another are woven into the "Vessaries," or fanscreens, which, when dampened and hung in a current of air, before door or window, perfume and cool the house.

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

Beard Grass. Little Blue-stem. *Andropogon scoparius* Michx.

Perennial, usually tufted.

Stem 1-4 ft. tall, solid, slender, erect. Ligule less than 1" long. Leaves 4'-10' long, 1"-3" wide.

Spikes numerous, 1'-2' long, loosely flowered, solitary, terminal and along the stem. Spikelets in pairs on a hairy rachis, hairs dull white, conspicuous; 1 spikelet of each pair sessile, perfect, 1-flowered, about 3" long, bearing a twisted, bent awn 5"-7" long; the other spikelet of the pair sterile, borne on a hairy pedicel and reduced to an awn-pointed scale. Stamens 1-3, anthers terra-cotta or yellow.

Dry soil. July to October.

New Brunswick to Alberta, south to Florida, Texas, and southern California.

Forked Beard-grass. Big Blue-stem. *Andropogon furcatus* Muhl.

Perennial.

Stem 3-6 ft. tall, stout, erect. Ligule 1" long or less. Leaves 6'-16' long, 2"-6" wide, roughish.

Spikes 2-5, purplish, 2'-5' long, rather thick and rigid, spreading from summit of culm and lateral branches. Spikelets in pairs on hairy rachis, hairs short; 1 spikelet of each pair sessile, perfect, 1-flowered, 4"-5" long, bearing a loosely twisted, bent awn 5"-8" long; the other spikelet staminate, awnless, consisting of 4 scales. Stamens 3, anthers yellow, orange, or brownish.

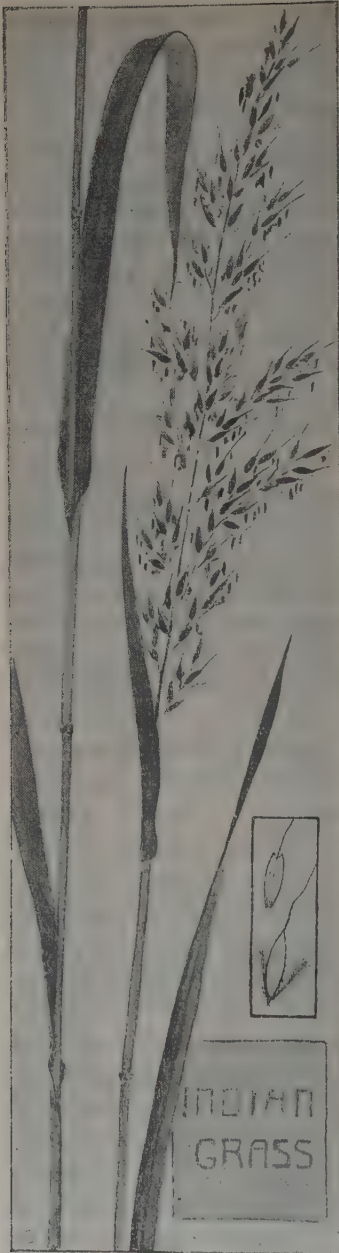
Dry or moist soil. August to September.

Maine and Ontario to the Rocky Mountains, south to Florida and Texas.

INDIAN GRASS

Indian Grass can hardly be passed unnoticed by the wayfaring man, even though he knows little of the herbage of the fields. Tall stems, leaves a foot in length, and panicles painted in colours of autumn are too striking to be ignored, although they are "nothing but grass."

Blooming in late summer, when the earlier grasses have faded, the long, hairy panicles of Indian Grass are not uncommon in dry fields and in dry places by the waysides. The stems and leaves are often deeply coloured, while the fertile spikelets are brilliant in chestnut-tinted scales and yellow anthers. The soft, densely flowered panicles are rather narrow, and the perfect spikelets are awned, but the sterile spikelets are so reduced and altered that they resemble tiny plumes.



Sorghastrum nutans

Indian Grass. *Sorghastrum nutans* (L.) Nash.

Stem 3-8 ft. tall, erect. *Ligule* 1"-2" long. *Leaves* 6'-18' long, 2"-8" wide.

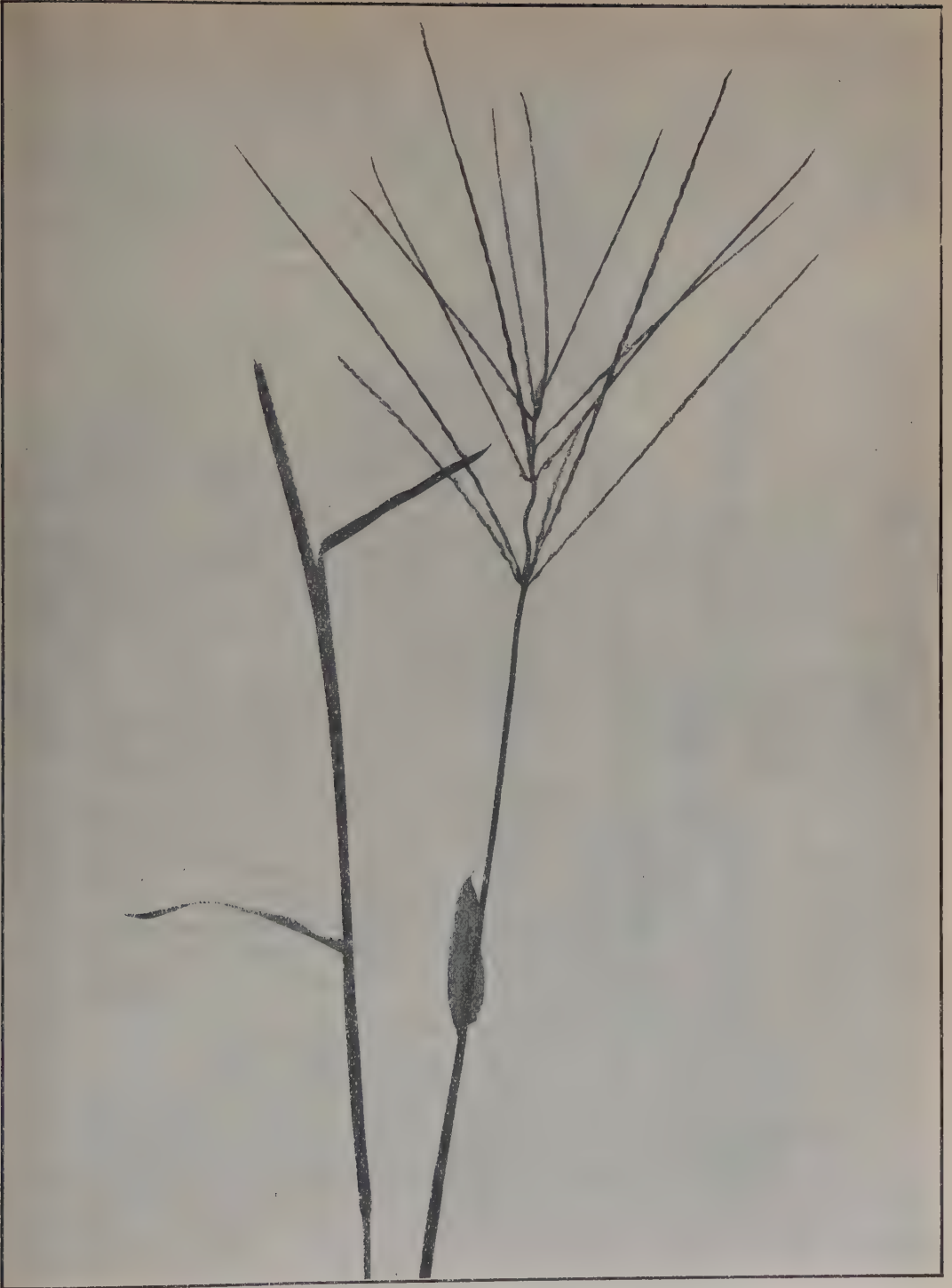
Panicle 4'-12' long, dense, branches erect or slightly spreading. *Spikelets* 1-flowered, in pairs or 3's; 1 spikelet of each group sessile and perfect; sterile spikelets reduced to hairy pedicels; perfect spikelets 3"-4" long, hairy, shining chestnut brown; scales 4; flowering scale bearing a twisted awn 5"-10" long. *Stamens* 3, anthers yellow.

Dry soil, fields, waysides, and borders of woods. August to October.

Ontario to Manitoba, south to Florida, Texas, and Arizona.

LARGE CRAB-GRASS, SMALL CRAB-GRASS, AND PURPLE FINGER-GRASS

The two Crab-grasses, large and small, are among the many weeds that have obtained a foothold in America by smuggling their seeds through the port of entry with those of more important plants. Many of the most common weeds — how many can hardly be known — are those that have emigrated with the white man and have tirelessly followed his footsteps through the New World. Such unwelcome foreigners usually take the highways of civilization for their own, and remaining near waysides and in cultivated lands keep the agriculturist forever busy "plucking up the naughty weeds."

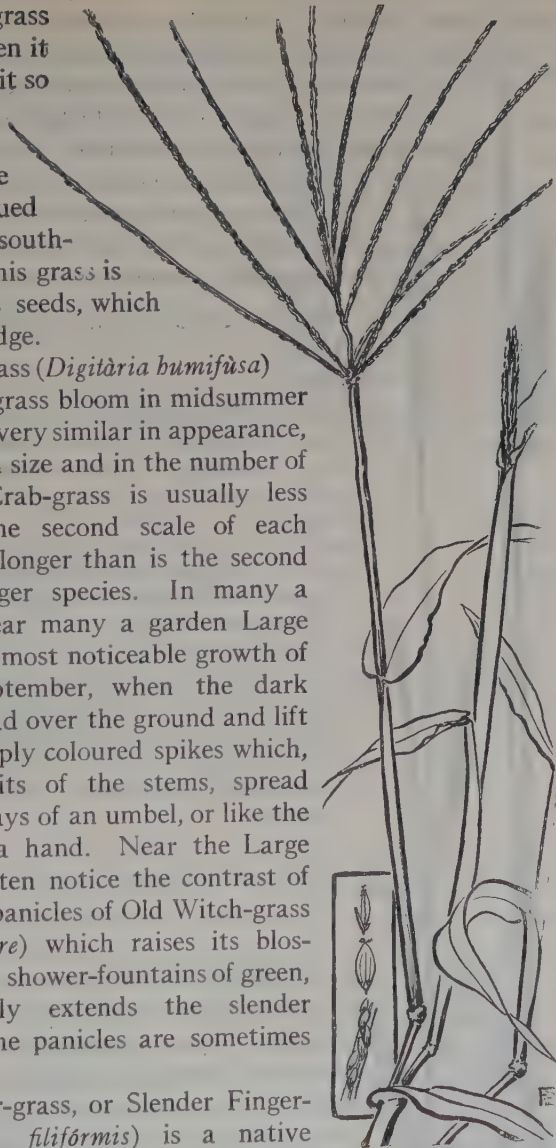


LARGE CRAB-GRASS (*Digitaria sanguinalis*) Three quarters natural size

Large Crab-grass is a weed only when it is out of place, as it so frequently is in this country. In some localities the stems yield a valued pasturage, and in south-western Europe this grass is cultivated for its seeds, which are used in porridge.

Small Crab-grass (*Digitaria humifusa*) and Large Crab-grass bloom in midsummer and later and are very similar in appearance, differing chiefly in size and in the number of spikes. Small Crab-grass is usually less common, and the second scale of each spikelet is much longer than is the second scale of the larger species. In many a dooryard and near many a garden Large Crab-grass is the most noticeable growth of August and September, when the dark green stems spread over the ground and lift their narrow, deeply coloured spikes which, from the summits of the stems, spread widely, like the rays of an umbel, or like the open fingers of a hand. Near the Large Crab-grass we often notice the contrast of great spreading panicles of Old Witch-grass (*Panicum capillare*) which raises its blossoming-heads like shower-fountains of green, and soon rigidly extends the slender branches until the panicles are sometimes two feet across.

Purple Finger-grass, or Slender Finger-grass, (*Digitaria filiformis*) is a native species and therefore is not so often found near dwelling houses. It is an exceedingly delicate grass in stem, leaf, and inflorescence, the filiform spikes carrying out the slender character of the plant by remaining



Large Crab-grass
Digitaria sanguinalis

The Book of Grasses

nearly erect instead of spreading from the stem. This grass is often so slender as to be little noticed, but in early autumn we may frequently find it blooming in sandy fields and by dry roadsides where the Wild Oat-grass still retains dry and faded panicles of springtime. The glistening stems of Purple Finger-grass are often beautifully tinged in rose and purple, colours which, though not looked for among the grasses, are theirs during many months of the year.

Large Crab-grass. *Digitaria sanguinalis* (L.) Scop.

Annual. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 1-3 ft. in length, much branched, erect or spreading and rooting at lower joints. Sheaths rather loose, smooth or hairy. Ligule short. Leaves 2'-10' long, 2''-6'' wide, often hairy, rough on edges.

Spikes 4-15, often deep reddish purple, 2'-7' long, narrow, 1-sided, spreading from summit of stem.

Spikelets 1-flowered, lanceolate, acute, 1''-1½'' long, in pairs or 3's on one side of the flat rachis. Scales 4; lowest scale minute; 2nd scale about half as long as spikelet. Stamens 3, anthers small. Stigmas lavender.

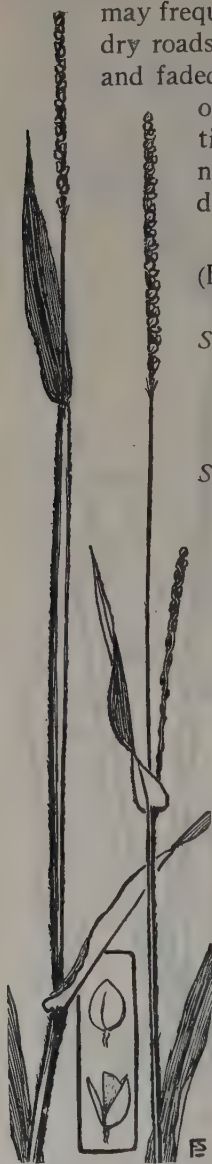
Cultivated grounds and waste places. July to September.

Throughout North America, except in the extreme north.

SLENDER PASPALUM AND FIELD PASPALUM

Paspalums are characteristic grasses of the Southern States, and in warm countries take the place of the abundant Fescues and Bent-grasses of Northern fields. There are many species, some tall and stout, and others low and spreading, rooting at the joints and carpeting the ground with a dense growth.

Two species only are common in the North, and these, the Slender Paspalum and the Field Paspalum, are low-growing grasses which do



Slender Paspalum
Paspalum setaceum

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

not bloom until midsummer and later. The plump flowers are borne in very narrow, one-sided spikes which even before blooming seem beaded with ripened seed.

Walk through a dry field in late July, and where the earlier grasses have matured and faded green spikes of Slender Paspalum are seen just peeping from their enclosing sheaths. The terminal spike is borne on a slender stem which at length rises many inches above the short upper leaf, while later, other spikes on shorter stems usually protrude from the same sheath. The blossoms of this species are slightly smaller than are those of the Field Paspalum (*Paspalum laève*) which blooms at the same season in moister locations. The two species are distinguished not alone by the more hairy leaves of Slender Paspalum, but also by the fact that the Field Paspalum bears two to five spikes where the other species commonly bears but one.

Slender Paspalum. *Paspalum setaceum* Michx.

Perennial.

Stem 1-2 ft. tall, slender, erect or spreading. Ligule short. Leaves and sheaths hairy, leaves 3'-7' long, 1"-3" wide, flat.

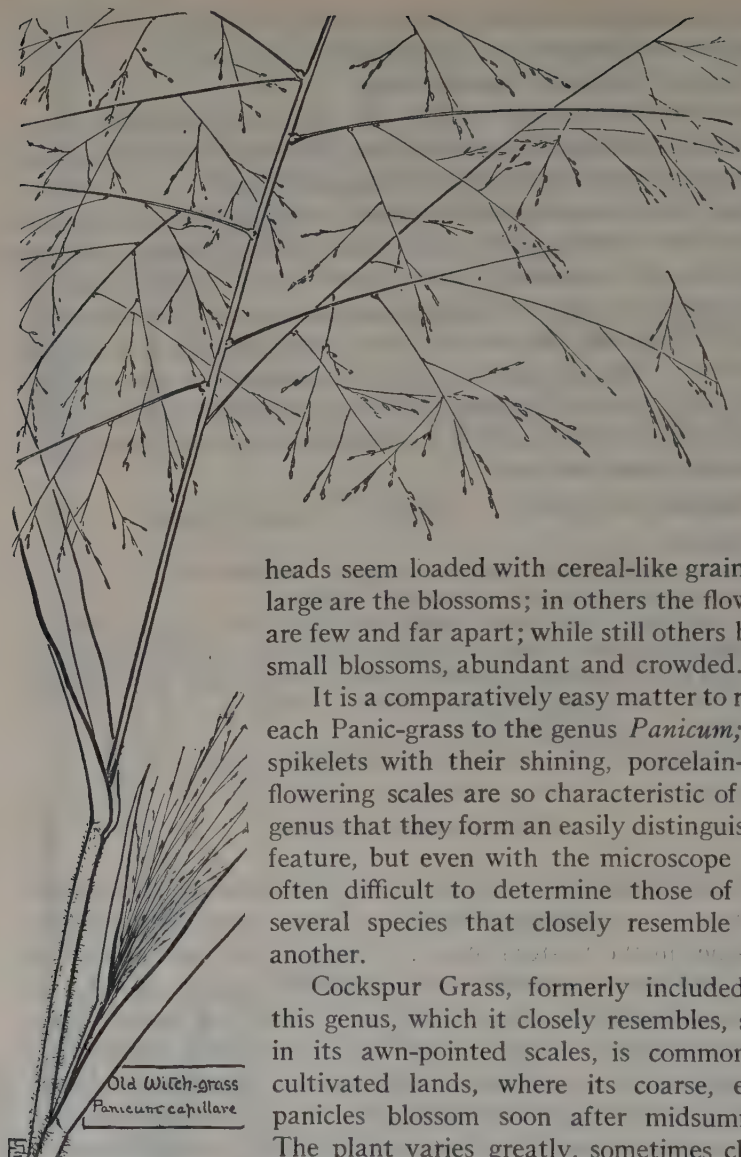
Spike 2'-4' long, 1-sided, very slender, usually solitary on a long peduncle, additional solitary spikes on shorter peduncles from the sheaths of upper leaves; spikelets 1-flowered, green, about $\frac{3}{4}$ " long, round on outer surface, flat on inner surface. Scales 3. Stamens 3.

Dry fields. July to September.

Massachusetts to Nebraska, south to Florida and Texas.

THE PANIC-GRASSES

Panic-grasses are bewildering in their profusion and their variety. No other genus of the grass family offers such a number of species in the Eastern States. Abundant by waysides, in old fields, and on river banks, Panic-grasses are equally common on sandy soils near the coast. Diverse in form, low species, often less than a foot in height, are like miniature bushes; slender ones are lost amid the surrounding taller growth; broad-leaved Panic-grasses, shoulder-high, form dense green thickets by our roadsides; stout species, burned by a hot sun to purple and copper colour, grow in clumps on the beaches, and with long rootstocks bind the wind-blown sands; and a more delicate Panic-grass bearing great flowering-heads of long, hair-like branches is a common tumbleweed in many states. In some species the pyramidal flowering-



heads seem loaded with cereal-like grain, so large are the blossoms; in others the flowers are few and far apart; while still others bear small blossoms, abundant and crowded.

It is a comparatively easy matter to refer each Panic-grass to the genus *Panicum*; the spikelets with their shining, porcelain-like flowering scales are so characteristic of the genus that they form an easily distinguished feature, but even with the microscope it is often difficult to determine those of the several species that closely resemble one another.

Cockspur Grass, formerly included in this genus, which it closely resembles, save in its awn-pointed scales, is common in cultivated lands, where its coarse, erect panicles blossom soon after midsummer.

The plant varies greatly, sometimes clothing the flowering-heads in long awns, and again appearing practically awnless. In rich soil the plants are often six feet tall, but in low grounds near thickets and brooks this grass sometimes blooms when it is less than six inches in height. Old



OLD WITCH-GRASS (*Panicum capillare*). One third natural size



BITTER PANIC-GRASS (*Panicum amarum*). A beach grass growing on sandy shores from Virginia southward



COCKSPUR GRASS (*Echinochloa crusgalli*). One third natural size. Awn-bearing plants of this very variable species resemble *E. Walteri*; the latter may be recognized by its rough sheaths



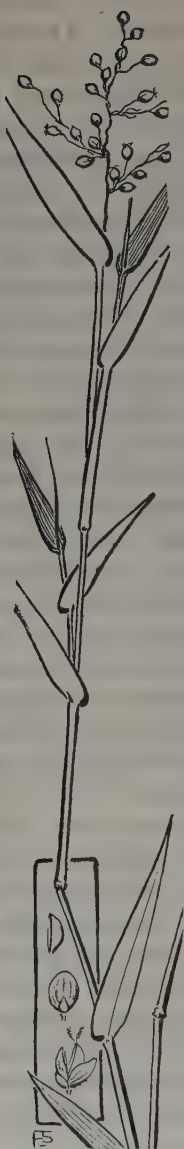
A RANK GROWTH OF SALT-MARSH COCKSPUR GRASS (*Echinochloa Walteri*) in moist soil near a thicket. Spikelets natural size

Witch-grass (*Panicum capillare*), is a beautiful weed of dry soil and is easily recognized, since, even to the most superficial observer, it is unlike any other grass of late summer. The large, yet delicate, flowering-heads, composed of innumerable fine branches, are soft and silky when they first break from the enclosing sheaths; later, when the flowers bloom and the seeds ripen, the panicles are widely open and stiff, and, soon broken by the wind, are blown as tumble-weeds across the fields to scatter their seeds and give them to the care of another year.

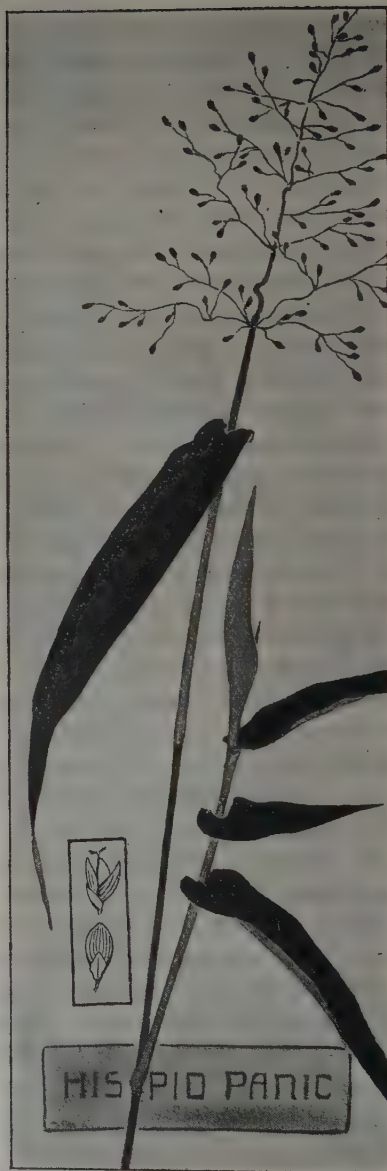
Small members of the genus are common by roadsides and in fields, where in short flowering-heads of green and purple spikelets Panic-grasses bloom from spring until autumn. Among those most commonly found are the Forked Panic-grass (*Panicum dichotomum*) bearing short, spreading leaves on slender, wiry stems which support scantily flowered panicles; Starved Panic-grass (*Panicum depauperatum*) recognized by its narrow, erect leaves which often equal the stem in height; the several species of Hairy Panic-grass clothed in short, white hairs; Scribner's Panic-grass, with short, coarse leaves, rough on the margins, and borne on hairy sheaths, the panicles composed of large, plump flowers; Round-fruited Panic-grass (*Panicum sphaerocarpon*) bearing many flowered, purple panicles, hairy-margined sheaths, and broad, rough-edged leaves; Small-fruited Panic-grass (*Panicum microcarpon*) with longer, oblong panicles of many tiny flowers; and Porter's Panic-grass (*Panicum Boscii*) bearing a few large spikelets, the nodes of the stems barbed with soft hairs, and the sheaths and broad leaves clothed in soft pubescence.

The larger Panic-grasses do not begin to bloom until mid-summer or later. Many of these are common in damp soil. The Large-fruited Panic-grass (*Panicum latifolium*) bears pyramidal panicles of large, seed-like spikelets; in Hispid Panic-grass, which, like the preceding species, borders with leafy stems our wayside thickets, the spikelets are more oblong and the sheaths are roughened with short, stiff hairs. Spreading Panic-grass (*Panicum dichotomiflorum*) branches abundantly, spreading over the surface of the ground, and the smooth, stout stems and flattened sheaths are surmounted by flowering-heads which are often a foot or more in length.

Sea-beach Panic-grass (*Panicum amaroides*) and Tall Smooth Panic-grass (*Panicum virgatum*) are characteristic plants of the



Scribner's Panic-grass
Panicum Scribnerianum



Panicum clandestinum

beaches. The former species is distinguished by narrow panicles of erect branches, the latter species (which is also found in sandy soil inland) by large, widely opened flowering-heads brilliantly painted with vivid-coloured anthers and stigmas.

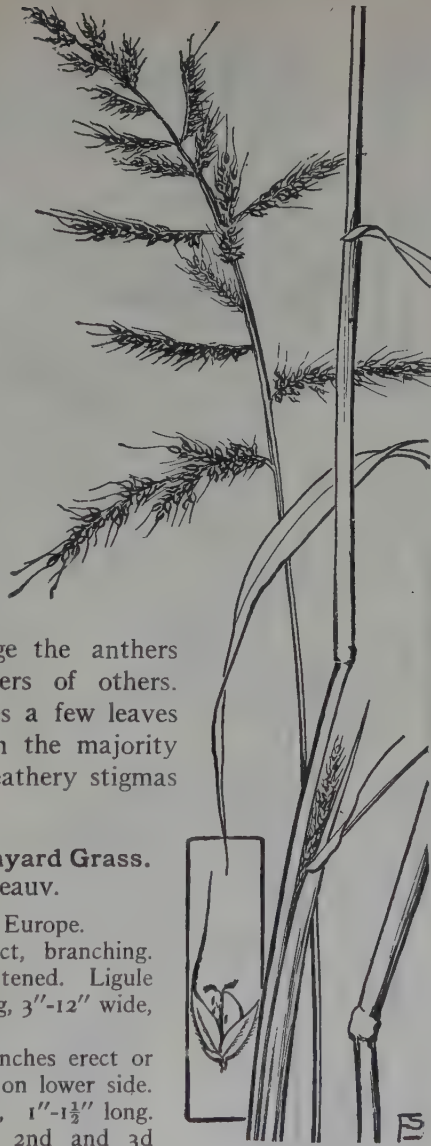
Nor is the above a complete list of the Panic-grasses that bloom in Eastern States: in some localities nearly a score of species may be gathered within the radius of a mile. Brilliant tints are given to many, purple and reddish brown colour the green spikelets; orange and terra-cotta tinge the anthers of some, purple the anthers of others. Often in the smaller species a few leaves are dyed in crimson, and in the majority of the Panic-grasses the feathery stigmas are of deep purple.

Cockspur Grass. Barnyard Grass.
Echinochloa crusgalli (L.) Beauv.

Annual. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 1-6 ft. tall, coarse, erect, branching. Sheaths usually smooth, flattened. Ligule wanting. Leaves 6'-24' long, 3''-12'' wide, rough margined.

Panicle 3'-12' long, coarse, branches erect or spreading, densely flowered on lower side. Spikelets ovate, 1-flowered, 1''-1½'' long. Scales 4; 1st scale minute, 2nd and 3d scales rough, about equal, 3d scale awned or awnless; flowering scale shining, enclosing a palet of similar texture. Stamens 3. A variable species. Cultivated grounds, waste places, and by ditches. August to September. Throughout North America, except in the extreme north.



Cockspur Grass
Echinochloa crusgalli

Scribner's Panic-grass. *Panicum Scribnerianum* Nash.

Perennial.

Stem 6'-24' tall, erect, branched, often reddish. Sheaths usually bristly.

Ligule of short hairs. Leaves 2'-4' long, 3"-6" wide, flat, rounded at base, rough-margined, usually hairy on margins below.

Panicle 1'-3' long, pyramidal, few-flowered. Spikelets 1-flowered, roundish, about $1\frac{1}{2}$ " long. Scales 4; 1st scale small; flowering scale shining, enclosing a palet of similar texture. Stamens 3, anthers purple. Stigmas purple.

Dry or moist soil, waysides, fields, and near borders of ponds. June to September.

Maine to Ontario and Wyoming, south to Tennessee, Texas, and Arizona.

Characteristic of this species, and of several other Panic-grasses, are dense rosettes of short, broad, basal leaves, formed in autumn and noticeable during winter and spring.

Hispid Panic-grass. *Panicum clandestinum* L.

Perennial.

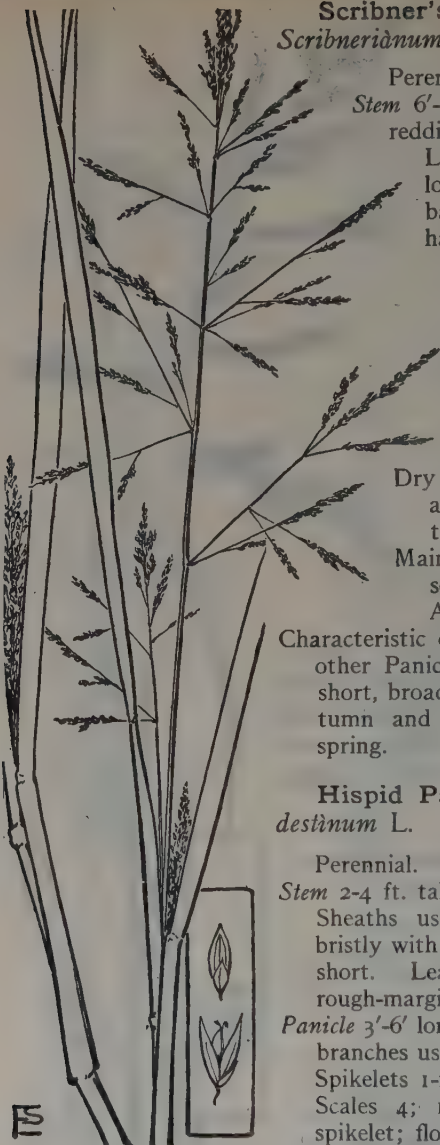
Stem 2-4 ft. tall, erect or ascending, branched. Sheaths usually longer than internodes, bristly with short, stiff hairs. Ligule very short. Leaves 2'-9" long, 6"-12" wide, rough-margined, hairy on margins at base.

Panicle 3'-6' long, pyramidal, open, panicles on branches usually included in upper sheaths. Spikelets 1-flowered, oblong, about 1" long. Scales 4; 1st scale about $\frac{1}{3}$ as long as spikelet; flowering scale shining, enclosing a palet of similar texture. Stamens 3. Stigmas purple.

Damp soil, thickets and river banks. June to

September.

Quebec to Michigan, south to Georgia and Texas.

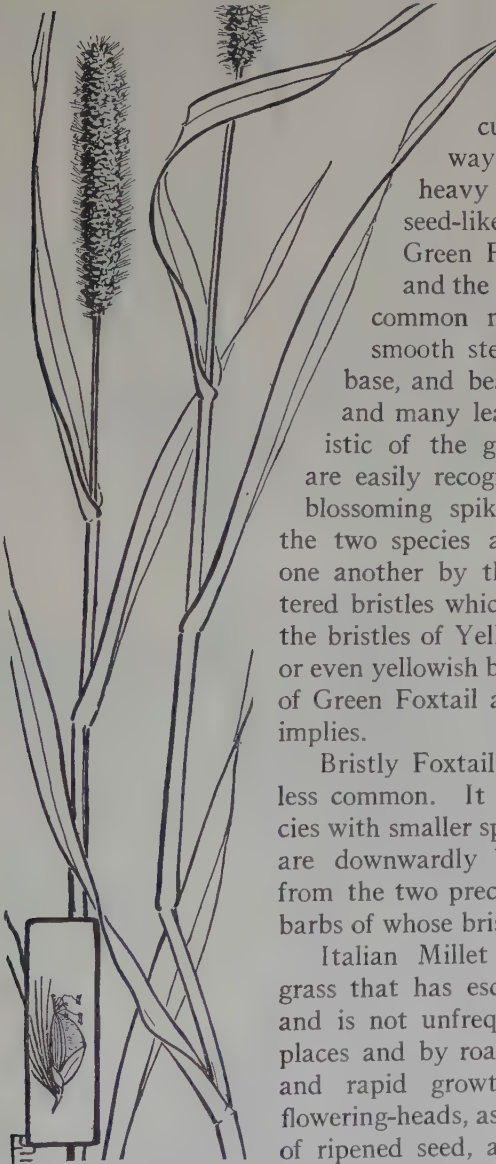


Long Panic-grass
Panicum agrostoides



THE DESERTED GARDEN, where grow Foxtail Grass, Crab-Grass, Old Witch-grass, and Snake Grass

GREEN FOXTAIL, YELLOW FOXTAIL, BRISTLY FOX-
TAIL, AND ITALIAN MILLET



Yellow Foxtail
Setaria glauca

These are stout grasses, usually occurring as weeds in cultivated lands and by waysides, and blooming in heavy cylindrical spikes of seed-like flowers. Both the Green Foxtail (*Setaria viridis*) and the Yellow Foxtail are very common near gardens, and the smooth stems, red-tinged at the base, and bearing flattened sheaths and many leaves, are so characteristic of the genus that the grasses are easily recognized, even before the blossoming spikes appear. In bloom the two species are distinguished from one another by the colour of the clustered bristles which clothe the spikes, as the bristles of Yellow Foxtail are yellow, or even yellowish brown, while the bristles of Green Foxtail are green, as the name implies.

Bristly Foxtail (*Setaria verticillata*) is less common. It is a more slender species with smaller spikes whose few bristles are downwardly barbed, thus differing from the two preceding species, the tiny barbs of whose bristles point upward.

Italian Millet (*Setaria italica*) is a grass that has escaped from cultivation and is not unfrequently found in waste places and by roadsides. It is of stout and rapid growth, and the purplish flowering-heads, as they bend with a load of ripened seed, are often six inches or more in length and more than an inch in

The Book of Grasses

thickness. Millets were among the most ancient of cultivated grains, being planted long ago in China each spring by princes of the royal house. And in lake dwellings of the Stone Age the grain has been found in such quantities that it must be assumed to have yielded the chief bread supply of prehistoric men.

Yellow Foxtail. Pigeon-grass. *Setaria glauca* (L.) Beauv.

Annual. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 1-4 ft. tall, smooth, branched, erect. Lower sheaths loose and flattened. Ligule a ring of short hairs. Leaves 2'-12' long, 2"-5" wide, somewhat hairy at base.

Spike (spike-like panicle) 1'-4' long, cylindrical, densely flowered, clothed in tawny yellow bristles. Spikelets 1-flowered, about 1½" long, surrounded by a cluster of 5-10 upwardly barbed bristles which rise from below the base of each spikelet and exceed the spikelet in length. Scales 4; outer scales unequal; 3d scale sometimes enclosing a palet and staminate flower; flowering scale of perfect flower wrinkled, thick, and very convex. Stamens 3, purple. Stigmas purple.

Cultivated ground and waste places. July to September.

Throughout North America, except in the extreme north.

BUR-GRASS

Nature has decreed that the gatherers of her harvests shall be disseminators of the plants they use. But those weeds which are tramps of the wayside, like Spanish needles, burdock, and Bur-grass, having nothing of value to commend their transportation to new fields, have developed an insistent scheme for pushing new generations out into the world, and bind burdens upon all passers-by. Most appropriately do botanists comment upon Bur-grass as "a vile and annoying weed," since it is one that causes trouble from the Atlantic to the Pacific. No one who has walked along railways, to find them Elysian fields in their variety of flora, can forget climbing sandy embankments through a hindering growth of this plant.

Bur-grass is more abundant in the Southern than in the Northern states. It is low and spreading, sometimes carpeting the ground on waste land and near sandy shores, and the flowering spikes, composed of numerous, spiny burs, present a peculiar appearance, leading one to doubt if this can be grass at all. A reddish tinge is often noticeable in the flat sheaths as well as in the



GREEN FOXTAIL (*Setaria viridis*). Plant was three feet high



a. *Setaria italica*
b. *Setaria viridis*

FOXTAIL GRASSES. ALL NATURAL SIZE.

c. *Setaria glauca* infested by smut
d. *Setaria glauca* normal spike

stems, and in the burs, which are really involucre enclosing the spikelets. Before the blossoming-head breaks from the sheath each involucre is short and cup-like, surmounted by broad green bristles, but at maturity these bristles are grown together into a hard bur which encloses the seeds and is beset with spines of needle-like sharpness. Later in the season the burs readily become detached and, adhering to passing objects, are carried long distances until they fall on new soil where the seeds establish new colonies of this troublesome grass.

Bur-grass. Sand-grass. Devil-burs. Hedgehog-grass. *Cenchrus carolinianus* Walt.

Annual.

Stem 6'-24' in length, much branched, erect or spreading. Sheaths loose, smooth, flattened. Ligule a ring of short hairs. Leaves 2'-6' long, 2''-4'' wide.

Spike 1'-3' long, composed of 6-20 round, spiny burs enclosing the spikelets; burs more or less downy, sometimes reddish; spines very rigid at maturity. Spikelets 2-flowered, about 3'' long. Scales 4, thin. Stamens 3.

Sandy soil. July to September.

Maine and Ontario to South Dakota, south to Florida, Texas, and southern California.

INDIAN RICE

"And I will cut a reed by yonder spring
And make the wood-gods jealous."

Many who are but superficially familiar with the low herbage of the fields hesitate to name as grass such large



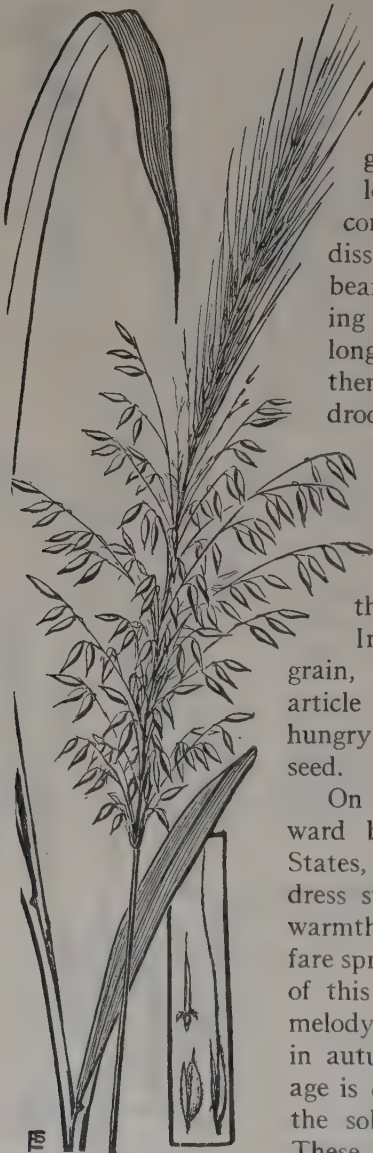
Bur-grass.
Cenchrus carolinianus.

plants as Indian Rice, and attempt to solve the question by calling them reeds. But reed or grass, it is the same, and grass-

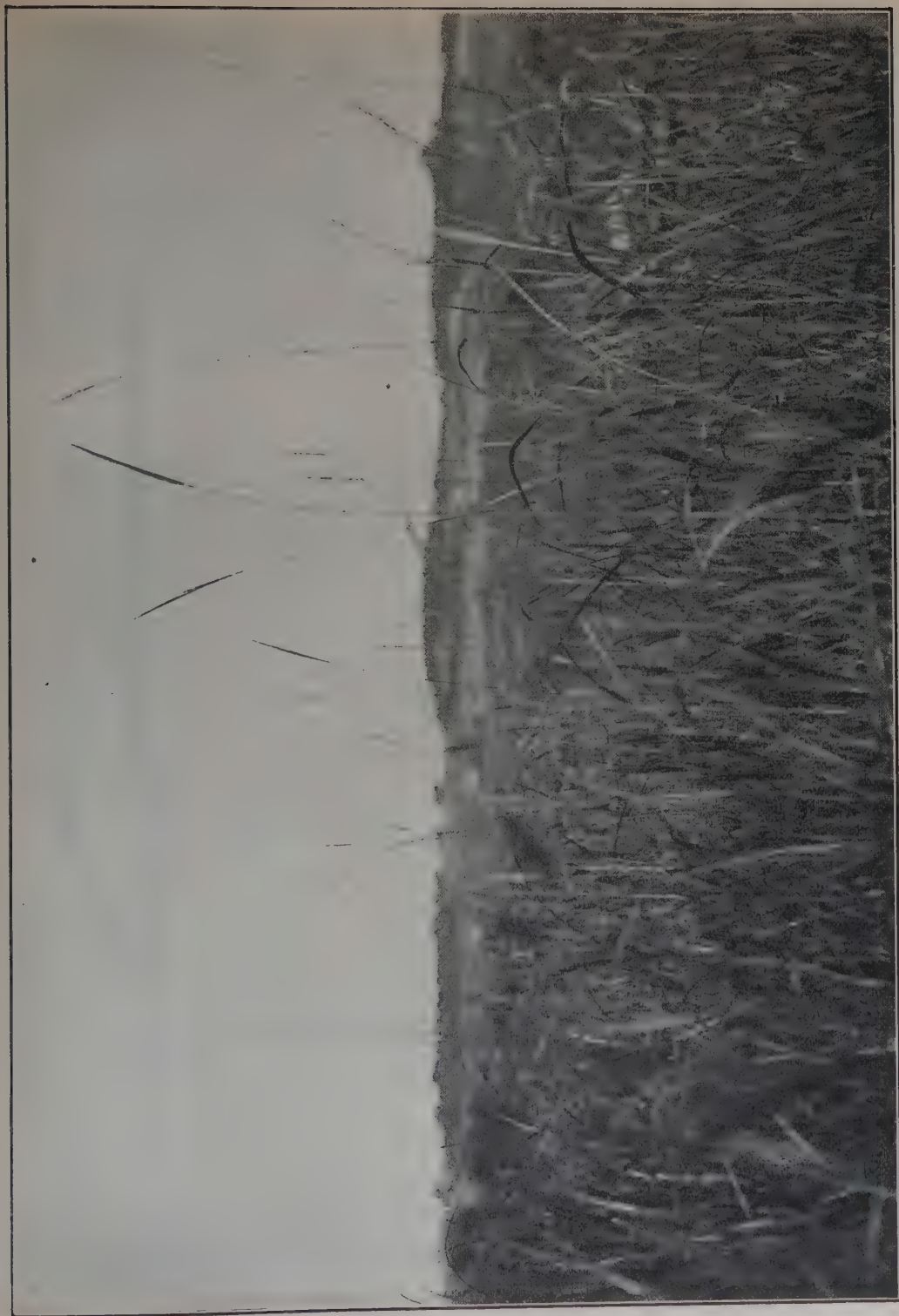
like characteristics are constant whether measured by inches or disguised by a gigantic growth.

In shallow water and on muddy shores the Indian Rice grows, a tall, stout grass whose long flowering heads seem like a combination of flowers from two dissimilar plants; the upper, fruit-bearing portion of the panicle consisting of narrow, erect branches with long-awned flowers, while below them awnless, staminate flowers droop from branches that are widely spreading. The dark seeds are half an inch or more in length, and where the grass grows by lakes in Minnesota and the Northwest the Indians paddle their canoes among thickets of Indian Rice and beat off the grain, gathering it as a cherished article of food, while in the water hungry fishes eagerly eat the scattered seed.

On the Jersey marshes, and southward by tidal waters of the Middle States, multitudes of bobolinks in sober dress stop, during their journey toward warmth and sunshine, and find bountiful fare spread for them on ripening panicles of this grass. The bobolink's flood of melody poured over June fields is lost in autumn, and name as well as plumage is changed; ricebird, or reedbird, is the sobriquet under which he travels. These birds are, alas! a favourite target for fall sportsmen, and it may be re-



Indian Rice
Zizania palustris

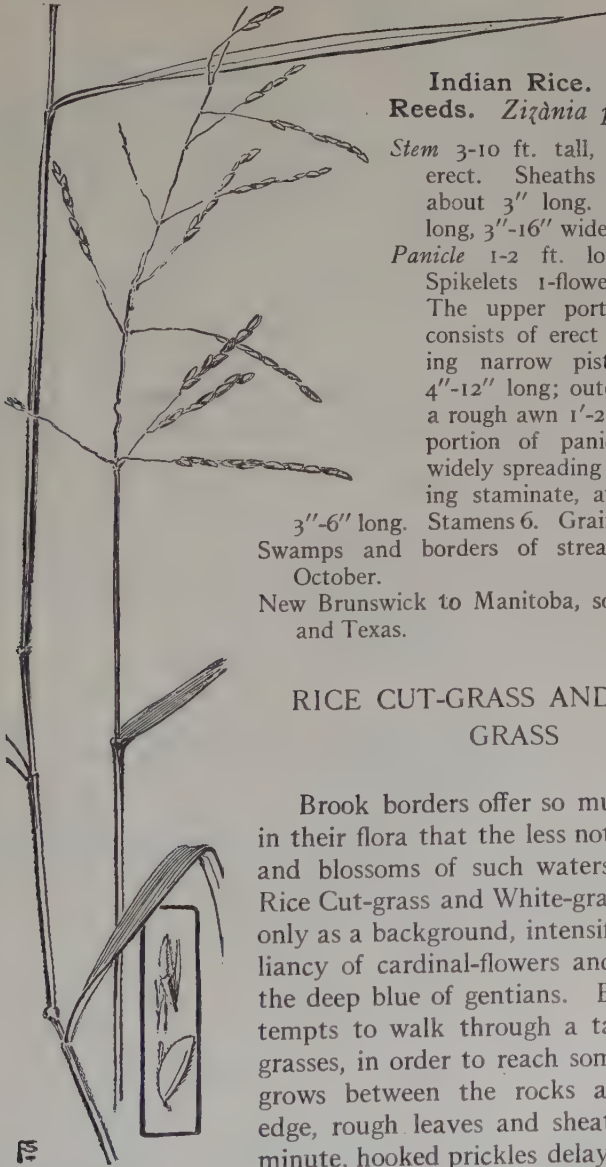


WILD RICE (*Zizania palustris*) growing in the swampy border of a stream



WILD RICE PANICLES IN BLOOM a. *Zizania aquatica* b. *Zizania palustris*

membered that the charm bag of Brer Rabbit carried "one ricebud bill."



Indian Rice. Wild Rice.
Reeds. *Zizania palustris* L.

Stem 3-10 ft. tall, smooth, stout, erect. Sheaths loose. Ligule about 3" long. Leaves 1-3 ft. long, 3"-16" wide.

Panicle 1-2 ft. long, pyramidal. Spikelets 1-flowered. Scales 2. The upper portion of panicle consists of erect branches bearing narrow pistillate spikelets 4"-12" long; outer scale bearing a rough awn 1'-2' long; the lower portion of panicle consists of widely spreading branches bearing staminate, awnless spikelets 3"-6" long. Stamens 6. Grain about 6" long.

Swamps and borders of streams. June to October.

New Brunswick to Manitoba, south to Florida and Texas.

RICE CUT-GRASS AND WHITE-GRASS

Brook borders offer so much of beauty in their flora that the less noticeable leaves and blossoms of such waterside plants as Rice Cut-grass and White-grass often serve only as a background, intensifying the brilliancy of cardinal-flowers and emphasizing the deep blue of gentians. But if one attempts to walk through a tangle of these grasses, in order to reach some flower that grows between the rocks at the water's edge, rough leaves and sheaths clothed in minute, hooked prickles delay progress, and if the hand is used in pushing the grasses

Rice Cut-grass
Leersia oryzoides

The Book of Grasses

aside it suffers sorely. Indeed, it is unpleasant to pick even one piece of Rice Cut-grass for analysis, so determinedly do the leaves catch on hands and clothing.

Both White-grass (*Leersia virginica*) and Rice Cut-grass bloom in late summer in wet places, where the stems, branching abundantly, bear panicles of green or whitish-green blossoms. Rice Cut-grass is the stouter species and bears larger panicles, while enclosed in the lower sheaths cleistogamous blossoms may often be found. In White-grass the few branches of the panicles spread stiffly and bear comparatively few spikelets, while the leaves are shorter, broader, and less rough than are those of the larger species.

It is said that the leaves of certain species of the genus are sensitive in the same manner as are the leaves of the sensitive plant. One species, known as Catch-fly Grass (*Leersia lenticularis*) bears wide spikelets armed with strong bristles. Of this grass and its blossoms, Pursh, an early botanist, writes: "Found on islands of Roanoke River, N. C., and observed it catching flies in same manner as *Dionæa muscipula* (Venus's Fly-trap)." The scales certainly look as if they might close like steel-traps and imprison insects, but as the most modern text-books say nothing of this habit his record may remain as an "evidence of things not seen" by less fortunate botanists of later times.

Rice Cut-grass. Cut-grass. *Leersia oryzoides* (L.) Sw.

Perennial.

Stem 2-4 ft. tall, much branched, erect or spreading. Ligule very short. Sheaths and leaves rough, clothed in minute, downward-pointing, hooked prickles. Leaves 4'-10' long, 2''-5'' wide.

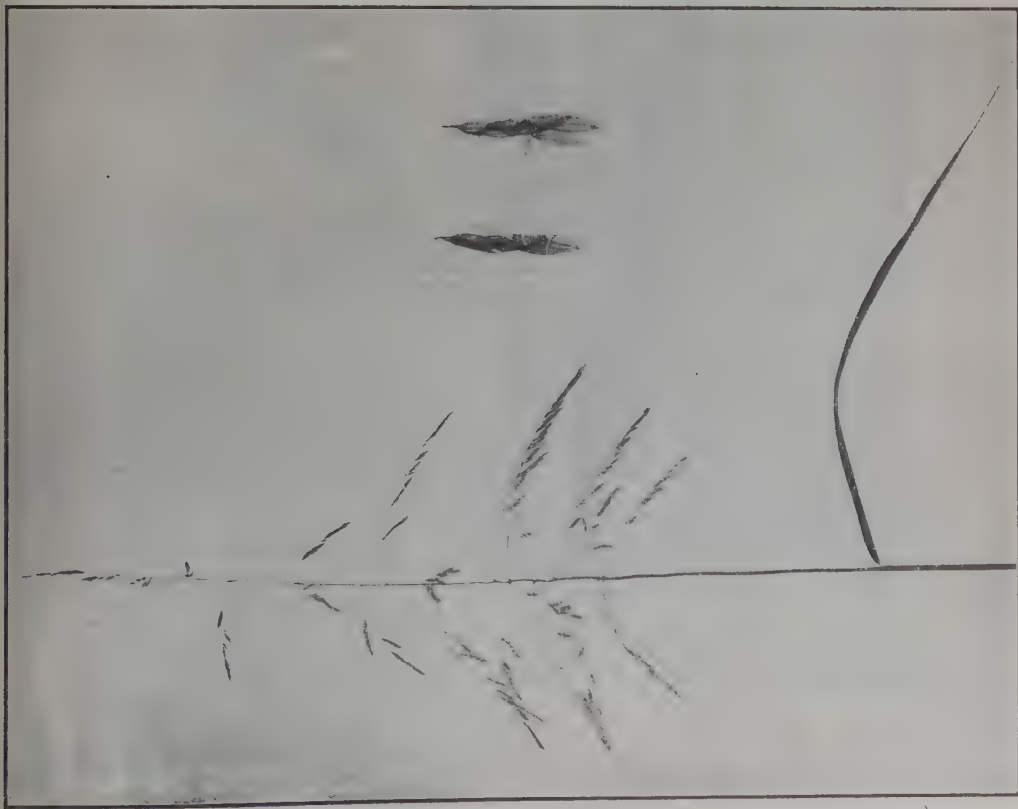
Panicle 5'-10' long, branches spreading, not numerous. Spikelets 1-flowered, flattened, light green, 2''-2½'' long. Scales 2, nearly equal in length, downy; outer scale rough on keel and margins; inner scale rough on keel. Stamens 3, anthers pale yellow.

Marshes and along streams. July to September.
Nova Scotia to Ontario, south to Florida and Texas.

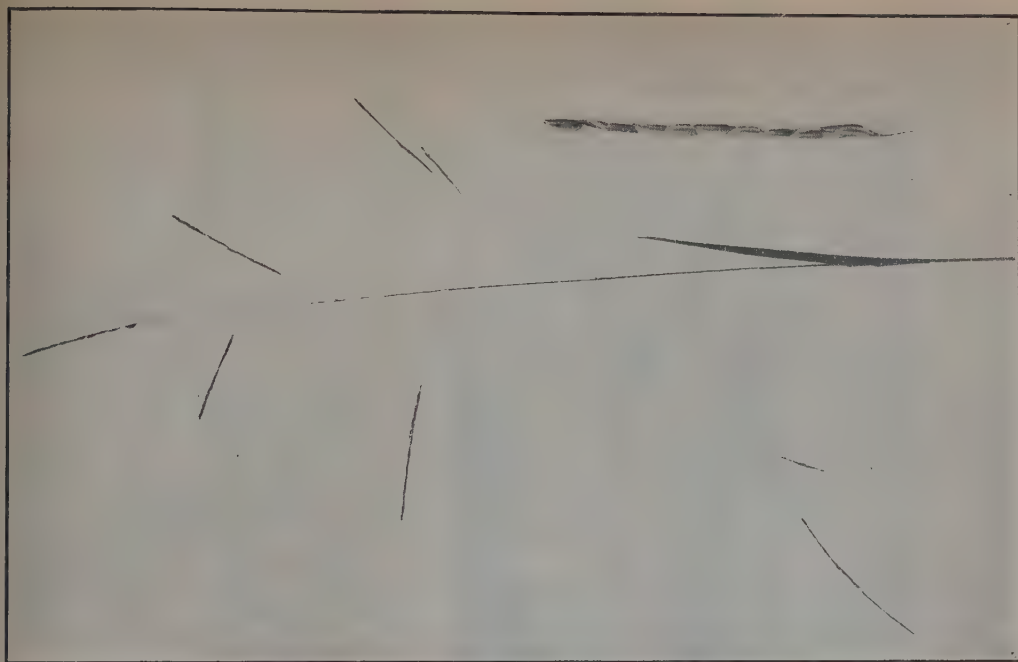
REED CANARY-GRASS

"Thou should'st have gathered reeds from a green stream."

A broad ribbon of dull rose often borders the winding streams and brooks of June when, for a few weeks, the Reed Canary-grass blooms. In spikelets and lightly poised anthers this grass offers



RICE CUT-GRASS (*Leersia oryzoides*). One half natural size. Spikelets enlarged by two



WHITE-GRASS (*Leersia virginica*). Natural size. Fruit enlarged by two

most attractive colouring, and even before flowering the dense growth of blue-green leaves is noticed in marked contrast to the lighter colour of the marsh.

A stout perennial with creeping rootstocks, this grass grows most luxuriantly in wet meadows and in shallow water, where the profusion of



Enlarged spikelet of
Phalaris arundinacea

leaves, which are always darker in colour than the smooth and shining stems, forms a mass of verdure shoulder-high. In bloom the short branches of the panicles spread from the stem, but they are soon drawn closely to it again as the flowers fade, and in the ripening head the fungus commonly known as

ergot often appears as black spurs issuing from between the scales.

The true Canary-grass (*Phalaris canariensis*), cultivated in



Phalaris arundinacea

The Book of Grasses

Europe for the seeds, which have been used as a cereal as well as for bird food, has been introduced in this country and may now be found in waste places. The short, thick spikes are about an inch in length and are strikingly marked by their white and green scales.

Under the names of Ribbon-grass, Lady's Ribbons, Gardeners' Garters, Painted-grass, and French-grass, a variety of the Reed Canary was planted in the gardens of earlier days. Gerard, in his "Herball," describes the leaves of this plant as fashioned "like to laces or ribbons woven of white or greene silke, very beautiful and fair to behold," and these striped leaves with their rare, silver-like lustre, are occasionally found by our waysides where the grass has escaped from cultivation.

Reed Canary-grass. *Phalaris arundinacea* L.

Stem 2-5 ft. tall; stout, erect. Sheaths smooth. Ligule 1"-2" long.

Leaves 4'-12' long, 3"-9" wide, roughish, flat.

Panicle 3'-8' long, densely flowered, open in flower, contracted before and after blossoming. Spikelets 1-flowered, 2½"-3" long, green strongly tinged with rose-purple. Scales 5; outer scales rough, about equal; 3d and 4th scales reduced to hairy rudiments; flowering scale hairy. Stamens 3, anthers yellow or lavender.

Moist ground and shallow water. June to August.

Nova Scotia to British Columbia, south to Maryland, Tennessee, and Arizona.

SWEET VERNAL-GRASS

"Two gentle shepherds, and their sist r-wives,
With thee, ANTHOXA! lead ambrosial lives."

The student is fortunate who begins the analysis of grasses with the Sweet Vernal, as did Darwin, who wrote of it: "I have just made out my first grass, hurrah! hurrah! I must confess that fortune favours the bold, for, as good luck would have it, it was the easy *Anthoxanthum odoratum*; nevertheless it is a great discovery; I never expected to make out a grass in my life, so hurrah! It has done my stomach surprising good."

Sweet Vernal is the first grass to attract one in early spring as in April it pushes up its compact, spike-like panicles to expand them soon with the open blossoms, whose large, violet anthers, as in many wind-fertilized plants, furnish the colour that is lacking in the tiny flower.



REED CANARY-GRASS (*Phalaris arundinacea*). One third natural size. Panicle contracted after flowering

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

Although many of our common grasses possess a faint and agreeable odour in blossoming time, as well as in the hayfield, Sweet Vernal-grass and Vanilla Grass are our only strongly fragrant species, and after a May shower the sweetness of country air is due, not to the more noticeable blossoms of spring, but to the countless spikes of Sweet Vernal, so abundant by waysides and in upland meadows. The resinous principle, coumarin, to which the fragrance is due, is similar in odour to benzoin, and is found in a number of other plants; one of these, the Blue Melilot, is, in Switzerland, mixed with cheese to which the plant imparts its peculiar odour, and it has been said that in Italy water distilled from Sweet Vernal-grass has been used as a perfume.

The slender, satiny stems of this grass are of beautiful texture and, with those of June Grass, have been used in the weaving of imitation Leg-horn hats, as well as in basketry.

Sweet Vernal-grass. *Anthoxanthum odoratum* L.

Perennial. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 1-2 ft. tall, slender, erect. Ligule 1"-2" long.

Leaves 1'-6' long, 1" 3" wide, flat, smooth or sparingly downy.

Spike-like Panicle 1'-4' long, green or brownish. Spikelets 1-flowered, narrow, 3"-4" long. Scales 5; outer scales very unequal, often downy; 3d and 4th scales hairy and bearing dorsal awns; awn of 4th scale bent and twisted, more than twice the length of the scale. Stamens 2, anthers violet. Stigmas white. Plant very fragrant in drying.

Waysides, meadows, and pastures. April to July. Throughout nearly the whole of North America.

VANILLA GRASS

"And because, the Breath of Flowers, is farre Sweeter in the Aire, (where it comes and Goes, like the Warbling of Musick) then in the hand, therefore nothing is more fit for that delight, then to know, what be the Flowers, and Plants, that doe best perfume the Aire."



Sweet Vernal-grass
Anthoxanthum
odoratum

In all the fragrance of outdoor life the grasses bear their part in diffusing that most subtle essence which is as untraceable as the odour of spring. Vanilla Grass is one of the most fragrant grasses, and its perfume in the air suggests that of delicate orchids hidden among sedges and rushes by the brookside.

Vanilla Grass is found in abundance only in the more Northern States and in Canada, but as far south as New Jersey it is occasionally found in damp soil. In bloom the short panicles are ornamented in chestnut-brown and purple, but it is the long-leaved sterile shoots which have gained for the plant a wide recognition far from its native meadows. These leaves are very fragrant in drying, and are gathered by Indians who weave them into many varieties of baskets and plaques. It is even said that European peasants attach to the plant some mysterious power of inducing sleep, and that bunches of the leaves are sold in the north of Europe to be suspended in sleeping-rooms.

When, in olden time, the custom still lingered of scattering sweet-scented grasses before the churches of northern Europe on Saints'-days and holy festivals, this plant received the name of Holy Grass and was used with the less strongly scented Sweet Vernal-grass to make fragrant the pathways leading to shrines of the saints.

Fragrant grasses were at one time much lauded by agriculturists, who thought that sweet grasses should improve the flavour of butter and milk, but alas for theories! it was proved that Vanilla Grass and Sweet Vernal-grass were not only valueless, but were even disliked by cattle.

Vanilla Grass. Holy Grass. Seneca Grass.
Hierochloë odorata (L.) Wahlenb.

Perennial, from creeping rootstocks.

Stem 1-2½ ft. tall, slender, erect. *Ligule* 1"-2" long.

Stem leaves very short, basal leaves, and those of sterile shoots, long and narrow.



Vanilla Grass
Hierochloë odorata

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

Panicle 2'-4' long, pyramidal, open, somewhat 1-sided. Spikelets 3-flowered, 2''-3'' long, chestnut-brown or purplish; upper flower perfect; lower flower staminate. Scales 5; outer scales nearly equal, smooth; 3d and 4th scales hairy; flowering scale hairy at apex. Stamens 2 or 3. A very fragrant grass.

Moist grounds. May to July.

Newfoundland to Alaska, south to New Jersey and Colorado.

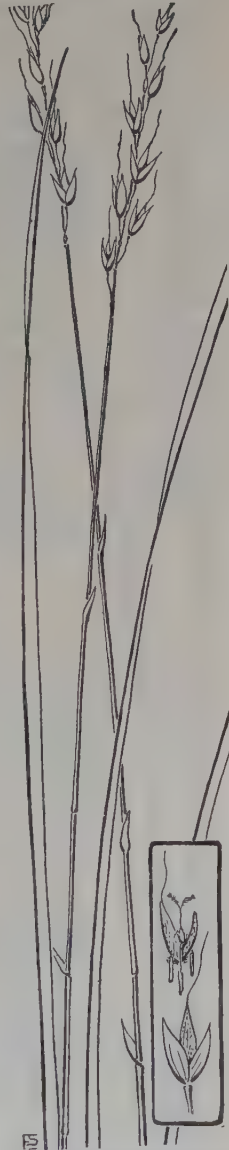
WHITE-GRAINED MOUNTAIN RICE, BLACK-GRAINED MOUNTAIN RICE, SLENDER MOUNTAIN RICE

"The grass flames up on the hillsides like a spring fire . . . not yellow but green is the colour of its flame; the symbol of perpetual youth."

The early flowers of Northern woods, arbutus, yellow adder's tongue, and dicentra, have long been honoured as heralds of spring, while the lesser blossoms of shade-loving early grasses and sedges have been passed unnoted. Yet, the grasses, too, brave inclement winds and frosts, and without them the forest floors would seem bare indeed.

White-grained Mountain Rice is one of the earliest of the woodland grasses, and the common name refers to the large seed of which it is said that a white flour has been made. The tufts of long basal leaves remain green during the winter, and in early spring the slender stems rise (often purple-tinged at the base) bearing short, narrow panicles of a few pale-coloured flowers.

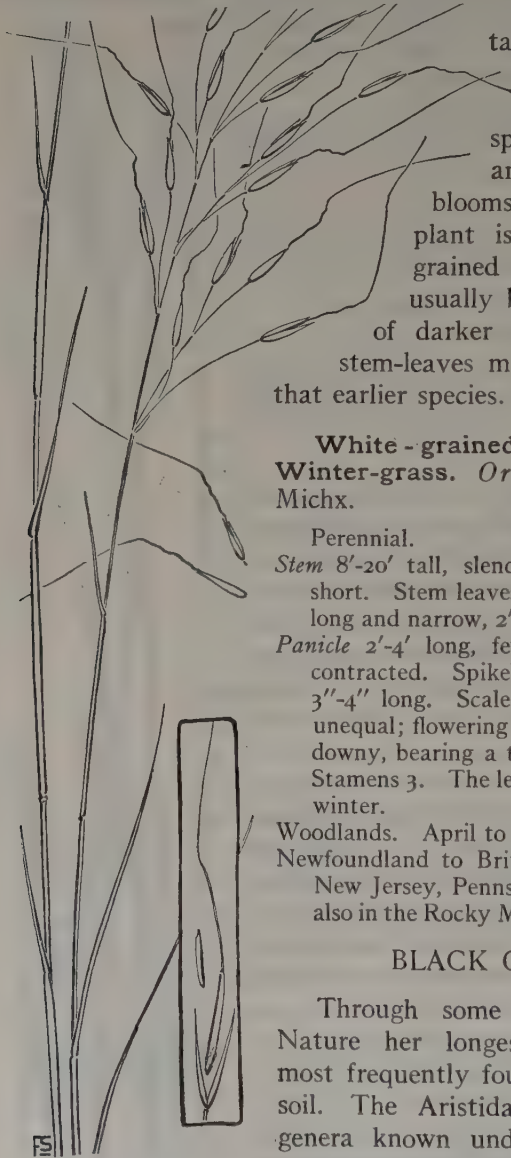
Slender Mountain Rice (*Oryzopsis pungens*) is another grass of early spring, and, although it is usually less common than the other species, it may be looked for near open woods and on dry and rocky soil. The



White-grained Mountain Rice
Oryzopsis asperifolia

The Book of Grasses

short, narrow panicle rises above thread-like leaves, and the whitish spikelets are occasionally tinged with purple.



Black Oat-grass
Stipa avenacea.

Black-grained Mountain Rice (*Oryzopsis racemosa*) is a later, broad-leaved species found in woods and on ledges, where it blooms in midsummer. The plant is larger than White-grained Mountain Rice and usually bears a longer panicle of darker flowers; nor are the stem-leaves minute, as are those of that earlier species.

White-grained Mountain Rice.
Winter-grass. *Oryzopsis asperifolia*
Michx.

Perennial.

Stem 8'-20' tall, slender, erect. Ligule very short. Stem leaves very short, basal leaves long and narrow, 2"-4" wide.

Panicle 2'-4' long, few-flowered, narrow and contracted. Spikelets 1-flowered, broad, 3"-4" long. Scales 3; outer scales slightly unequal; flowering scale whitish, sparingly downy, bearing a terminal awn 4"-5" long. Stamens 3. The leaves remain green during winter.

Woodlands. April to June.

Newfoundland to British Columbia, south to New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Minnesota; also in the Rocky Mountains to New Mexico.

BLACK OAT-GRASS

Through some selective process of Nature her longest-awned grasses are most frequently found on dry and rocky soil. The Aristidas, and the different genera known under the name of Oat-grasses, often grow near dry woods, in that interesting borderland where wild black-

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

berries and strawberries crowd beneath white birches and spire-like cedars. Bottle-brush Grass retreats farther into the woods, and Black Oat-grass is also found within their shelter, usually on the southern slope of some open woodland where the sunlight penetrates the leafy shade.

The greater number of the species of this genus (*Stipa*) are found west of the Mississippi, and form the Bunch-grasses, Feather-grasses, and Needle-grasses of the plains.

Black Oat-grass is common eastward in early summer, when the loose, few-flowered panicles rise above the tightly rolled and thread-like leaves. The ripened flowering-heads often remain on this grass until autumn, and the long awns, bent near the middle and twisted below, spread widely from the scales. These twisted awns uncoil during damp weather but coil tightly again when the sun shines, and from this habit the *Stipas*, in older days, were known as "weather grasses."

A foreign species, with silky-feathered awns nearly a foot in length, has been cultivated for its beauty, and a species of southern Europe is an important article of commerce, baskets, ropes, and paper being made from the tough leaves.

Black Oat-grass. *Stipa avenacea* L

Perennial.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, slender, erect. Ligule about 1" long. Leaves involute, thread-like, stem leaves 3'-5' long, basal leaves longer.

Panicle 4'-8' long, few-flowered, open, branches slender. Spikelets 1-flowered, narrow, 4"-5" long. Scales 3; outer scales narrow, nearly equal, acute; flowering scale blackish, hairy at base and bearing a bent, loosely twisted, terminal awn about 2' long. Stamens 3.

Dry, open woods. May to July.

Southern New England to Ontario and Wisconsin, south to Florida and Mississippi.

POVERTY GRASS, SLENDER ARISTIDA, PURPLISH ARISTIDA, AND SEA-BEACH ARISTIDA

The height of the grass season continues through all the summer months, and even in September the student will find fresh grasses by the wayside. These are not always giant species like the Reed, which uses the entire season in maturing its growth; several of the smaller grasses of wiry stem and narrow leaf have, in the long evolution of the grass family, found it more advantageous to wait

until the pressure of midsummer was past before giving their seeds to the care of Nature.

Among other grasses of late summer the Aristidas are common in dry soil throughout the country. The English name of Three-awned Grass is descriptive of a peculiarity of the genus, as each flowering scale bears triple awns. In Poverty Grass and Slender Aristida the outer awns of the flowering scale are shorter than the middle awn and are upright, while the long middle awn spreads stiffly at right angles to the spike. When the spikelets are comparatively few, as in the species mentioned above, these horizontally spreading awns are so characteristic that from them alone the grasses may easily be recognized.

Poverty Grass (*Aristida dichótoma*) is the smallest of the eastern Aristidas and bears but short awns. Slender Aristida has a slightly larger flowering-head whose horizontal awns are frequently one half inch in length. The panicles of Purplish Aristida are long and very bristly; the outer awns of each flowering scale nearly equal the horizontal middle awn in length, and



Slender Aristida
Aristida gracilis



Purplish Aristida
Aristida purpurascens



SEA-BEACH ARISTIDA (*Aristida tuberculosa*). Connecticut specimen

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

spread slightly from the spike-like purple panicle; the plant is usually larger than either of the preceding species and bears longer leaves. The awns of Sea-beach Aristida (*Aristida tuberculosa*) are of nearly equal length and are united at their base for one quarter of an inch or more. The panicles of this grass are few-flowered, and the awns are widely spreading or even reflexed.

The several species of eastern Aristidas are locally known as Poverty Grasses, from their appearing most frequently on waste land and on soil that is too poor to support a richer vegetation. Many species are common in the West and Southwest, where, among others, is found the well-named Needle-grass, whose triple awns sometimes attain a length of four inches.

Slender Aristida. *Aristida gracilis* Ell.

Annual.

Stem 6'-24' tall, slender, erect, often branched. Ligule very short. Leaves bristle-like, 1'-4' long, hardly 1" wide.

Spike-like Panicle 3'-7' long, slender, not densely flowered. Spikelets 1-flowered, narrow, about 3" long. Scales 3, narrow, outer scales nearly equal, awn-pointed; flowering scale bearing 3 awns, middle awn horizontal, 3"-9" long, lateral awns erect, 1"-4" long. Stamens 3.

Dry and sandy soil. August and September.

Massachusetts to Nebraska, south to Florida and Texas.

Purplish Aristida. *Aristida purpurascens* Poir.

Perennial.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, slender, erect. Ligule very short. Leaves long and narrow, sometimes involute, 4'-10' long, about 1" wide.

Spike-like Panicle 6'-18' long, slender. Spikelets 1-flowered, 3"-5" long, narrow, purplish. Scales 3, narrow; outer scales unequal; flowering scale bearing 3 awns, middle awn horizontal, about 1' long, lateral awns slightly shorter, erect or spreading. Stamens 3.

Dry and sandy soil, and in dry woods. August to October.

Massachusetts to Minnesota, south to Florida and Texas.

THE MUHLENBERGIAS

WOOD MUHLENBERGIA, ROCK MUHLENBERGIA, MARSH MUHLENBERGIA, MEADOW MUHLENBERGIA, NIMBLE WILL, AND
LONG-AWNED HAIR-GRASS

With one exception the common species of this genus are unattractive grasses, which, although they add the verdure of their leaves to waysides and to country dooryards, bear but incon-

spicuous flowering-heads of little beauty. As the Muhlenbergias are native grasses they are found in many localities, and grow from

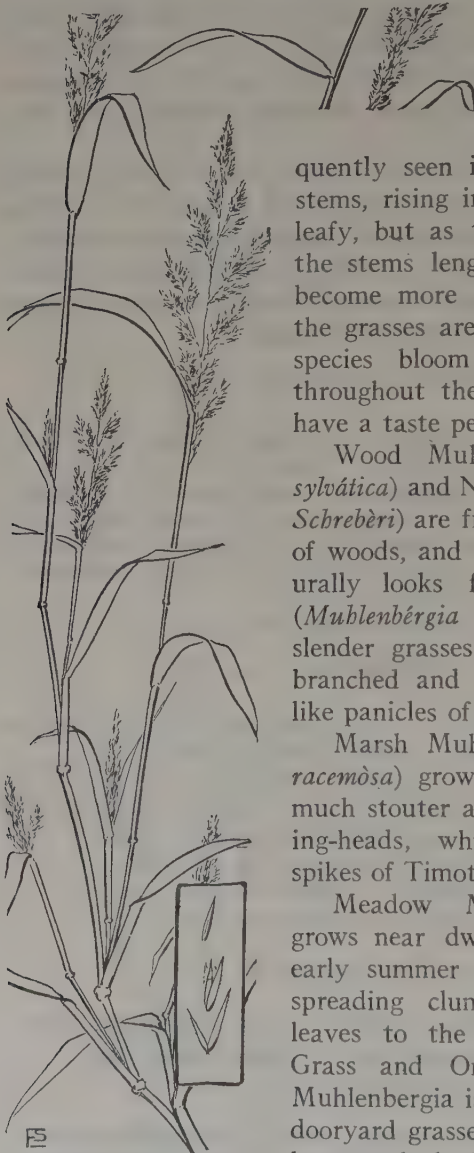
open woods to dry fields and on moist banks of streams. In certain soils the tough, matted root-

stocks are but too frequently seen in gardens. The smooth stems, rising in early summer, are very leafy, but as the season advances and the stems lengthen the leaves thereby become more remote, and in maturity the grasses are hard and wiry. All the species bloom in late summer, and throughout the season the fresh plants have a taste peculiar to the genus.

Wood Muhlenbergia (*Muhlenbergia sylvatica*) and Nimble Will (*Muhlenbergia Schrebèri*) are frequent along the borders of woods, and in rocky places one naturally looks for Rock Muhlenbergia (*Muhlenbergia sobolifera*). These are slender grasses that are usually much branched and that bear narrow, spike-like panicles of small, green flowers.

Marsh Muhlenbergia (*Muhlenbergia racemosa*) grows in wet places and has much stouter and more compact flowering-heads, which sometimes resemble spikes of Timothy.

Meadow Muhlenbergia frequently grows near dwelling houses, where in early summer it offers the contrast of spreading clumps of yellowish green leaves to the darker colour of June Grass and Orchard Grass. Meadow Muhlenbergia is the last of the common dooryard grasses to bloom, and after one has watched the branching stems the season through, and has waited with



Meadow Muhlenbergia
Muhlenbergia mexicana

Long-awned
Hair-grass
Muhlenbergia
capillaris

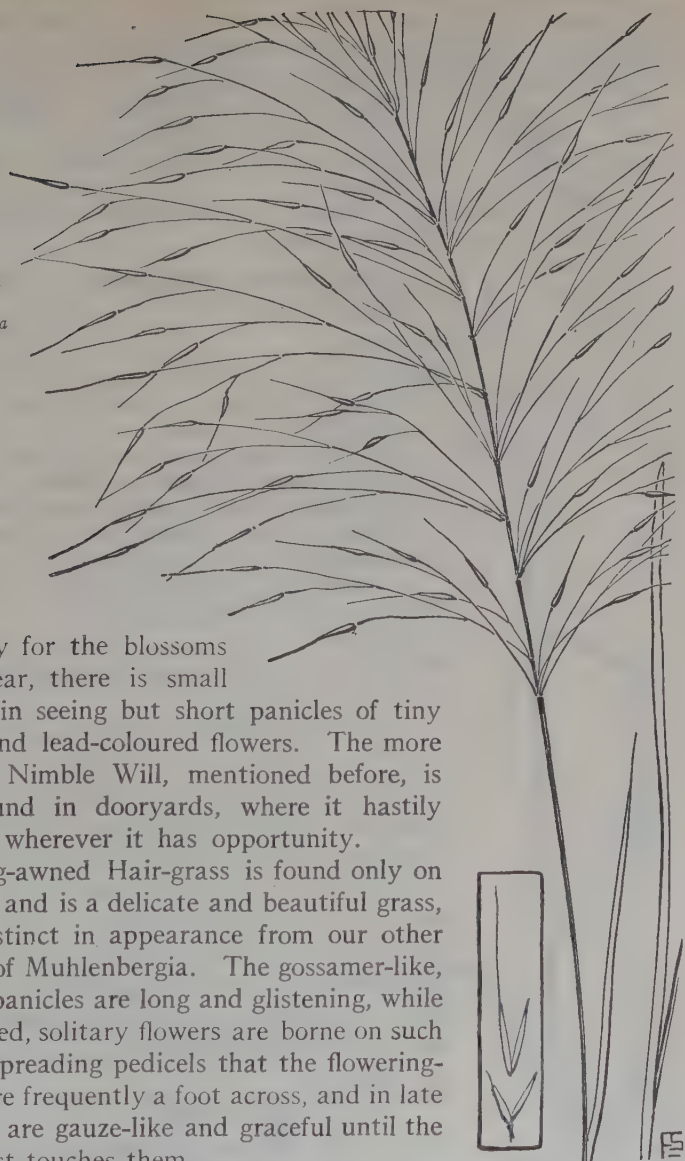
curiosity for the blossoms to appear, there is small reward in seeing but short panicles of tiny green and lead-coloured flowers. The more slender Nimble Will, mentioned before, is also found in dooryards, where it hastily spreads wherever it has opportunity.

Long-awned Hair-grass is found only on dry soil and is a delicate and beautiful grass, very distinct in appearance from our other species of *Muhlenbergia*. The gossamer-like, purple panicles are long and glistening, while the awned, solitary flowers are borne on such widely spreading pedicels that the flowering-heads are frequently a foot across, and in late summer are gauze-like and graceful until the first frost touches them.

Meadow Muhlenbergia. Mexican Dropseed. *Muhlenbergia mexicana* (L.) Trin.

Perennial, from creeping rootstocks.

Stem $1\frac{1}{2}$ - $3\frac{1}{2}$ ft. tall, smooth, wiry, much branched, erect or spreading.



The Book of Grasses

Ligule less than 1" long. Leaves 3'-8' long, 1"-4" wide, roughish. Panicle 2'-6' long, narrow, many-flowered. Spikelets 1-flowered, 1"-1½" long, green or bluish purple. Scales 3; outer scales acute, slightly unequal; flowering scale acute. Stamens 3. An exceedingly variable species.

Damp soil and in shaded places. August and September.

New Brunswick to Ontario, south to North Carolina and Oklahoma.

Long-awned Hair-grass. *Muhlenbergia capillaris* (Lam.) Trin.

Perennial.

Stem 1½-3½ ft. tall, slender, erect, not branched.

Ligule 1"-2" long. Leaves long and narrow, 6'-15' long, 1"-2" wide.

Panicle 6'-18' long, open, delicate, usually purple, branches hair-like, lower branches 3'-8' long. Spikelets 1-flowered, about 2" long, narrow, on hair-like pedicels. Scales 3; outer scales slightly unequal, acute; flowering scale bearing a slender, terminal awn 3"-10" long. Stamens 3.

Sandy and rocky soil and open woods. August to October.

Massachusetts to Missouri, Florida, and Texas

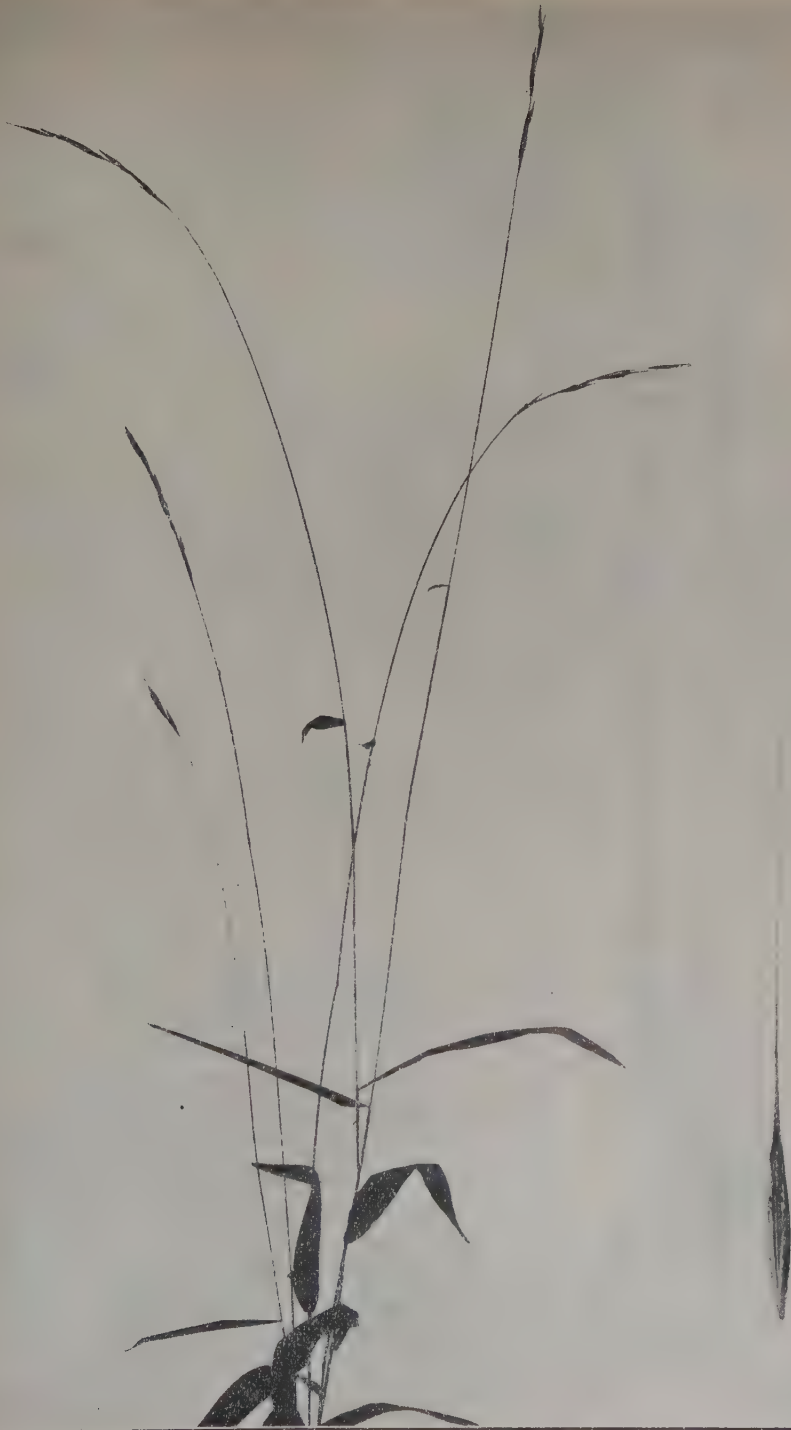
LONG-AWNED WOOD-GRASS

The narrow brooks threading their way through woods and swamps are the haunts of many plants whose location makes them the more rare to the ordinary pedestrian. Here, where the bladderwort hangs its tiny yellow sunbonnets far from travelled paths, and the wild calla unfolds pallid against the velvet mud, may be found the Long-awned Wood-grass growing luxuriantly on a dryer bank of the brookside.

The grass is distinctly graceful, and at first glance the slender, nodding panicle might suggest the flowering-head of a Brome-grass, but the form of the leaves separates the Long-awned Wood-grass at once from that genus, while the one-flowered spikelets differ from



Long-awned Wood-grass
Brachyelytrum erectum



LONG-AWNED WOOD-GRASS (*Brachyelytrum erectum*). One half natural size. Spikelet enlarged by two and a half

the many-flowered spikelets of the Brome-grasses. If the microscope is used it discloses the thread-like prolongation of the rachilla lying against the palet which closely embraces the narrow seed. The slender stems bear a profusion of spreading leaves, and the whole plant has a slightly unpleasant odour.

Long-awned Wood-grass. *Brachyelytrum erectum* (Schreb.) Beauv.

Perennial from rootstocks.

Stem 1-4 ft. tall, slender, erect. Nodes and sheaths downy. Ligule less than 1" long. Leaves 2'-6' long, 3"-8" wide, rough above, downy on lower surface, tapering at both ends, flat.

Panicle 2'-7' long, narrow, slender, few-flowered, branches erect, 1'-4' long. Spikelets 1-flowered, narrow, 5"-6" long. Scales 3; outer scales small, unequal; 1st scale very minute; flowering scale 4"-6" long, 5-nerved, bearing a rough, terminal awn 9"-12" long. Rachilla prolonged and lying as a slender bristle in the groove of the palet. Stamens 2, anthers and stigmas long. Plant has faint unpleasant odour.

Open woods and moist grounds. June to August.
Newfoundland to Ontario and Minnesota, south to North Carolina and Missouri.

TIMOTHY

"It is full summer now, the heart of June."

In many of the states Timothy is one of the most common of cultivated grasses, and it is, perhaps, the one most generally known and easily recognized. By waysides and in fields its bright green bayonets rise, stiff and rigid, and tipped with cylindrical flowering-heads which bloom at about the same time as Red-top, a grass with which this species is often associated in the fields, though Timothy is noticeable earlier in the season, when the sunlight, touching the tips of the spikelets, seems to gem the spikes with dew-drops. The flowers are densely crowded, and in bloom the



Timothy
Phleum pratense

The Book of Grasses

anthers, borne on long filaments, increase the apparent size of the heads by encircling them in filmy lavender.

The stalks, in rich soil, are sometimes five feet tall, with blossoming heads six to ten inches in length, but in dry places the plant is much smaller, and by developing bulbous thickenings of stored-up nutriment at the bases of the stems it is enabled to survive periods of drouth. Leaf-smut occasionally attacks this grass and reduces the leaves to shreds covered with dusty brown spores.

A few of the flowering-heads of aftermath develop leaves from the tips of the scales and cover the spikes with tiny green blades, as if to shield the unripened seed from early frosts.

The common name of Timothy preserves that of its earliest cultivator, Timothy Hanson, a Maryland planter of the early days of the eighteenth century. He must have been a genial man, proving himself friendly, or we should have had Hanson Grass instead of Timothy, although the more local name of Herd's Grass need be considered no reproach to the Mr. Herd who cultivated it in New Hampshire long ago.

Timothy. Herd's Grass. Cat's-tail Grass. *Phleum pratense* L.

Perennial.

Stem 1-5 ft. tall, erect, not branched. "Ligule 1"-2" long. Leaves 3'-12' long, 2"-4" wide, flat, rough or nearly smooth.

Spike (spike-like panicle) 1'-7' long, cylindrical, green, densely flowered, 3"-4½" in diameter. Spikelets 1-flowered, flat, about 1½" long. Scales 3; outer scales compressed, about equal, hairy on keels, abruptly awn-pointed; flowering scale thin and translucent, truncate, much shorter than outer scales. Stamens 3, anthers usually lavender. Stigmas white.

Meadows, fields, and waysides. June to August.
Throughout nearly the whole of North America.

MEADOW FOXTAIL AND MARSH FOXTAIL

The resemblance that Meadow Foxtail bears to Timothy might be confusing were it not that the former, being one of the first grasses to mature its seed, begins to bloom a month before the green spikes of Timothy appear. The whole plant is more soft than is Timothy, the leaves shorter and borne on somewhat inflated sheaths, and the spikes are slightly softer, broader, and shorter than are the stiff, rough heads of the later-flowering grass. Meadow

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

Foxtail is exceedingly hardy, thriving on all soils but the driest, and after the early growth of May and June it yields later a luxuriant aftermath.

Common in low meadows and along shallow streams is the Marsh Foxtail, (*Alopecurus geniculatus*), a widely distributed grass of rich, dark-green colour. A more slender plant than Meadow Foxtail, it bears shorter spikes and spikelets, while there is an important difference in the empty scales of the two species, those of Marsh Foxtail being not only much shorter but also quite obtuse. The slender stems, bending and spreading at the base, are sparingly branched, and it will be noticed that the upper leaf is as long as its sheath, as is seldom the case in Meadow Foxtail.

Meadow Foxtail. *Alopecurus pratensis* L.

Perennial, with short rootstocks. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, erect, not branched. Sheaths loose. Ligule very short. Leaves 1'-4' long, 1"-3" wide, flat, rough or nearly smooth.

Spike (spike-like panicle) 1'-4' long, cylindrical, green, densely flowered, 4"-6" in diameter. Spikelets 1-flowered, compressed, 2"-3" long. Scales 3; outer scales acute, equal, united at the base, hairy on the keels; flowering scales nearly as long as empty scales, thin and translucent, obtuse, bearing a slender, dorsal awn about 3" long; palea often lacking. Stamens 3. Stigmas long.

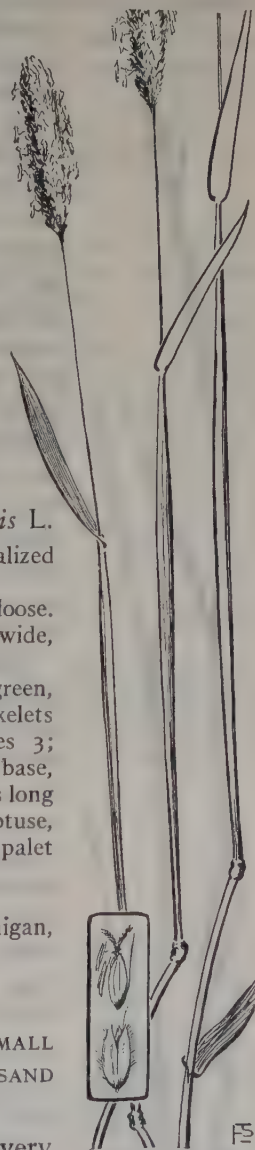
Fields and meadows. May to July.

Labrador to southern New York, Ohio, and Michigan, also in Oregon and California.

THE DROPSEED GRASSES

GAUZE-GRASS, SHEATHED RUSH-GRASS, SMALL RUSH-GRASS, LONG-LEAVED RUSH-GRASS, SAND DROPSEED, AND NORTHERN DROPSEED

The common species of this genus are very dissimilar in appearance: the panicle of Gauge-



Meadow Foxtail
Alopecurus pratensis

The Book of Grasses

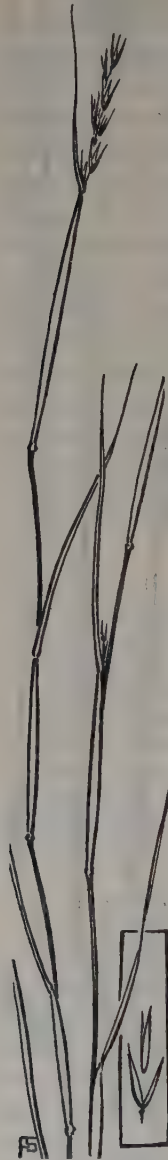
grass is lacy and open, like that of a miniature *Eragrostis*; Sheathed Rush-grass and Small Rush-grass bear short, narrow

flowering-heads; and the panicles of certain other species show a superficial resemblance to those of the Bent-grasses.

Gauze-grass is so small and delicate that it hides beneath one's feet, and hundreds of the plants may grow unnoticed by the margin of a brook where taller grasses have been gathered. Indeed this grass is seldom seen at all, save by accident, as it were, when the student, down on bended knee, is searching for the smaller flowering plants of wet, sandy soil. Often the Rough Hair-grass grows in similar locations and bends its great ripening panicles over the later-flowering ones of Gauze-grass.

Our other species of these grasses grow in dry or sandy soil and may be looked for in late summer and early autumn, when with a low growth they frequently cover the ground between tufts of the Beard-grasses, or rise among the slender, rose-purple stems of Purple Finger-grass. Small Rush-grass (*Sporobolus neglectus*) and Sheathed Rush-grass are small and very slender, with short, narrow leaves, and very short, narrow flowering-heads which, in the latter, bear anthers of deep red in vivid contrast with the white stigmas.

Long-leaved Rush-grass (*Sporo-*



Sheathed Rush-grass
Sporobolus vaginæflorus



Gauze-grass
Sporobolus uniflorus

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

bolus ásper), also, bears a narrow panicle, but the stem is often three feet in height and the leaves are very long.

The bluish or lead-coloured panicles of Sand Dropseed (*Sporó-bolus cryptándrus*) are open and many-flowered; Northern Dropseed (*Sporóbolus heterólepis*) bears an open, less heavily flowered panicle, and long, thread-like leaves.

Sheathed Rush-grass. Southern Poverty-grass. *Sporóbolus vaginaeflórus* (Torr.) Wood.

Annual.

Stem 6'-20' tall, slender, tufted, erect. Sheaths somewhat inflated.

Ligule very short. *Leaves* 1'-4' long, 1" wide or less, upper leaves rather rigid and bristle-like, lower leaves much longer.

Panicles $\frac{3}{4}$ '-2' long, terminal and lateral, very narrow and contracted, lateral panicles enclosed in the sheaths. *Spikelets* 1-flowered, $1\frac{1}{2}$ "-2" long. *Scales* 3; outer scales slightly unequal, very acute; flowering scales very acute, rough toward the apex. *Palet* very acute, as long as flowering scale. *Stamens* 2 or 3, anthers dark red, large. *Stigmas* white.

Dry and sandy soil. August and September.

Vermont to Wyoming, south to Georgia and Texas.

Gauze-grass. *Sporóbolus uniflórus* (Muhl.) Scribn. & Merr.

Perennial.

Stem 6'-18' tall, very slender, somewhat flattened, erect. *Ligule* very short. *Leaves* 2'-6' long, about $\frac{1}{2}$ " wide, flat.

Panicle 3'-8' long, very delicate, branches hair-like, erect or ascending. *Spikelets* 1-flowered, (occasionally 2-flowered), minute, about $\frac{5}{8}$ " long, light purple, on slender pedicels. *Scales* 3; outer scales obtuse, about equal, half the length of the acute flowering scale. *Stamens* 2 or 3.

Wet, sandy soil. July to September.

Maine to Michigan, south to New Jersey.

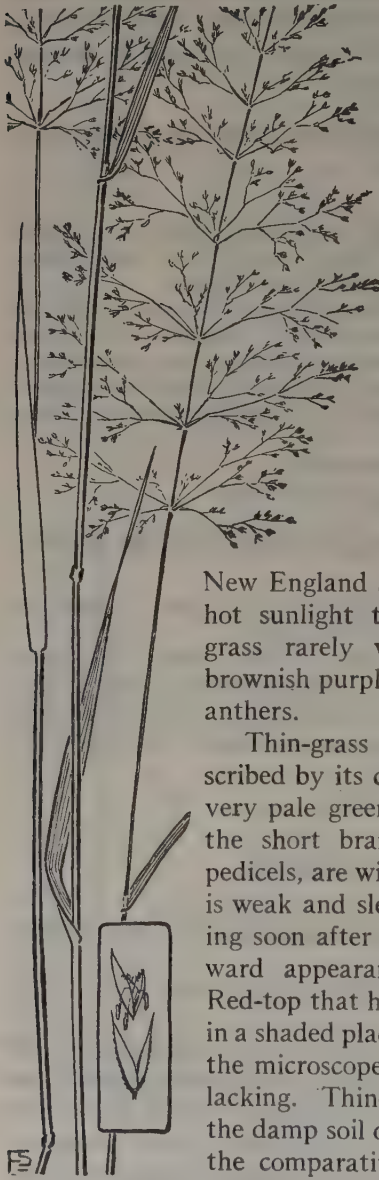
THE BENT-GRASSES

BROWN BENT-GRASS, THIN-GRASS, ROUGH HAIR-GRASS, AND RED-TOP

"Soon will the high midsummer pomps come on."

Neither the earlier nor the later grasses so monopolize field and wayside as do those of this genus, whose hundred species are scattered through all the temperate regions of the world. As typical of midsummer warmth as goldenrod is of the largesse of autumn, they begin to bloom by the waysides of June, and symbol-

ize, as do no other plants, the heat of summer with its hay fields and the endless, iterant call of the cicada.



Red-top *Agrostis alba*

In drier places Brown Bent-grass (*Agróstis canina*) is often found in bloom a month before the common Red-top, and it is also frequently seen in moister meadows as a red-brown mist clovery following the blossoming of Velvet Grass. In bloom the plant calls to mind a miniature Red-top, but the leaves are narrower than those of the latter species, the basal leaves being almost bristle-form, while the flowering scale differs in developing a dorsal awn. Brown Bent is often seen on lawns and it is also quite common near the coastwise marshes of

New England and New Jersey, where under the hot sunlight the widely open panicles of this grass rarely vary in colour from brown or brownish purple, flecked with white by the small anthers.

Thin-grass (*Agróstis perénnans*) is well described by its common name. The panicles are very pale green, rarely tinged with purple, and the short branches, with the branchlets and pedicels, are widely spreading. The whole plant is weak and slender, and the tiny flowers, opening soon after Brown Bent blossoms, are in outward appearance not unlike those of a small Red-top that has lost its colour through growing in a shaded place, but in examining a blossom with the microscope the palet is seen to be minute or lacking. Thin-grass is most frequently found in the damp soil of shaded pastures, and it is one of the comparatively few grasses that ascend the highest mountains of the Appalachians.

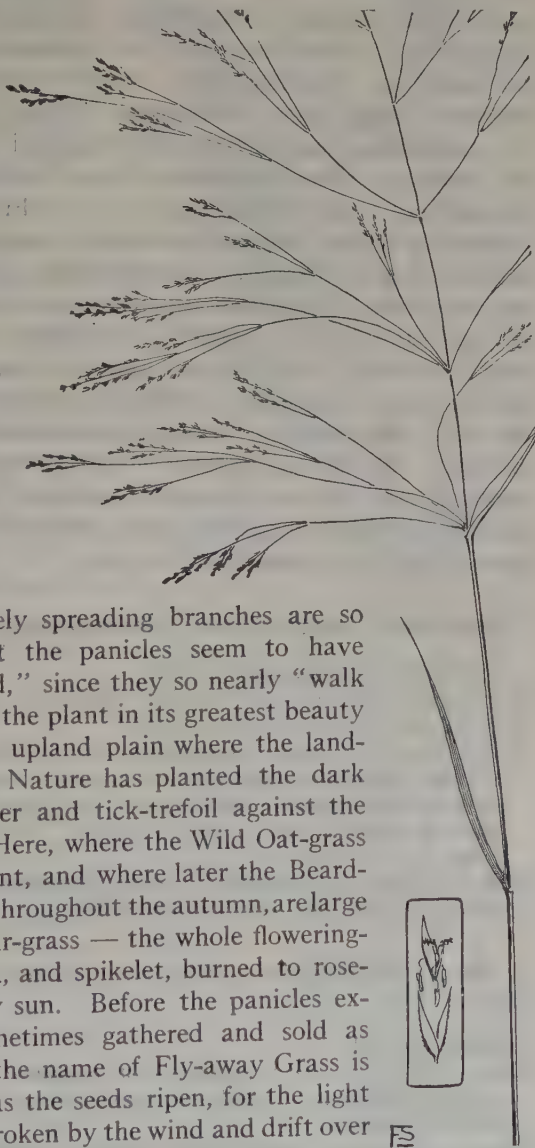


RED-TOP (*Agrostis alba*). Three quarters natural size

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

Among our common wayside grasses there are few more beautiful than the Rough Hair-grass, with its shining stems and wonderfully delicate panicles which glisten in the sunlight like purple cobwebs. When the Fescues are past, and the Red-top is in its glory of midsummer colouring, the slender stems of this grass droop by the wayside and may be passed a score of times unnoticed, for, although the flowering-heads are often a foot and a half long and half as broad, the widely spreading branches are so infinitely fine that the panicles seem to have gathered "fern-seed," since they so nearly "walk invisible." To see the plant in its greatest beauty one should seek an upland plain where the landscape gardening of Nature has planted the dark green of bush-clover and tick-trefoil against the summer grasses. Here, where the Wild Oat-grass was earlier abundant, and where later the Beard-grasses will endure throughout the autumn, are large tufts of Rough Hair-grass — the whole flowering-head, stem, branch, and spikelet, burned to rose-purple by the July sun. Before the panicles expand they are sometimes gathered and sold as "Silk-grass," but the name of Fly-away Grass is more appropriate as the seeds ripen, for the light panicles are soon broken by the wind and drift over the fields as the earliest tumble-weed.

The Red-top and its varieties are among the



Rough Hair-grass
Agrostis hyemalis

The Book of Grasses

chief grasses of July fields, and in midsummer acre upon acre is clothed by them in varying tones of reddish purple. Perhaps native in the North and Northwest, Red-top was brought to the Eastern States from Europe in the eighteenth century and was cultivated as "English Grass," but its various uses and appearances under many conditions of soil and climate have given it a multitude of names. As Bonnet-grass it was common along the valley of the Connecticut River, where the stems were formerly cut to be braided into hats. As Fioren a variety which produces a smooth and velvet-like turf was most highly extolled in England and Ireland as a winter fodder grass, and its sponsor was at one time caricatured as mowing grass in winter while snow lay upon the ground. The most common form of Red-top is found in nearly all the states, and as in early summer the unopened panicles, in narrow spikes of green or purple, rise above the leaves the grass may be recognized several weeks before it is in bloom. Where the earth is moist the blossoms are darker in colour, and in the more luxuriant growth of rich soil rootstocks are formed, which in gardens are as difficult to eradicate as are those of the too-common Couch-grass.

Red-top. Herd's Grass. Bent-grass. *Agróstitis álba* L.

Perennial. Exceedingly variable.

Stem 1-4 ft. tall, erect, not branched. Ligule 4" long or less. Leaves 2'-10' long, 1"-4" wide, flat, rough.

Panicle 2'-10' long, open, branches many. Spikelets 1-flowered, about 1" long, green or reddish purple. Scales 3; outer scales acute, about equal, rough on keels; flowering scale obtuse or acute; palea not less than one third as long as flowering scale. Stamens 3, anthers white, short.

Fields, meadows, and waysides. June to September.

Throughout nearly the whole of North America.

Rough Hair-grass. Fly-away Grass. *Agróstitis hyemális* (Walt.) BSP.

Root biennial.

Stem 1-2½ ft. tall, erect, slender, not branched. Ligule 1"-2" long. Leaves 2'-6' long, ½"-1½" wide, rough, basal leaves usually involute and bristle-form.

Panicle 6'-20' long, widely open, usually reddish purple; branches many, hair-like, rough, divided near the middle, spikelet bearing at the extremities, lower branches 3'-8' long. Spikelets 1-flowered, 1"

long or less. Scales 3; outer scales nearly equal, acute, rough on keels; flowering scale obtuse; palea minute. Stamens 3, anthers small.

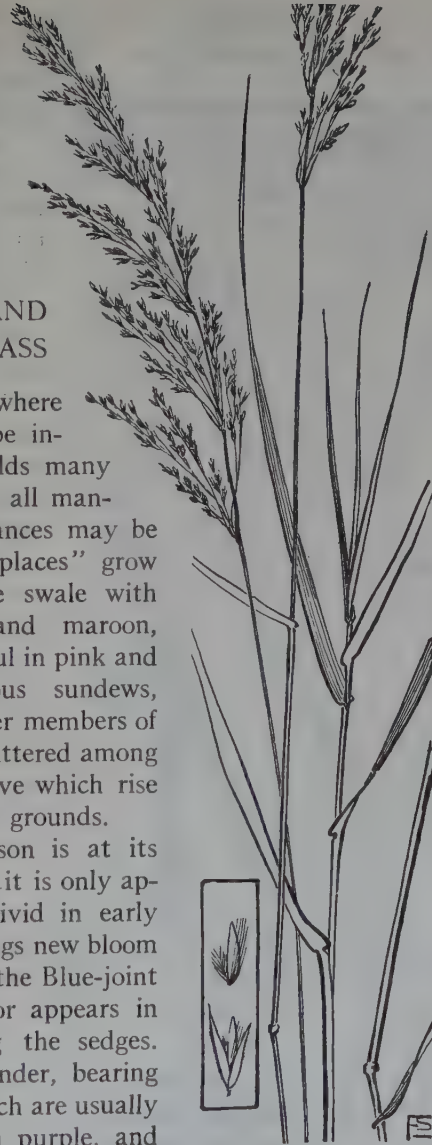
Dry or moist soil. June to August.

Throughout nearly the whole of North America, except in the extreme north.

BLUE-JOINT GRASS AND NUTTALL'S REED-GRASS

Though that "bank where the wild thyme blows" be inaccessible, the country holds many a marshy meadow wherein all manner of delightful acquaintances may be made. In such "marsh places" grow pitcher-plants, dotting the swale with fairy parasols of rose and maroon, orchids, fragile and beautiful in pink and lavender, while treacherous sundews, plants of doom to the lesser members of the insect kingdom, are scattered among the sedges and rushes above which rise the taller grasses of moist grounds.

In June when the season is at its height — though in reality it is only appreciation that is more vivid in early summer, for each week brings new bloom and colour to the marsh — the Blue-joint often covers large areas, or appears in isolated specimens among the sedges. This grass is tall and slender, bearing narrow flowering-heads which are usually strongly tinged with bluish purple, and on some soils the dark green leaves change to a dull purplish colour that is noticeable even from a distance. The seeds ripen early, and in some localities the grass is a difficult one to find in bloom, as



Blue-joint Grass
Calamagrostis canadensis

The Book of Grasses

the flowers fade rapidly, leaving only pale-brown panicles of ripening seeds. Occasionally the whole panicle fails to mature, and then the spikelets remain empty and faded.



Calamagrostis cinnoïdes

In the same wet meadows Nuttall's Reed-grass (*Calamagrostis cinnoïdes*) is found in midsummer. A stout, reed-like grass is this species, with broader leaves than Blue-joint, and with contracted panicles which in the sunlight look as if they had been dipped in dye of royal purple, so deeply coloured are the tips of the individual spikelets. The leaves of this grass are occasionally tinged with red as are, here and there, those of other summer grasses that thus anticipate the brilliancy of autumn.

The flowering scales of these grasses are surrounded by soft hairs, and among these hairs the slender awn of Blue-joint is almost lost. In Nuttall's Reed-grass the stouter awn is readily seen under the microscope, as is also the prolonged rachilla which bears a tiny thistle-head of white hairs at its summit.

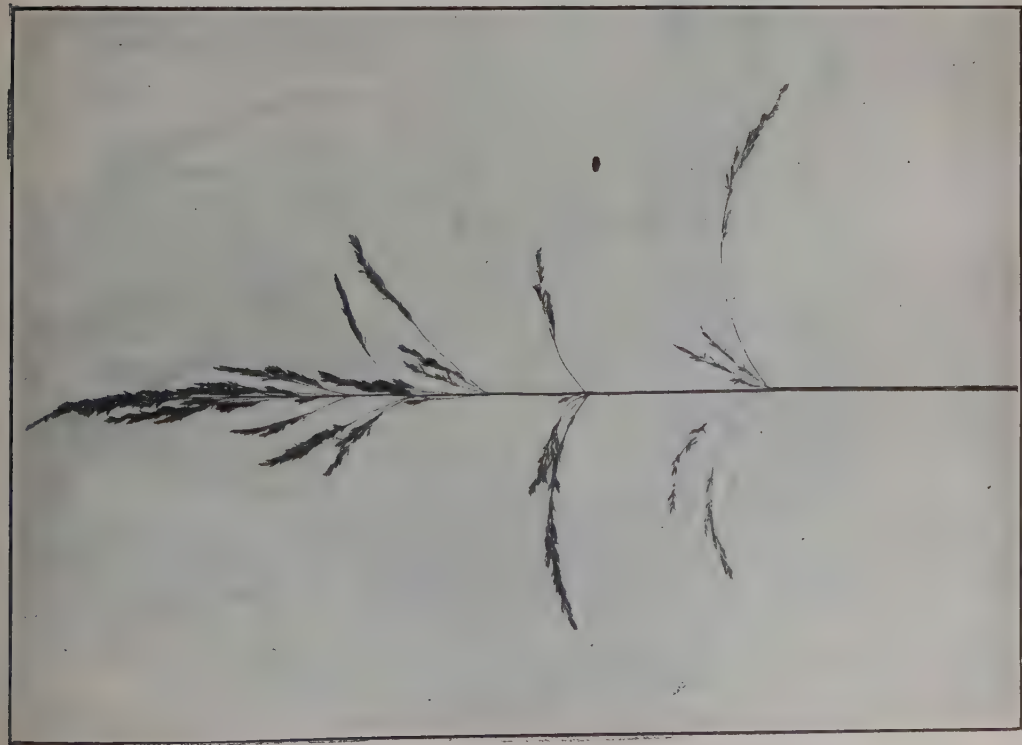
Blue-joint Grass. *Calamagrostis canadensis* (Michx.) Beauv.

Perennial.

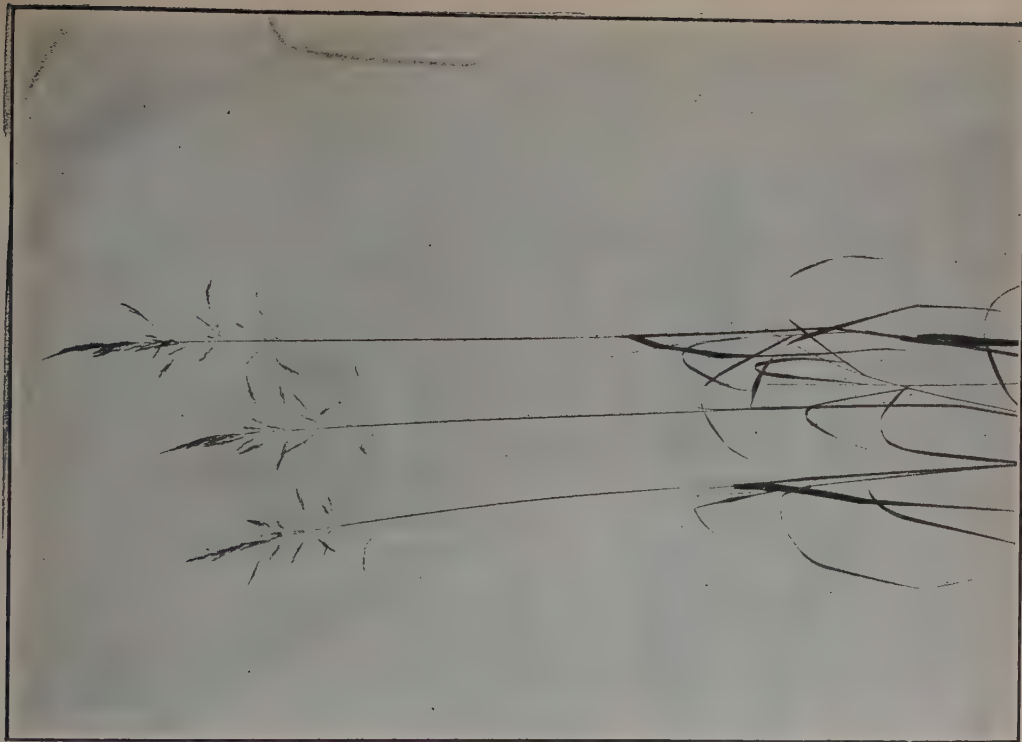
Stem 2-5 ft. tall, erect. Ligule 1"-3" long. Leaves 6'-15' long, 1"-4" wide, rough.



BLUE-JOINT GRASS (*Calamagrostis canadensis*) growing luxuriantly in Renwick Marsh, Cayuga Lake



BLUE-JOINT GRASS (*Calamagrostis canadensis*). Panicle natural size



BLUE-JOINT GRASS (*Calamagrostis canadensis*). Plants were four feet high



Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

Panicle 4'-10' long, oblong, often reddish purple, branches ascending or spreading. Spikelets 1-flowered, $1\frac{1}{4}$ "-2" long. Scales 3; outer scales nearly equal, acute, rough; flowering scale thin and translucent, divided at apex, surrounded by numerous white, silky hairs which rise from the base of the scale, flowering scale bearing a dorsal awn about the length of the basal hairs. Rachilla prolonged and hairy. Stamens 3.

Wet grounds. June to August.

Newfoundland to Alaska, south to North Carolina and southern California.

MARRAM GRASS

"Where the gray beach glimmering runs, as a belt of the dawn."

From Virginia northward, along the Atlantic coast, the gray-green leaves of Marram Grass add their subdued colour to the pale sands. Where the forests advance toward the water's edge this grass occupies a narrow strip of shore between tides and trees; but where the sands have drifted inland, driving vegetation before them, Marram Grass often covers large areas and aids in arresting the encroaching desolation. Although other plants are smothered by wind-blown sand, this grass, continuing to grow as the sand collects around it, is found on high dunes with whose rise it has kept pace. The buried stems attain an incredible length, and the stout rootstocks, becoming matted and interwoven, prevent the drifting of sands, and resist the action of waves and winds which wage unceasing warfare against the land.

The value of Marram Grass as a sand-binder has long been recognized. Even in the reign of Elizabeth laws were passed in England for the preservation of this grass, and in America, in colonial days, the in-



Marram Grass
Ammophila arenaria

The Book of Grasses

habitants of certain towns in Massachusetts were obliged to plant Marram Grass each April, or suffer the penalty of their disobedience to law. It is said that the harbour of Provincetown, Mass., owes its preservation to the Marram Grass committee which was authorized to demand the cultivation of this grass along the coast.

Great has been the devastation caused by sand-storms on coasts where there are no sand-binding grasses. Following the thoughtless pulling up of Marram Grass on a shore of Scotland, such a storm in the winter of 1769 was so destructive that apple trees, it is said, were buried and only their highest branches left above the surface of the drifts.

The long leaves of Marram Grass, or Beach Grass, as it is often called, are smooth on the outer surface, are finely ribbed within, and become involute in drying. The inflorescence is a cylindrical, spike-like panicle, composed of many one-flowered spikelets which in bloom are fringed with white anthers. The grass may easily be recognized, even from a distance, by the characteristic colour of its leaves, so perfectly does the silver green accord with the silver sands.

Marram Grass. Beach Grass. Sea Sand-reed. *Ammophila arenaria* (L.) Link.

Perennial, from extensively creeping rootstocks.

Stem 2-4 ft. tall, stout, rigid, erect. Ligule a minute ring. Leaves 6'-24' long, 2"-6" wide, gray-green, smooth on lower surface, ribbed and rough on upper surface, soon involute.

Spike-like Panicle 5'-14' long, cylindrical, green, densely flowered, 5"-9" in diameter. Spikelets 1-flowered, 5"-6" long. Scales 3, compressed; outer scales about equal, acute; flowering scale nearly as long as empty scales and bearing a tuft of short hairs at the base; palea slightly shorter than flowering scale. Rachilla prolonged. Stamens 3, anthers white.

Sandy beaches along the coast. July to October.

New Brunswick to Virginia, also on the shores of the Great Lakes, and in California.

WOOD REED-GRASS AND SLENDER WOOD REED-GRASS

Leafy stems of Wood Reed-grass arrest the attention before the ample panicles are visible, for, although this grass does not



MARRAM GRASS (*Ammophila arenaria*) growing in drifting sand. Seaside goldenrod (*Solidago sempervirens*) is also striving to keep its leaves above the drifts

bloom until late summer, the reed-like stems, frequently shoulder-high, and bearing broad, soft leaves, are common in July in wooded swamps and by shaded streams.

When the many-flowered panicles first appear they are pale green, contracted, and almost silky; later, as the flowers open, the multitude of hair-like branches spread from the flowering-head and the spikelets are often tinged with purple, while as the seeds ripen the panicles are again contracted as before blossoming.

Slender Wood Reed-grass (*Cinna latifolia*) is also a grass of late summer, and though in many localities this species is less common than Wood Reed-grass it is not infrequently found in deep woods and on mountainsides. It is more slender than the preceding species and bears a less densely flowered panicle of spreading or drooping branches.

The flowers of these grasses have but one stamen, and the palets are remarkable in that they show but one nerve.

Wood Reed - grass. *Cinna arundinacea* L.

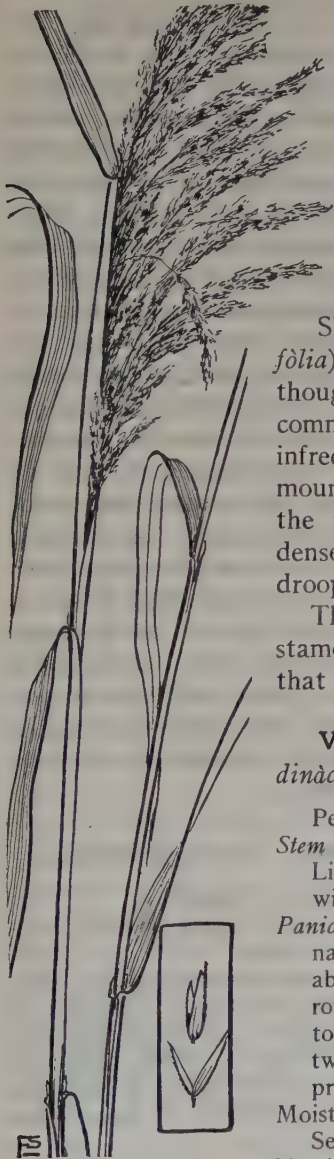
Perennial.

Stem 2-6 ft. tall, leafy, not branched, erect. *Ligule* 1"-2" long. *Leaves* 6'-15' long, 3"-7" wide, flat, roughish.

Panicle 6'-15' long, densely flowered, rather narrow, green or purple. *Spikelets* 1-flowered, about 2½" long. *Scales* 3; outer scales rough, unequal, acute; flowering scale 2-toothed, usually bearing a minute awn between the teeth. *Rachilla* sometimes slightly prolonged. *Palet* 1-nerved. *Stamen* 1.

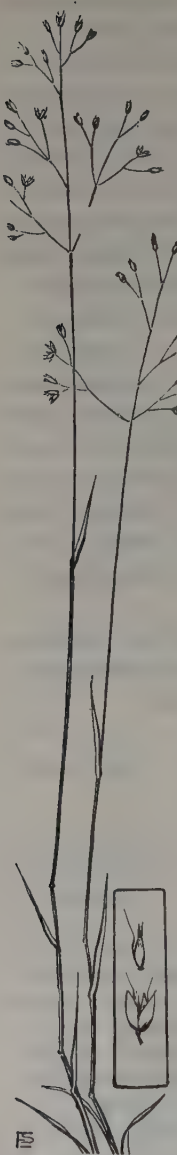
Moist woods, thickets, and swamps. July to September.

Newfoundland to the Northwest Territory, south to Alabama and Texas.



Wood Reed-grass
Cinna arundinacea

SILVERY HAIR-GRASS



Silvery Hair-grass
Aira caryophyllæa

Silvery Hair-grass is a tiny annual that has become only locally abundant since its accidental introduction from Europe. It is occasionally found in the sandy soil of waste fields, and in dry places by the wayside, where the Slender Fescue strives with small success to draw life from the unpromising ground. Silvery Hair-grass is of slender growth, and its bristle-like leaves resemble those of a small plant of Wavy Hair-grass, which blooms a few weeks later.

Sand-growing annuals, like those near the deserts, are of rapid growth, and take advantage of a spring shower to grow, bloom, and mature their seeds in as short a time as possible. Therefore the Silvery Hair-grass early lifts its spreading panicles from the ground and opens the purplish spikelets for a day. It is rarely a foot in height, and often much less than that, one of the smallest of the grasses that bloom in the Eastern States, and silvery, as its name implies, as the colour fades from the blossoms, and the empty scales, shining and translucent, remain on the panicles long after the ripened seeds, with their adherent flowering scales, have floated away on the breeze.

Silvery Hair-grass. *Aira caryophyllæa* L.

Annual. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 4'-12' tall, slender, erect. *Ligule* about 1" long.

Leaves bristle-form, $\frac{1}{2}$ '-2' long.

Panicle 1'-4' long, very open, branches hair-like, spikelet-bearing toward the extremities. *Spikelets* 2-flowered, 1"-1½" long, green and rose-purple, turning silvery and translucent in fading. *Scales* 4; outer scales acute, equal; flowering scales acute, 2-toothed, awned; awns slender, 2" long or less. *Stamens* 3.

Dry soil and waste places. May to July.

Massachusetts to Virginia, also on the Pacific Coast.

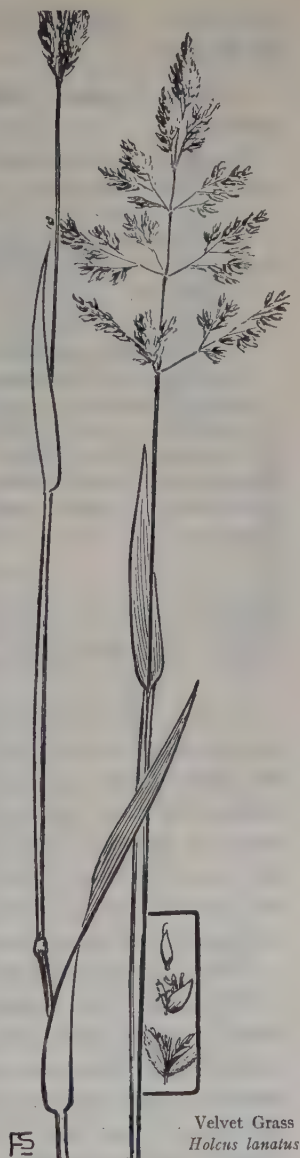
VELVET GRASS

"I find myself 'mid pastures sweet,
Vernal, green, and ever gay."

The eye is arrested in mid-June by bits of colouring in the fresh meadows, as if on the darker grasses a grayish-pink fog rested, clinging in unevaporated clouds where the Velvet Grass blooms. By waysides and in meadows the soft panicles open, white and gray-green, pale pink and purple, charming in colour, and surely more beautiful than the Yorkshire fog from which the English named the grass.

Soft white hairs clothe leaves and sheaths in a dense pubescence, and from this alone the grass may be recognized throughout the season, for although the ripening stems change to shining yellow the sheaths remain green and retain their velvet-like softness until fall. The plant is usually about two feet high, though in the Southern States it is often much taller. The long upper sheath is inflated and until the flowers open it encloses the soft panicle which, though richly coloured where the sunlight touches it, is sometimes pale greenish white, even in bloom. Against the green of early summer grasses the flowers of Velvet Grass are very noticeable, and until September a few plants still bloom and may be found in many locations from the borders of damp thickets to sandy fields and shores.

Doctor Muhlenberg, who did much to bring before the world the agricultural resources of our country, termed this grass "excellens pabulum," but cattle are not fond of Velvet Grass and farmers do not find it worthy of



The Book of Grasses

cultivation, save on poorest soils where more desirable species fail to thrive.

Velvet Grass. Salem Grass. Yorkshire Fog. *Holcus lanatus* L.

Perennial, with creeping rootstocks. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, erect. Sheaths and leaves clothed in soft white hairs. Ligule about 1" long or less. Leaves 1'-7' long, 2"-6" wide, flat, very soft, grayish green.

Panicle 1'-6' long, pyramidal, open in flower, downy, greenish white, tinged with pink, rose, or purple. Spikelets 2-flowered, about 2" long, lower flower perfect, upper flower staminate. Scales 4; outer scales slightly unequal, clothed in short white hairs; 1st scale acute or obtuse, 1-nerved; 2nd scale awn-pointed, 3-nerved; flowering scales papery, smooth, the 1st obtuse, the 2nd 2-toothed and bearing from just below the apex a short awn which soon becomes hooked. Stamens 3, anthers white, yellow, or lavender.

Meadows, waysides, and waste places. May to August.

Nova Scotia to Ontario and Illinois, south to North Carolina and Tennessee.

MARSH OATS, MEADOW SPHENOPHOLIS, SLENDER SPHENOPHOLIS, AND EARLY BUNCH-GRASS

In the crevices and depressions of those rocks that push out into woodland brooks, mosses and lichens surround the roots of a few plants which might appear to be true air-plants, deriving their sustenance from the winds of heaven, so scanty are the visible means of support. But pull up the stalk of one of these—flower, and stem, and root—and see how closely the rootlets hug the rock, and penetrating the tiniest crevices hold the plants as securely as though they were anchored on deep soil.

One of the early summer grasses on such rocks, and near them, is the Marsh Oats, which, although allied to other Oat-grasses, unlike them is found in the low grounds of wet meadows and by brooksides. The grass is slender, with thin, flat leaves, and narrow, loosely flowered panicles whose flat spikelets of pale green and yellow bear each a conspicuous awn from the upper flower. In this latter peculiarity it differs from other species of this genus which, like it, are slender, light green grasses of early summer.

Although natives of this country these grasses are seldom found in great abundance in the East. Meadow Spheopholis, a tufted

perennial, with narrow panicles of pale green spikelets, is sometimes common in moist woods and meadows, but it is a plant little

noticed save by the student to whom each new grass is a discovery of absorbing interest.

Dry, open woods are the home of the Slender Sphenopholis (*Sphenopholis nitida*) which shows a more open panicle in bloom, though the branches are drawn closely to the stem before and after blossoming. The plant is somewhat more slender than others of this genus, and the spikelets are not so crowded, but the same pale green colour is characteristic of the whole plant.

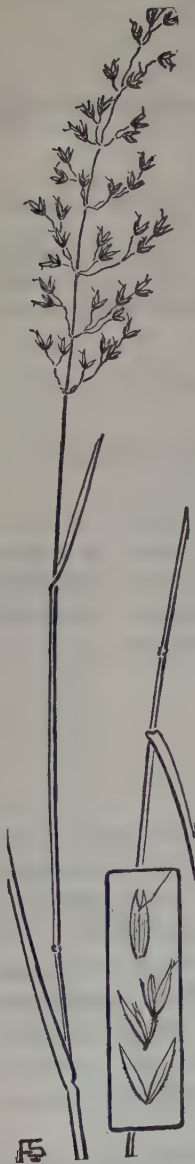
Early Bunch-grass (*Sphenopholis obtusata*) blooms in dry soil, and when in bright sunlight the spike-like panicles of short, erect, densely flowered branches are frequently tinged with greenish purple. This grass soon fades, and in July the slender stems become a shining yellow tinged with pink.

Marsh Oats. *Sphenopholis palustris* (Michx.) Scribn.

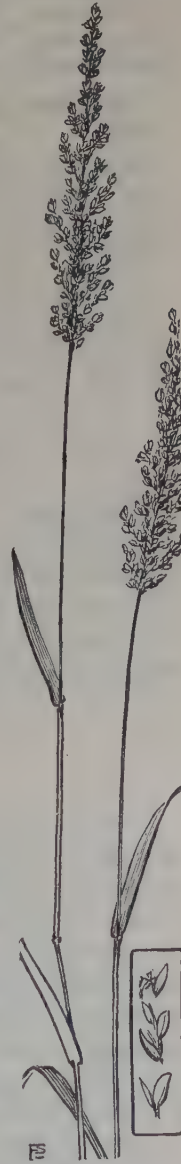
Perennial.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, slender, erect. Ligule less than 1" long. Leaves 1'-5' long, about 2" wide, flat, roughish.

Panicle 2'-8' long, narrow, loosely flowered, yellowish green, branches short, slender. Spikelets 2-flowered, about 3" long. Outer scales acute, nearly



Marsh Oats
Sphenopholis palustris



Meadow Sphenopholis
Sphenopholis pallens

The Book of Grasses

equal; flowering scales roughish, 2-toothed, scale of lower flower awnless (or rarely bearing a rudimentary awn), scale of upper flower bearing from between its teeth an awn about 3" long. Rachilla prolonged. Stamens 3.

Low grounds. May to July.

Massachusetts to Illinois, south to Florida and Louisiana.

Meadow Spheonopholis. *Sphenopholis pallens* (Spreng.) Scribn.

Perennial, tufted.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, slender, erect. Ligule 1" long or less. Leaves 2'-7' long, 1"-3" wide, rough, flat, pale green.

Panicle 3'-8' long, narrow, pale green. Spikelets 2-3-flowered, nearly 2" long. Outer scales unequal, 1st scale acute, very narrow, about $\frac{1}{2}$ the width of the 2nd scale, which is obtuse or abruptly acute; flowering scales acute. Stamens 3.

Damp woods and meadows. May to July.

Maine to Wisconsin, south to North Carolina and Texas.

WAVY HAIR-GRASS AND TUFTED HAIR-GRASS

By the dry paths of early summer delicate panicles of Wavy Hair-grass rise in silvery pink and green above thread-like leaves. The flowering-heads of this grass are widely open, and as the small spikelets are borne only at the extremities of the wavy branches the plant seems but a transient spirit of the wayside that must be begged to tarry lest it leave ere

"the hasting day
Has run
But to the even-song."

The silvery scales are exquisitely tinted in pink and rose for the short time that the flowers are open, but as the flowers fade the scales lose their colour and persist, shining and translucent, long after the seeds have ripened and the stems have died. This grass grows in the shade of wooded pastures as well as in the sunlight, where on dry hillsides dark green tufts of the involute root-leaves are frequently seen. Wavy Hair-grass is found at higher altitudes than are many of the common grasses, and in spring it is the most slender species in blossom until the misty panicles of Fly-away Grass open, wraith-like in their beauty.

Tufted Hair-grass (*Deschampsia caespitosa*) prefers the moister soil of lake shores and river banks, where the tall stems bear widely



WAVY HAIR-GRASS (*Deschampsia flexuosa*). One half natural size. Spikelets enlarged by two

open panicles tinged with blue and purple. This grass is spoken of by one writer as among the tallest of British grasses, often attaining a height of six feet in that country, where its stems are occasionally used in weaving coarse floor-mats. Here, the Tufted Hair-grass is from two to four feet tall, a variable species with flat leaves, somewhat smaller spikelets, and stouter stems than are seen in Wavy Hair-grass.

Wavy Hair-grass. *Deschampsia flexuosa* (L.) Trin.

Perennial, tufted.

Stem 1-2½ ft. tall, slender, erect. Sheaths much shorter than internodes. Ligule 1"-2" long. Leaves 1'-7' long, involute and bristle-like, those of the stem very short.

Panicle 2'-8' long, widely open, branches hair-like, spreading, wavy, spikelet-bearing toward the extremities. Spikelets 2-flowered, about 2½" long, green tinged with rose, silvery and translucent in fading. Scales 4; outer scales acute, slightly unequal; flowering scales acute, divided at apex, hairy at base, bearing a bent and twisted dorsal awn about 3" long. Rachilla prolonged. Stamens 3.

Dry soil. June to August.

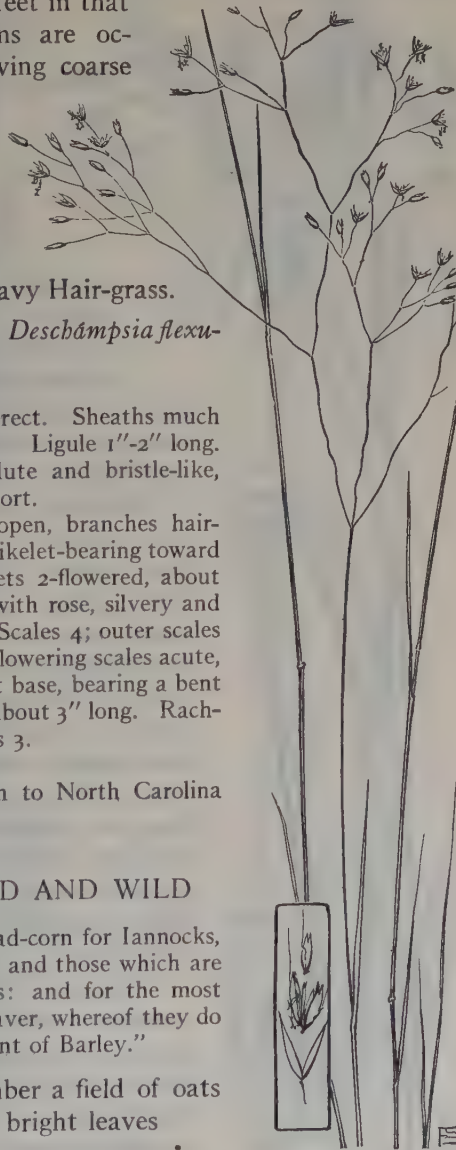
Labrador to Ontario, south to North Carolina and Tennessee.

OATS, CULTIVATED AND WILD

"It is their chiefest bread-corn for Iannocks, Haver cakes, Tharffe cakes, and those which are called generally Oten cakes: and for the most part they call the graine Haver, whereof they do likewise make drinke for want of Barley."

Who does not remember a field of oats under a July sky? The bright leaves

"Green, and all of a height, and unflecked with a light or a shade."



Wavy Hair-grass
Deschampsia flexuosa

The Book of Grasses

One of the grains cultivated in ancient times, this is still the principal cereal of the extreme north of Europe, where the

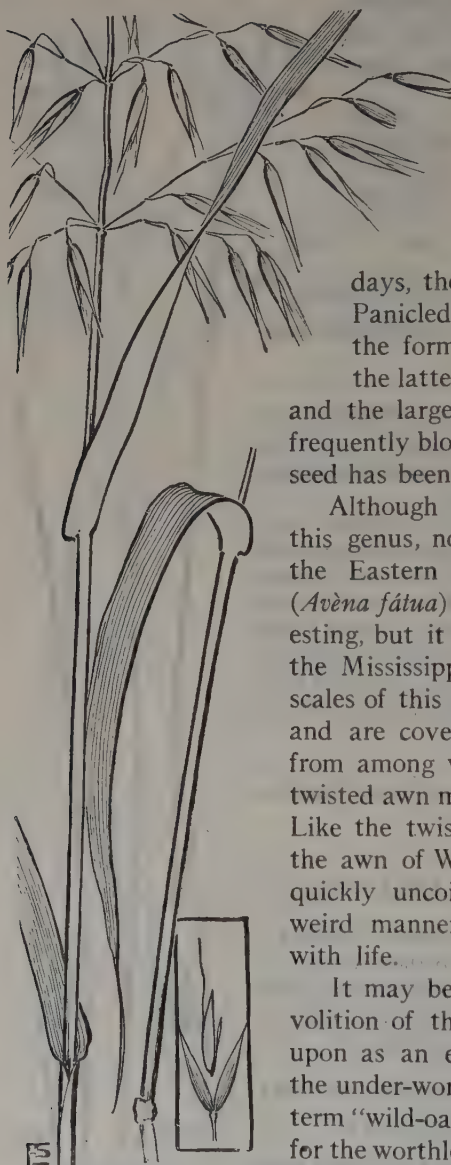
grain is used daily in the kitchens of the working people, who from it make their "fladbrode," or oaten cakes.

Many varieties of this cultivated grass (*Avena sativa*) have been developed in more modern

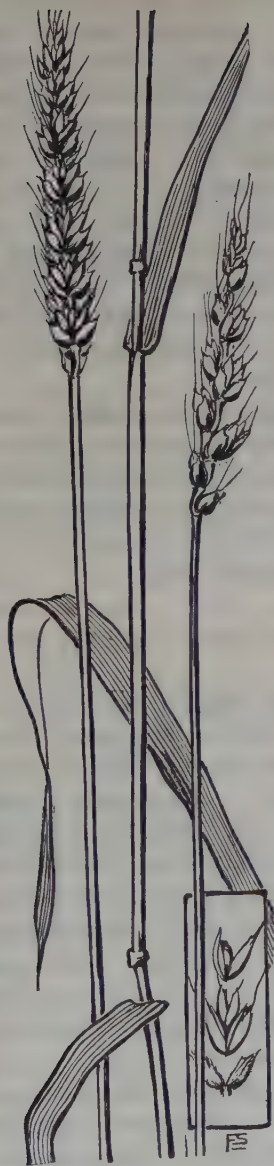
days, the chief forms of which are Panicked Oats and Banner Oats — the former with symmetrical, and the latter with one-sided panicles — and the large, drooping flowering-heads frequently bloom by the waysides where seed has been accidentally dropped.

Although there are many species in this genus, none of them is common in the Eastern States. The Wild Oats (*Avena fatua*) is, perhaps, the most interesting, but it is not often found east of the Mississippi. The peculiar flowering scales of this grass are half an inch long and are covered with stiff, brown hairs from among which projects a bent and twisted awn more than an inch in length. Like the twisted awns of other grasses, the awn of Wild Oats, when dampened, quickly uncoils and moves in a most weird manner, as if suddenly endowed with life.

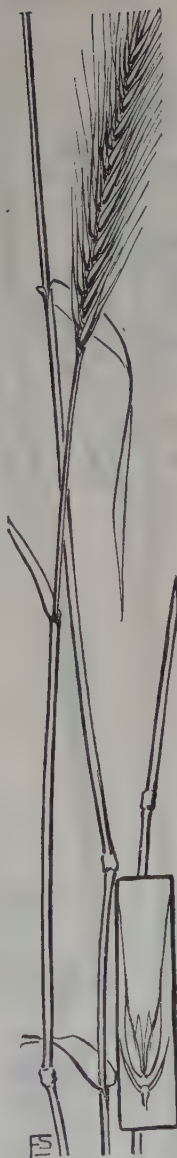
It may be that the apparent inward volition of this strange awn was looked upon as an evidence of influence from the under-world, for it is certain that the term "wild-oats" has long been a synonym for the worthless — and enjoyable. Where the Norse mythology credited the dwarf



Cultivated Oats



Cultivated Wheat



Cultivated Rye

The Book of Grasses

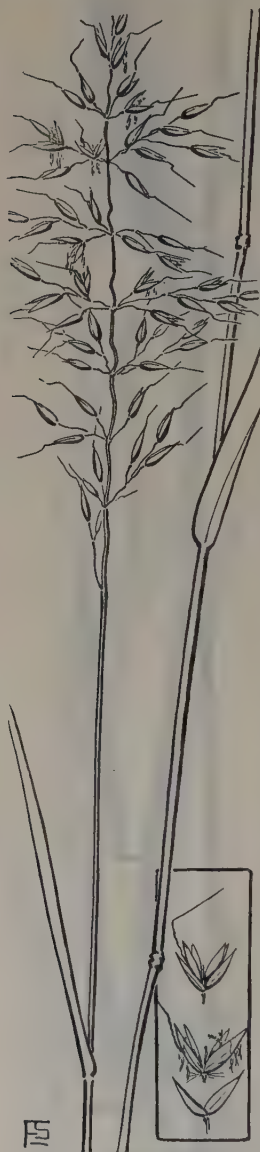
Loki with troubling poor mortals by his evil deeds, that grass was called "Loki's Grass," or "Dwarf's Grass," the common proverb about the scapegrace being: "Loki is sowing his seed in him." Jugglers of former days used the awn of Wild Oats in foretelling future events, and imposed on the credulous by calling it "the leg of an enchanted fly" or "the leg of an Arabian spider." Surely such pseudo-sciences as palmistry and astrology would lose their charm when one could place unwavering faith in the fortune-telling based on the strange movements of this enchanted awn.

An English book speaks of the use of the flowering scale as an artificial fly in trout fishing. The twisted awn, uncoiling as it is dropped in water, whirls the hairy scale about and causes it to appear like a struggling insect.

MEADOW OAT-GRASS

For some long lost reason the unusual name of "Grass of the Andes" was once given to the Meadow Oat-grass which in early spring is often found growing in loose tufts near fields and hedges. A rapid and rigidly erect growth soon lifts the narrow blossoming-heads of this plant above the leaves of later flowering Fescues and Bent-grasses, and in bloom a rare combination of colouring is shown in the brownish-green spikelets and yellow anthers.

As an important meadow grass this species was introduced from Europe many years ago, yet when one of the earlier American writers on agriculture speaks of Meadow Oat-grass as being



Meadow Oat-grass
Arrhenatherum elatius

cultivated "by a few curious farmers" he leaves the interpretation of the adjective to the prejudices of his readers.

The long, fibrous roots, on which bulbous formations are occasionally developed, give to the plant great drouth-resistant qualities, but, though valued in the South and extreme West, Meadow Oat-grass has hardly proved itself worthy of extensive cultivation north of Mason and Dixon's line.

Meadow Oat-grass. *Arrhenatherum elatius* (L.) Beauv.

Perennial.

Stem 2-4 ft. tall, erect. Ligule about 1" long. Leaves 3'-12' long, 1"-4" wide, flat, rough.

Panicle 4'-10' long, narrow, branches short, erect or ascending. Spikelets 2-flowered, 3"-5" long, brownish, lower flower staminate, upper flower perfect. Scales 4; outer scales acute, unequal; flowering scales sparingly hairy, scale of lower flower bearing a bent and twisted dorsal awn about 6" long, scale of upper flower bearing a very short, straight awn between its teeth. Rachilla prolonged. Stamens 3, anthers yellow. The fresh plant has a decidedly bitter taste.

Fields, waysides, and waste places. May to August. Maine and Ontario to Georgia and Tennessee, also on the Pacific coast.

WILD OAT-GRASS, FLATTENED OAT-GRASS, AND SILKY OAT-GRASS

In rock-strewn pastures, where the scanty soil supports low sumac and fragrant bayberry, a slender, wiry grass covers the dry knolls and blossoms in early spring soon after Sweet Vernal blooms in moister fields. This grass, so common on poor soil from Canada to the Gulf States, is Wild Oat-grass, a species that varies not only in size but also by occasionally clothing with silky hairs its lower leaves. The larger plants differ little from a small growth of Flattened Oat-grass (*Danthonia compressa*) which blooms a few weeks



Wild Oat-grass
Danthonia spicata

The Book of Grasses

later and has a more limited range. Both of these grasses have narrow leaves and are easily recognized, as the short, few-flowered panicles bear but few branches and are unlike those of other grasses of early summer. In Flattened Oat-grass, which is especially abundant in mountain meadows and ascends the highest peaks of the Appalachians, the stems are flattened and the flowering scales terminate in longer and more slender points than do those of Wild Oat-grass.

Silky Oat-grass (*Danthònia sericea*), another early species of sandy soils, is less common in the Northern States than are the other two grasses. It is slightly stouter than either and is usually very silky on leaves and sheaths, while the flowering scales are whitened with soft hairs.

Wild Oat-grass. *Danthònia spicàta* (L.) Beauv.

Perennial.

Stem 1-2½ ft. tall, slender, erect. Lower sheaths often downy.

Ligule very short. Leaves 4'-6' long, 1" wide or less, often involute.

Panicle 1'-2¼' long, branches few. Spikelets 5-8-flowered, 4"-5" long, green, few. Outer scales long and narrow, smooth, usually extending beyond the uppermost flower; flowering scales broad, 2-toothed, downy, bearing from between the teeth a bent and twisted, spreading awn about 4" long. Awn purple in the twist, green above. Stamens 3.

Dry and rocky soil. May to August.

Newfoundland to Dakota, south to Florida and Texas.

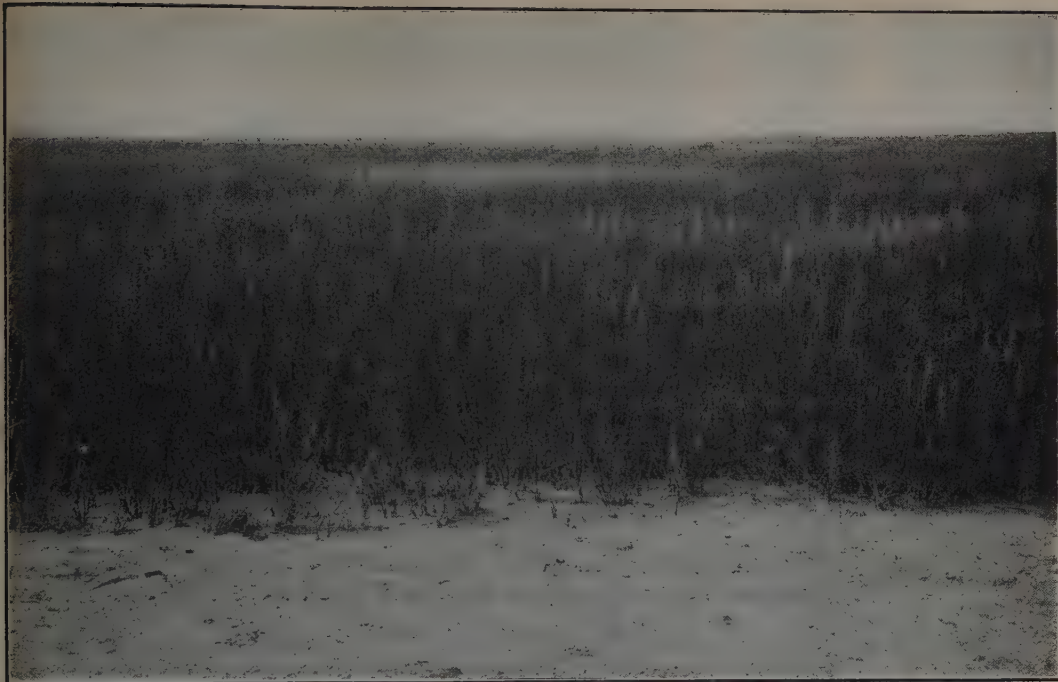
THE SPARTINAS

FOX-GRASS, CREEK SEDGE, CORD-GRASS, AND SALT REED-GRASS

"By a world of marsh that borders a world of sea."

Spartinas are lovers of strong salt breezes, and with Marram Grass and Bitter Panic-grass are characteristic plants of sea sands and salt marshes. With long rootstocks, sharp-tipped with scaly points, the grasses of this genus grow to the water's edge, and withstand the daily flooding of the tides. Pull up a portion of the strong rootstock from some large *Spartina* and the growing point is sharp as any needle. These subterranean stems, pushing their way in endless, interlacing network through the sands and creek mud, aid in firmly binding the unstable shores.

Fox-grass, the earliest, and by far the most slender of the common species, blooms through July and August and covers large



CREEK SEDGE ON THE MARSH (*Spartina glabra*, var. *pilosa*)



CREEK SEDGE IN BLOOM (*Spartina glabra*, var. *pilosa*)



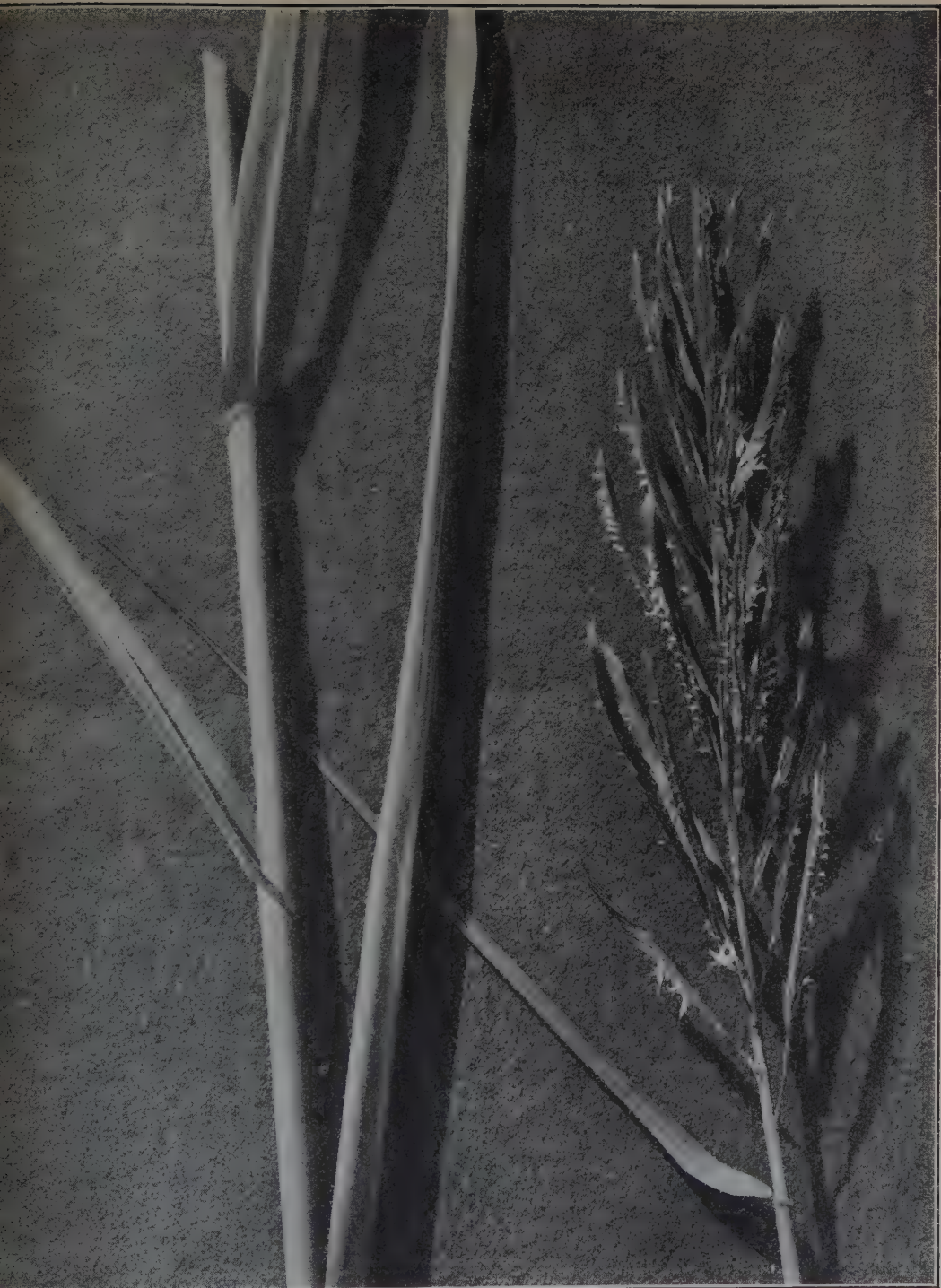
BLOSSOMING SPIKES OF CREEK SEDGE (*Spartina glabra*, var. *pilosa*). In the blossoms on the left the pistils are mature, on the right the stamens



SALT REED-GRASS (*Spartina cynosuroides*) by the ditch in the marsh



SALT REED-GRASS (*Spartina cynosuroides*) by the edge of the marsh



SALT REED-GRASS (*Spartina cynosuroides*). Panicle about two thirds size



FOX-GRASS (*Spartina patens*). Soil and fresh water coming down from the bank, have made this ranker in growth



"A LEAGUE AND A LEAGUE OF MARSH-GRASS." Fox-grass, as far as the eye can see. Locally called "White Salt." (*Spartina patens*)



FOX-GRASS (*Spartina patens*). Acres of it. Locally called "White Salt"



THE MARSH HAS BEEN COVERED WITH SAND AND THROUGH IT STRUGGLE STRAY PLANTS OF FOX-GRASS.
(*Spartina patens*)



FOX-GRASS (*Spartina patens*). Natural size

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

areas with its smooth, dark green leaves and stems and its vividly coloured flowering spikes of purple flecked with yellow anthers.

This and the Black-grass — really a rush — are valuable plants of the seaside, and their low, dense growth of leaves and stems, so frequently seen by tidewaters, is easily recognized by the characteristic dark green colour. These plants yield a large amount of the salt hay gathered each year, and the wiry stems of Fox-grass are much used in packing. This, also, is one of the many plants that have been proved to yield fibres suitable for spinning and weaving, and it is said that although the fibre from the stems of Fox-grass is deficient in length it is equal in strength and fineness to that of flax.

Creek Sedge advances into the water and one must wait until low tide before approaching by land the pale green spikes which are so beautifully fringed with their white anthers. This grass is common everywhere along our coasts and by creek margins, where it borders the water with impassable thickets of reed-like stems which remain green until late autumn. The stout stems, leafy to



Fox-grass
Spartina patens



Creek Sedge
Spartina glabra, var. *pilosa*

The Book of Grasses

their summits, are sometimes used for thatching, but the plant, until thoroughly dry, has an unpleasant odour.

Cord-grass (*Spartina Michauxiàna*), found by river and lake borders, as well as near the coast, is a tall, stout grass whose smooth stems bear an inflorescence composed of five to thirty light-coloured, erect or spreading spikes. Paper and twine have been manufactured from this species, and, like Creek Sedge, Cord-grass is used to form a waterproof thatch.

Salt Reed-grass (*Spartina cynosuroides*) is the largest of the genus and bears broad, rough leaves, and a dense inflorescence of many spikes, which are often tinged with purple. On the Jersey marshes, acres are covered by this grass, which sometimes attains a height of ten feet, with stems an inch in diameter at the base.

Fox-Grass. Salt-meadow Grass. *Spartina patens* (Ait.) Muhl.

Perennial from creeping rootstocks.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, slender, erect, sometimes reddish. Sheaths and lower surface of leaves very smooth. Ligule a ring of very short hairs. Leaves 4'-14' long, 1''-2'' wide, dark green, involute, rather rigid.

Spikes 2-7, alternate, narrow, 1-sided, 1'-2' long, erect or spreading, on short pedicels. Spikelets 1-flowered, narrow, 4''-5'' long, in 2 rows, green or pinkish purple. Scales 3; outer scales acute, unequal, rough on keels; flowering scale slightly 2-toothed; palet slightly longer than flowering scale. Stamens 3, anthers purple or reddish brown.

Salt meadows and sandy shores along the coast. June to September. Newfoundland to Virginia.

Creek Sedge. Creek Thatch. Smooth Marsh-grass. *Spartina glàbra* Muhl. var. *pilòsa* Merr.

Perennial, from stout, creeping rootstocks.

Stem 2-9 ft. tall, stout, reed-like, erect. Sheaths and leaves smooth. Ligule a ring of short hairs. Leaves 5'-24' long, 2''-8'' wide.

Spikes usually many, 1'-4' long, erect, 1-sided, forming a terminal, spike-like inflorescence. Spikelets 1-flowered, narrow, 6''-8'' long, in 2 rows. Scales 3; outer scales acute, unequal, rough on keels; palet slightly longer than flowering scale. Stamens 3, anthers light coloured. Stigmas long, white. A variable species.

In salt marshes and by the borders of creeks. July to October. On the Atlantic and Pacific coasts.

BERMUDA GRASS

In the beauty of old mythology, when the white clouds were cattle driven through the wide-pasture of the sky, the sacred Vedas celebrated Bermuda Grass as the "Shield of India," and "Preserver of Nations," a plant sacred to the Hindoos, as without it the herds would perish and famine consume the people. The twentieth century, with face turned trafficward, notices Bermuda Grass merely as "the most valuable forage grass of the Southern States."

A lover of heat and sunshine, this grass is seldom found in the North, but from southern New York State to the Gulf the short, finger-like spikes are not uncommon in dry soil where the low stems rise bearing narrow leaves which are crowded at the base of the stems and on the prostrate runners. The blossoming spikes are painted with dark purple stigmas, and Sir William Jones, in his "Asiatic Researches," long ago praised the extraordinary beauty of the flowers. Spreading extensively over the surface of the ground, the plant is tenacious of life, even during the driest seasons, and is highly valued as a lawn-grass in the South. Seed is rarely produced north of the Gulf States, but the runners often grow over rocks six feet across, or down precipitous embankments, and are most useful in holding arid and shifting sands.

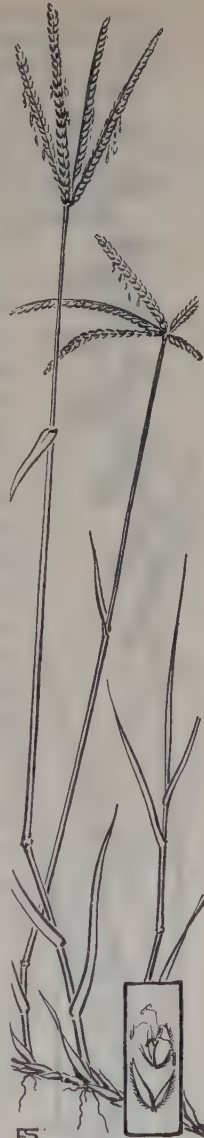
Bermuda Grass. Scutch-grass. *Cynodon* *Dactylon* (L.) Pers.

Perennial, extensively creeping. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 6'-24' tall, erect. Ligule composed of soft hairs. Leaves 1'-2½' long, ½''-2'' wide.

Spikes 3-5, narrow, 1'-3' long, spreading from the summit of stem.

Spikelets 1-flowered, about 1" long, borne on one side of the spike.



Bermuda Grass
Cynodon Dactylon

Scales 3; outer scales acute, slightly unequal, rough on keels; flowering scale longer and broader; palea slightly shorter than flowering scale. Rachilla prolonged. Stamens 3. Stigmas purple.

Fields and sandy soil. June to September.
Southern New York to Florida and Texas.



Tall Grama
Bouteloua curtipendula

TALL GRAMA

The Gramas, or Mesquites, are characteristic grasses of the Southwest, where they are a valued herbage of the ranges, but with the exception of two species that appear to have been introduced into Florida the Tall Grama is the only eastern member of the genus.

Tall Grama can hardly be classed among our common grasses of the Eastern States, yet the dense, leafy tufts are occasionally seen on dry hillsides and plains. The plant blooms in mid-summer and is easily recognized by the spreading or downward-pointing spikes of the long and narrow inflorescence, which for a short time is hung with anthers nearly as brilliant in colour as are the petals of the cardinal-flower.

Tall Grama. Side-oats. Racemed Bouteloua. *Bouteloua curtipendula* (Michx.) Torr.

Perennial, tufted.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, erect. Sheaths loose, sparingly downy. Ligule a ring of short hairs. Leaves 3'-12' long, 1"-2" wide.

Spike 8'-15' long, somewhat 1-sided, composed of 20-60 spreading or downward-pointing spikes 3"-8" long. Spikelets 1-flowered, $3\frac{1}{2}$ "-5" long, in 2 rows on one side of the rachis. 4-12 spikelets in each spike. Outer scales roughish, acute, slightly unequal; flowering scales terminating in 3 short, awn-pointed teeth. Rachilla prolonged and bearing an awned rudiment of a second flower. Stamens 3, anthers red.

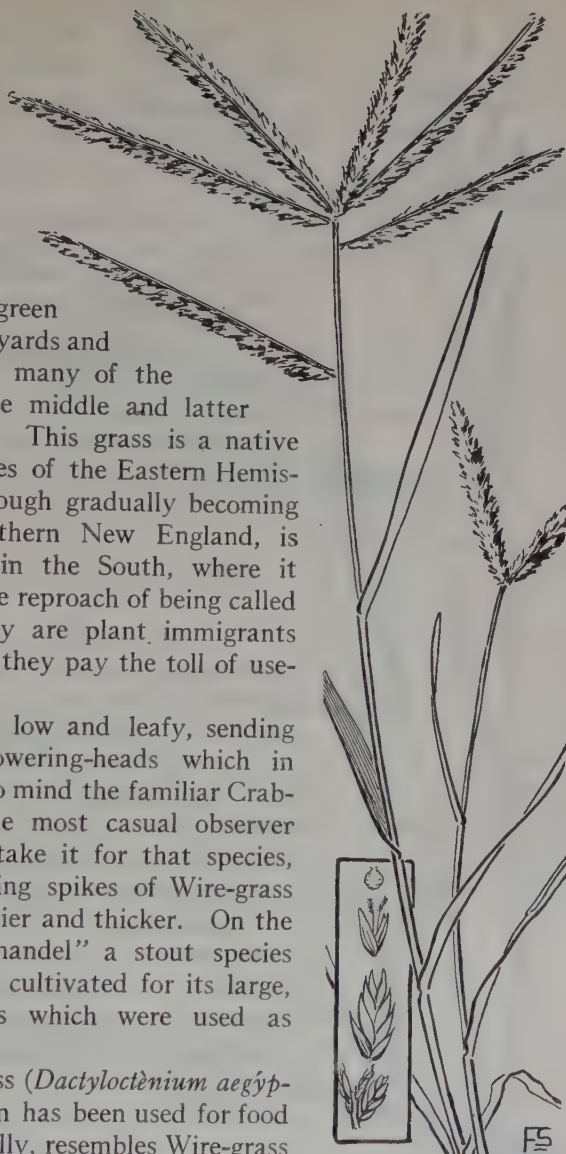
Dry soil. June to September. Ontario and Manitoba, south to New Jersey, Kentucky, Texas, and California.

WIRE-GRASS
AND
EGYPTIAN
GRASS

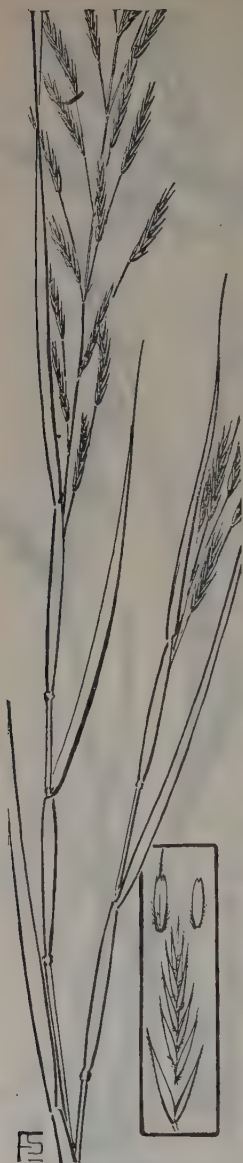
The coarse leaves and stems of Wire-grass form a thick, green carpeting in dooryards and by footpaths in many of the states during the middle and latter part of summer. This grass is a native of warm countries of the Eastern Hemisphere, and, although gradually becoming common in southern New England, is most abundant in the South, where it usually suffers the reproach of being called a weed, so rarely are plant immigrants honoured unless they pay the toll of usefulness.

Wire-grass is low and leafy, sending up numerous flowering-heads which in appearance call to mind the familiar Crab-grass, though the most casual observer could hardly mistake it for that species, since the spreading spikes of Wire-grass are so much heavier and thicker. On the "coasts of Coromandel" a stout species of this genus was cultivated for its large, farinaceous seeds which were used as food.

Egyptian Grass (*Dactyloctenium aegyptium*), whose grain has been used for food and also medicinally, resembles Wire-grass and is found in similar locations, though it is less widely distributed in this country. It blooms in late summer and from the preceding species it may be distinguished by the sharp terminal points of



Wire-grass
Eleusine indica



Salt-meadow Leptochloa
Leptochloa fascicularis

the spikes where the prolonged rachis extends beyond the uppermost spikelets.

Wire-grass. Goose-grass. Yard-grass. *Eleusine indica* (L.) Gaertn.

Annual, tufted. Naturalized from Asia or Africa.

Stem 6'-24' tall, flattened, erect or spreading. Sheaths loose. Ligule very short. Leaves 3'-10' long, 1"-3" wide, flat, rather thick.

Spikes 2-8, 1'-3' long, spreading from the summit of the stem. Spikelets 3-6-flowered, 1½"-2" long, in 2 rows on one side of the rachis. Outer scales acute, about equal; flowering scales acute. Stamens 3.

Cultivated grounds and waste places. June to September.

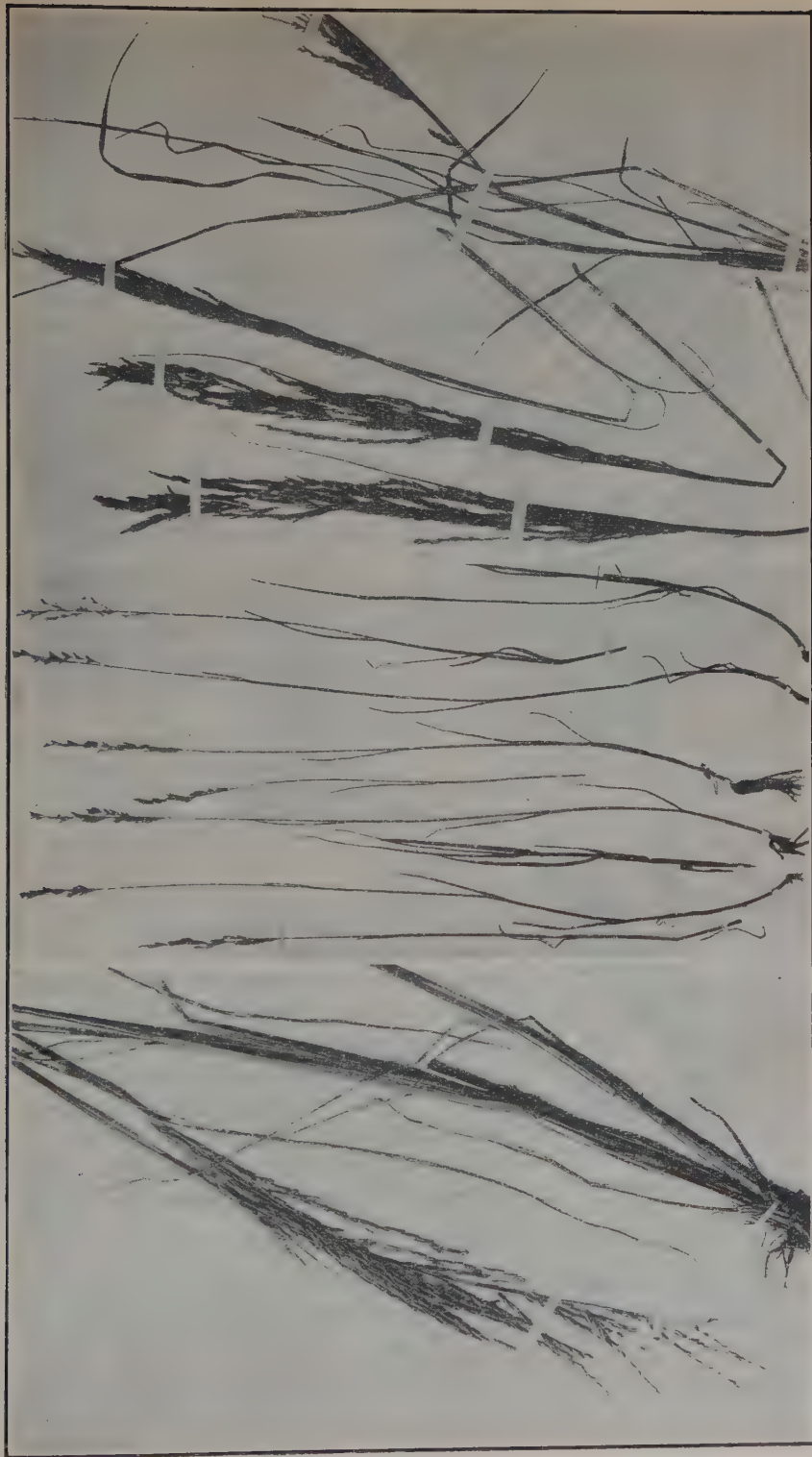
Southern New England to Ohio and Kansas, south to Florida and Texas.

SALT-MEADOW LEPTOCHLOA

The salt marshes and beaches—what wonderfully successful plants they contain, securely anchored, though on drifting sands, and braving the power of waves and winds! The greater number of our seaside plants bloom in late summer and spend their earlier strength in developing strong roots, which hold them firmly in place, and thick leaves which are unwithering beneath burning skies.

Like other flowering plants of the shore, all of the true salt-water grasses are late in blooming and bear coarse leaves that endure the lashing of storms. Salt-meadow Leptochloa is a low grass that grows in tufts in brackish marshes or meadows and also on saline soil toward the interior of the country. The stems are spreading, abundantly branched, and frequently send out roots from the basal joints. The leaves are

long and narrow and the uppermost leaf encloses the base of the long panicle which is composed of erect, nearly sessile spikelets.



LEPTOCHLOA FASCICULARIS
Specimen from Missouri

LEPTOCHLOA FASCICULARIS
Specimen from Massachusetts

SALT-MEADOW LEPTOCHLOA (*Leptochloa fascicularis*)
Specimen from Mexico

**Salt meadow Lep-
tochloa.** *Leptochloa*
fascicularis (Lam.)
Gray.

Annual, tufted.

Stem 1-2½ ft. tall, erect
or spreading, usually
much branched.
Sheaths loose, upper
one enclosing the base
of the panicle. Ligule
1"-2" long. Leaves
3'-12' long, 1"-3"
wide, flat.

Panicle 4'-12' long,
composed of nu-
merous slender spikes on which
are borne the nearly sessile,
erect spikelets. Spikelets 5-
10-flowered, 3"-5" long. Outer
scales unequal, acute, rough
on keels; flowering scales hairy
on margins near base, 2-toothed
at apex and bearing a short
awn between the teeth. Stamens 3.

Salt marshes. July to September.

Southern New England to Florida and Texas,
also in saline soil from western New York to
Nevada and Mexico.

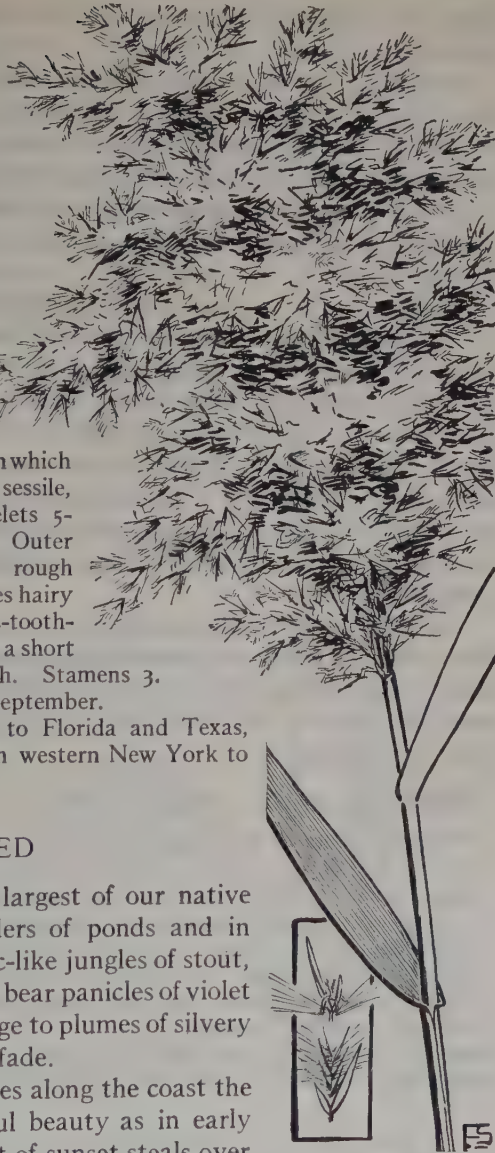
REED

This is one of the largest of our native
grasses. On the borders of ponds and in
marshes it forms tropic-like jungles of stout,
leafy stems that at last bear panicles of violet
and purple which change to plumes of silvery
white as the blossoms fade.

To brackish marshes along the coast the
Reed adds a wonderful beauty as in early
autumn the warm light of sunset steals over

"A league and a league of marsh-grass."

Tones of deep rose, lavender, and brown, that were unthought of
in the light of noontime, are brought out, and panicles of Reed,



Reed

Phragmites communis

The Book of Grasses

rising above the tall marsh grasses, seem touched with frosted silver.

This grass blooms in late summer but is not in its greatest beauty until September and October, as the silky hairs clothing the flowers are scarcely perceptible until the spikelets begin to ripen; then the hairs spread widely, and the leafy stems, sometimes more than ten feet tall, are surmounted by feathery panicles which resemble the soft plumes of Pampas Grass and remain until after the first snows.

The Reed, with its long rootstocks, is one of the many plants used by Nature as she slowly changes the land's surface, and transforms swamps and stagnant pools into fertile meadows. The horizontal rootstocks, spreading far from the stem, form a densely interwoven mat that holds mud and decaying vegetation and so affords a resting place for water-loving plants, which in turn are held and give firmer soil to marsh plants and grasses. Day after day these transformations are in process around us, but so slowly does Nature perform her work that decades pass without appreciable change.

The Old World has demanded more utilitarian service from her plants than we have, and although the Reed is sometimes cultivated in American gardens it is seldom used, as it is in Europe, to cover the roofs of farmhouses and outbuildings with a durable, water-proof thatch.

Reed. *Phragmites communis* Trin.

Perennial, from stout rootstocks.

Stem 5-15 ft. tall, stout, leafy, erect. Sheaths loose. Ligule a ring of short hairs. Leaves 6'-24' long, $\frac{1}{2}$ '-2' wide.

Panicle 6'-15' long, pyramidal, many-flowered. Spikelets 3-6-flowered, 5"-8" long, lowest flower often staminate. Outer scales acute, unequal, flowering scales awl-shaped, pointed, thrice the length of the palea. Rachilla bearing long, silky hairs which equal the flowering scales in length. Stamens 3.

Borders of ponds and rivers, and in coast marshes. July to September. Throughout the United States and in southern Canada.

TALL RED-TOP

In dry fields, where the chief grasses of late summer are low, bushy Panic-grasses, slender Paspalums, and spreading tufts of Eragrostis, Tall Red-top, often shoulder-high and bearing long,

tapering leaves, rises in striking contrast to the lower growth. This grass, which is found from southern New England to the Gulf, blooms in August and September, with the Purple Eragrostis, at a season when the sunshine brings from the earth the warm odour of pennyroyal and other mints that are common on dry hillsides, and that seem to have absorbed the summer's heat to give it out again in fragrance. The flowering-head of Tall Red-top, which is somewhat sticky to the touch in the axis of the panicle and below, is often more than a foot long and nearly as wide, and as the slender, rather rigid branches spread widely the panicles are very beautiful when the shining purple spikelets open.

Tall Red-Top. *Tridens flavus* (L.) Hitchc.

Perennial.

Stem 3-6 ft. tall, erect. Sheaths hairy at the summit. Leaves long, tapering, flat or sometimes involute.

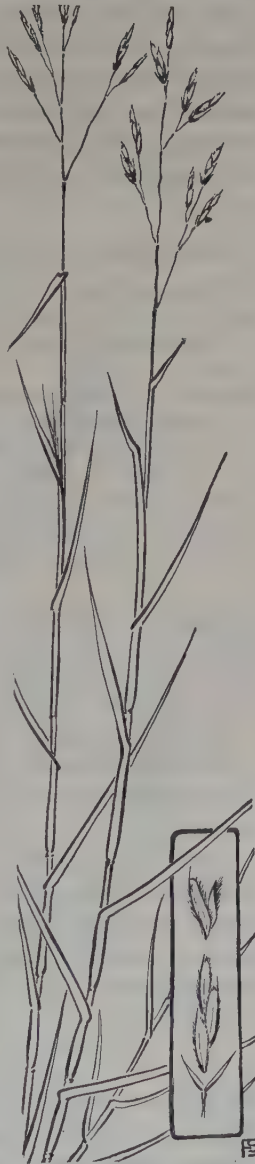
Panicle 8'-20' long, branches spreading, lower branches 3'-8' long. Panicle sticky in axis and below. Spikelets purple, 4-8-flowered, 3"-4" long. Outer scales unequal, keeled, abruptly pointed; flowering scales 3-nerved, slightly 3-toothed, nerves silky below. Stamens 3.

Dry fields. July to September.

Southern New England to Missouri, and southward.

SAND-GRASS

Sand-grass, thick and rigid of leaf, is a tufted plant of the beaches, and, like a few other salt-water grasses of the Atlantic coast, it is also found on Western ranges. It is very different in appearance from such species as Marram Grass, Bitter Panic-grass, and Creek Sedge, which also



Sand-grass
Triplasis purpurea

The Book of Grasses

grow by the shore, but like them it does not bloom until late summer. Many stems, usually less than two feet tall, spring from one root and bear very short, narrow, rough leaves. The panicles, also, are short, with but a few stiff branches, and bear loosely flowered, rose-purple spikelets. The outer scales are smooth but the flowering scales are fringed and bearded, presenting a distinguishing feature by which this grass may easily be recognized, and the acid taste of the plant is also peculiar to it.

Sand-grass. *Triplasis purpurea* (Walt.) Chapm.

Perennial, tufted.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, erect or spreading. Nodes usually downy. Ligule a ring of short hairs. Leaves rigid, awl-shaped, $\frac{1}{2}$ '-3' long, 1" wide or less.

Panicle 1'-3' long, branches few, at length spreading. Lateral panicles usually included in the sheaths. Spikelets 2-5-flowered, 2"-4" long, loosely flowered. Outer scales about equal, smooth; flowering scales very hairy on nerves, 2-lobed at apex and bearing a short, straight awn between the lobes; palea hairy on upper part of keels. Stamens 3.

Sandy soil, especially along the coast. July to September.

Maine to Florida, westward to Nebraska and Texas.

PURPLE ERAGROSTIS, LACE-GRASS, TUFTED ERAGROSTIS, PURSH'S ERAGROSTIS, STRONG-SCENTED ERAGROSTIS, AND CREEPING ERAGROSTIS

When the warm colour of Bent-grasses has faded, these grasses of late summer intensify, with deep violet and purple, the gold of harvest.

One of the most common species, Purple Eragrostis, called by children "Tickle-grass," grows in low tufts on dry and sandy soil, where the gauzy flowering-heads, a foot long or more, spread above the dark green, hairy leaves. As the sunlight of early morning falls

"Across the meadows laced with threaded dew"

the flowering-heads of this grass glisten with an intense colour which is reflected in each crystal dewdrop that gems the spikelets. In dry fields, where the September sun has burned to a golden brown the shorter growth of grasses, ripening panicles of Purple



SAND-GRASS (*Triplasis purpurea*)



SNAKE-GRASS (*Eragrostis megastachya*). Natural size



TUFTED ERAGROSTIS (*Eragrostis pilosa*). A very variable species. Spikelets enlarged by two

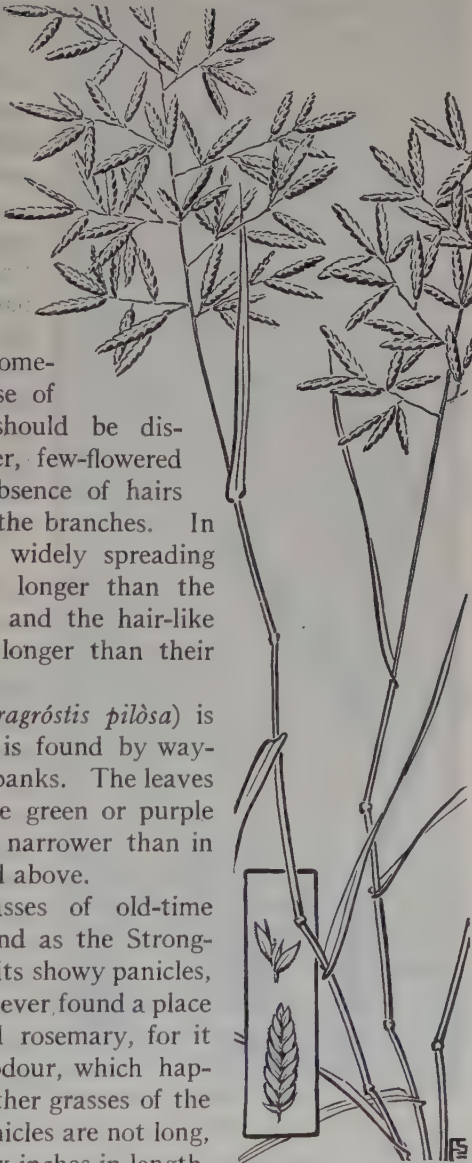
Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

Eragrostis, like a reddish purple mist, often cover the ground, and although October frosts fade the flowering-heads to a pale straw-colour, they are still noticeable during autumn, when, as one of the tumbleweeds of the East, they are carried by the wind and piled in huge drifts against way-side fences.

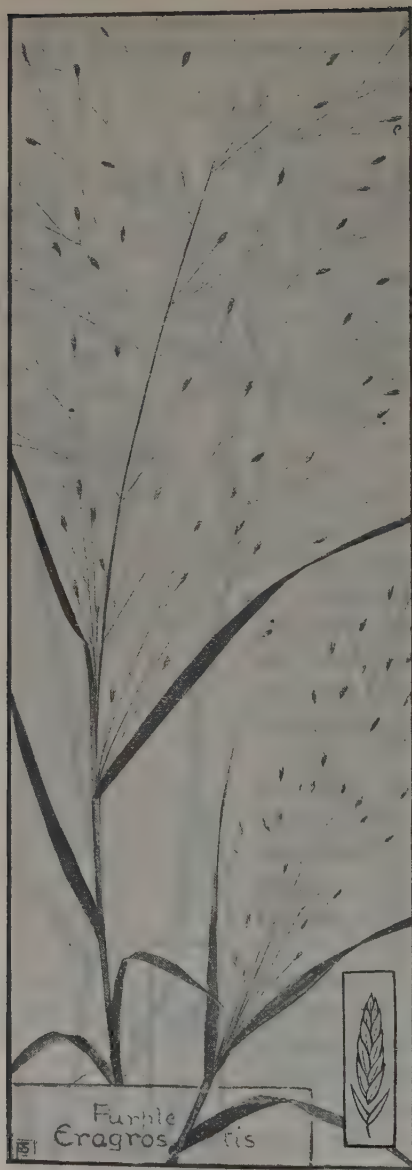
In similar locations the panicles of Lace-grass (*Eragrostis capillaris*) in green and purple are sometimes mistaken for those of the larger species but should be distinguished by the shorter, few-flowered spikelets, and by the absence of hairs surrounding the base of the branches. In both these grasses the widely spreading panicle is usually much longer than the stem which supports it, and the hair-like pedicels are as long or longer than their spikelets.

Tufted Eragrostis (*Eragrostis pilosa*) is a slender annual which is found by waysides and on sandy river banks. The leaves are very narrow, and the green or purple panicles are shorter and narrower than in the two species mentioned above.

The ornamental grasses of old-time gardens are called to mind as the Strong-scented Eragrostis opens its showy panicles, though surely this plant never found a place by beds of lavender and rosemary, for it emits a most offensive odour, which happily is not possessed by other grasses of the Eastern States. The panicles are not long, being rarely more than six inches in length, but they are closely flowered with large,



Strong-scented Eragrostis
Eragrostis megastachya



Eragrostis pectinacea

Annual. Naturalized from Europe.
Stem 6'-30' tall, erect or spreading, usually much branched. Sheaths

showy spikelets which in bloom make the grass the most stately of the genus.

Creeping *Eragrostis* (*Eragrostis hypnoides*), found on the sandy banks of streams, spreads extensively over the surface of the ground, and in this habit is unlike our other common species of *Eragrostis*. The short, dark panicles are somewhat like those of the Strong-scented but are smaller and less densely flowered, and a careful examination shows that the staminate and pistillate flowers are borne on separate plants.

The plants of this genus are widely distributed over the warmer regions of the world, and although these grasses are of less value than many, a large species, found in the Eastern Hemisphere, furnishes an edible grain.

The English gave the name of "Love-grass" to certain of the genus, and it has been suggested that the generic name of these beautiful grasses may have been derived from *eros*, love, and *agrostis*, grass.

Strong-scented *Eragrostis*.
Snake Grass. *Eragrostis megastachya* (Koeler) Link.

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

usually smooth, hairy at throat. Ligule a ring of short hairs. Leaves 2'-8' long, 1"-3" wide, flat, rough on margins

Panicle 2'-8' long, densely flowered with large spikelets. Spikelets 8-40-flowered, 2½"-8" long, flat. Outer scales nearly equal, acute; flowering scales obtuse, 3-nerved. Stamens 2 or 3. Grass unpleas-
antly scented.

Cultivated lands and waste places. July to September.

Throughout nearly the entire United States, and in Ontario.

Purple Eragrostis. *Eragrostis pectinacea* (Michx.) Steud.

Perennial, tufted.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, erect or spreading. Sheaths smooth or hairy. Ligule a ring of hairs. Leaves 4'-12' long, 1"-4" wide, smooth on lower surface, rough above, hairy near base.

Panicle 6'-20' long, pyramidal, reddish purple, the branches 2'-8' long, widely spreading, bearded with white hairs in the axils. Spikelets 4-12-flowered, flat, 1½"-4" long, on pedicels as long or longer. Outer scales acute, about equal; flowering scales acute, 3-nerved, small. Stamens 2 or 3, anthers purple.

Dry soil. July to September.

Massachusetts to South Dakota and Colorado, south to Florida and Texas.

NARROW MELIC-GRASS AND PURPLE OAT

"Farre away I heard her song,
'Cusha! Cusha!' all along;
Where the reedy Lindis floweth,
Floweth, floweth,
From the meads where melick groweth
Faintly came her milking song."

This beautiful grass of spring and early summer, the Narrow Melic-grass, is found by the borders of thickets and open woods from Pennsylvania southward, where its pale green flowers often nod to the breeze above purplish blue banks of dwarf iris and the more fragrant, but somewhat less common, crested iris. So widely open are the dropping spikelets that the panicles seem fringed with pendent green bells, for the papery outer scales of each spikelet are large and broad, like flower petals.

A more northern species belonging to this genus is so like the Oat-grasses in appearance that it is commonly called Purple Oat, and in older botanies is given as *Avèna striàta*. The scales are narrow, instead of broad as in the preceding species, and the

flowering scale bears an awn as long as itself. Blooming in mid-summer, this grass prefers the dry soil of rocky hillsides, where

fragrant pennyroyal and life-everlasting grow in the borderland surrounding woods of oak and chestnut. The stems are slender, and the loosely flowered panicles of narrow, long spikelets are usually tinged with purple.

Narrow Melic-grass. *Melica nutica* Walt.

Perennial.

Stem $1\frac{1}{2}$ -3 ft. tall, slender, erect. Sheaths rough. Ligule 1"-2" long. Leaves 3'-9' long, 1"-5" wide, flat, roughish.

Panicle 3'-10' long, narrow, branches few, not many-flowered. Spikelets 3"-5" long, nodding on slender pedicels and usually consisting of 2 perfect flowers. Rachilla prolonged and bearing 2 or 3 small, twisted scales. Outer scales slightly unequal, very broad, acute or obtuse; flowering scales papery, broad, obtuse, roughish. Stamens 3.

Rich soil and open woods. April to June.

Pennsylvania to Wisconsin, south to Florida and Texas.

Purple Oat. *Melica striata* (Michx.) Hitchc.

Perennial.

Stem 1-2 ft. tall, slender, erect. Ligule very short. Leaves 1'-7' long, 1"-3" wide.

Panicle 2'-6' long, few-flowered, branches slender. Spikelets 3-6-flowered, 8"-12" long, usually purple. Outer scales unequal,



Narrow Melic-grass
Melica nutica



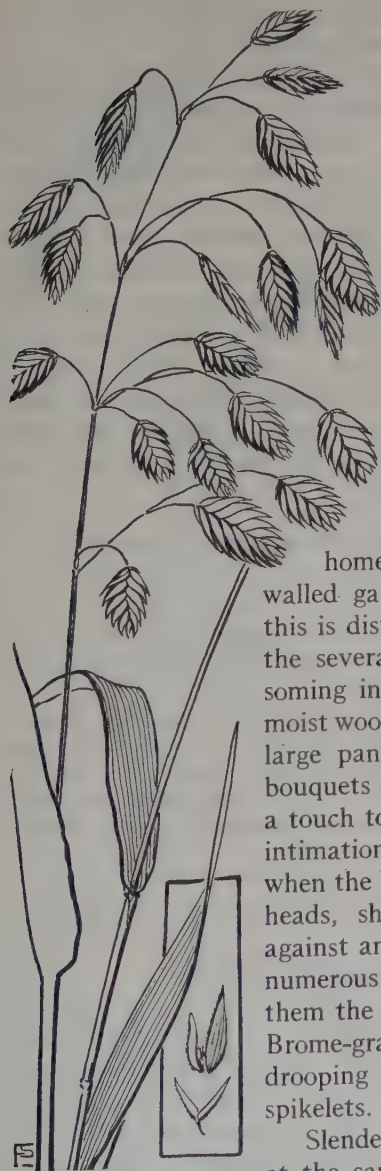
Purple Oat
Melica striata

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

acute; flowering scales short-hairy at base, divided at apex and bearing a dorsal awn about 4"-5" long. Stamens 3.

In woods and on rocky hills in the shade. June to August.

New Brunswick to British Columbia, south to Pennsylvania.



Broad-leaved Spike-grass
Uniola latifolia

BROAD-LEAVED SPIKE-GRASS, SLENDER SPIKE-GRASS, AND SEASIDE OATS

"by rushy brook,
Or on the beachèd margin of the s..."

So strikingly ornamental are the panicles of Broad-leaved Spike-grass that one assumes it to have been among the cherished plants removed from English homes and carefully cultivated in the walled gardens of long ago. But instead this is distinctly an American grass, as are the several members of the genus. Blossoming in late summer, in the borders of moist woods and along winding streams, the large panicles call to mind those old-time bouquets of dried grasses that needed but a touch to start them trembling with faint intimations of the music that was theirs when the breeze, passing over the flowering-heads, shook the ripening spikelets, one against another. The rich green leaves are numerous and widely spreading, and above them the panicles rise like those of a giant Brome-grass, the long, slender pedicels drooping with the weight of the broad spikelets.

Slender Spike-grass (*Uniola laxa*) blooms at the same season in sandy soil, usually near the coast, but shows little resemblance

The Book of Grasses

to its larger relative. The leaves are long and narrow, and the slender, wand-like panicles bear wedge-shaped spikelets which are nearly sessile and are rarely more than one quarter of an inch in length.

Seaside Oats (*Uniola paniculata*) is a southern beach grass, growing in drifting sands from Chesapeake Bay southward, and taking the place of the Marram Grass of more northern coasts. Like the Broad-leaved Spike-grass the panicles of Seaside Oats are large and ornamental, but the pale spikelets are more numerous and are borne on much shorter pedicels than are those of the inland species. The stems are stout and erect, with long, narrow, slender-pointed leaves which become tightly rolled as the grass ripens. This species blooms in late fall and often retains the showy blossoming heads through the winter months.

Broad-leaved Spike-grass. *Uniola latifolia* Michx.

Perennial.

Stem 2-5 ft. tall, stout, erect. Ligule very short. Leaves 4'-10' long, 4"-12" wide, flat, rough on margins, usually hairy at base.

Panicle 5'-12' long, branches slender, drooping. Spikelets broad, many-flowered, 9"-15" long, flat, on hair-like, drooping pedicels. Outer scales slightly unequal, acute, much smaller than flowering scales; flowering scales acute, rough-hairy on their winged keels. Stamen 1.

Moist, shaded places. July to September.
Pennsylvania to Florida, west to Kansas and Texas.

MARSH SPIKE-GRASS

On the salt marshes of midsummer grows a grass whose staminate and pistillate flowers are borne on separate stems, and, although plants of the two sexes are often scattered over the same ground, an acre or more is sometimes covered by stamen-bearing plants, while not far distant an



Marsh Spike-grass
Distichlis spicata



MARSH SPIKE-GRASS (*Distichlis spicata*)

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

area of like extent shows only pistillate spikes. Marsh Spike-grass, or Salt-grass, as it is sometimes called, is one of the sand-binding grasses, spreading by strong rootstocks, and thriving even on the alkaline deserts of the interior where there is little vegetation, and where the presence of this grass is welcomed by thirsty travellers as a certain indication of water near the surface of the soil.

A tough wiry grass it is, like a denizen of inhospitable ground; the low stems, erect and rigid, bear stiff leaves and short, compact, spike-like panicles of straw-coloured blossoms. Upon new land the straight rootstocks, according to Mr. Coville, send up their erect stems at intervals of about four inches, and until the grass is fully established these stems appear to cut the ground into triangles, quadrangles, and similar geometrical figures.

Marsh Spike-grass. Salt-grass. *Distichlis spicata* (L.) Greene.

Perennial, from creeping rootstocks.

Stem 6'-24' tall, wiry, erect. *Ligule* a ring of short hairs. *Leaves* $\frac{1}{2}$ '-6' long, 1''-2'' wide, rather rigid, flat or involute.

Spike-like Panicle 1'-2 $\frac{1}{2}$ ' long, densely flowered. Staminate and pistillate flowers borne on separate plants. Spikelets 4-18-flowered, 4''-9'' long, yellowish green, more numerous on staminate plants. Outer scales acute, unequal; flowering scales acute, broader and longer than empty scales. Stamens 3. Stigmas long.

Salt marshes and saline soils. June to August.

Maine to Florida and Texas, also on the Pacific coast, and in alkaline soil in the interior.

LADY'S HAIR, OR QUAKING-GRASS

Lady's Hair, Lady's Mantle, Lady's Shoes — to continue the list no further — are examples of wayside plants in which a devout people saw articles of person and attire belonging to the Blessed Virgin. As patroness of those flowers which are dedicated to her under the name of "Lady" the Virgin has an ever-living wardrobe, including even her nightcap, and furnishing purse and thimble, though for possession of her comb she has to dispute, not only with the ever-beautiful goddess but also with that personage who is reported as going to and fro in the earth, and walking up and down in it, and who, with scant use for toilet articles, was evidently thought by our ancestors to have required the same plant for darning needles!

Lady's Hair, or Quaking-grass, is not often seen in American fields, yet it has become sparingly naturalized in the Eastern States where it has escaped from that cultivation as an ornamental grass for which it was brought from Europe long ago. This grass is a slender perennial, blooming in late spring, and bearing numerous inflated, heart-shaped spikelets of lavender and green, which droop on pedicels so slender that the slightest breath causes them to tremble.

In the old Doctrine of Signatures, which saw more things in heaven and earth than philosophy dared dream, that which shook was a panacea for diseases of trembling, and in older days, in many counties of England, Quaking-grass was gathered to ensure freedom from ague.

Lady's Hair. Quaking-grass. Shaking-grass *Briza media* L.

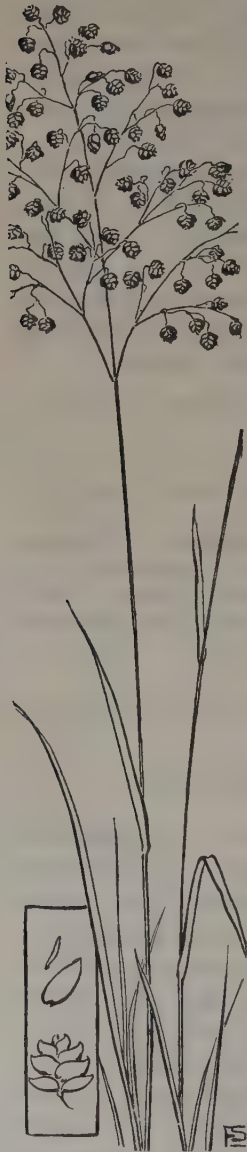
Perennial. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 6'-24' tall, slender, erect. Ligule very short.

Leaves 1'-4' long, 1''-2½'' wide, flat.

Panicle 1½'-5' long, pyramidal, open, branches slender, not numerous. Spikelets 5-12-flowered, 2''-3'' long, purplish, inflated, ovate or heart-shaped, borne on drooping pedicels. Outer scales nearly equal, broad, concave; flowering scales concave, broader than outer scales; palea much shorter than flowering scales. Stamens 3.

Fields and waste places. May to July.
Ontario to southern New England.



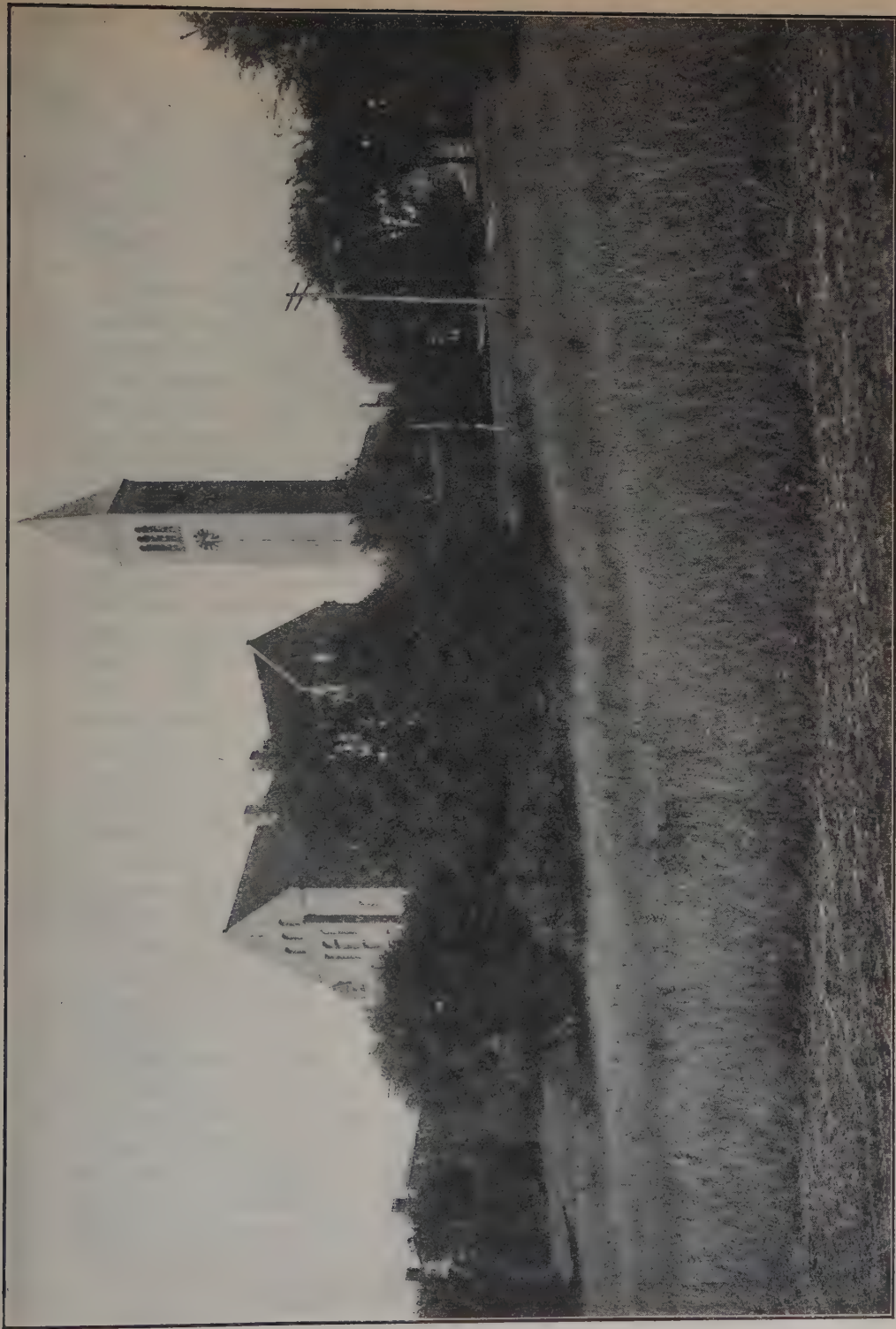
Lady's Hair
Briza media

ORCHARD GRASS

Spreading tufts of the blue-green leaves of Orchard Grass are very noticeable by the waysides of early spring, before the pageant of summer brings a score of grasses to every lane and byway. In many states this is one of the most common species, and is



ORCHARD GRASS (*Dactylis glomerata*) Three quarters natural size



THE FIELD IN WHICH ARE FOUND SWEET VERNAL-GRASS, ORCHARD GRASS, TIMOTHY, KENTUCKY BLUE-GRASS, AND MEADOW FESCUE

the first of the larger grasses to bloom. The stout stems grow rapidly, and when clover fields are sweet with blossoms the coarse panicles of Orchard Grass are painted with large anthers of purple and yellow, terra-cotta and pink, the colour varying with the soil and the abundance of light. The few branches of the flowering-heads spread stiffly, and near their extremities the spikelets are crowded in dense, one-sided clusters.

Orchard Grass is one of the most widely known of cultivated grasses, and is one that is highly valued by the farmer, since the rank growth, both in the pasture and as aftermath in the field, makes it for him the earliest grass in spring and the latest in autumn. It grows especially well in shaded places, where few grasses attain luxuriant growth, and in old orchards the coarse tussocks are very common. The sheaths differ from those of the majority of grasses in that they are perfectly closed until the inflorescence, forcing its way up, causes them to split.

Like many grasses that were brought from Europe at an early date, Orchard Grass attracted little attention in England until re-introduced to that country



from America. The English name of Cock's-foot Grass is derived from a fancied resemblance between the branching panicle and a bird's foot.



Crested Dog's-tail
Cynosurus cristatus

Orchard Grass. Cock's-foot Grass. *Dactylis glomerata* L.

Perennial, tufted. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 2-5 ft. tall, coarse, erect. *Ligule* 1"-3" long.

Leaves 4'-14' long, rough, flat or slightly keeled.

Panicle 3'-9' long, branches coarse, rough, widely spreading in flower. *Spikelets* 3-5-flowered, 3"-4" long, green or purple, in dense 1-sided clusters at the ends of the branches. Outer scales unequal, keeled, sharply pointed; flowering scales awn-pointed, rough. *Stamens* 3, anthers yellow, terra-cotta, pink, or purple.

Fields, waysides, and dooryards. May to July.

New Brunswick to Manitoba, south to South Carolina, Kansas, and Colorado.

CRESTED DOG'S-TAIL

The rough, narrow, spike-like panicles of Crested Dog's-tail are seldom found save in waste places and by waysides, since this grass, as yet, has hardly become naturalized in America. It is a slender species and differs from our common grasses in that it bears both sterile and perfect spikelets which are arranged in clusters. In the perfect flowers the scales are much broader than are the rough scales of the sterile spikelets.

As the roots of the Crested Dog's-tail penetrate deeply into the earth the leaves remain fresh and green when other grasses are partially withered, and Sinclair, who carried on extensive researches in the study of English grasses, found this species to yield a large part of the herbage of the most celebrated pastures he examined in that country.

The grass blooms in midsummer, and so fine and strong are the slender stems that in foreign countries, when material for straw-plaiting is gathered, taller grasses are passed by for this, which is said to be much used in the making of Leghorn hats.

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

Crested Dog's-tail. Dog's-tail Grass. *Cynosurus cristatus* L.

Perennial. Introduced from Europe.

Stem 1-2½ ft. tall, slender, erect. *Ligule* very short. *Leaves* 1'-5' long, ½"-2" wide, flat.

Spike-like Panicle 2'-4' long, narrow. Spikelets of two kinds in small clusters; lower spikelets of the clusters larger, consisting of several or many rough, narrow, empty scales; upper spikelets consisting of a few sharp-pointed, broader scales enclosing perfect flowers; flowering scales about 1½" long. *Stamens* 3.

Fields, waysides, and waste places. June to August.

Newfoundland to Ontario, south to New Jersey.

THE POAS

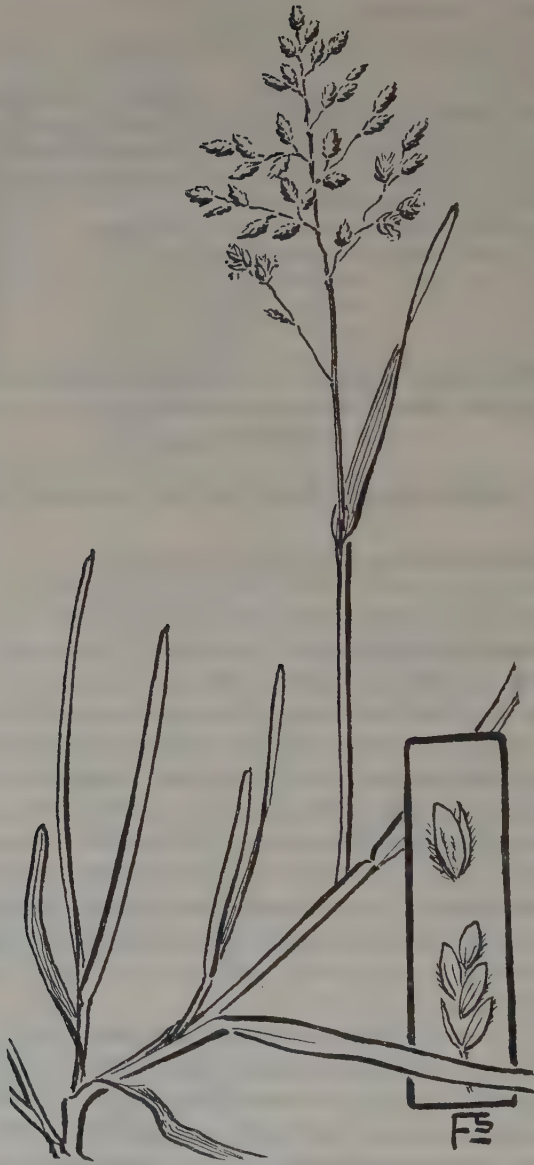
LOW SPEAR-GRASS, KENTUCKY BLUE-GRASS, ROUGH-STALKED
MEADOW-GRASS, WOOD SPEAR-GRASS, CANADA BLUE-
GRASS, AND FALSE RED-TOP

These meadow grasses should be listed among the plants that give us

"The flower of every valley, the flower of all the year;"

since from early spring until late autumn some representative of the genus may be found in bloom, and in the most Southern States there is rarely a month when Low Spear-Grass is not in flower. In the Northern States this species is one of the earliest plants to change the brown hillsides to living green, and on lawns and by waysides small tufts of this modest little grass are common throughout nearly the whole country. Even between the flagstones of the city, Low Spear-grass tries to obtain foothold, often succeeding and blossoming, though choked by dust and daily trodden under foot. The flattened stems, usually but six or eight inches in height, bear short, yellowish green panicles which, unlike the flowers of other early grasses, are sent up during the entire summer.

Closely following the blossoming of Sweet Vernal-grass the famous Kentucky Blue-grass adds the delicacy of its graceful panicles to the common garden of the wayside. Although well known, by name at least, few seem acquainted with the fact that this is one of our most common grasses from the Atlantic to the Pacific. Its most luxuriant growth is attained in the far-noted blue-grass region of Kentucky, on limestone soils in the counties



Low Spear-grass. *Poa annua*

about Lexington, that "city of the Blue-grass," but even in the more eastern states the slender stems are seen as frequently as are those of any other grass of early summer, and the profusion of dark green leaves, together with the habit of spreading by sending off numerous running rootstocks, renders it an ideal turf-forming grass. June Grass, as this species is often called, is really a more appropriate name than Blue-grass, as the plants lack the deep blue-green colour which characterizes Canada Blue-grass, the true "blue-grass" of the genus. The blossoming head, in varying shades of green, lavender, and purple, is in form a perfect pyramid, and as the flowers bloom in June, before the summer grasses, the plants should be easily recognized. In dry or sandy soil the grass is small and harsh, but in richer grounds the stems are from two to four feet tall, and later in the season, when the green has faded, they stand like threads of shining gold by every wayside.

Rough-stalked Meadow-grass (*Poa trivialis*) resembles Kentucky Blue-grass, but is less common, and may be distinguished by its long ligule and rough sheaths. It is usually more slender than the preceding species, and it does not spread by rootstocks.

Wood Spear-grass (*Poa alsodes*), a slender grass of wooded hillsides, blooms in May and June and shows narrow, rather loose panicles of small green spikelets. The sheaths are longer than the internodes, and the upper sheath frequently encloses the base of the panicle.

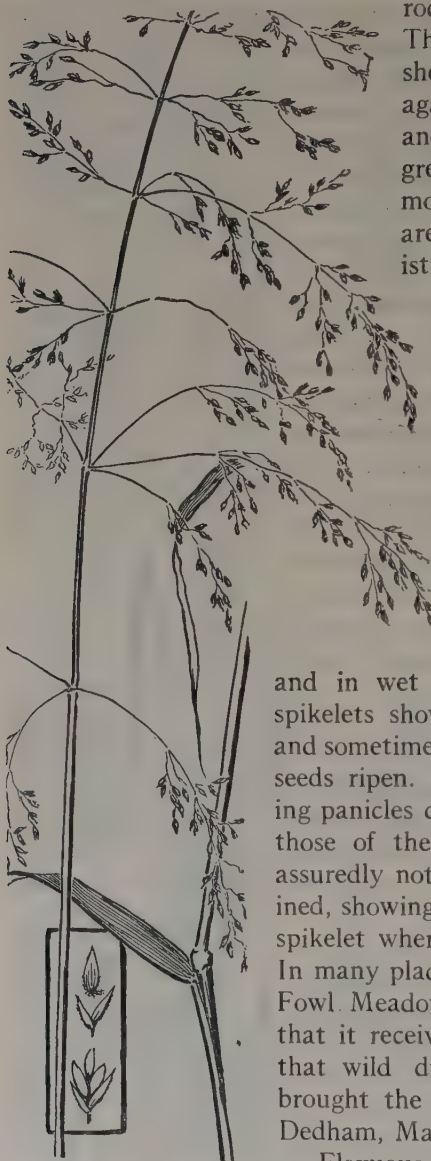
In early spring the leafy shoots of Canada Blue-grass (*Poa compressa*), the



Poa pratensis

The Book of Grasses

bluest of the Poas, are noticeable in every soil; on sandy hills and in the thickets that border deep woods, on scantily covered



False Red-top, or Fowl Meadow-grass. *Poa triflora*

rocks and by trodden paths. The whitish summits of the sheaths are very conspicuous against the blue-green leaves, and although the plants vary greatly in size they are rarely more than two feet tall, and are constant in their characteristic colour and in the strongly flattened stems. Unlike the Kentucky Blue-grass, which soon ripens, the Canada Blue-grass blooms the entire season. Its panicles are short and narrow (usually one-sided), with short branches and greenish spikelets.

False Red-top, the tallest of the common Poas, blooms in swampy places and in wet meadows, where the green spikelets show each a tawny orange tip and sometimes change to dull purple as the seeds ripen. The large, gracefully drooping panicles could hardly be mistaken for those of the Red-top of the fields, and assuredly not if the spikelets were examined, showing several tiny flowers in each spikelet where the Red-top has but one. In many places this species is known as Fowl Meadow-grass, and the tradition is that it received that name from the fact that wild ducks and other water-fowl brought the seed to a low meadow near Dedham, Mass.

Flxuous Spear-grass and Short-leaved Spear-grass (*Poa autumnalis* and *P. brachy-*



CANADA BLUE-GRASS (*Poa compressa*). One half natural size



FALSE RED-TOP, OR FOWL MEADOW-GRASS (*Poa triflora*). Three quarters natural size



WOOD SPEAR-GRASS (*Poa sylvestris*). Natural size

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

phylla) are the earliest of the genus and are found in woods from New York State southward. They bloom in March, when the first arbutus opens, and are slender grasses, with loose panicles which bear but a few green spikelets at the extremities of the branches.

Each flowering scale in the majority of the species of this genus shows a small tuft of cobwebby hairs at the base, and under the microscope this tuft forms a distinguishing feature by which the grasses may be recognized. In Canada Blue-grass and Flexuous Spear-grass the tufts are lacking, but the flowering scales are downy below the middle.

Low Spear-grass. Dwarf Meadow-grass. *Poa annua* L.

Root annual. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 2'-12' tall, erect or spreading, flattened. Sheaths loose. Ligule about 1" long. Leaves $\frac{1}{2}$ '-4' long, about 1" wide, flat.

Panicle $\frac{1}{2}$ '-4' long, pyramidal, open, often 1-sided, branches short. Spikelets 3-6-flowered, about 2" long. Outer scales slightly unequal, 1st scale acute, 2nd scale obtuse; flowering scales obtuse, hairy at the base. Stamens 3.

Fields, waysides, and cultivated grounds. April to October.

Throughout nearly the whole of North America.

Kentucky Blue-grass. June Grass. *Poa pratensis* L.

Perennial, with rootstocks. Naturalized in the Eastern States, indigenous elsewhere.

Stem 8'-4 ft. tall, slender, erect. Ligule very short. Leaves 1"-3" wide, flat, stem leaves 2'-6' long, basal leaves much longer.

Panicle 2'-8' long, pyramidal, open, branches slender, lower branches $\frac{1}{2}$ '-3' long. Spikelets 3-5-flowered, about 2" long, green or purplish. Outer scales acute, unequal, roughish on keels; flowering scales acute, webby at base, downy below on marginal nerves and mid-nerve; palea nearly as long as flowering scales. Stamens 3, anthers often deep purple.

Waysides, fields, and meadows. May to August.

Throughout nearly the whole of North America.

False Red-Top. Fowl Meadow-grass. *Poa triflora* Gilib.

Perennial.

Stem 2-5 ft. tall, erect, rather slender. Ligule 1"-2" long. Leaves 4'-10' long, 1"-2" wide, flat.

Panicle 6'-12' long, branches rough, slender, divided and spikelet-bearing above the middle, lower branches 2'-5' long. Spikelets 2-5-flowered, $1\frac{1}{2}$ "-2" long, on short pedicels. Outer scales acute, slightly unequal; flowering scales obtuse, webby at base, downy below on marginal

The Book of Grasses

nerves and mid-nerve, usually tawny orange or reddish at apex; palelets nearly as long as flowering scales. Stamens 3. Wet meadows and swampy places. June to August. Nova Scotia to Vancouver Island, south to New Jersey, Illinois, and Nebraska.

THE MANNA-GRASSES

NERVED MANNA-GRASS, TALL MANNA-GRASS, RATTLESNAKE GRASS, DENSELY FLOWERED MANNA-GRASS, FLOATING MANNA-GRASS, AND SHARP-SCALED MANNA-GRASS

In June, when the low swales by the brooks are full of interest, and a score of flowering plants may be gathered from the vantage ground of a drier tussock in the marsh, the graceful Manna-grasses cover large areas and bloom in tones of dull green and purple, darker where the sun has burned them longer, but typical of spring as are the nearby orchids, and ever lacking that suggestion of mid-summer heat which the reddish purple Bent-grasses bring to July fields.

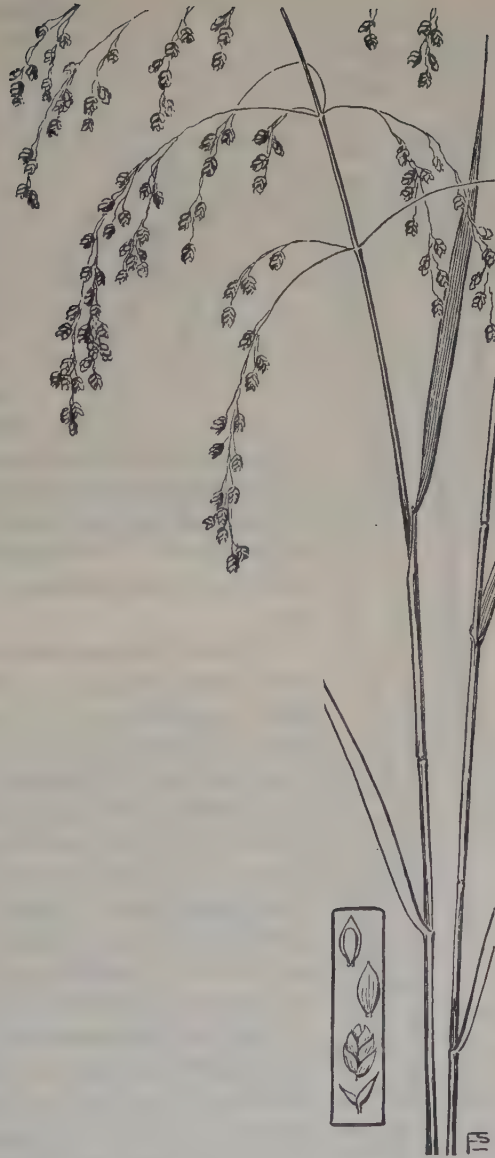
Nerved Manna-grass usually precedes the other species by a fortnight, and is perhaps the most common in a majority of the states. Growing luxuriantly in the borderland between pasture and marsh it furnishes an important part of the herbage of wet meadows, and, though it varies greatly in different soils, the gracefully drooping panicles may be recognized by their spreading and drooping branches and their tiny, purple and green spikelets.

Tall Manna-grass (*Glyceria grandis*), a stout, handsome species, is often seen in wet grounds, where the ample panicles and broad leaves rise above sedges and low grasses. Like others of the genus, Tall Manna-grass is a species of which cattle are fond and wade through miry bogs to reach, and water fowl, during the fall migration, find resting places along streams where these grasses grow abundantly, as the seeds yield a feast to thousands of birds. Tall Manna-grass is from three to five feet in height and bears large panicles of many spikelets.

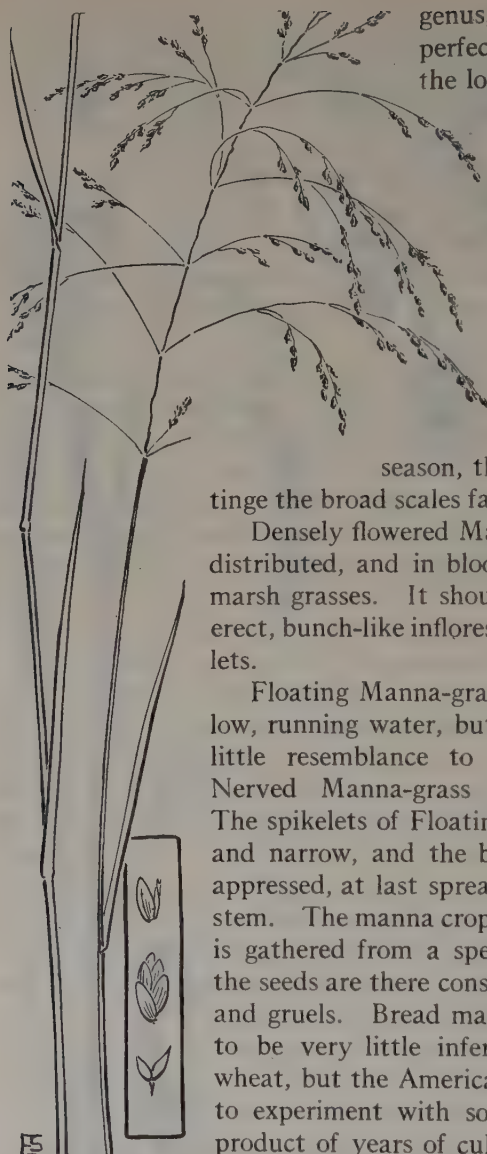
Heavy, drooping panicles of Rattlesnake Grass are found leaning over narrow brooks and ditches, and by damp waysides where meadow-rue and sedges luxuriate. With pendent, inflated spikelets of pale green and purple this grass is the most beautiful of the



Densely flowered Manna-grass. *Glyceria obtusa*



Rattlesnake Grass. *Glyceria canadensis*



ES
Nerved Manna-grass
Glyceria nervata

genus, and is in its greatest perfection in late June, when the low grounds are

“paynted all with variable flowers,
And all the meades adorned with daintie gemmes.”

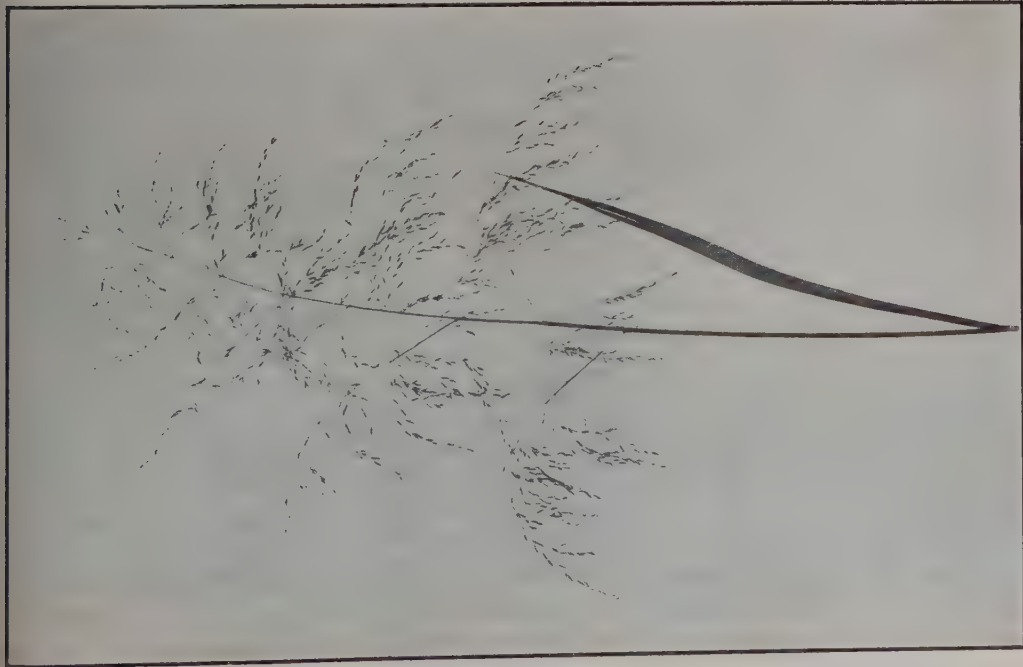
The flowering-heads of this grass retain their beauty until late fall, and are easily recognized throughout the

season, though the colours which tinge the broad scales fade as the seeds ripen.

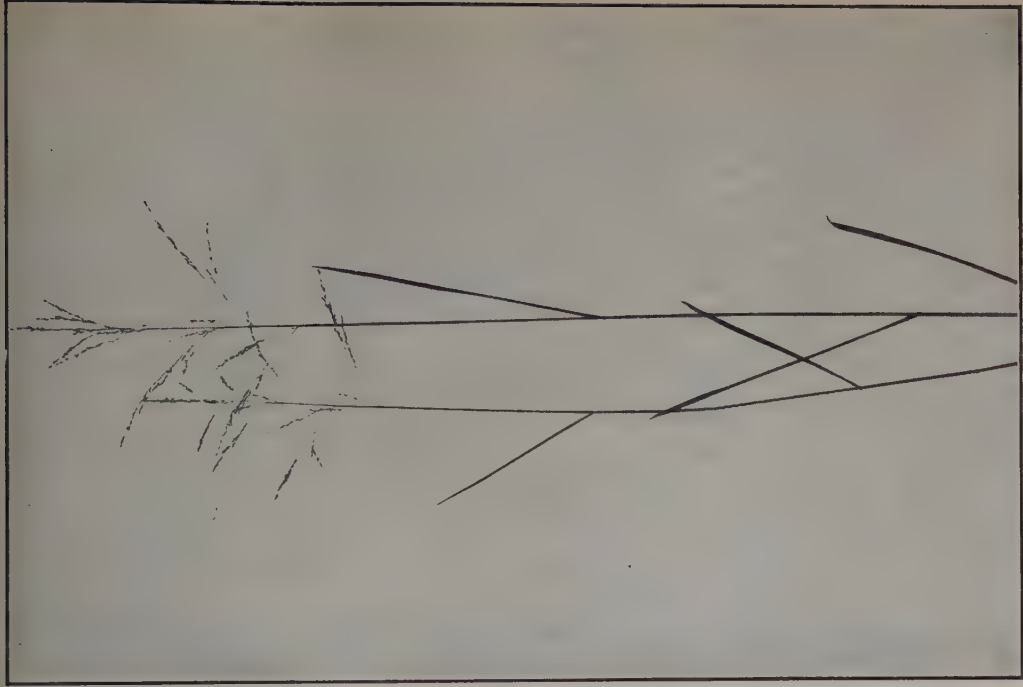
Densely flowered Manna-grass is less widely distributed, and in bloom is quite unlike other marsh grasses. It should be recognized by the erect, bunch-like inflorescence of crowded spikelets.

Floating Manna-grass is often found in shallow, running water, but the long panicles bear little resemblance to the flowering-heads of Nerved Manna-grass or Rattlesnake Grass. The spikelets of Floating Manna-grass are long and narrow, and the branches, at first closely appressed, at last spread rather stiffly from the stem. The manna crop of Germany and Poland is gathered from a species similar to this, and the seeds are there considered desirable in soups and gruels. Bread made from the meal is said to be very little inferior to that made from wheat, but the American farmer has little time to experiment with so small a grain when the product of years of cultivation is ready for his sowing, and in this country birds gather the harvest by the water's edge, while, as the tall stems lean over streams, the fallen seeds are eagerly eaten by fish.

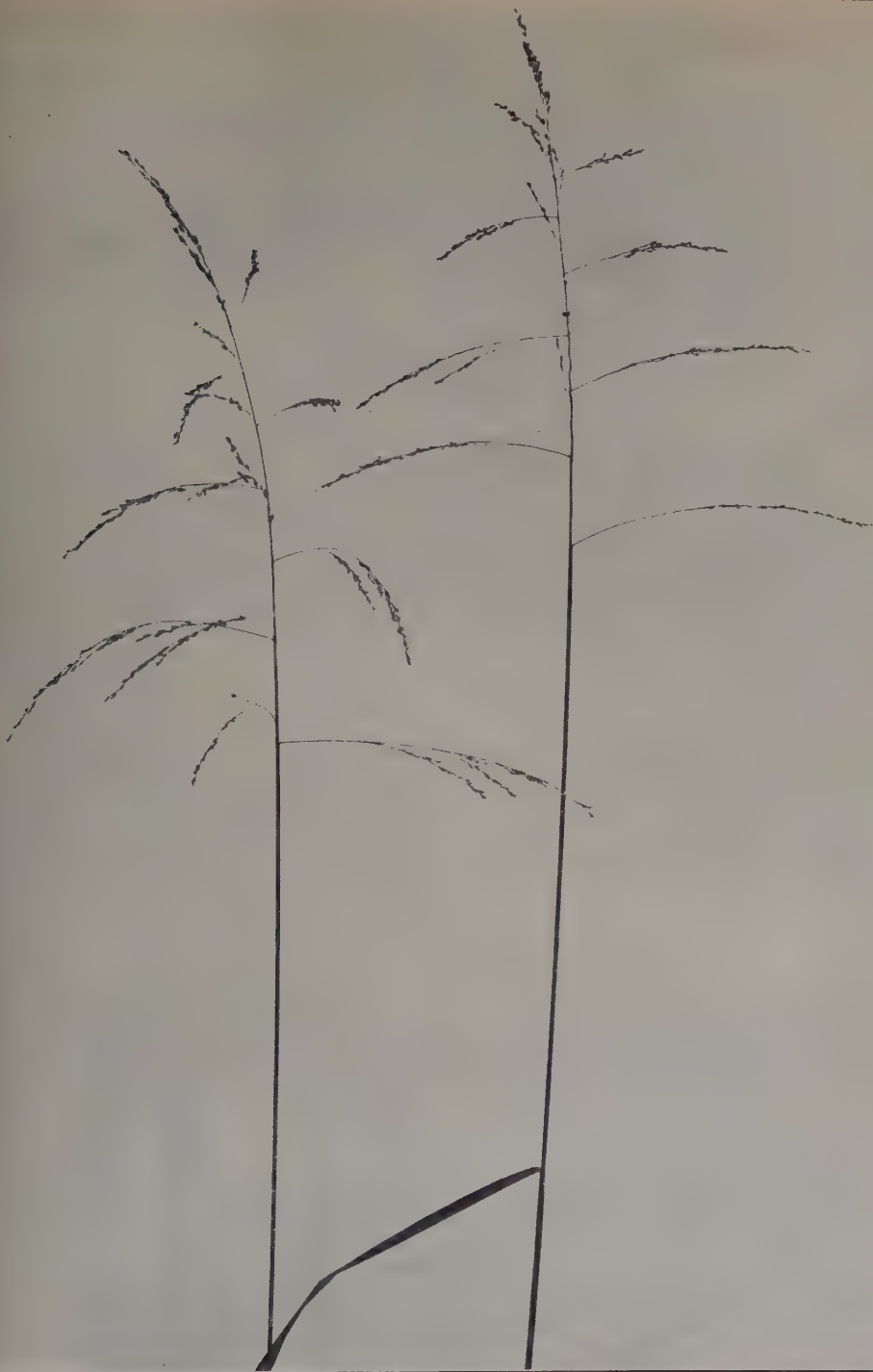
Sharp-scaled Manna-grass (*Glyceria acutiflora*) is a pale green



TAJAL MANNA-GRASS (*Glyceria grandis*). Panicle one half natural size



PALE MANNA-GRASS (*Glyceria pallida*). Plant three feet high



NERVED MANNA-GRASS (*Glyceria nervata*). One half natural size

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

grass, recognized by the long, narrow spikelets which protrude through the enclosing sheaths as the plant begins to bloom. This grass has a slight resemblance to Floating Manna-grass, but is much smaller, though the spikelets are longer, being from one to one and three quarters inches in length. The panicles are long and narrow, with short, erect branches, and the acute flowering scales are shorter than the long-pointed palets.

Rattlesnake Grass. *Glyceria canadensis* (Michx.) Trin.

Perennial.

Stem 2-3 ft. tall, erect. Ligule about 1" long. Leaves 6'-15' long, 2"-4" wide, rough, flat, spreading at right angles to stem.

Panicle 5'-10' long, nodding, branches rough, spreading or drooping, lower branches 2'-6' long. Spikelets 5-12-flowered, 2½"-4" long, broad, inflated, flattened, green tinged with purple. Outer scales acute, unequal, shorter than flowering scales; flowering scales broad, obtuse or acute, obscurely 7-nerved; palets broad, slightly shorter than flowering scales. Stamens commonly 2.

Wet meadows, brooksides, marshes, and swamps.

June to August.

Newfoundland to Ontario and Minnesota, south to New Jersey and Kansas.

Densely flowered Manna-grass. *Glyceria obtusa* (Muhl.) Trin.

Perennial.

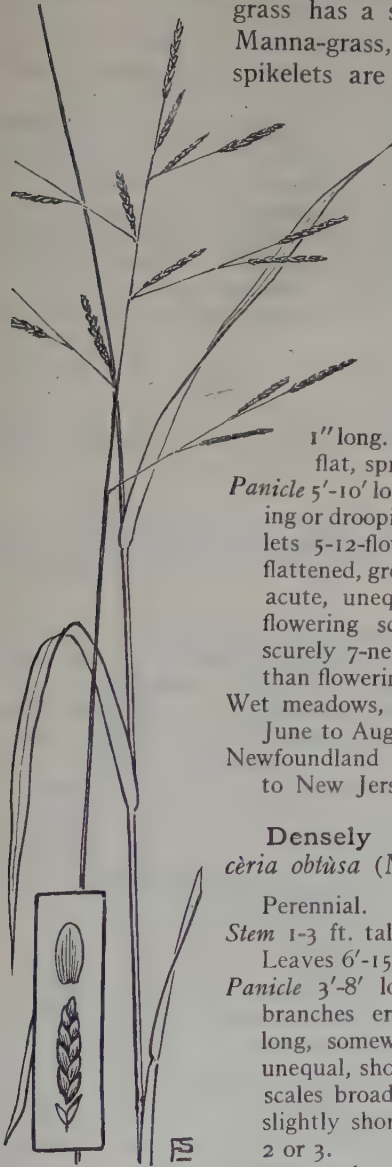
Stem 1-3 ft. tall, stout, erect. Ligule very short.

Leaves 6'-15' long, 2"-4" wide, flat, dark green.

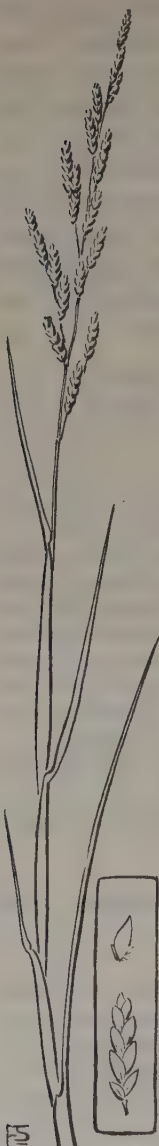
Panicle 3'-8' long, densely flowered, contracted, branches erect. Spikelets 3-7-flowered, 2"-3" long, somewhat inflated. Outer scales acute, unequal, shorter than flowering scales; flowering scales broad, obtuse, obscurely 7-nerved; palets slightly shorter than flowering scales. Stamens 2 or 3.

Swamps and wet places. July to September.

New Brunswick to New York, south to North Carolina.



Floating Manna-grass
Glyceria septentrionalis



Goose-grass
Puccinellia maritima

Nerved Manna-grass. *Glycèria nervàta* (Willd.) Trin.

Perennial.

Stem 1-3½ ft. tall, slender, erect. Ligule 1"-2" long. Leaves 6'-12' long, 2"-5" wide, flat, smooth on lower surface, rough above.

Panicle 3'-10' long, pyramidal, open, somewhat nodding, branches slender, spreading or drooping, rough, lower branches 2'-6' long. Spikelets numerous, 3-7-flowered, 1"-2" long, dark green tinged with purple. Outer scales obtuse, unequal, shorter than flowering scales; flowering scales obtuse, sharply 7-nerved; paleas as long as flowering scale. Stamens 2 or 3.

Wet meadows, brooksides, and marshes. June to September.

Newfoundland to British Columbia, south to Florida and Mexico.

Floating Manna-grass. *Glycèria septentrionalis* Hitchc.

Perennial.

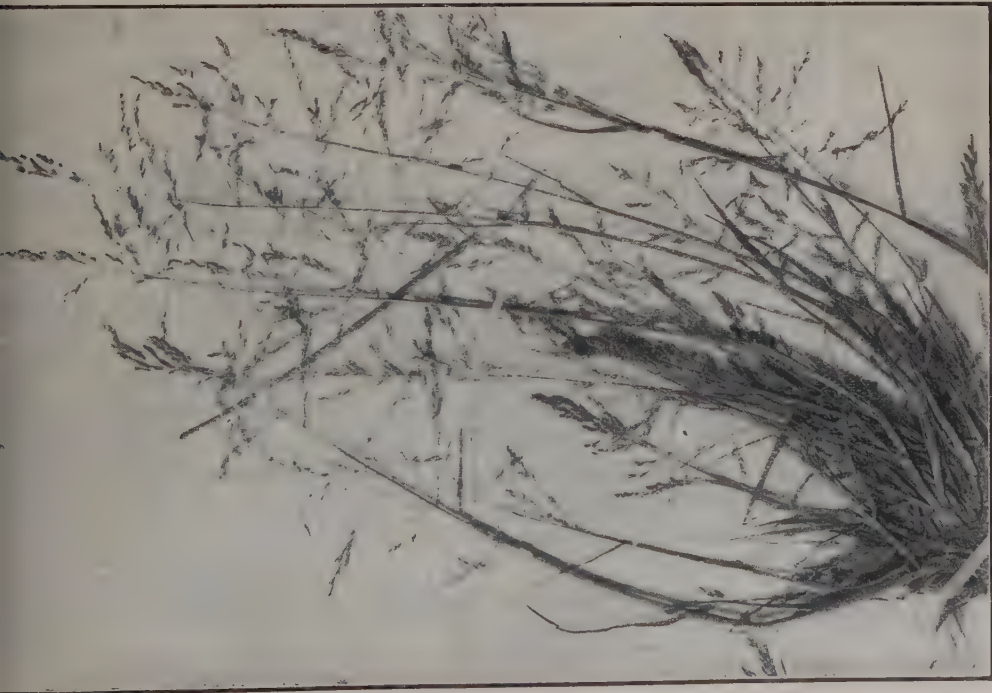
Stem 2-5 ft. tall, rather stout, somewhat flattened, erect or spreading at base. Sheaths loose. Ligule 2"-3" long. Leaves 6'-15' long, 2"-6" wide, flat, roughish.

Panicle 8'-14' long, branches appressed, finally spreading, not numerous, lower branches 3'-6' long. Spikelets 7-13-flowered, 4"-12" long, narrow, green, appressed on the branches. Outer scales unequal; 1st scale obtuse or acute; 2nd scale obtuse; flowering scale obtuse, roughish, 7-nerved; paleas slightly longer than flowering scales. Stamens 2 or 3.

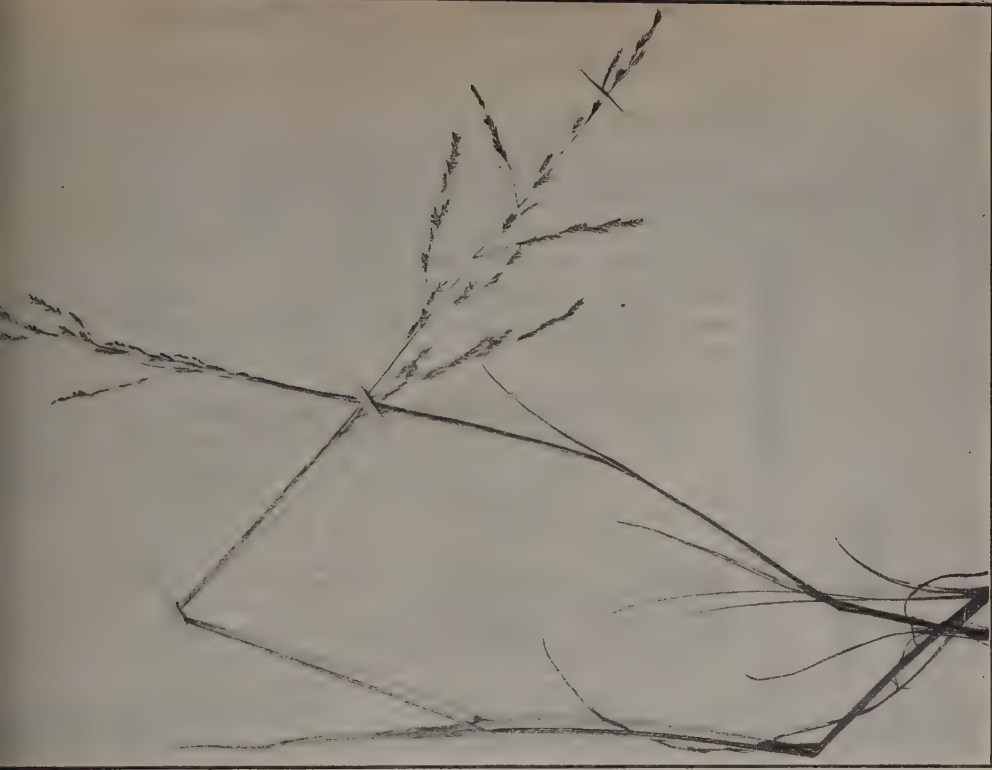
Wet places and in shallow water. June to September. Maine to North Carolina and westward.

GOOSE-GRASS AND SPREADING
SPEAR-GRASS

These grasses, which in their spikelets bear a resemblance to the Manna-grasses, are found only on the salt marshes and beaches. They are slender grasses blossoming in midsummer and later when the beautiful sea-pink, or rose of Plymouth, blooms in salt meadows, and the marsh rosemary, growing to the water's edge, colours the sand with a mist of lavender flowers, like purple spray borne inland on the waves.



SPREADING SPEAR-GRASS (*Puccinellia distans*)



GOOSE-GRASS (*Puccinellia maritima*). Not common south of Massachusetts

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

From Spreading Spear-grass (*Puccinèllia distans*) Goose-grass differs in that it rises from rootstocks and bears narrow panicles of long spikelets. Spreading Spear-grass, on the other hand, is tufted, without rootstocks, and opens wide panicles of small, crowded spikelets. The latter species is slightly stouter than Goose-grass, and bears wider leaves.

Goose-grass. Sea Spear-grass. *Puccinèllia maritima* (Huds.) Parl.

Perennial, from rootstocks.

Stem 8'-24' tall, slender, erect or spreading at base. Ligule short. Leaves $\frac{1}{2}$ '-5' long, 1" wide or less, flat or involute.

Panicle 2'-6' long; narrow, branches short. Spikelets 3-10-flowered, 3"-6" long, narrow. Outer scales unequal, obtuse or acute; flowering scales broad; obtuse, nerves very obscure; paleas nearly as long as flowering scales. Stamens 3.

Salt marshes and sea beaches. July and August.
Labrador to New Jersey, also on the Pacific Coast.

THE FESCUES

SLENDER FESCUE, SHEEP'S FESCUE, MEADOW FESCUE,
RED FESCUE, AND NODDING FESCUE

"The grass-blade, like a long green ribbon, streams from the sod into the summer, checked indeed by the frost, but anon pushing on again, lifting its spear of last year's hay with the fresh life below."

When the beauty of the earliest grasses is passing the Fescues appear, and in the calendar of the grasses mark the beginning of summer. For a short time they take the primary position in the fields. Slender Fescue and Sheep's Fescue are among the first to bloom, and closely following the opening of their flowers the graceful stems of Meadow Fescue, abundant in pastures and meadows, are seen also by the wayside bending over ripening spikes of Sweet Vernal-grass.

Sheep's Fescue (*Festuca ovina*) and Slender



Slender Fescue
Festuca octostroma

The Book of Grasses

Fescue, whose narrow panicles rise above tufts of bristle-like gray-green leaves, are the smallest of all, and are usually found in dry locations. The latter

species is distinguished by slightly longer flowering-heads, more numerous flowered spikelets,

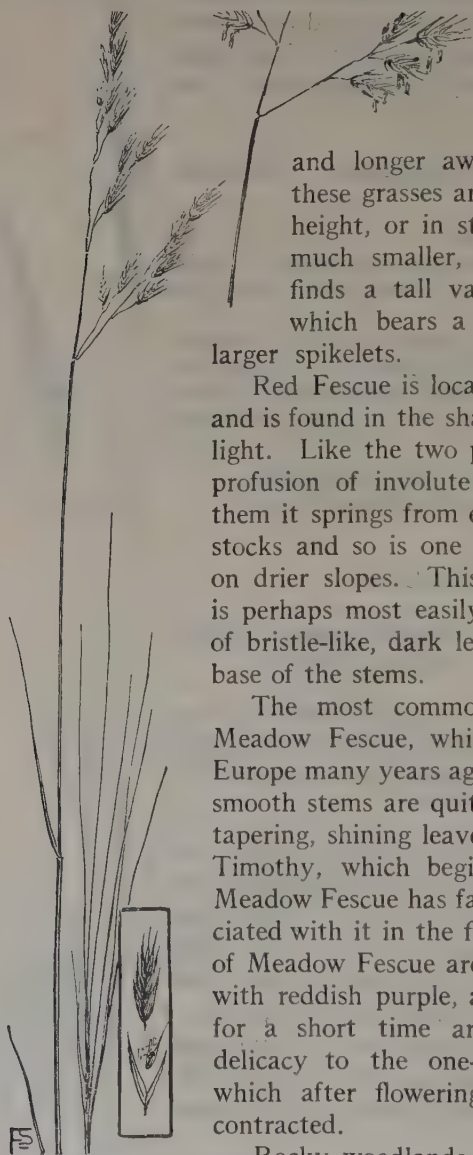
and longer awns. The stems of both these grasses are usually about a foot in height, or in sterile soil they are often much smaller, though one occasionally finds a tall variety of Sheep's Fescue which bears a more open panicle and

larger spikelets.

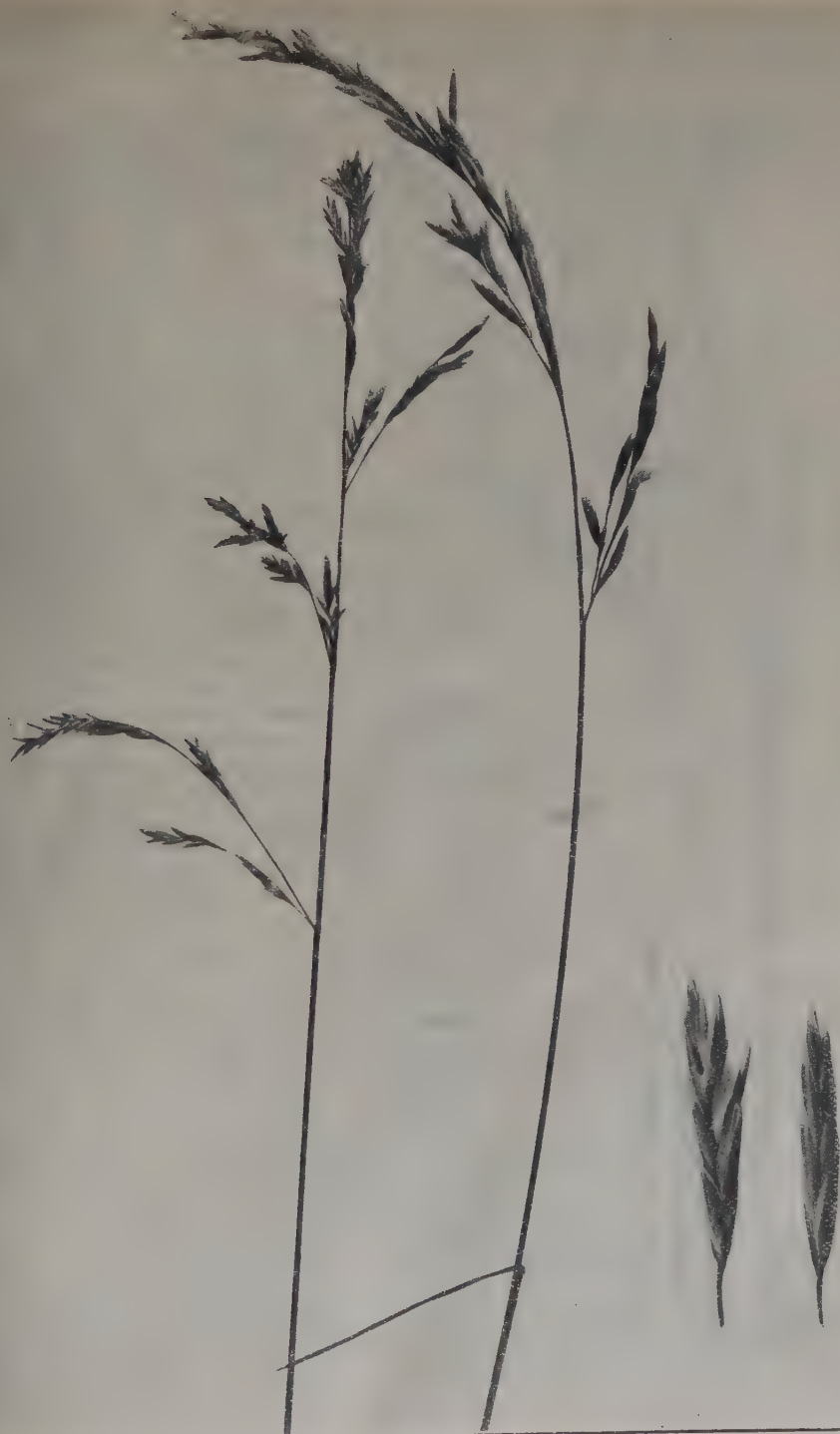
Red Fescue is locally common by waysides and is found in the shade as well as in the sunlight. Like the two preceding species it has a profusion of involute basal leaves, but unlike them it springs from extensively creeping root-stocks and so is one of the useful soil-binders on drier slopes. This species is variable and is perhaps most easily recognized by the tufts of bristle-like, dark leaves which surround the base of the stems.

The most common of the genus is the Meadow Fescue, which was introduced from Europe many years ago. For so tall a grass the smooth stems are quite slender, and with their tapering, shining leaves are a wide contrast to Timothy, which begins to bloom before the Meadow Fescue has faded, and is so often associated with it in the fields. The long spikelets of Meadow Fescue are green, frequently tinged with reddish purple, and in bloom the flowers for a short time are broadly open, giving delicacy to the one-sided, drooping panicle, which after flowering is narrow and closely contracted.

Rocky woodlands in nearly all the states shelter the Nodding Fescue (*Festuca nodans*),



Red Fescue
Festuca rubra



MEADOW FESCUE (*Festuca elatior*). One half natural size. Spikelets enlarged by three

a slender, dark green grass with loose, few-flowered panicles. The spikelets are small, and as they are borne only at the ends of the panicle branches the plant should not be confused with other shade-loving grasses.

The plants of this genus are very variable under different conditions of soil and climate, and a number of varieties are listed under the species given.

Slender Fescue. *Festuca octoflora* Walt.

Root annual, often tufted.

Stem 4'-20' tall, slender, erect, wiry. Ligule very short. Leaves bristle-like, 1'-3' long, involute, occasionally downy.

Panicle 1'-6' long, narrow, contracted, often 1-sided, branches short. Spikelets 5-13-flowered, 3''-5'' long. Outer scales very acute, slightly unequal, smooth; flowering scales rough, bearing a terminal awn 1''-3'' long; palea nearly as long as flowering scales. Stamens 2.

Dry sterile soil. May to August.

New Brunswick to Florida, west to Washington and California.

Red Fescue. *Festuca rubra* L.

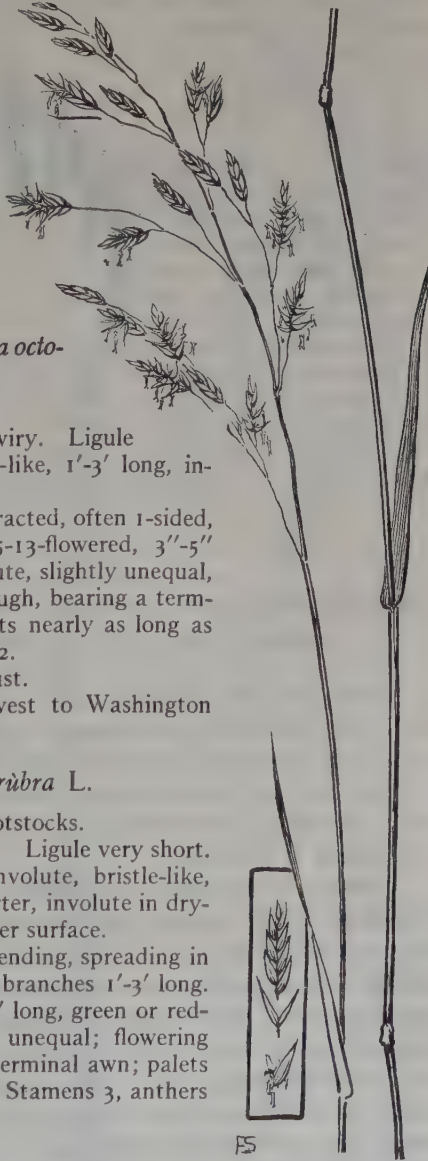
Perennial, with creeping rootstocks.

Stem 1-2½ ft. tall, slender, erect. Ligule very short. Leaves of sterile shoots involute, bristle-like, 3'-10' long, stem leaves shorter, involute in drying, minutely downy on upper surface.

Panicle 2'-6' long, branches ascending, spreading in flower, not numerous, lower branches 1'-3' long. Spikelets 3-9-flowered, 3''-5'' long, green or reddish. Outer scales acute, unequal; flowering scales bearing each a short terminal awn; palea as long as flowering scales. Stamens 3, anthers yellow or purplish.

Dry soil. June to August.

Labrador to Alaska, south to North Carolina and Colorado.



Meadow Fescue
Festuca elatior

The Book of Grasses

Meadow Fescue. Tall Fescue. *Festuca elatior* L.

Perennial. Naturalized from Europe.

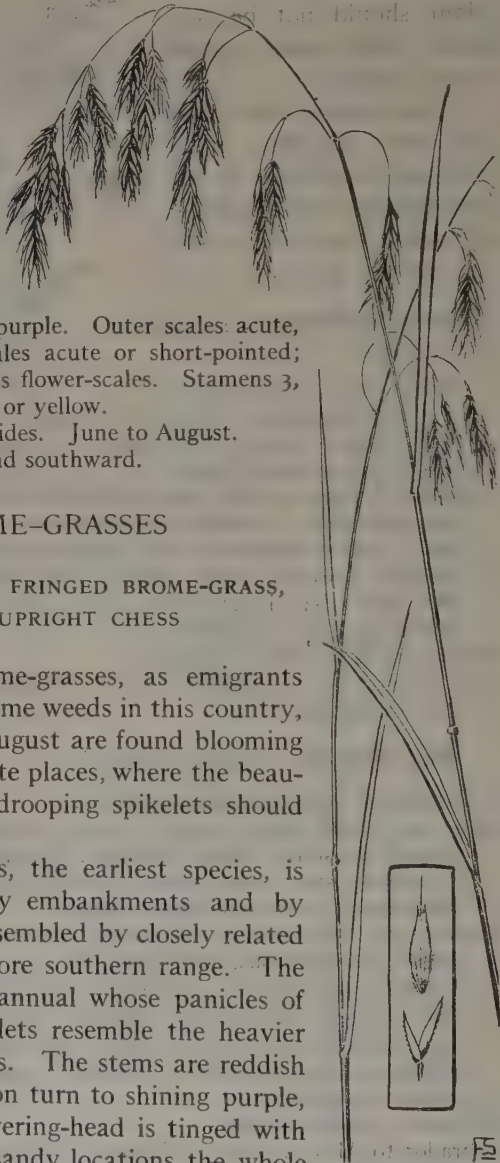
Stem 2-5 ft. tall, erect.

Ligule very short.

Leaves 3'-15' long, 2''-4'' wide, flat, often rough.

Panicle 4'-12' long, narrow, usually nodding at top, branches spreading in flower, erect before and after blossoming. Spikelets 4-9-flowered, 4''-6'' long, green or tinged with purple. Outer scales acute, unequal; flowering scales acute or short-pointed; palea nearly as long as flower-scales. Stamens 3, anthers reddish purple or yellow.

Meadows, fields, and waysides. June to August.
Nova Scotia to Ontario and southward.



THE BROME-GRASSES

DOWNY BROME-GRASS, FRINGED BROME-GRASS,
CHESS, AND UPRIGHT CHESS

Many of the Brome-grasses, as emigrants from Europe, have become weeds in this country, and from May until August are found blooming by waysides and in waste places, where the beautiful panicles of large drooping spikelets should be quickly recognized.

Downy Brome-grass, the earliest species, is common along railway embankments and by dry roadsides and is resembled by closely related species which have a more southern range. The plant is a low, slender annual whose panicles of awned, drooping spikelets resemble the heavier heads of cultivated oats. The stems are reddish near the nodes and soon turn to shining purple, while the ripening flowering-head is tinged with the same colour. In sandy locations the whole plant dries in a few weeks, and, faded to a pale

Fringed Brome-grass
Bromus ciliatus



FRINGED BROME-GRASS (*Bromus ciliatus*). One half natural size



BROME-GRASS (*Bromus altissimus*). One third natural size. Connecticut to Pennsylvania and westward



BROME-GRASS (*Bromus incanus*). Pennsylvania to Virginia and westward

straw-colour, remains throughout the season, the heads bristly and lacking the gracefulness that was theirs in early spring.

Fringed Brome-

grass, one of the

native species, is

most frequently

found in low

grounds,

where mead-

ow and wood-

land meet in

a debatable border of half

thicket, half marsh, as the

meadow grasses give place to

sedges and a few stragglers from

the thickets advance toward more

open country. The stems of Fringed Brome-grass

are stout and leafy, usually rising in groups which

are very noticeable above a lower growth of plants.

The panicles are large and are composed of slender

branches bearing silky, short-awned spikelets.

Handsome groups of Chess are frequently seen

in old grain fields and on waste land, where this

grass appears as a weed, and in midsummer opens

heavy panicles of large spikelets. If every plant

is sometime "to be of utility in the arts" Chess

has as yet shown nothing but beauty as its excuse

for appearing so often where it is least wanted.

The panicles are striking and ornamental, but

Chess has met little favour either in this country

or abroad. With gifted imagination, and un-

troubled by the constancy of Nature, the peas-

antry of the Old World considered this grass a

degenerated wheat, and supplied the missing links

in the lineage by assuming sundry transmutations

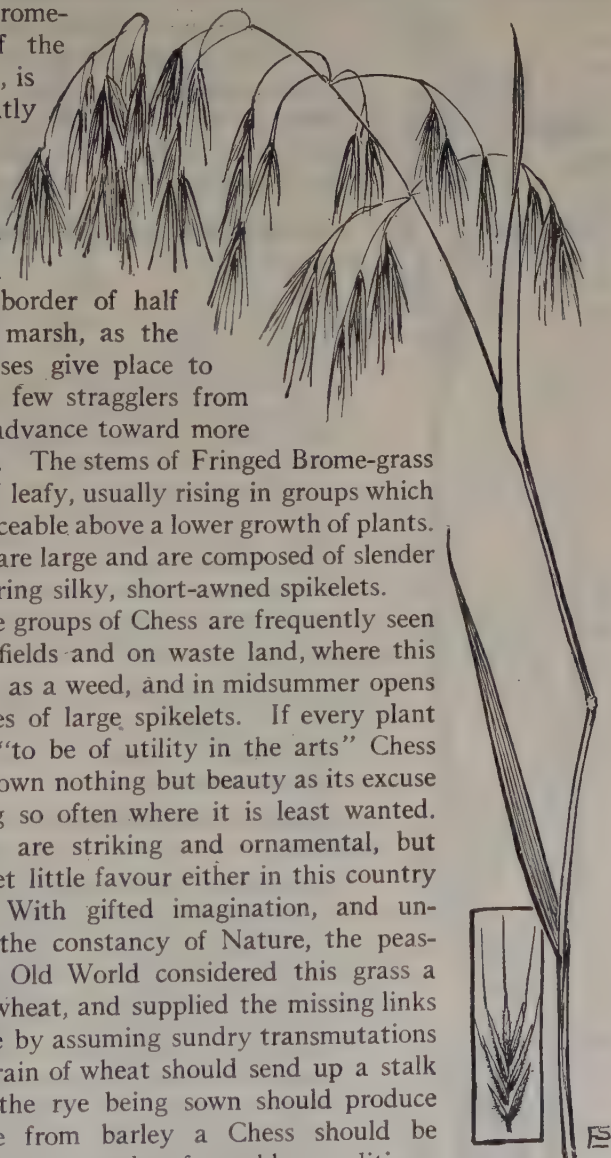
in which a grain of wheat should send up a stalk

of rye, and the rye being sown should produce

barley, while from barley a Chess should be

grown that later, under favorable conditions,

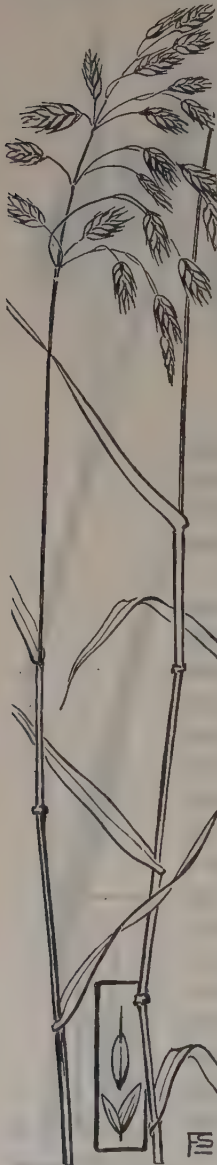
might awaken to life under the form of oats.



Downy Brome-grass
Bromus tectorum

The Book of Grasses

Even the earlier farmers of this country thought this grass a wheat that had fallen to low estate, and so called it "Cheat."



Chess
Bromus secalinus

Upright Chess (*Bromus racemoides*), also found in grain fields and in waste places, is sometimes mistaken for Chess, from which it differs in the more slender stem, narrower, shorter, and more erect panicles, plainly nerved flowering scales, and shorter palets.

Fringed Brome-grass. Swamp Chess. *Bromus ciliatus* L.

Perennial.

Stem 2-4 ft. tall, erect, usually stout and leafy. Sheaths closed, split near top, frequently downy. Ligule very short. Leaves 5'-12' long, 2''-6'' wide, flat, roughish, usually downy on upper surface, dull or pale green.

Panicle 4'-10' long, branches slender, widely spreading or drooping, lower branches 2'-5' long. Spikelets 5-8-flowered, about 1' long, green. Outer scales acute, unequal, rough on keels; flowering scales 4''-6'' long, obtuse or acute, downy near margins, 2-toothed at apex and bearing a short, straight awn 2''-4'' long; palets slightly shorter than flowering scales. Stamens 3.

Damp soil in open woods and borders of thickets.

June to August.

Newfoundland to New Jersey, west to Manitoba and Minnesota.

Downy Brome-grass. *Bromus tectorum* L.

Root annual. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 6'-24' tall, slender, erect or spreading. Sheaths downy. Ligule 1''-2'' long. Leaves 1'-4' long, 1''-2'' wide, downy, flat.

Panicle 2'-6' long, branches slender, drooping. Spikelets 5-8 flowered, 6''-12'' long, on slender, drooping pedicels. Outer scales acute, unequal, rough-hairy, 2nd scale slightly 2-toothed; flowering scale 3''-6'' long, rough or hairy, acute, 2-toothed and bearing from between the teeth a straight awn 5''-8'' long. Stamens 3.

Waste places and waysides. May to July.

New England to Illinois and southward.

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

Chess. Cheat. *Bròmus secalinus* L.

Annual. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 1-4 ft. tall, erect, rather stout.

Sheaths usually smooth. Ligule short.

Leaves 3'-10' long, 2''-4'' wide, flat, somewhat hairy, conspicuously veined.

Panicle 2'-8' long, pyramidal, branches spreading or drooping, lower branches $\frac{1}{2}$ '-4' long. Spikelets 6-10-flowered, 6''-10'' long. Outer scales unequal; 1st scale acute; 2nd scale obtuse; flowering scales 3''-4'' long, obtuse, often downy on upper margins, awnless or bearing a short, straight awn from between the obtuse teeth; paleas about as long as flowering scales. Stamens 3.

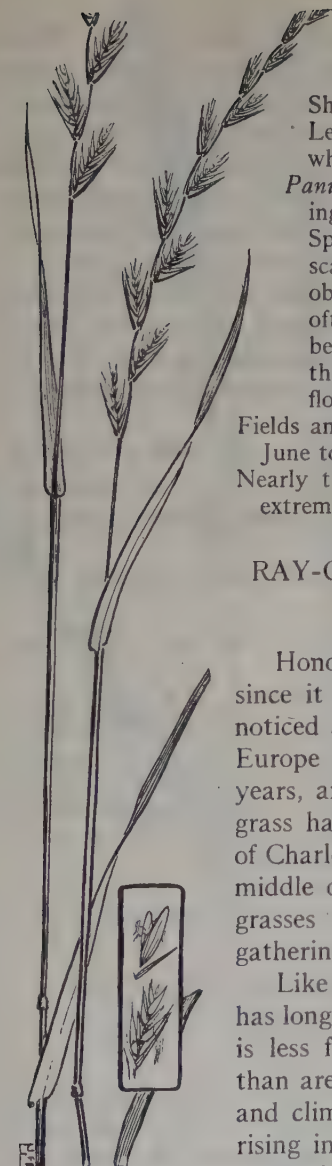
Fields and waste places, especially in grain fields.
June to August.

Nearly throughout North America except in the extreme north.

RAY-GRASS, DARNEL, AND ITALIAN RYE-GRASS

Honour should be granted the Ray-grass, since it was probably the first of the grasses noticed and cultivated as a forage plant. In Europe its use extends over many scores of years, and it is certain that in England Ray-grass has been held in esteem since the days of Charles II, though it was not until after the middle of the eighteenth century that other grasses were considered worth the care of gathering and sowing.

Like many of the field grasses Ray-grass has long been naturalized from Europe, but it is less frequently cultivated in this country than are other grasses more suited to our soil and climate. The slender elongated spikes, rising in midsummer, are beaded with edge-wise placed spikelets which open stiffly in flower and are light green in colour with



Ray-grass
Lolium perenne

pale pendent anthers.

Closely related to this species is the "*infelix lolium*" of Vergil—

The Book of Grasses

Lolium temulentum — supposed by some to have been the “tares among the wheat” mentioned in St. Matthew’s Gospel. This latter species, the Darnel, an annual occasionally found as a weed in grain fields, is remarkable for the poisonous quality of its seeds which cause serious trouble if the “tares” are gathered with the wheat and the seeds find their way to the mill with the pure grain. The most noticeable difference between this grass and Ray-grass, to which the name of Darnel is sometimes erroneously applied, is that in the true Darnel the long outer scale fully equals, and often exceeds, its spikelet in length. In Scotland the name of “Sleepies” has been given to Darnel on account of the narcotic effect of its seeds, though more recently it has been said that only the diseased, or ergotized, grain is poisonous.

Italian Rye-grass (*Lolium multiflorum*) has been brought in later years to the United States. From either of the preceding species it is distinguished by its ten to twenty-flowered spikelets.

Ray-grass. Rye-grass. Ray-darnel. *Lolium perenne* L.

Perennial. Naturalized from Europe.

Stem 1-3 ft. tall, erect. Ligule short. Leaves 2'-8' long, 1''-2½'' wide, flat, roughish.

Spike 3'-9' long, narrow. Spikelets 5-12-flowered, 4''-8'' long, green, solitary, sessile on alternate notches of the rachis; edge of each spikelet (or backs of the scales) turned toward the rachis. Two empty scales in terminal spikelet, only one empty scale in other spikelets. Empty scale acute or obtuse, dark green, thick, strongly nerved; flowering scales acute or short-awned, occasionally obtuse; palea nearly as long as flowering scales. Stamens 3.

Fields, waysides, and waste grounds. June to August.

Canada to North Carolina and Tennessee, also in California and Arizona.

COUCH-GRASS, BEARDED WHEAT-GRASS, AND PURPLE WHEAT-GRASS

In June the Couch-grass suddenly appears by the waysides and as the worst of weeds in cultivated lands; the stout leafy stems and flattened two-sided spikes apparently having sprung up in a night. This species varies greatly in appearance, especially near the seacoast, but it is always unlike other grasses, with the possible exception of Ray-grass from which it is distinguished by the position of the spikelets, those of Ray-grass being placed edgewise,



RAY-GRASS (*Lolium perenne*). Natural size. Spikelets enlarged by two



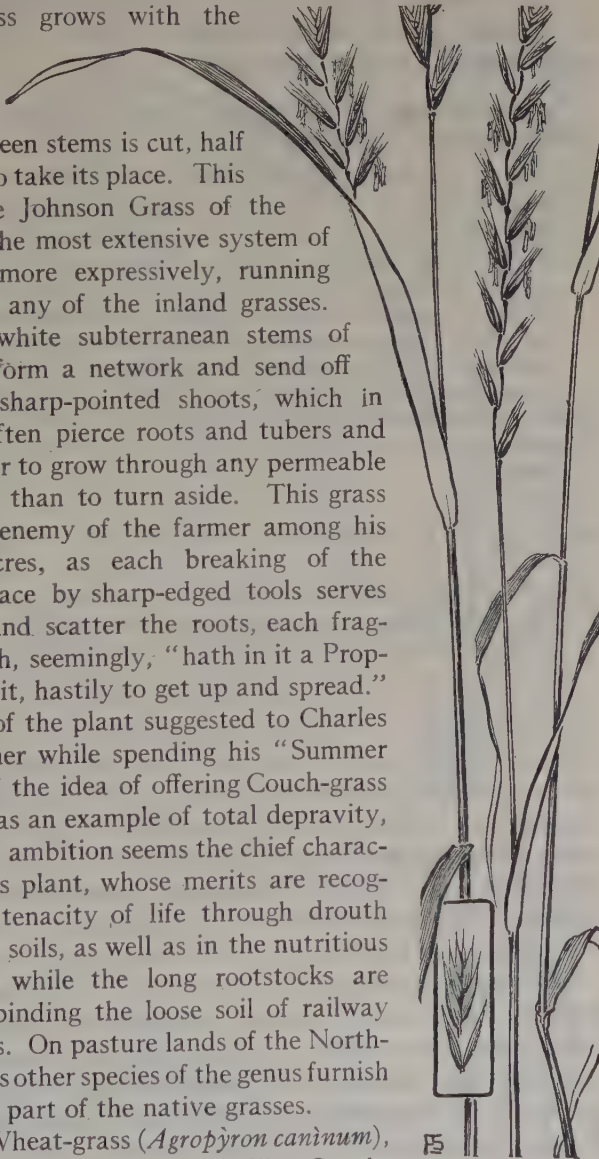
COUCH-GRASS (*Agropyron repens*). One half natural size. Spikelets enlarged by two

Illustrated Descriptions of the Grasses

or with their backs to the stem, while in Couch-grass the spikelets are closely placed with their sides against the axis of the spike.

Couch-grass grows with the energy of the fabled hydra, and where one of the dark green stems is cut, half a dozen rise to take its place. This grass and the Johnson Grass of the South have the most extensive system of creeping or, more expressively, running rootstocks of any of the inland grasses. The strong, white subterranean stems of Couch-grass form a network and send off innumerable sharp-pointed shoots, which in the garden often pierce roots and tubers and seem to prefer to grow through any permeable object rather than to turn aside. This grass is the worst enemy of the farmer among his cultivated acres, as each breaking of the ground's surface by sharp-edged tools serves only to cut and scatter the roots, each fragment of which, seemingly, "hath in it a Propertie and Spirit, hastily to get up and spread." This quality of the plant suggested to Charles Dudley Warner while spending his "Summer in a Garden" the idea of offering Couch-grass to the clergy as an example of total depravity, yet insatiable ambition seems the chief characteristic of this plant, whose merits are recognized in its tenacity of life through drouth and on sandy soils, as well as in the nutritious hay yielded, while the long rootstocks are valuable in binding the loose soil of railway embankments. On pasture lands of the Northwestern States other species of the genus furnish an important part of the native grasses.

Bearded Wheat-grass (*Agropyron caninum*), less common in the East, is unlike Couch-grass in the absence of rootstocks, in the



Couch-grass
Agropyron repens

The Book of Grasses

occasional downiness of the lower sheaths, and in the long-awned scales.

Purple Wheat-grass (*Agropyron biflorum*), a mountain species, is of smaller growth, bearing shorter leaves and smaller spikes, the latter usually tinged with purple.

Couch-grass. Quick-grass. Quitch-grass. Devil-grass. Witch-grass. *Agropyron repens* (L.) Beauv.

Perennial, with running rootstocks. Naturalized from Europe. *Stem* 1-4 ft. tall, erect. Ligule very-short. Leaves 4'-12' long, 2''-5'' wide, flat, smooth on lower surface, rough above. *Spike* 2'-8' long, narrow. Spikelets 3-6-flowered, 4''-10'' long, green, solitary, sessile on alternate notches of the rachis, side of each spikelet placed against the rachis. Outer scales acute, or awn-pointed, sometimes obtuse or notched, strongly nerved, about equal; flowering scales acute or short-awned; palets slightly shorter than flowering scales. Stamens 3, anthers large, yellow. A very variable species. Fields, cultivated ground, and waste places. June to September. Newfoundland to the Northwest Territory, south to Virginia, Ohio, and Iowa.

BARLEY, SQUIRREL-TAIL GRASS, AND WALL BARLEY

"First rie and then barlie, the champion saies,
Or wheate before barlie, be champion-waies:
But drink before bread-corn with Middlesex men,
Then laie on more compas, and fallow agen."

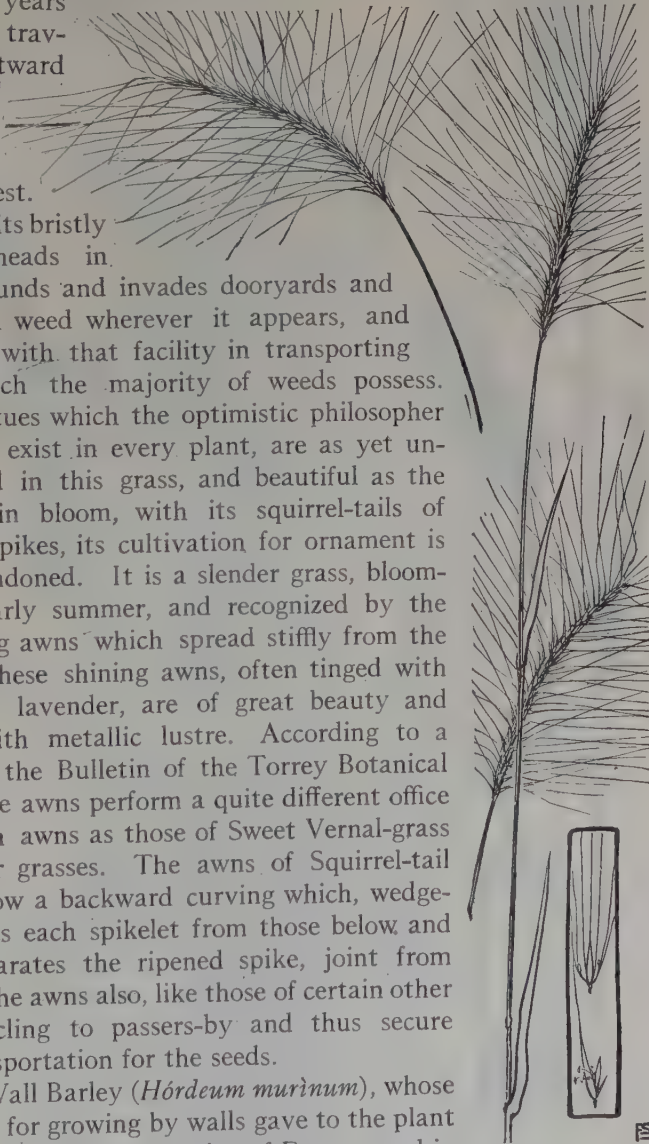
Occasionally a few grains of the cultivated barley (*Hordeum sativum*) are dropped by our waysides, and in midsummer the spike-like heads of this grass appear, rigidly erect, and armed with straight awns which are sometimes half a foot in length. This grain, celebrated by Pliny who called it the most ancient food of older days, is still the most important cereal of the far North, and may be raised nearer the Arctic circle than any other grain, with the exception of rye.

The early Britons cultivated barley and held barley bread in high esteem, but since a statute in the reign of Edward II ordered that, "considering that wheate made into malte is much consumed, ordayned that henceforth it should be made of other graine," barley, under force of this ancient edict, has come to be the great brewing grain, and little is now heard of "bannocks o' barley meal."

The Squirrel-tail Grass, a most unworthy relative of so useful a grain, has reversed the usual order of migrating plants and for a number of years has been travelling eastward from the Middle States and the West.

It spreads its bristly flowering-heads in waste grounds and invades dooryards and gardens, a weed wherever it appears, and furnished with that facility in transporting itself which the majority of weeds possess. Those virtues which the optimistic philosopher is so sure exist in every plant, are as yet undiscovered in this grass, and beautiful as the plant is in bloom, with its squirrel-tails of bearded spikes, its cultivation for ornament is soon abandoned. It is a slender grass, blooming in early summer, and recognized by the many long awns which spread stiffly from the spike. These shining awns, often tinged with rose and lavender, are of great beauty and glisten with metallic lustre. According to a report of the Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club these awns perform a quite different office from such awns as those of Sweet Vernal-grass and other grasses. The awns of Squirrel-tail Grass show a backward curving which, wedge-like, raises each spikelet from those below and soon separates the ripened spike, joint from joint. The awns also, like those of certain other grasses; cling to passers-by and thus secure free transportation for the seeds.

The Wall Barley (*Hordeum murinum*), whose partiality for growing by walls gave to the plant its common name, is a native of Europe, and in this country is infrequently found in waste



Squirrel-tail Grass
Hordeum jubatum

places. It is a tufted annual, bearing looser sheaths, narrower, more compressed spikes, and larger spikelets than does the

Squirrel-tail Grass, but its presence renders hay fully as valueless since the sharp awns, like those of the more common species, penetrate

the flesh of sheep and cattle, and occasionally cause death.

An English botanist recorded his earlier achievements in science when he wrote of this grass: "In our youth we put inverted spikes of the Wall Barley up our sleeves and found them travel to our shoulders.

This was caused by the parts of the spikelets being compressible, so that by a gentle motion they progressed upward with a kind of spring; but the barbs, on pulling the spike the contrary way, stuck into the clothes and could not easily be dislodged."

Squirrel-tail Grass. *Hordeum jubatum* L.

Perennial.

Stem 9'-30'-tall, slender, erect. Sheaths smooth. Ligule very short. Leaves 1'-6' long, 1"-2" wide, flat, rough on margins.

Spike 2'-5' long, cylindrical, densely flowered. Spikelets 1-flowered, usually in 3's, flower of middle spikelet perfect, lateral spikelets imperfect. Rachilla prolonged. Outer scales awn-like, spreading, 1'-2½' long; flowering scale of perfect flower terminating in a slender, rough, spreading awn 1'-2' long, lateral spikelets short-awned; palelets nearly as long as flowering scales. Stamens 3.

Cultivated lands and waste places, also in saline soils. June to August.

Labrador to Alaska, south to New Jersey, Colorado, and California.



■

Cultivated Barley



TERRELL-GRASS. OR WILD RYE (*Elymus virginicus*). Plant was three feet high. Spikelets enlarged by two



SLENDER WILD RYE (*Elymus striatus*). One half natural size



NODDING WILD RYE (*Elymus canadensis*). One half natural size. Spikelet natural size

SEA LYME-GRASS, TERRELL-GRASS, SLENDER WILD
RYE, AND NODDING WILD RYE

Members of this genus have proved their usefulness in many ways. The stems have been used for thatching and have been formed into a coarse fabric; the seeds have furnished an article of food to primitive tribes; and even so long ago as the eighteenth century a saline species with extensively creeping rootstocks was cultivated in Europe to preserve the shifting sands of northern coasts.

In the reign of William III, the Scottish Parliament passed an act for the preservation of Sea Lyme-grass (*Elymus arenarius*); later, in the time of George I, the British Parliament extended the operation of this law to the coasts of England, and made it a penal offence for a person to cut the grass or to be found in possession of it within eight miles of the coast. This species, the Sea Lyme-grass, is found in America, but only on the colder shores, where it is as valuable as the Marram Grass which it somewhat resembles.

The eastern species of the genus are of comparatively little value and we find them chiefly in the moist soil of river banks and by low thickets, where in early summer the stout green spikes rise, stiffly bearded with upright awns, and in appearance suggesting the flowering-heads of certain cultivated grains. Terrell-grass, the one most frequently found, is the least attractive of our three common species of the genus. This grass is from two to four feet tall and may be recognized by its coarse, erect spikes which are rigid and bear shorter awns than do the other species. Slender Wild Rye (*Elymus striatus*) is much more delicate in appearance, and the spikes, usually less than four inches in length, resemble a small growth of the beautiful Nodding Wild-Rye (*Elymus canadensis*) which during the summer months ornaments wayside thickets. The stout stems of Nodding Wild Rye are from two to five feet in height and bear dark green, elongated spikes which become nodding as the blossoms open.

The outer, empty scales of certain species of this genus are thick and corky, and by adhering to the ripened spikelets act as floats to buoy the seeds as they fall on the water's surface. This formation of the scales, so advantageous to the new seed, is most noticeable in Terrell-grass, whose spikelets, supported by their

The Book of Grasses

spongy floats, drift downstream until the little rafts are washed ashore and the seeds find soil on which they may take root far, often, from the parent plant.

Terrell-grass. Virginia Wild Rye. *Elymus virginicus* L.

Perennial.

Stem 2-4 ft. tall, erect, rather stout. Ligule very short. Leaves 4'-14' long, 3''-8'' wide, flat, rough, deep green, sometimes downy on upper surface.

Spike 2'-7' long, base usually included in loose upper sheath. Spikelets 2-3-flowered, in pairs on alternate notches of the rachis. Outer scales narrow, thick, and rigid, terminating in rough awns; outer scales 8''-13'' long including awns; flowering scales about 4'' long, usually smooth, terminating in a rough awn 3''-10'' long; palelets nearly as long as flowering scales. Stamens 3, anthers pale yellow.

Moist soil, by streams and borders of thickets. June to September.

New Brunswick to Ontario and Minnesota, south to Florida and Arkansas.

BOTTLE-BRUSH GRASS

While the Red-top is pressing the warmth of its colouring into every conspicuous place, the cool woodlands hold a few strikingly individual grasses that are not found mingling with the bourgeoisie of the fields. Shade-loving grasses of the woods are rarely crowded, and appear to be careless of that striving for position which keeps the grasses of the open pressed so closely leaf against leaf.

With the name of Bottle-brush Grass in mind this plant is instantly recognized when seen, since the loose, spreading spike is so unlike the flowering-heads of other grasses, even those of other long-awned species. About this grass there is ever a suggestion of the aristocrat, none of the beggars for a roothold is this, but a plant that condescends in using the earth, and confers a royal favour by appearing in the shadows where the sunlight falls in broken gleams.

The tall stems of Bottle-brush Grass rise from among the rocks where there seems no earth in the crevices to support life, and as the pale spikelets open and spread their silvery awns the plant is one of rare beauty, worth many a long tramp in the search for it. The nodes of the leafy stems are very dark, and the lower sheaths are frequently tinged with purple. The thickened bases of the spikelets are banded with narrow lines of brown, marking the place of abortive scales which in the lower spikelets appear as thread-



Terrell-grass. *Elymus virginicus*



Bottle-brush Grass. *Hystrix patula*

The Book of Grasses

like awns, and in the upper spikelets show as tiny points. The ripened spikelets soon fall from the ribbon-like rachis, but the faded stems endure winter's cold and remain standing through a second season.

Bottle-brush Grass. *Hystrix patula* Moench.

Perennial.

Stem 2-4 ft. tall, rather slender, erect. Ligule very short. Leaves 5'-10' long, 3''-6'' wide, flat, roughish, downy on upper surface.

Spike 3'-7' long, not densely flowered. Spikelets 2-4-flowered, spreading, in 2's or 3's at each joint of the flattened rachis. Outer empty scales awn-like, sometimes 9'' long, usually present only in lower spikelets; flowering scales 4''-6'' long terminating in a slender, rough awn 10''-18'' long; palea nearly as long as flowering scales. Stamens 3, anthers yellowish green.

Rocky woods. June to August.

New Brunswick to Ontario and Minnesota, south to Georgia and Arkansas.



BOTTLE-BRUSH GRASS (*Hystrix patula*). One half natural size. Spikelets enlarged by two and a half

THE SEDGE FAMILY



WOOL GRASS (*Scirpus cyperinus*). Two stages of the panicle



GREAT BULRUSH (*Scirpus validus*). Natural size

THE SEDGE FAMILY

CYPERACEAE

"This common field, this little brook —
What is there hidden in these two?"

MEMBERS of this family are protean in form; some, rising leafless, are like green bayonets and are tipped with cylindrical heads of blossoms; others, broad-leaved and spreading, seem like exotics from tropical lands; some are tiny plants, rising but a few inches from the soil; while others, stout and erect, are higher than one's shoulder and bear great flowering-heads of innumerable spikelets.

The study of these plants is most interesting, and indeed it is impossible to study the common grasses without gathering a large number of these "grass-like" plants which, however, refuse to be included with the grasses, and often prove confusing to the student unless he has a definite idea of the distinguishing characteristics of each family.

Resembling the green grasses in colour, sedges are most frequently spoken of as "grass," though they belong to a separate family and show their distinctive traits in flower and growth; the three-ranked leaves easily referring each sedge to its proper family, since in all grasses the leaves are but two-ranked upon the stems.

The basal portion of each sedge leaf encloses the stem, as in the grasses, but with this noticeable difference, that the sheaths of sedges are perfectly closed while grass sheaths are usually split on the side of the stem opposite the leaf. With few exceptions the stems of sedges are solid, and in many species are sharply triangular. The flowers are small and are arranged in spikelets, but instead of several scales enclosing each flower, as in the grasses, each sedge blossom is protected by but a single scale, though a perianth is sometimes present in the form of small bristles.

Many genera are comprised in the family, but the most numerous species are found among the sedges that belong to the genus *Carex*, and these in northern countries equal the grasses in number.

KEY TO THE GENERA

- I.— Flowers in each spikelet all, or at least one of them, perfect.
- II.— Stamens and Pistils in separate flowers.
- I.— Flowers in each spikelet all, or at least one of them, perfect.
- Spikelets 2-many-flowered, flat or nearly so, usually clustered in terminal umbels; scales 2-ranked; bristles none; stems leafy near base. *Cyperus* 260
- Spikelets 6-10-flowered, flat, slender, on axillary peduncles; bristles present; stems leafy. *Pond Sedge* 270
- Spikelets solitary, several-many-flowered, terminating the stems; bristles usually present; leaves reduced to basal sheaths. *Spike-rushes* 272
- Spikelets roundish, several-many-flowered, in terminal umbels; bristles none; stems leafy near base.
- Leaves thread-like. *Sand-mat* 272
- Leaves narrow, flat. *Fimbristylis* 272
- Spikelets solitary or many, roundish, several-many-flowered; terminal or in terminal umbels or clusters; bristles usually present; stems leafy or the leaves reduced to basal sheaths. *Club-rushes, or Bulrushes* 280
- Spikelets solitary or several, several-many-flowered, terminal or in terminal umbels or clusters; bristles usually many, long and silky, at maturity much exceeding the scales in length; stems more or less leafy. *Cotton-grasses* 300
- Spikelets few-flowered, in terminal and axillary clusters; lower scales empty; bristles usually present; stems leafy. *Beaked-rushes* 300
- II.— Stamens and Pistils in separate flowers.
- Staminate and pistillate spikelets in the same or in different clusters; staminate spikelets many-flowered, pistillate spikelets 1-flowered; bristles none; seed not enclosed in a sac; stems leafy. *Nut-rushes* 303
- Staminate and pistillate flowers in the same or in different spikes; seed enclosed in a sac; stems leafy. *Sedges* 304

CYPERUS. (*Cyperus*)

The sedges of this genus have been known under different names, and as "Galingale," "Earth-nuts," and "Bulrushes," many species have served the world since the days of remote antiquity. The far-famed Papyrus of the Nile is a *Cyperus* whose many uses it is unnecessary to recount, and in Isaiah we note the



YELLOW NUT-GRASS (*Cyperus esculentus*). Natural size



BRISTLE-SPIKED CYPERUS (*Cyperus strigosus*). Three quarters natural size



CYPERUS HYSTRICINUS. Natural size. Spikelets natural size



CYPERUS DIANDRUS. First three illustrations natural size. Spikelets enlarged by three in illustration at lower right

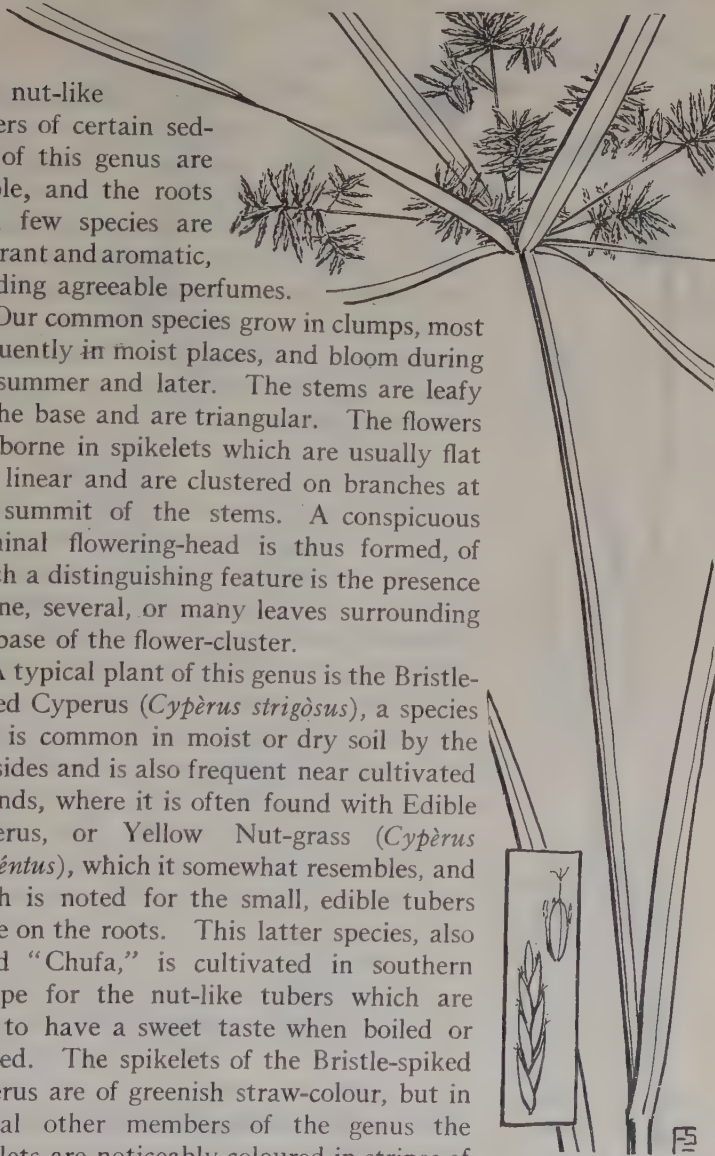
The Sedge Family

mention of sedges as we read that "the land shadowing with wings" sent ambassadors, "even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters."

The nut-like tubers of certain sedges of this genus are edible, and the roots of a few species are fragrant and aromatic, yielding agreeable perfumes.

Our common species grow in clumps, most frequently in moist places, and bloom during midsummer and later. The stems are leafy at the base and are triangular. The flowers are borne in spikelets which are usually flat and linear and are clustered on branches at the summit of the stems. A conspicuous terminal flowering-head is thus formed, of which a distinguishing feature is the presence of one, several, or many leaves surrounding the base of the flower-cluster.

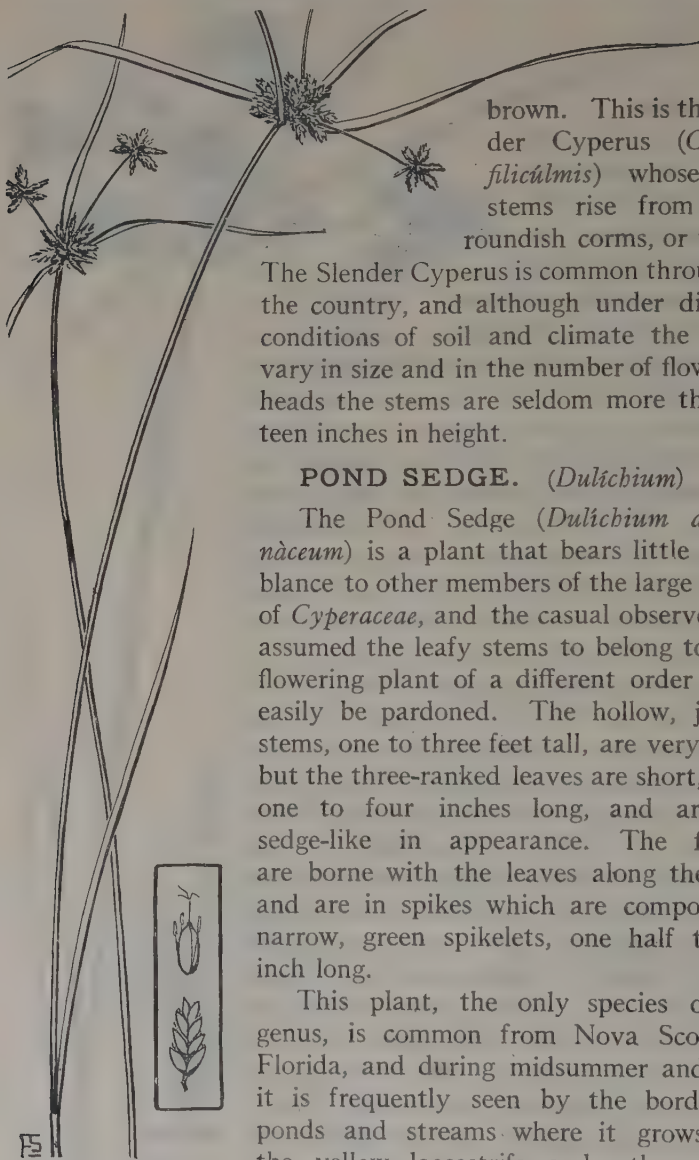
A typical plant of this genus is the Bristle-spiked Cyperus (*Cyperus strigosus*), a species that is common in moist or dry soil by the waysides and is also frequent near cultivated grounds, where it is often found with Edible Cyperus, or Yellow Nut-grass (*Cyperus esculentus*), which it somewhat resembles, and which is noted for the small, edible tubers borne on the roots. This latter species, also called "Chufa," is cultivated in southern Europe for the nut-like tubers which are said to have a sweet taste when boiled or roasted. The spikelets of the Bristle-spiked Cyperus are of greenish straw-colour, but in several other members of the genus the spikelets are noticeably coloured in stripes of brown and yellowish green.



Bristle-spiked Cyperus
Cyperus strigosus

The Book of Grasses

On dry hillsides and in sterile soil we often notice a small, slender plant bearing globose flowering-heads of dull greenish



brown. This is the Slender Cyperus (*Cyperus filiculmis*) whose wiry stems rise from hard, roundish corms, or tubers.

The Slender Cyperus is common throughout the country, and although under different conditions of soil and climate the plants vary in size and in the number of flowering-heads the stems are seldom more than fifteen inches in height.

POND SEDGE. (*Dulichium*)

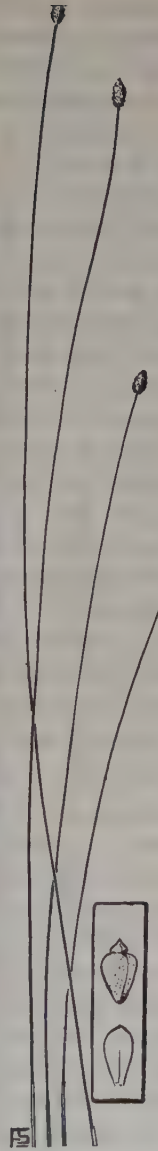
The Pond Sedge (*Dulichium arundinaceum*) is a plant that bears little resemblance to other members of the large family of *Cyperaceae*, and the casual observer who assumed the leafy stems to belong to some flowering plant of a different order might easily be pardoned. The hollow, jointed stems, one to three feet tall, are very leafy, but the three-ranked leaves are short, being one to four inches long, and are not sedge-like in appearance. The flowers are borne with the leaves along the stem and are in spikes which are composed of narrow, green spikelets, one half to one inch long.

This plant, the only species of the genus, is common from Nova Scotia to Florida, and during midsummer and later it is frequently seen by the borders of ponds and streams where it grows with the yellow loosestrife and other plants of the marshes.

Slender Cyperus
Cyperus filiculmis



Pond Sedge
Dulichium arundinaceum



Slender Spike-rush
Eleocharis tenuis

THE SPIKE-RUSHES. (*Eleocharis*)

Shining, hair-like stems of Spike-rushes often cover the soil between clumps of coarser sedges, and in many places the Large Spike-rush occupies low ground by streams and ditches where its roots are sometimes under water. The smallest species are but a few inches in height, but the largest Spike-rushes are occasionally five feet tall. All are similar in appearance and are very unlike other sedges. The round or four-angled stems are slender, usually rather soft or weak, and grow closely together, and the leaves are reduced to basal sheaths tinged with reddish brown. The flowers are always borne in a small, solitary spikelet which caps the stem, and in some species the spikelet is so narrow as to be no wider than the stem itself. Under the lens a perianth of bristles is noticed, and the triangular or roundish seed is seen to be tipped with the persistent base of the style.

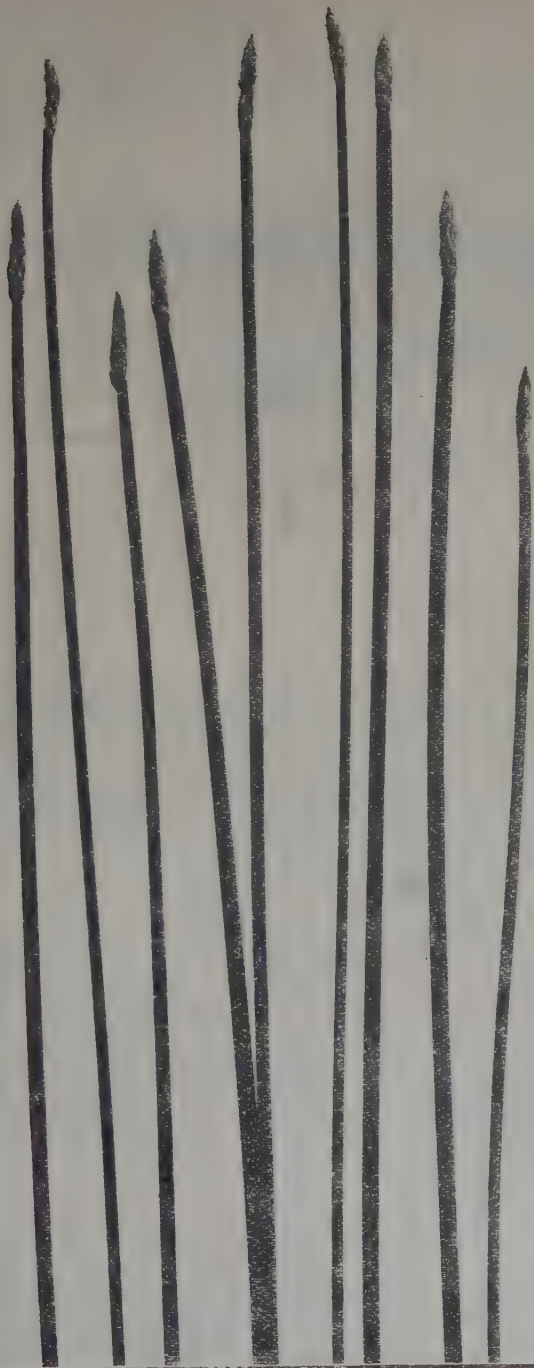
Slender Spike-rush (*Eleocharis tenuis*), is very common in open marshes from Canada to the Gulf, and even before the plant blooms the soft, dark green, hair-like stems may be recognized as they glisten in the sunlight and sway with the slightest breeze. With the Slender Spike-rush, which is usually about a foot in height, the smaller species are often seen forming loose mats above the mud, and in shallow water or in the edges of ponds the round, erect stems, two to four feet high, of the Large Spike-rush (*Eleocharis palustris*) are common.

SAND-MAT. (*Stenophyllus*)

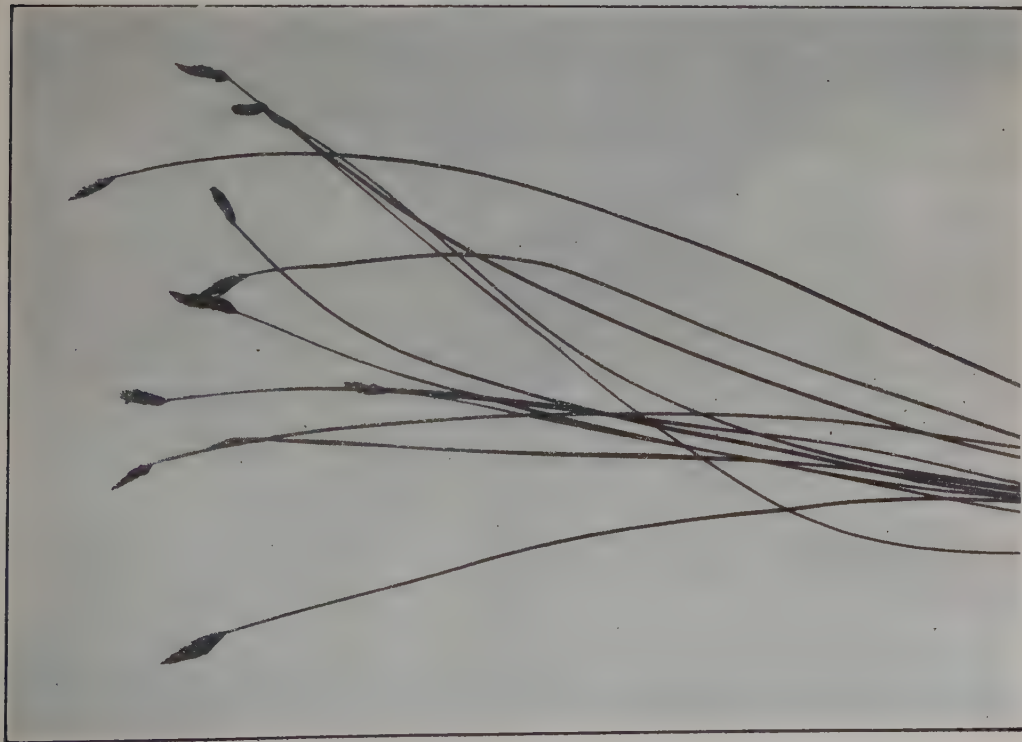
In walking along railway tracks one may often find on the embankments a rich harvest of flowers that are less common elsewhere. Even on the road-bed beneath the cars or in the sand between the tracks many sturdy little plants find place to grow and to mature seeds amid seemingly the most adverse conditions. The Sand-mat (*Stenophyllus capillaris*) is one of the low-growing plants found in such locations, and between railway ties the tufts of dark green thread-like stems capped with blackish green spikelets are frequently common. The plant also grows in moister places but wherever it is found it is always low and slender, rarely a foot in height, and usually rising but a few inches from the soil.

FIMBRISTYLIS. (*Fimbristylis*)

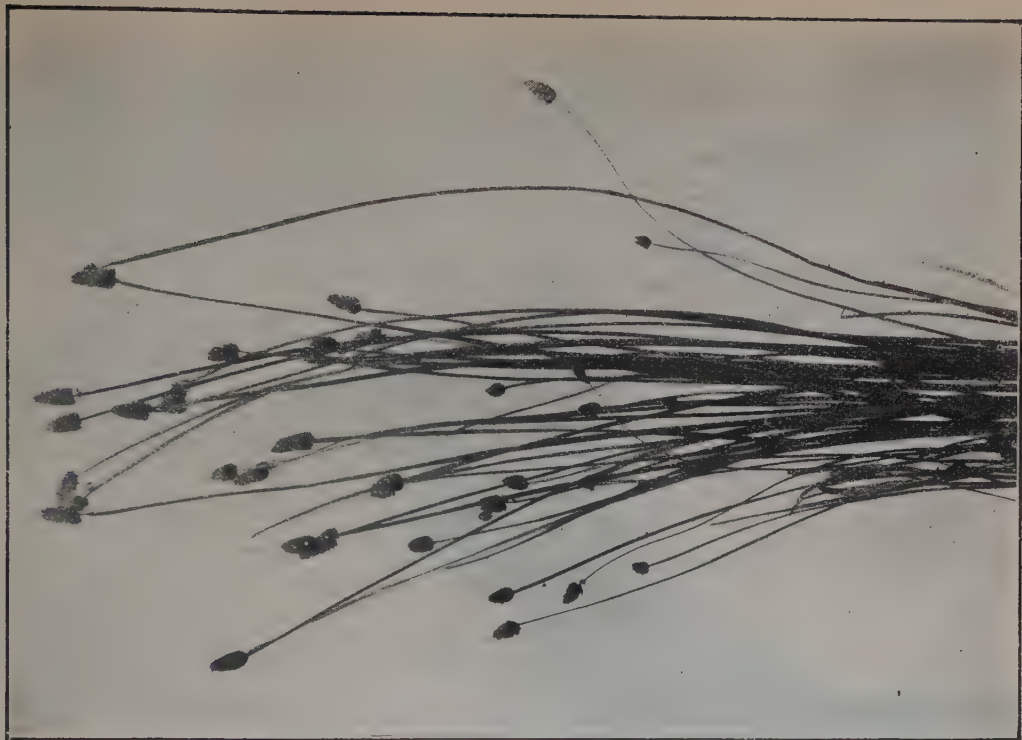
The Slender Fimbristylis (*Fimbristylis Fránkii*), and a closely related species (*Fimbristylis autumnalis*), are small, grassy plants



LARGE SPIKE-RUSH (*Eleocharis palustris*), Natural size



SLENDER SPIKE-RUSH (*Eleocharis tenuis*). Natural size



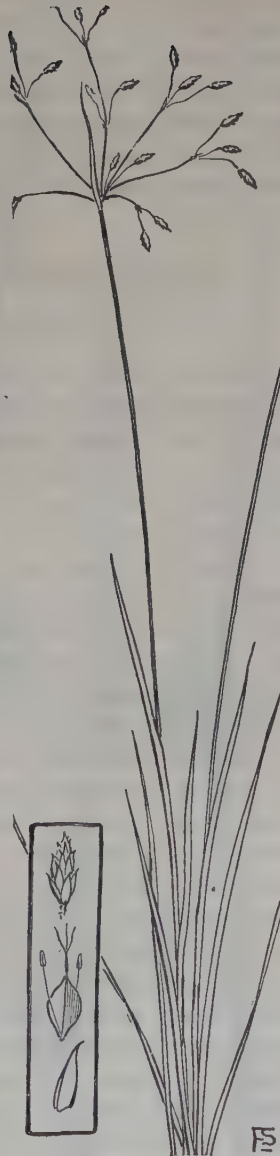
SPIKE-RUSH (*Eleocharis obtusa*). Natural size



MATTED SPIKE-RUSH (*Eleocharis intermedia*). One half natural size. Spikelets enlarged by two and a half



Sand-mat
Stenophyllus capillaris



Slender Fimbristylis
Fimbristylis Frankii

The Book of Grasses

that bloom in midsummer and are usually found in moist soils. The stems are low and slender (three to sixteen inches in height) with narrow leaves and very narrow greenish brown spikelets borne on the slender branches of the umbels. There are no bristles surrounding the triangular whitish seed, and as the spikelets are not clustered, but are borne in loose terminal umbels, these sedges can hardly be mistaken for others that grow in similar locations.

CLUB-RUSHES and BULRUSHES. (*Scirpus*)

“Can the rush grow up without mire?”

The sedges of this genus are usually known as “rushes,” and are common in shallow streams, in swamps, and in marshes. The species vary greatly in appearance; some are low and slender, being but a few inches in height, others are tall, leafless, and rush-like, while still others are broad-leaved and bear conspicuous flowering umbels.

Several of these plants were long ago noticed in homely arts. Mats and ropes have been made of Bulrushes, and in early colonial days chair-bottoms of beautiful workmanship were fashioned of the Chair-maker's Rush (*Scirpus americanus*) and the Great Bulrush (*Scirpis validus*), plants which are common in shallow water and by the borders of ponds throughout North America.

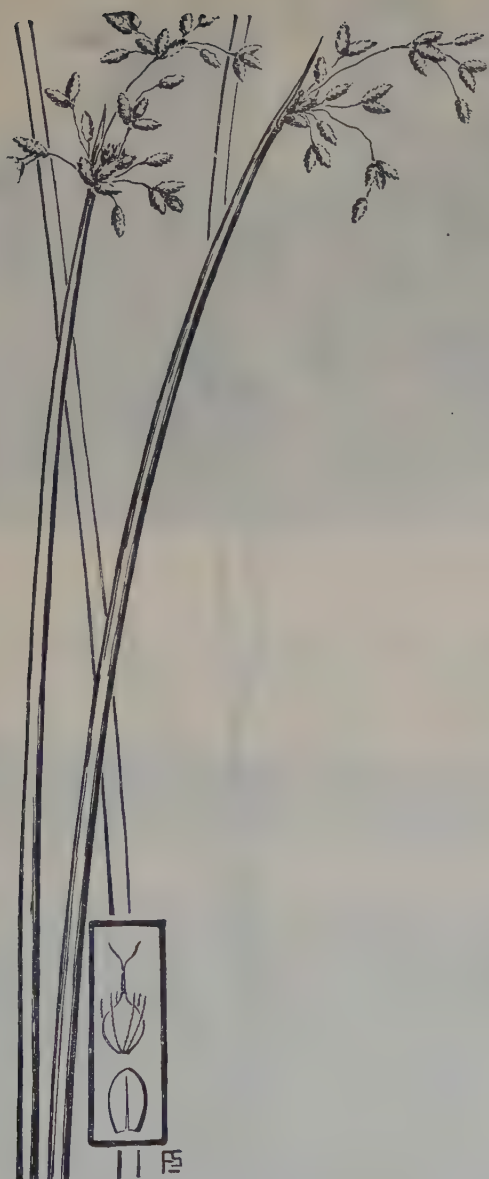
Chair-maker's Rush, recognized by its stiff, triangular stems, is found in salt-water marshes and also by inland streams. The stems, often shoulder-high, bear one to three leaves, and the flowers are borne in one to seven oblong, brown spikelets about one half an inch long. Although the cluster of spikelets is terminal it appears as if it were lateral, since the solitary leaf at the base of the cluster rises like a continuation of the stem.

The Salt-marsh Bulrush (*Scirpus robustus*) is a striking plant of the genus and is found most frequently near the coasts. The stout, sharply angled stems are from one to five feet tall and bear a dense, compact inflorescence composed of a cluster of five to twenty large, oblong, brownish spikelets, some of which are sessile while others are borne on short rays one to two inches in length.

The Great Bulrush, occasionally nine feet in height, and sometimes an inch in diameter at the base, is leafless and stout. The



CHAIR-MAKERS RUSH (*Scirpus americanus*). Natural size



Great Bulrush *Scirpus validus*



Salt-marsh Bulrush *Scirpus robustus*



Wool-grass *Scirpus cyperinus*



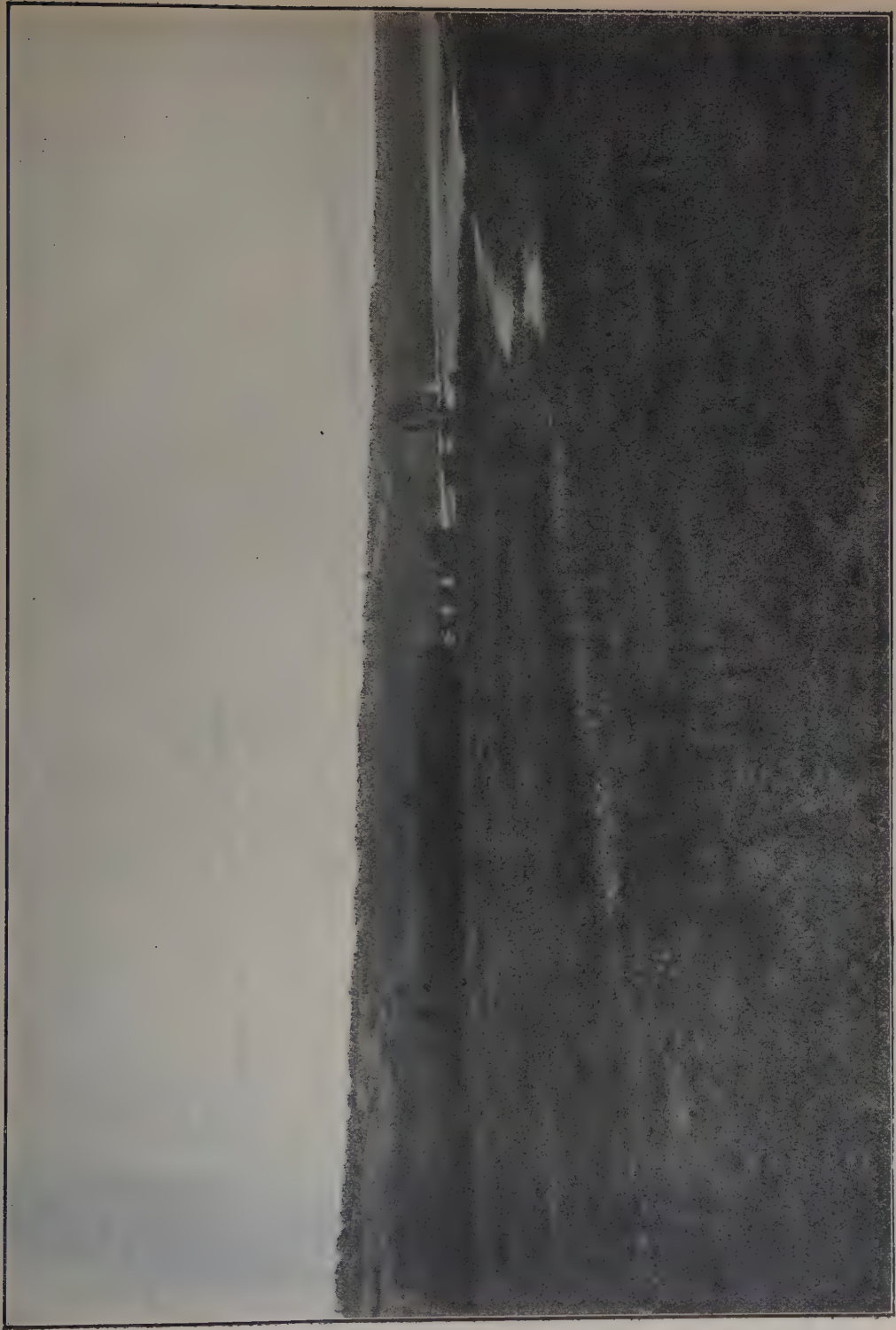
Meadow Bulrush *Scirpus atrovirens*



WOOL-GRASS (*Scirpus cyperinus*) growing in marsh. River Bulrush (*Scirpus fluvialis*) growing around the Wool-grass



CAYUGA LAKE SHORE. Chair-maker's Rush (*Scirpus americanus*) and Great Bulrush (*Scirpus validus*) growing in foreground



CAYUGA MARSH. The cove where grow Wild Rice, Blue-joint Grass, Wool Grass, River Bulrush, and many sedges



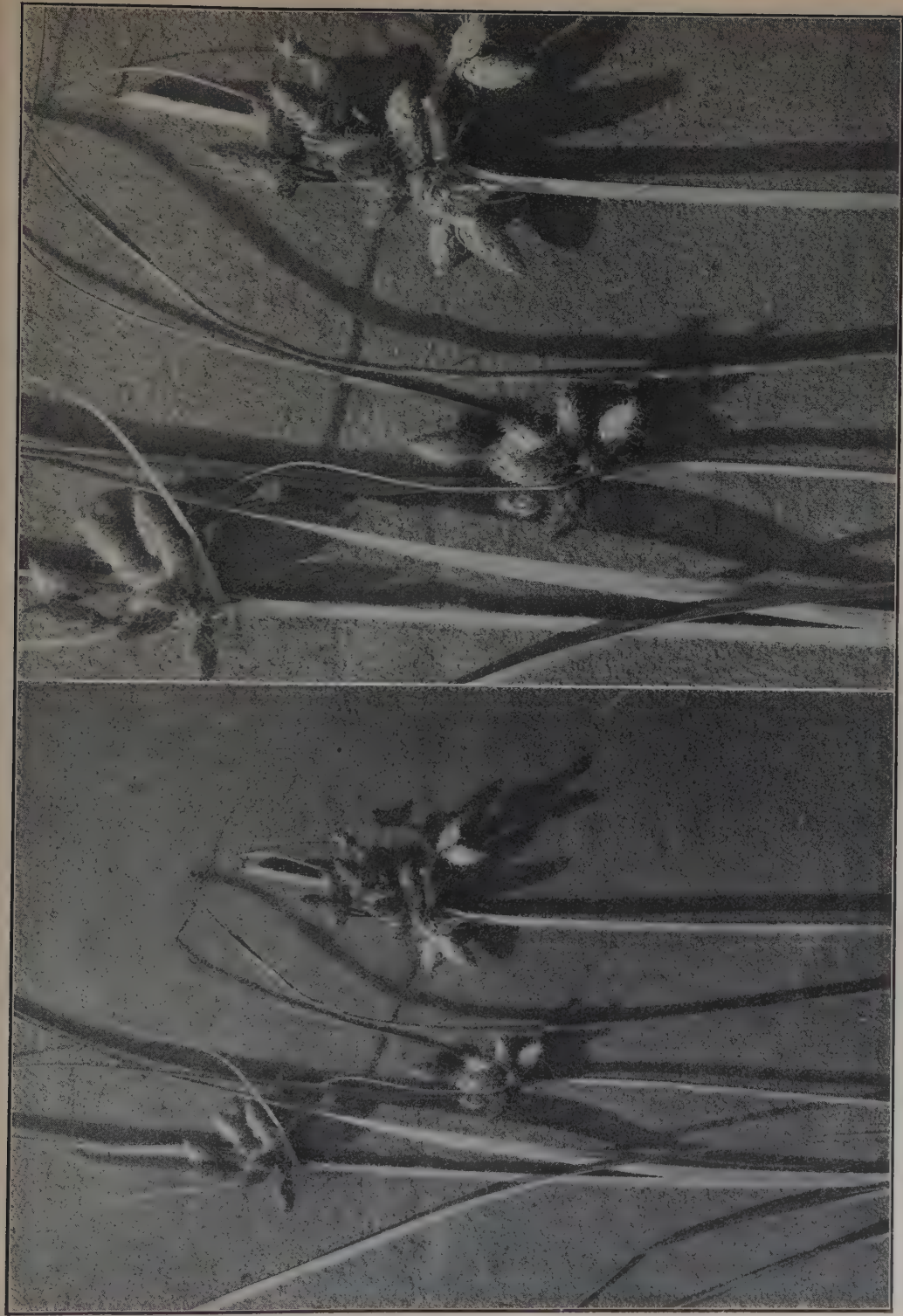
RIVER BULRUSH (*Scirpus fluviatilis*). Plant was four feet high. Stem natural size. Cross-section stem natural size
Fruit spikelets natural size



MEADOW BULRUSH (*Scirpus atrovirens*). One half natural size



SALT-MARSH BULRUSH (*Scirpus robustus*) growing in marsh



SALT-MARSH BULRUSH (*Scleropus robustus*). About three quarters size



A THICKET OF SALT-MARSH BULRUSH (*Scirpus robustus*) by the edge of the marsh



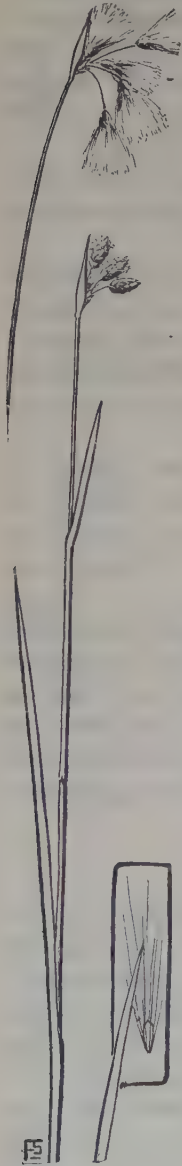
WHITE BEAKED-RUSH (*Rynchospora alba*). Natural size
Spikelets enlarged by two

VIRGINIAN COTTON-GRASS (*Eriophorum virginicum*).
Natural size

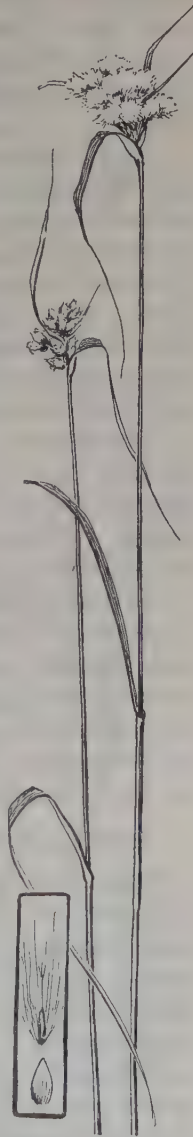
smooth, round stems are often seen in shallow brooks and are more noticeable than are the small terminal umbels of brownish spikelets.

Wool-grass (*Scirpus cyperinus*), common in late summer, is a handsome plant of low meadows, where groups of this rigid, leafy sedge show a rank growth. The stems of Wool-grass are frequently shoulder-high and bear a profusion of rather narrow, long, drooping leaves which are sharp-edged with minute saw-teeth. The perianth, which in this genus is present in the form of bristles, is in Wool-grass long and downy, clothing the spikelets of the conspicuous terminal umbel in dull gray wool.

The Club-rushes (*Scirpus polyphyllus* and *S. sylvaticus*) are leafy and graceful plants that are frequently noticed in low meadows and in swamps. They are usually from two to six feet tall and bear broad leaves and large terminal umbels of many small spikelets. These flowering-heads are coloured in dull tones of green and brown, and we must push aside the overshadowing leaves and the low masses of surrounding vegetation in order to find the striking tints of deep carmine, corn-colour, and pale rose which are frequently concealed at the base of stem and leaf.



Slender Cotton-grass
Eriophorum gracile



Virginian Cotton-grass
Eriophorum virginicum

COTTON-GRASSES. (*Erióphorum*)

Where the arethusas and pogonias hide their fragrant flowers among low sedges the Slender Cotton-grass (*Erióphorum grácile*) rises above the smaller growth, and to the purple of the wild iris and the deep colour of the large blossoms of pitcher-plants this sedge offers the contrast of flowers clothed in shining white.

The Cotton-grasses — in reality Cotton-sedges — are most easy of recognition, since in the common species the blossoms at maturity are surrounded by long, silky hairs.

Slender Cotton-grass blooms at least a month earlier than the Virginian Cotton-grass (*Erióphorum virginicum*), and as the level light of sunset lies across the meadows of late spring the plumes of this earlier species glisten with added lustre, and the marsh which was so desolate in winter, so golden with marsh marigolds in April, is abloom in frosted silver.

The Virginian Cotton-grass, from one to four feet in height, is common from Canada to Florida. In this larger species the spikelets are more densely clustered than are the spikelets of Slender Cotton-grass, and the hairs composing the perianth are usually rusty brown or tawny in colour.

Certain species of this genus have been used in interesting experiments in which thread has been spun and firm cloth made from the silky hairs of the spikelets, but the fibre is short, and the attempt to bring the hairs into use as a substitute for cotton was soon abandoned. Where Cotton-grasses grow in abundance on the moorlands of Scotland the poorer people formerly found a use for the down in making candle and lamp wicks.

BEAKED-RUSHES. (*Rhynchóspora*)

Sated with the brilliancy of Fire-weed and flaming lilies one turns to search for less commonly known plants, and then one may notice in low grounds and near the borders of swampy thickets, slender stems of the Beaked-rushes bearing flower clusters of white, green, or rich brown crowned with white stigmas and pale anthers. A perianth is usually present in the form of rough bristles, and aside from the more noticeable characteristics of growth the plants of this genus may be recognized by the beaked seeds to which the common name refers.

Beaked-rushes are common during midsummer, and even

though they may be grass "to the general" there is something in the appearance of the small flower clusters that excites curiosity

and urges that botany and microscope be brought into use. In Clustered Beaked-rush (*Rhynchospora glomerata*) the leaves are dark green, narrow, and erect, and several clusters of dark brown pointed spikelets are borne at intervals along the stem. White Beaked-rush (*Rhynchospora álba*), a smaller and more slender species than the preceding, is also common in moist grounds. The leaves of White Beaked-rush are light in colour, and the few flower clusters borne near the summit of the stem are of pure white.

NUT-RUSHES. (*Sclèria*)

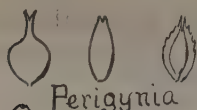
The Nut-rushes are small, slender sedges, not uncommon in marshes and low meadows during midsummer, although seldom noticed among the taller growth that surrounds them. Low Nut-rush (*Sclèria verticillata*) is very slender, never more than three feet in height and usually much less than that. The stems are sharply three-angled and bear a few narrow leaves above which are the small spikelets in four to six sessile, green or purplish clusters. The ripened fruit is more conspicuous than are the flowers, as the shining white seed is very prominent. The generic name, derived from the Greek, alludes to the hardness of these "nuts," which are roughened by



Clustered Beaked-rush. *Rhynchospora glomerata*



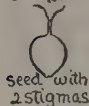
Low Nut-rush
Scleria verticillata



Perigynia



seed with 3 stigmas



seed with 2 stigmas

scales



Showing different forms, scales, seeds, and perigynia in sedges belonging to the genus *Carex*

broken horizontal ridges and well repay a close examination with the microscope.

SEDGES. (*Carex*)

Sedges of this widely distributed genus grow in abundance in wet meadows, by brooksides, and in all swampy places. In a rich locality more than fifty species may be gathered in the course of a summer, and to the student these plants are more perplexing than are the grasses, since between many of the sedges the difference is too slight to be obvious save to patient study aided by good lenses.

"Shear-grass" is an old English name for the sedges, and one that is most appropriate, since the leaves and stems of many species are sharp-edged and can cut sorely if carelessly handled.

The plants of this genus are perennials, growing in tufts, and sending up many long-leaved, sterile shoots which, like the flower-bearing stems, are three-angled at the base. The flowers are borne in spikes in which the staminate and pistillate flowers are variously arranged: some sedges show spikes composed partly of fertile and partly of staminate blossoms, while in other sedges whole spikes are of one form of flower. The difference between the two forms is especially noticeable as the seeds ripen. The staminate

spike is narrow and slender, but the pistillate spike increases in thickness with the ripening seed. When



Tufted Sedge
Carex stricta



FOX SEDGE (*Carex vulpinoidea*). Natural size



both forms are borne in the same spike that part which bears staminate flowers is slender and contracted, and the pistillate part, which is sometimes at the base of the spike, sometimes in the middle, and occasionally at the summit, is swollen with seed, thus giving a ragged, uneven appearance to the inflorescence. The seed is enclosed in a sac, known as the perigynium, and the form of the seed is determined by the number of stigmas: when there are two stigmas the seed is more or less compressed, or two-edged, while with three stigmas the form of the seed is triangular. Each flower is protected by a scale, or bract, and a close observance of the form of the scale is of the utmost importance in determining the species.

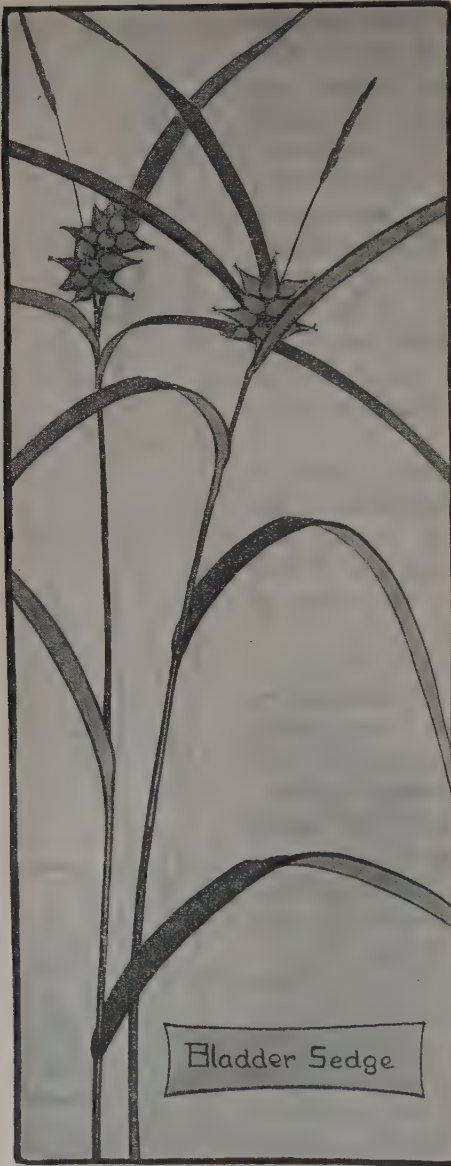
Brilliant colours are seldom found in this genus; the rose and purple which adorn the flower of the grass are lacking, and the blossoming spikes of sedges are of dull green or brown, while rarely is the base of the stem tinged in reddish.

Our first acquaintance with sedges is usually gained by using the stout clumps of Tufted Sedge (*Carex stricta*) as stepping-stones while crossing a wet meadow. This sedge is one of our most common species, and the tufts of long, gracefully spreading leaves should be well known to those who search the swales for orchids and pitcher-plants, since the firm tussocks save one many an undesired plunge into muddy water. The Tufted Sedge blooms from June till August and is very common by damp waysides and in wet soil, where the plant is usually about three feet in height with rough, three-angled stems at whose summits are borne three to five narrow, erect spikes of blossoms. The spikes are



Pennsylvania Sedge
Carex pennsylvanica

from one to two inches long, with deep brown scales which show green mid-veins and lighter coloured margins.



Carex intumescens.

The earliest of our common species, as well as one of the most abundant, is the Pennsylvania Sedge (*Carex pennsylvanica*) which is found in the dry soil of hills and open woodlands, carpeting the ground with tufts of slender leaves and opening inconspicuous flowers before the more showy blossoms have wakened from their winter's sleep. In the borderland between woods and open pasture this sedge is one of the most common plants, and by dry waysides it is also frequently seen. The stems are rarely more than a foot in height and are often much less than that. The blossoming spikes are small, the staminate flowers being borne in the uppermost spike, which is from one half to one inch in length, while the fertile flowers are in smaller, sessile spikes immediately below the staminate blossoms. The scales are dark reddish brown, lighter on the margins and along the mid-vein.



Hop Sedge *Carex lupulina*

Fringed Sedge
Carex crinita

The Book of Grasses

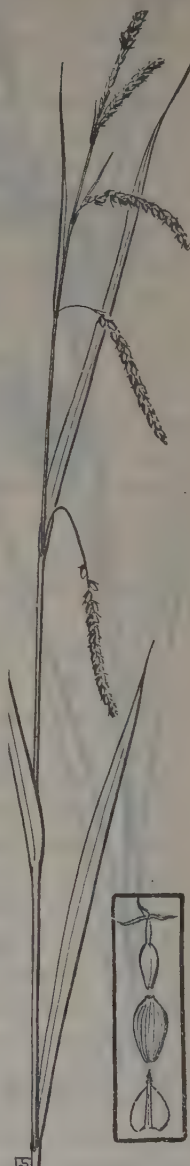
The most noticeable sedges of open marshes are the several Hop Sedges, blooming in early summer and bearing thick, oblong

spikes of inflated, light green seed-pouches. Of the common species the Bladder Sedge (*Carex intumescens*) is a slender plant with one to three short, few-flowered, fertile spikes above which the narrow staminate spike is borne on a slender stalk. The Hop Sedge (*Carex lupulina*) is stout, with broad, light green leaves and two to six densely flowered fertile spikes which are usually sessile, though the lower spike is often borne on a short peduncle. The Porcupine Sedge (*Carex hystrix*) bears narrow, yellowish green leaves and one to four densely flowered pistillate spikes. The long, rough point of the scale is a distinguishing feature of this species. The Long Sedge (*Carex folliculata*) is tall and slender and is most frequently found in the borders of thickets and swamps. It should be recognized by the broad, flat leaves and the rather loosely flowered pistillate spikes which are borne on long, spreading peduncles.

The most showy sedge of swamps and open woods is the great Fringed Sedge (*Carex crinita*) which grows shoulder-high, with sharp, three-angled stems which spread from the



Little Prickly Sedge
Carex scirpoides



Slender Sedge
Carex gracillima



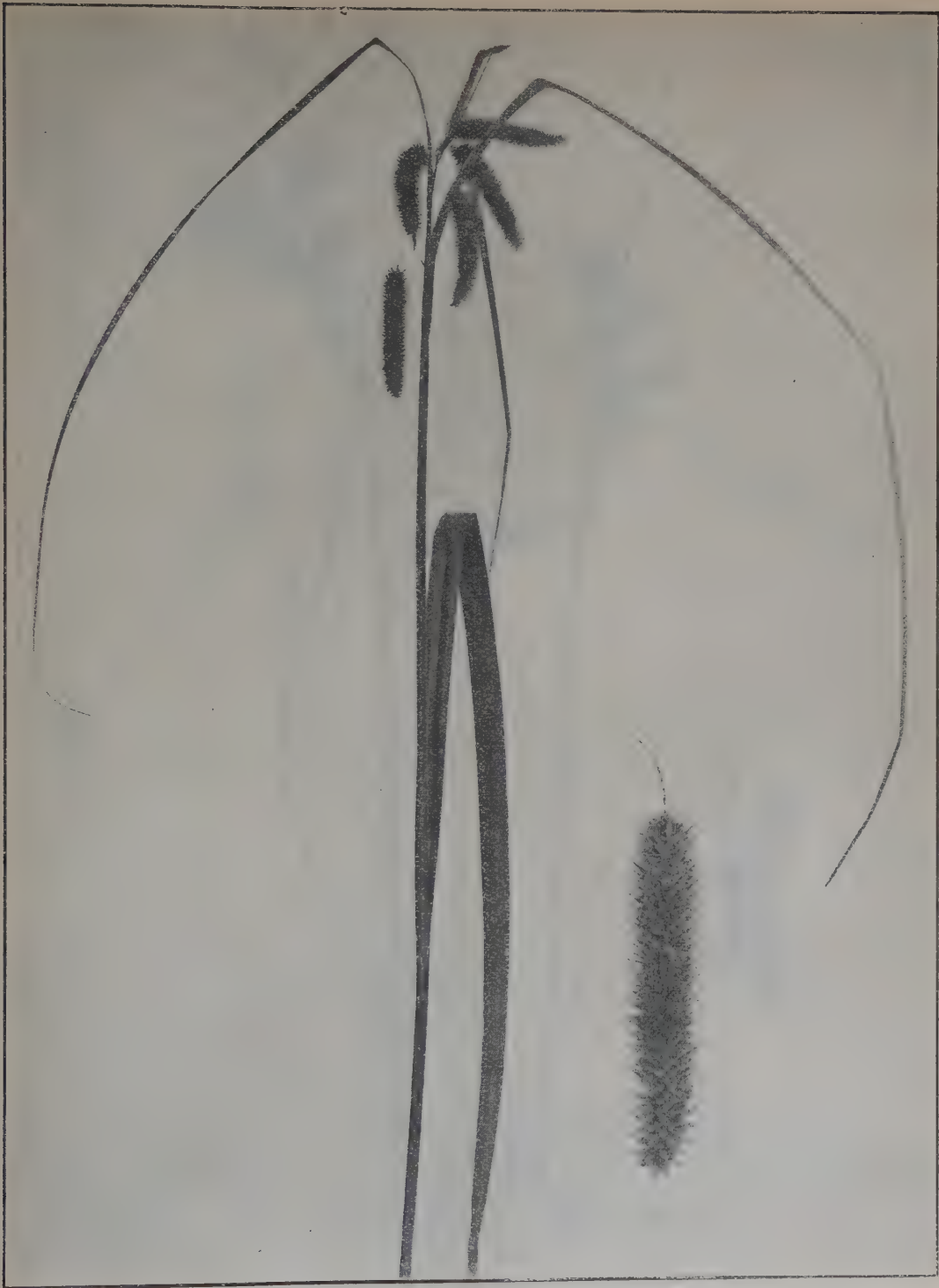
CAREX CRISTATA. Natural size

CAREX LURIDA. One half natural size
CAREX LURIDA. Spike natural size

CAREX MIRABILIS. Natural size



ONE OF THE HOP SEDGES (*Carex lurida*, var. *gracilis*). Two thirds natural size Spikes natural size



HOP SEDGE (*Carex Pseudo-Cyperus*). One half natural size. Fruit spike natural size



CAREX RETROSA. Three quarters natural size. Spike natural size



CAREX LUPULIFORMIS. One half natural size.

FRINGED SEDGE (*Carex crinita*). One half natural size.

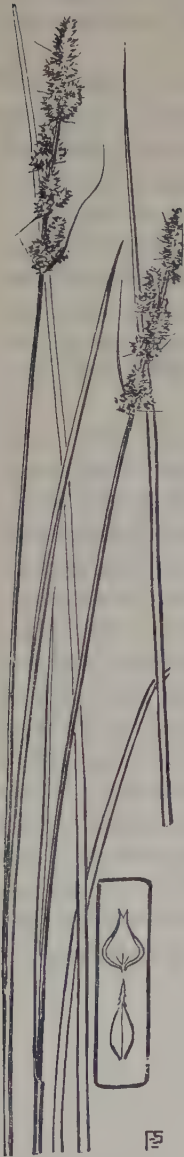
clumps and rest against the alders and the low shrubby growth of the thickets. Indeed, if there be truth in the old couplet concerning

"The alder whose fat shadow
 nourisheth,
Each plant set near to him
 long flourisheth;"

the Fringed Sedge, with its rank growth, would seem to have derived benefit from that "fat shadow." The plant blooms in midsummer, and at that season the long, drooping spikes are very noticeable with their spreading, long-awned, brownish green scales. The staminate spikes are sometimes fertile at the base or in the middle, while the pistillate spikes are frequently staminate at the tips.

Another common and easily recognized sedge of low grounds is the Little Prickly Sedge (*Carex scirpoides*) which blooms during the spring and summer. The leaves are thread-like, and the slender stems, seldom rising more than fifteen inches from the soil, form low tufts of light, glistening green. The three to six tiny spikes are very short and are almost globose in form and as they open widely appear like small, star-shaped flowers.

Slender Sedge (*Carex gracilima*) is common in moist meadows and also in drier soil by the waysides, where this plant is frequently found in the low, hedge-



Fox Sedge
Carex vulpinoidea



Fescue Sedge
Carex festucacea

The Book of Grasses

like growth that borders country walls and fences. The whole plant, stem, leaf, and flowering-spike, is slender and bends to the slightest breeze. This sedge may be recognized by the green, fertile spikes which are very narrow and droop from hair-like peduncles.

Fox Sedge (*Carex vulpinoidea*) is common in low grounds and by waysides, and is not infrequently found in dry soil. The stout stem is sharply three-angled and bears short, green or brownish green spikes, which are densely crowded in clusters and form what appears to be a rough, terminal spike two to five inches long.

The Fescue Sedge (*Carex festucacea*) belongs to a group in which there are several species that bear more or less resemblance to one another. In these sedges the short, densely flowered spikes are round or oblong and are borne rather closely together at the summit of the stem. Fescue Sedge blooms in spring and early summer and is most frequently seen in dry soil.

The above species of the genus *Carex* are but a few of the most common sedges that may be found in many locations from Canada to the Gulf. The majority of these plants bloom during spring and summer, although many of them retain their ripened seeds during the autumn months. The sedges, no less than the grasses, have developed many interesting peculiarities of structure which aid in transporting the seeds to new fields: a few of the sedges growing in dry soil show wing-margined seed-pouches that are easily carried by the wind; some bear rough pouches that catch on passers-by and are carried far; sedges of marshlands often float their seeds in inflated sacs along the water's surface or buoy them by corky growths to which the base of the seed is attached. None of Nature's children are so lowly that she neglects to prepare them for the world-long struggle for existence, and the methods which these humble forms have developed in order to enter into successful competition with the crowding life around them show the restless energy of living matter in its effort to exist and to perpetuate itself in life.

RUSHES



YARD RUSH (*Juncus tenuis*). Two thirds natural size



SMALL-HEADED RUSH (*Juncus brachycephalus*). Natural size

RUSHES

JUNCACEAE

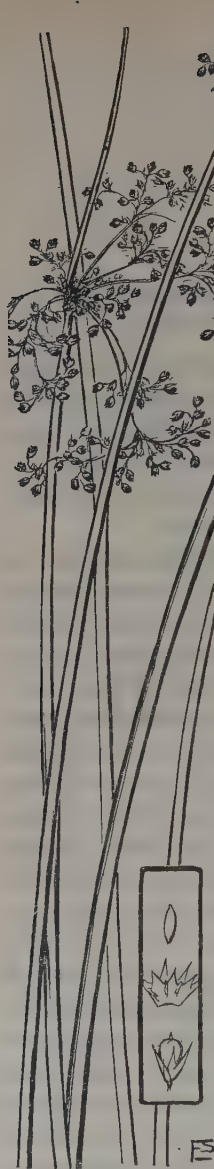
"Where is this stranger? Rushes, ladies, rushes!
Rushes as green as summer for this stranger."

THE dark-green leaves of rushes, common in lanes, by waysides, and in all marshy places, add their verdure to the green carpeting of the grasses, and indeed are often familiarly comprised under the all-embracing name of "grass." Rushes, however, belong to a distinct family, and, being closely related to the lilies, are essentially lily-like in the form of the tiny green blossoms.

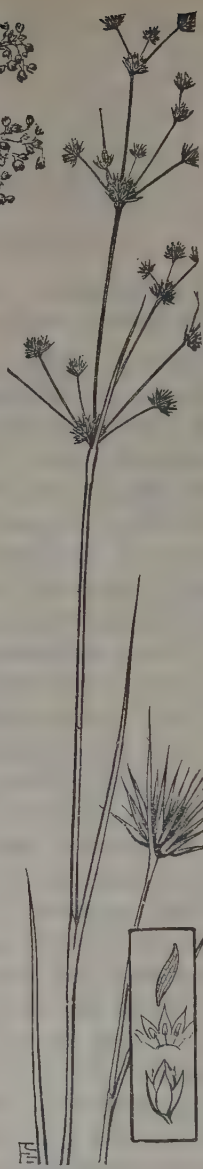
In song and story we are familiar with poetical allusions to "the gleaming rushes," yet many of the so-called "rushes" belong to the sedge family, and are far larger than our common Eastern species of the true rushes and seem to a passing glance fully as rush-like in appearance. While it is true that plants of this genus, (*Juncus*), resemble both grasses and sedges in colour and texture, the student should have no difficulty in distinguishing them, since each flower of the rushes, like a miniature lily, shows a perfectly six-parted perianth, three to six stamens, and three stigmas.

The largest of our common species is the Bog Rush (*Juncus effusus*) which grows in clumps in moist places and is so often seen by waysides and in low meadows. The round stems, stiffly erect, are from two to four feet in height, and are filled with soft, white pith. The stem is leafless, and several inches below the pointed tip hangs a many-flowered cluster of green blossoms which seems to have burst from the stem, though, in reality, the upright portion above the blossoms is a leaf of the inflorescence, and as this leaf appears as a continuation of the stem it causes the flower cluster to seem lateral. The Bog Rush is one of the few meadow plants that remain green until late autumn, and even in winter we may often notice low tufts of the dark-green stems by winding brooks.

The Jointed Rushes are peculiar in that the interior hollow portion of their leaves is divided by horizontal, membranous par-



Bog Rush
Juncus effusus



Sharp-fruited Rush
Juncus acuminatus



Grass-leaved Rush
Juncus marginatus

The peculiar growth of the spikelets shown at right in illustration is frequently found in this rush

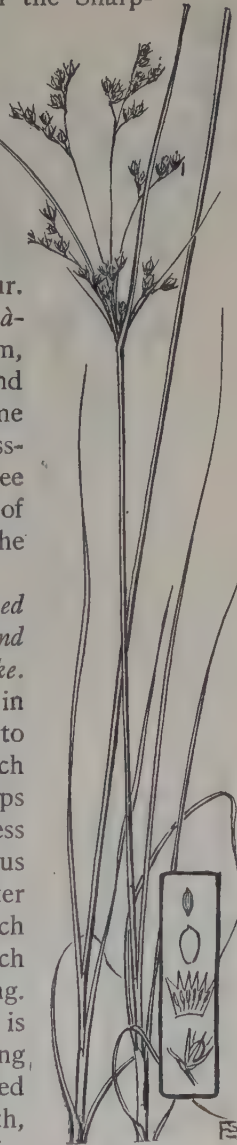
titions which, as joints, or knots, may be plainly felt when a leaf is drawn through the hand. The leaves in the majority of the species of Jointed Rushes are round. In the Sharp-

fruited Rush (*Juncus acuminatus*), a species which is usually from one to two feet in height and is very common in bogs, the inflorescence is composed of spreading terminal branches tipped with small, closely flowered heads. The narrow divisions of the perianth are sharp-pointed and are reddish brown in colour.

The Grass-leaved Rush (*Juncus marginatus*) is found in moist sandy places. The stem, seldom more than two feet tall, is erect and somewhat flattened, and, as the common name indicates, the leaves are long, flat, and grass-like. The inflorescence is composed of three to twenty small, brownish green heads of flowers. There are but three stamens and the anthers are reddish brown in colour.

In the following species the flowers are placed singly on the branches of the inflorescence and are never in true heads. The leaves are grass-like.

Yard Rush (*Juncus tenuis*), common in country dooryards and by footpaths, seems to thrive best when it is trodden under foot each day. This rush grows in low-spreading clumps of wiry, glistening stems which are leafless except at the base from whence numerous narrow leaves rise. The leaves are shorter than the stems, but the inflorescence is much exceeded by the lowest involucral leaf which is usually from three to seven inches long. Through June, July, and August the plant is in bloom and the tiny flowers, scattered along the branches of the inflorescence, or crowded at their tips, are like pale stars. The perianth, green on its outer surface, is whitish within, and the six short anthers and the feathery



Yard Rush
Juncus tenuis

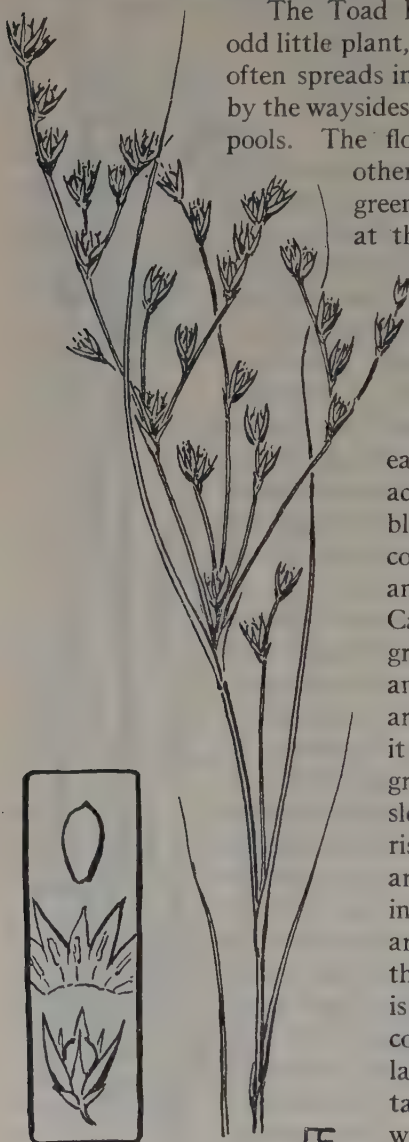
The Book of Grasses

stigmas are also white. The flowers are widely open in the early hours of the morning but close during the heat of the day.

The Toad Rush (*Juncus bufonius*) is an odd little plant, rarely eight inches tall, which often spreads in tangled mats over low ground by the waysides and on the borders of dried-up pools. The flowers are larger than in our other common rushes, and are dark green; the stems branch abundantly at the base and bear one or two short, narrow leaves. Like the preceding species the Toad Rush is found throughout nearly the whole of North America.

Black-grass (*Juncus Gerardi*), easily recognized by its characteristic dark-green colour, blooms in midsummer and is common along the Atlantic coast and by tidal waters of rivers from Canada to Florida. The plant is grass-like, and with dark leaves and blackish flowers covers large areas on the salt marshes, where it is often associated with Fox-grass (*Spartina patens*). The slender wiry stems of Black-grass rise from creeping rootstocks and are usually from one to two feet in height; the perianth divisions are rounded and are shorter than the dark seed-capsule. This rush is the most highly valued of the common species, as it yields a large part of the salt hay that is taken each year from our coast-wise marshes.

Other rushes will occasionally be found by the student and may



Toad Rush
Juncus bufonius



SHARP-FRUITED RUSH (*Juncus acuminatus*). Natural size



BOG RUSH (*Juncus effusus*). One third natural size

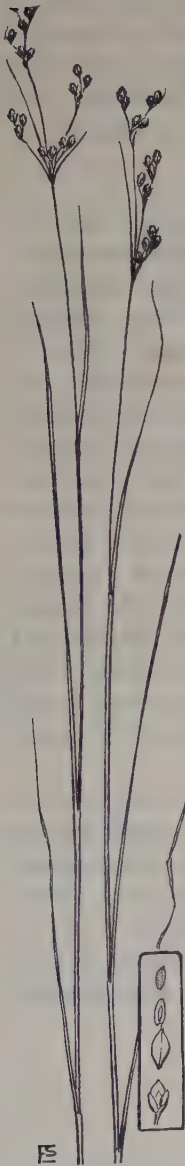


1

KNOTTED RUSH (*Juncus nodocus*). Two-thirds natural size JOINTED RUSH (*Juncus articulatus*). One half natural size

be distinguished by the general manner of growth, the form of the small divisions of the perianth, and the relative length of these divisions in comparison with the length of the seed-capsules.

The gathering of rushes was an important task when the floors of English dwelling houses were covered with these plants of the marsh, and the sovereign could require, as did William the Conqueror of his subjects upon Aylesbury land, that the people furnish "straw for his bed-chamber . . ." and in summer straw rushes." To this floor-covering Erasmus ascribed pestilences, since the lowest layer of rushes was often left unchanged for years. In the days of "Merrie England" such rush-strewn floors were an evidence of barbarism to the courts of southern Europe, where a Frenchman of the eighteenth century reported to Henry III of France that there were but three remarkable things to be seen in England, of which one was the custom of the people to "strew all their best rooms with hay." We also read that in olden days the pathways of processions were made green



Black Grass
Juncus Gerardi



Common Wood-rush
Luzula campestris

The Book of Grasses

with scattered rushes, and that in Shakespeare's time the stage was strewn with these plants.

Rush-lights of bygone days were prepared from the pith of certain plants of this genus. The round stems were gathered in late summer and were placed in water for a short time. The pith was then carefully taken from the stems, and after being left out in the dew for several nights was dried, and dipped in scalding fat.

THE WOOD-RUSHES. (*Luzula*)

While searching for the earliest hepatica or arbutus the soft, reddish green leaves of the Common Wood-rush (*Luzula campestris*) are often seen. This rush is one of our earliest flowering plants, and appears while the turf still remains brown from winter's frosts. Common Wood-rush grows in tiny tufts and is found in many locations from dry, open woodlands to low marshes, and through all the summer months the plant remains noticeable as its ripening seeds bend the slender stems earthward with increasing weight. There is seldom a rocky pasture that does not show a few of the reddish umbels spreading from the low growth that so universally surrounds each firmly embedded stone, while a favourite location is near the borders of open woods, where later the Pennsylvania Sedge carpets the ground beneath white birches and low-growing oaks. When the flat, rather broad leaves first appear they are sparingly fringed with silky white hairs. The plant is rarely more than a foot in height and the blossoming umbel is composed of short branches which bear small, densely flowered spikes.

The Hairy Wood-rush (*Luzula saluensis*) prefers dry, wooded banks and is distinguished from the more common species by the one-flowered, hair like divisions of the umbel, by the more numerous long hairs on the leaves, and by the perianth which differs from that of the other in being shorter than its capsule.

The generic name of the Wood-rushes, *Luzula*, is said to have been derived from the Italian word for glow-worm, and probably referred to the shining seed-capsules.

INDEX TO ENGLISH NAMES

INDEX TO ENGLISH NAMES

Aristida,		Bulrush,	
Purplish,	102	Dark green,	280
Sea-beach,	105	Great,	280
		Salt-marsh,	280
Barley,	238	Bushy Beard-grass,	54
Wall,	239		
Bamboo,	13	Canada Blue-grass,	197
Beach Grass,	128	Canary-grass,	93
Beaked-rush,		Reed,	90
Clustered,	303	Cane,	
White,	303	Large,	13
Bearded Wheat-grass,	337	Small,	13
Beard-grass,	53	Catch-fly Grass,	90
Bushy,	54	Cat's-tail Grass,	112
Forked,	54	Chair-maker's Rush,	280
Bent-grass,	115	Chess,	229
Brown,	116	Swamp,	230
Bermuda Grass,	163	Upright,	230
Big Blue-stem,	55	Chufa,	269
Black-grained Mountain Rice,	99	Club-rush,	299
Black-grass,	332	Clustered Beaked-rush,	303
Black Oat-grass,	100	Cock's-foot Grass,	194
Bladder Sedge,	310	Cockspur Grass,	62
Blue-grass,		Cord-grass,	162
Canada,	197	Corn,	12
Kentucky,	195	Cotton-grass,	
Blue-joint Grass	121	Slender,	300
Blue-stem,		Virginian,	300
Big,	55	Couch-grass,	232
Little,	55	Crab-grass,	
Bonnet-grass,	120	Large,	59
Bottle-brush Grass,	248	Small,	59
Bristly Foxtail,	77	Creek Sedge,	161
Bristle-spiked Cyperus,	269	Creek Thatch,	162
Broad-leaved Spike-grass,	183	Creeping Eragrostis,	180
Brome-grass,		Crested Dog's-tail,	194
Downy,	222	Cultivated Barley,	238
Fringed,	229	Cultivated Oats,	139
Broom Sedge	54	Cultivated Rye,	12
Brown Bent-grass,	116	Cultivated Wheat,	12

The Book of Grasses

Cyperus,	260	Foxtail,	
Bristle-spiked,	269	Bristly,	77
Edible,	269	Green,	77
Slender,	270	Marsh,	112
		Meadow,	112
Darnel,	231	Yellow,	77
Densely flowered Manna-grass,	208	French-grass,	94
Devil-burs,	83	Fringed Brome-grass,	229
Dog's-tail Grass,	195	Fringed Sedge,	310
Downy Brome-grass,	222		
Dropseed,		Galingale,	260
Mexican,	107	Gama Grass,	49
Northern,	115	Gardner's Garters,	94
Sand,	115	Gauze-grass,	114
Dwarf Meadow-grass,	205	Ginger Grass,	12
Dwarf's Grass,	142	Goose-grass,	214
		Gramma,	
Early Bunch-grass,	135	Tall,	164
Earth-nuts,	260	Grass of the Andes,	142
Edible Cyperus,	269	Green Foxtail,	77
Egyptian Grass,	165		
English Grass,	120	Hair-grass,	
Eragrostis,		Rough,	119
Creeping,	180	Silvery,	132
Purple,	172	Tufted,	136
Pursh's,	172	Wavy,	136
Strong-scented,	179	Hairy Panic-grass,	71
Tufted,	179	Hedgehog Grass,	83
		Herd's Grass,	112, 120
False Red-top,	198	Holy Grass,	98
Feather-grass,	101	Hop Sedge,	310
Fescue,			
Meadow,	218	Indian Grass,	55
Nodding,	218	Indian Rice,	83
Red,	218	Italian Millet,	77
Sheep's,	217	Italian Rye-Grass,	232
Slender,	217		
Tall,	222	Job's Tears,	49
Fescue Sedge,	322	Johnson Grass,	54
Field Paspalum,	61	June Grass,	197
Fimbristylis,	272		
Fioren,	120	Kentucky Blue-grass,	195
Flattened Oat-grass,	143		
Forked Beard-grass,	54	Lace-grass,	179
Forked Panic-grass,	71	Lady's Hair,	187
Fowl Meadow-grass,	205	Lady's Ribbons,	94
Fox-grass,	144	Large Crab-grass,	59
Fox Sedge,	322	Large-fruited Panic-grass,	71

Index to English Names

Large Spike-rush,	272	Nodding Fescue,	218
Lemon Grass,	12	Nodding Wild Rye,	247
Little Blue-stem,	55	Northern Dropseed,	115
Little Prickly Sedge,	321	Nut-rush,	303
Long-awned Hair-grass,	107	Nuttall's Reed-grass,	122
Long-awned Wood-grass,	108		
Long-leaved Rush-grass,	114	Oat-grass,	
Long Sedge,	310	Flattened,	143
Low Nut-rush,	302	Meadow,	142
Low Spear-grass,	195	Silky,	144
		Wild,	143
Manna-grass,		Oats,	139
Densely flowered,	208	Purple,	181
Floating,	208	Wild,	140
Nerved,	206	Old Witch-grass,	71
Sharp-scaled,	208	Orchard Grass,	188
Tall,	206		
Marram Grass,	127	Painted-grass,	94
Marsh Foxtail,	112	Panic-grass,	61
Marsh Muhlenbergia,	106	Papyrus,	260
Marsh Oats,	134	Paspalum,	
Marsh Spike-Grass,	184	Slender,	61
Meadow Fescue,	218	Field,	61
Meadow Foxtail,	112	Pennsylvania Sedge,	308
Meadow Muhlenbergia,	106	Pigeon-grass,	78
Meadow Oat-grass,	142	Pond Sedge,	270
Meadow Soft-grass,	133	Porcupine Sedge,	310
Meadow Spheopholis,	134	Porter's Panic-grass,	71
Melic-grass,		Poverty Grass,	102
Narrow,	181	Southern	115
Mesquites,	164	Purple Eragrostis,	172
Mexican Dropseed,	107	Purple Finger-grass,	59
Mexican Muhlenbergia,	107	Purple Oat,	181
Millet,	77	Purple Wheat-grass,	238
Mountain Rice,		Purplish Aristida,	102
Black-grained,	100		
Slender,	99	Quaking-grass	187
White-grained,	99		
Muhlenbergia,		Racemed Bouteloua,	164
Marsh,	106	Rattlesnake Grass,	206
Meadow,	106	Ray Darnel,	232
Mexican,	107	Ray-grass,	231
Rock,	106	Red-top,	119
Wood,	106	Tall,	170
Narrow Melic-grass,	181	Ribbon-grass,	94
Nerved Manna-grass,	206	Rice,	12
Nimble Will,	106	Rice Cut-grass,	89

The Book of Grasses

Reed,	169	Side-oats,	164
Reed Canary-grass,	90	Silky Oat-grass,	144
Reed-grass,		Silvery Hair-grass,	132
Nuttall's,	122	Slender Aristida,	102
Wood,	128	Slender Sphenopholis,	135
Slender Wood,	131	Slender Fescue,	217
Salt,	162	Slender Finger-grass,	59
Reeds,	89	Slender Mountain Rice,	99
Rock Muhlenbergia,	106	Slender Paspalum,	61
Rough Hair-grass,	119	Slender Sedge,	321
Rough-stalked Meadow-grass,	197	Slender Spike-grass,	183
Round-fruited Panic-grass,	71	Slender Spike-rush,	272
Rye,	12	Slender Wild Rye,	247
Rye-grass,	232	Slender Wood Reed-grass,	131
Rush,		Small Cane,	13
Beaked,	300	Small Crab-grass,	59
Bog,	329	Small-fruited Panic-grass,	71
Common Wood,	338	Small Rush-grass,	114
Chair-maker's,	280	Smooth Marsh-grass,	162
Grass-leaved,	331	Snake Grass,	180
Hairy Wood,	338	Southern Poverty-grass,	115
Jointed,	329	Sphenopholis,	
Nut,	303	Meadow,	134
Toad,	332	Slender,	135
Yard,	331	Spike-rush,	
		Large,	272
		Slender,	272
Salem Grass,	134	Spreading Panic-grass,	71
Sand Dropseed,	115	Spreading Spear-grass,	214
Sand-grass,	83, 171	Squirrel-tail Grass,	239
Salt-grass,	187	Starved Panic-grass,	71
Sand-mat,	272	Strong-scented Eragrostis,	179
Salt-marsh Bulrush,	280	Swamp Chess,	230
Salt-meadow Leptochloa,	166	Sweet Vernal-grass,	94
Salt-meadow Grass,	162	Switch Grass,	71
Salt Reed-grass,	162		
Scutch-grass,	163	Tall Fescue,	222
Sea-beach Panic-grass,	71	Tall Grama,	164
Sea-beach Aristida,	105	Tall Manna-grass,	206
Sea Sand-reed,	128	Tall Red-top,	170
Sea Lyme-grass,	247	Tall Smooth Panic-grass,	71
Sea Spear-grass,	217	Terrell-grass,	247
Seaside Oats,	183	Tickle-grass,	172
Seneca Grass,	98	Thin-grass,	116
Shaking-grass,	188	Timothy,	111
Sharp-scaled Manna-grass,	208	Tufted Eragrostis,	179
Shear-grass,	304	Tufted Hair-grass,	136
Sheathed Rush-grass,	114	Tufted Sedge,	307
Sheep's Fescue,	217		

Index to English Names

Upright Chess,	330	Wild Oat-grass,	143
		Wild Rice,	83
Vanilla Grass,	97	Wild Rye,	
Velvet Grass,	133	Nodding,	247
Virginian Cotton-grass,	200	Slender,	247
Virginia Wild Rye.	248	Virginian,	248
		Wire-grass,	165
Wall Barley,	239	Wood Muhlenbergia,	106
Wavy Hair-grass,	136	Wood Reed-grass,	128
Wheat,	12	Slender,	131
Wheat-grass,		Wood Spear-grass,	197
Bearded,	237	Wool-grass.	299
Purple,	238		
White Beaked-rush,	303	Yard-grass,	166
White-grained Mountain Rice,	99	Yard-rush,	331
White-grass,	89	Yellow Foxtail,	77
Wild Oats,	140	Yellow Nut-grass,	269
		Yorkshire Fog,	134

INDEX TO LATIN NAMES

INDEX TO LATIN NAMES

Agropyron caninum	237	Carex intumescens	310
“ repens	238	“ lupulina	310
“ biflorum	238	“ pennsylvanica	308
Agrostis alba	120	“ scirpoides	321
“ canina	116	“ stricta	307
“ hyemalis	120	“ vulpinoidea	322
“ perennans	116	Cenchrus carolinianus	83
Aira caryophyllea	132	Cinna arundinacea	131
Alopecurus geniculatus	113	“ latifolia	131
“ pratensis	113	Cynodon Dactylon	163
Ammophila arenaria	128	Cynosurus cristatus	195
Andropogon furcatus	55	Cyperaceae	259
“ glomeratus	54	Cyperus esculentus	269
“ scoparius	55	“ filiculmis	270
“ virginicus	54	“ strigosus	269
Anthoxanthum odoratum	97	Dactylis glomerata	194
Aristida dichotoma	102	Dactyloctenium aegyptium	165
“ gracilis	105	Danthonia compressa	143
“ purpurascens	105	“ sericea	144
“ tuberculosa	105	“ spicata	144
Arrhenatherum elatius	143	Deschampsia caespitosa	136
Arundinaria tecta	14	“ flexuosa	139
Avena sativa	140	Digitaria filiformis	59
“ fatua	140	“ humifusa	59
Bouteloua curtipendula	164	“ sanguinalis	60
Brachyelytrum erectum	111	Distichlis spicata	187
Briza media	188	Dulichium arundinaceum	270
Bromus ciliatu	230	Echinochloa crusgalli	73
“ racemosus	230	Eleocharis palustris	272
“ secalinus	231	“ tenuis	272
“ tectorum	230	Eleusine indica	166
Calamagrostis canadensis	122	Elymus arenarius	247
“ cinnoides	122	“ canadensis	247
Carex crinita	310	“ striatus	247
“ festucacea	322	“ virginicus	248
“ folliculata	310	Eragrostis capillaris	179
“ gracillima	321	“ hypnoides	180
“ hystricina	310	“ megastachya	180

The Book of Grasses

<i>Eragrostis pectinacea</i> . . .	181	<i>Muhlenbergia capillaris</i> . . .	108
“ <i>pilosa</i> . . .	179	“ <i>mexicana</i> . . .	107
<i>Eriophorum gracile</i> . . .	300	“ <i>racemosa</i> . . .	106
“ <i>virginicum</i> . . .	300	“ <i>Schreberi</i> . . .	106
		“ <i>sobolifera</i> . . .	106
		“ <i>sylvatica</i> . . .	106
<i>Festuca elatior</i> . . .	222	<i>Oryzopsis asperifolia</i> . . .	100
“ <i>nutans</i> . . .	218	“ <i>pungens</i> . . .	99
“ <i>octoflora</i> . . .	221	“ <i>racemosa</i> . . .	100
“ <i>ovina</i> . . .	217		
“ <i>rubra</i> . . .	221	<i>Panicum amaroides</i> . . .	71
<i>Fimbristylis autumnalis</i> . . .	272	“ <i>Boscii</i> . . .	71
“ <i>Frankii</i> . . .	272	“ <i>capillare</i> . . .	71
<i>Glyceria acutiflora</i> . . .	208	“ <i>clandestinum</i> . . .	74
“ <i>canadensis</i> . . .	213	“ <i>depauperatum</i> . . .	71
“ <i>grandis</i> . . .	206	“ <i>dichotomiflorum</i> . . .	71
“ <i>nervata</i> . . .	214	“ <i>dichotomum</i> . . .	71
“ <i>obtusa</i> . . .	213	“ <i>latifolium</i> . . .	71
“ <i>septentrionalis</i> . . .	214	“ <i>microcarpon</i> . . .	71
		“ <i>Scribnerianum</i> . . .	74
<i>Hierochloë odorata</i> . . .	98	“ <i>sphaerocarpon</i> . . .	71
<i>Holcus lanatus</i> . . .	134	“ <i>virgatum</i> . . .	71
<i>Hordeum jubatum</i> . . .	240	<i>Paspalum laeve</i> . . .	61
“ <i>murinum</i> . . .	239	“ <i>setaceum</i> . . .	61
“ <i>sativum</i> . . .	238	<i>Phalaris arundinaceae</i> . . .	94
<i>Hystrix patula</i> . . .	250	“ <i>canariensis</i> . . .	93
		<i>Phleum pratense</i> . . .	112
<i>Juncaceae</i> . . .	329	<i>Phragmites communis</i> . . .	170
<i>Juncus acuminatus</i> . . .	331	<i>Poa alsodes</i> . . .	197
“ <i>bufonius</i> . . .	332	“ <i>annua</i> . . .	205
“ <i>effusus</i> . . .	329	“ <i>autumnalis</i> . . .	198
“ <i>Gerardi</i> . . .	332	“ <i>brachyphylla</i> . . .	198
“ <i>marginatus</i> . . .	331	“ <i>compressa</i> . . .	197
“ <i>tenuis</i> . . .	331	“ <i>pratensis</i> . . .	205
		“ <i>triflora</i> . . .	205
<i>Leptochloa fascicularis</i> . . .	169	“ <i>trivialis</i> . . .	197
<i>Leersia lenticularis</i> . . .	90	<i>Puccinellia distans</i> . . .	217
“ <i>oryzoides</i> . . .	90	“ <i>maritima</i> . . .	217
“ <i>virginica</i> . . .	90		
<i>Lolium multiflorum</i> . . .	232	<i>Rhynchospora alba</i> . . .	303
“ <i>perenne</i> . . .	232	“ <i>glomerata</i> . . .	303
“ <i>temulentum</i> . . .	232		
<i>Luzula campestris</i> . . .	338	<i>Scirpus americanus</i> . . .	280
“ <i>saltuensis</i> . . .	338	“ <i>cyperinus</i> . . .	299
		“ <i>polyphyllus</i> . . .	299
<i>Melica mutica</i> . . .	182	“ <i>robustus</i> . . .	280
“ <i>striata</i> . . .	182	“ <i>sylvaticus</i> . . .	299

Index to Latin Names

Scirpus validus	280	Sporobolus cryptandrus	115
Scleria verticillata	303	“ heterolepis	115
Setaria glauca	78	“ neglectus	114
“ italica	77	“ uniflorus	115
“ verticillata	77	“ vaginaeflorus	115
“ virides	77	Stenophyllus capillaris	272
Sorghastrum nutans	56	Stipa avenacea	101
Sorghum halepense	54		
Spartina cynosuroides	162	Tridens flavus	171
“ glabra	162	Triplasis purpurea	172
“ Michauxiana	162	Tripsacum dactyloides	49
“ patens	162		
Sphenopholis nitida	135	Uniola latifolia	184
“ obtusata	135	“ laxa	183
“ pallens	136	“ paniculata	184
“ palustris	135		
Sporobolus asper	115	Zizania palustris	89

THE END.

A
COMPLETE
CROSS-REFERENCE
INDEX
TO
THE NATURE LIBRARY

INDEX

NOTE. The figures first given are those of the volume; the next figures are those of the part; the last, those of the page: i.e., 3-2-472 means Volume 3, Part 2, Page 472.

Aaron's Rod, 8-1-329
 Abadejo, 6-1-393
Abagrotis, 2-2-180
 erratica, 2-2-180
 Abalone, 4-2-222, 224
 Black, 4-2-225
 Red, 4-2-224
 Rough, 4-2-225
Abastor erythrogrammus, 5-2-366
Abbotana, 2-2-353
 clemataria, 2-2-353
 transducens, see *A. clemataria*
 transferens, see *A. clemataria*
 Abele, 3-1-153
Abeona aurora, 6-1-470
 minima, 6-1-470
Abies, 3-1-79
 amabilis, 3-1-81
 balsamea, 3-1-80
 concolor, 3-1-82
 Fraseri, 3-1-81
 grandis, 3-1-81
 lasiocarpa, 3-1-82
 magnifica, 3-1-84
 " *Shastensis*, 3-1-85
 nobilis, 3-1-83
 Nordmanniana, 3-1-80
 venusta, 3-1-83
Abrostola, 2-2-240
 ovalis, 2-2-240
 urentis, 2-2-240
 Absinthe, (The), 2-2-328
Abutilon abutilon, 8-1-314
 avicennae, 8-1-314
Acacia, 7-2-509
 foliata, 7-2-510
Acacia arabica, 3-1-344
 Farnesiana, 3-1-344
Acacia, Green-barked, 3-1-345
Acacia Greggii, 3-1-344
Acacia, Three-thorned, 3-1-335
Acacia Wrightii, 3-1-344
Acalypterae, 7-1-90
Acanthaceae, 8-1-399
Acantharchus, 6-1-338
 pomotis, 6-1-338
Acanthiidae, 7-1-288
Acanthis linaria, 1-1-222
 " *rostrata*, 1-1-223
Acanthocybium, 6-1-288
 solandri, 6-1-288
Acanthomeridae, 7-1-87, 130
Acanthophrynus coranatus, 7-2-20
Acanthus Family, 8-1-399
 Acarina, 7-2-81
 Acastus, 2-1-143
 Accentor, Golden-crowned, see *Ovenbird*,
 1-1-180

I

Accipiter atricapillus, 1-3-124; 1-2-315
 Cooperi, 1-2-314; 1-3-124
 velox, 1-2-312; 1-3-123
Accius, 2-1-366
Acer, 3-1-367
 barbatum, 3-1-374
 campestris, 3-1-380
 circinatum, 3-1-373
 dasy carpum, 3-1-371
 floridanum, 3-1-375
 glabrum, 3-1-377
 grandidentata, 3-1-375
 Japonicum, 3-1-379
 negundo, 3-1-377
 nigrum, 3-1-375
 Nikense, 3-1-379
 palmatum, 3-1-379
 Pennsylvanicum, 3-1-376
 platanoides, 3-1-379
 pseudo-platanus, 3-1-379
 rubrum, 3-1-368
 saccharinum, 3-1-371, 374
 saccharum, 3-1-374
 spicatum, 3-1-376
Aceraceae, 3-1-367-381
Achalarus, 2-1-325
 cellus, 2-1-326
 lycidas, 2-1-325
Achatina, 4-2-275
 panthera, 4-2-275
 purpura, 4-2-275
 reticulata, 4-2-275
 sinistrorsa, 4-2-275
 variegata, 4-2-275
 zebra, 4-2-275
Achatinella, 4-2-276
Achatinella, *perdix*, 4-2-277
 pulcherrima, 4-2-277
 rosea, 4-2-277
 sanguinea, 4-2-278
 splendida, 4-2-277
Achatinellidae, 4-2-276
Achatinidae, 4-2-275
Achatodes, 2-2-212
 zeae, 2-2-212
Acherdoa, 2-2-234
 ferraria, 2-2-234
 ornata, 2-2-234
Acherontiinae, 2-2-43
Achillea millefolium, 8-1-268
Achorutes nivicola, 7-1-386
Acipenser, 6-1-4
 brevirostris, 6-1-12
 medirostris, 6-1-7
 rubicundus, 6-1-10
 sturio, 6-1-8
 transmontanus, 6-1-5
Acipenseridae, 6-1-4

Acmaea, 4-2-231
 candeana, 4-2-232
 mitra, 4-2-233
 patina, 4-2-232
 pelta, 4-2-233
 persona, 4-2-233
 scabra, 4-2-232
 " *limulata*, 4-2-232
 spectrum, 4-2-233
 testudinalis, 4-2-231
 " *aboeus*, 4-2-232
Acmaeidae, 4-2-231
Acmon, 2-1-266
Acoloithus, 2-2-371
 falsarius, 2-2-371
 Sanborni, see *A. falsarius*
Acopa, 2-2-163
 carina, 2-2-163
Acorn-moth, 2-2-429
Acorns, 3-1-223
Acridiidae, 7-1-332
Acris gryllus, 6-2-153
 " *crepitans*, 6-2-153
 " *gryllus*, 6-2-153
Acrobasis, 2-2-408
 betulella, 2-2-408
Acroceridae, 7-1-87, 134
Acrolophus, 2-2-443
 bombycina, see *A. plumifrontellus*
 plumifrontellus, 2-2-443
Acrosoma, see *micrathena*, 7-2-514
Actaea alba, 8-1-178
Actaea rubra, 8-1-178
 spicata rubra, 8-1-178
Actias, 2-2-86
 luna, 2-2-87
Actinotia, 2-2-172
 ramosula, 2-2-172
Actitis macularia, 1-2-232
 Adam and Eve, 8-1-373
 Adder, Black, 5-2-382
 Checkered, 5-2-342
 Flat-headed, see *Common Hog-nosed Snake*, 5-2-378
 Puff, see *Common Hog-nosed Snake*, 5-2-378
 Spreading, see *Common Hog-nosed Snake*, 5-2-378
 Adders, Flying, 7-1-363
 Adder's Tongue, White, 8-1-280
 " *Yellow*, 8-1-279
Adela, 2-2-437; 7-1-203
 bella, 2-2-437
Adelocephala, 2-2-96
 bicolor, 2-2-96
 distigma, see *A. bicolor*
Adelpha, 2-1-187
 californica, 2-1-187

Index

- Adelphagrotis*, 2-2-179
prasina, 2-2-179
Adiante, 2-1-123
Adula, 2-2-177
chionanthi, 2-2-177
Admestina, 7-2-679
tibialis, 7-2-679
Admetovis, 2-2-196
oxymorus, 2-2-196
Admiral, Hulst's, 2-1-185
Lorquin's, 2-1-185
Red, 2-1-170
Weidemeyer's, 2-1-185
White, 2-1-182
Adoneta, 2-2-365
ferrigera, see *A. spinuloides*
nebulosus, see *A. spinuloides*
pygmaea, 2-2-365
spinuloides, 2-2-365
voluta, see *A. spinuloides*
Adopogon Carolinianum, 8-1-343
Virginicum, 8-1-343
Adula, 4-2-392
falcata, 4-2-392
Aciacus hirundinis, 7-1-288
Edes, 7-1-101, 102
Egeria, 2-2-383
apiformis, 2-2-383
craboniformis, see *A. apiformis*
vespiformis, see *A. apiformis*
Egeriida, 2-2-379
Egialitis meloda, 1-2-245
" circumcincta, 1-2-247
montana, 1-2-247
semipalmata, 1-2-244
vocifera, 1-2-242
Wilsonia, 1-2-247
Emilia, 2-2-137
ambigua, 2-2-137
Bolteri, see *A. Ambigua*
cinnamomea, see *A. roseata*
occidentalis, see *A. roseata*
Emilia, Red-banded, 2-2-137
Emilia roseata, 2-2-137
Emilia, Rosy, 2-2-137
Emilia, sanguivenosa, see *A. roseata*
significans, see *A. roseata*
Syracosa, see *A. Ambigua*
Eolis papillosa, 4-2-248
Erope caffra, 4-2-252
Eschna, 7-1-374
Eschnida, 7-1-372, 373, 374
Escula carnea, 3-1-385
Esculus, 3-1-382
austrina, 3-1-384
Californica, 3-1-384
glabra, 3-1-383
hippocastanum, 3-1-385
octandra, 3-1-384
pavia, 3-1-385
Estivales, 3-1-308
Ethusa cynapium, 8-1-225
Agallia sanguinolenta, 7-1-244
Agapema, 2-2-86
galbina, 2-2-86
Agaric, chalk, 4-1-64
maned, 4-1-90
Agaricaceae, 4-1-30, 32
Agaricales, 4-1-14, 22, 30
Agaricus, 4-1-39, 73
abruptus, 4-1-77
Agaricus, *arvensis*, 4-1-75
campestris, 4-1-65, 75, 76
cretaceus, 4-1-64
hemorrhoidarius, 4-1-75
maritimus, 4-1-75
placomyces, 4-1-75
Rodmani, 4-1-75, 76
subrufescens, 4-1-75
sybiaticus, 4-1-75
Agaristida, 2-2-140
Agassa, 7-2-687
cyanea, 7-2-687
Agate Shell, 4-2-275
Beautiful, 4-2-277
Bloody, 4-2-278
Little, 4-2-276
Panther, 4-2-275
Partridge, 4-2-277
Rosy, 4-2-277
Splendid, 4-2-277
Zebra, 4-2-275
Agathodes, 2-2-393
designalis, see *A. monstrialis*
floralis, see *A. monstrialis*
monstrialis, 2-2-393
Agelaius phoeniceus, 1-1-47; 1-3-77; 114, 140
" Bryanti, 1-3-78, 114
Agelena, 7-2-585
navia, 7-2-586
Agelenida, 7-2-582
Ageronia, 2-1-193
feronia, 2-1-194
fornax, 2-1-194
Aglaia, 4-2-267
Agnomonina, 2-2-274
anilis, 2-2-274
sesquistriaris, see *A. anilis*
Agonostomus, 6-1-256
monticola, 6-1-256
Agrimonia eupatoria, 8-1-306
hirsuta, 8-1-306
Agrimony, Hairy, 8-1-306
Tall, 8-1-306
Agrioides, 7-1-371
Agroeca, 7-2-574
minuta, 7-2-575
ornata, 7-2-574
pratensis, 7-2-574
Agromyridae, 7-1-92, 93, 187
Agropyron biflorum, 8-2-238
caninum, 8-2-237
repens, 8-2-238
Agrostemma githago, 8-1-90
Agrostis alba, 8-2-120
canina, 8-2-116
hyemalis, 8-2-120
perennans, 8-2-116
Agrotiphila, 2-2-191
incognita, 2-2-191
Agrotis, 2-2-181
badinodis, 2-2-181
geniculata, 2-2-182
idonea, see *A. ypsilon*
suffusa, see *A. ypsilon*
telifera, see *A. ypsilon*
ypsilon, 2-2-182
Aguaui, 6-1-392
Ague-weed, 8-1-33, 261
Aguja Blanca, 6-1-292
de casta, 6-1-292
Agujon, 6-1-241
Agula Volador, 6-1-291
Ailanthus, 3-1-351
Ailanthus glandulosa, 3-1-351
Aira caryophylla, 8-2-132
Aix sponsa, 1-2-111
Ajax, 2-1-307
Akule, 6-1-303
Alabama, 2-2-243
argillacea, 2-2-243
bipunctina, see *A. argillacea*
grandipuncta, see *A. argillacea*
xylina, see *A. argillacea*
Alarodia, 2-2-366
Slossonia, 2-2-366
Alandida, 1-1-5
Albacore, 6-1-282
Albacore, Great, 6-1-279
Long-finned, 6-1-282
Alberta, 2-1-135
Albinism, 2-1-24
Albula vulpes, 6-1-88
Albulida, 6-1-88
Albuna, 2-2-384
pyramidalis montana, 2-2-384
Alca torda, 1-2-23
Alcedinida, 1-1-3
Alceris, 2-2-421
malvorana, see *A. minuta*
minuta, 2-2-421
vacciniivorana, see *A. minuta*
variolana, see *A. minuta*
Alces americanus, 5-1-43
gigas, 5-1-43
Alcestis, 2-1-241
Aleida, 1-2-18
Aleis, 2-2-343
metanemaria, 2-2-333
sulphuraria, 2-2-343
" Baltearia, 2-2-343
Alcothe, 2-2-382
caudata, 2-2-382
Alder, 3-1-177
Black, 3-1-180; 8-1-214
Hoary, 3-1-181
Lanceleaf, 3-1-179
Oregon, 3-1-178
Paperleaf, 3-1-179
Red, 3-1-178
Seaside, 3-1-177
Speckled, 3-1-181
White, 3-1-179; 8-1-230
Alectis, 6-1-308
ciliaris, 6-1-308
Alehi, 6-1-267
Aleptina, 2-2-162
inca, 2-2-162
Aletris farinosa, 8-1-159
Aleuronia Westwoodii, 7-1-218
Alewives, 6-1-101, 103
Alexicles, 2-2-122
aspera, 2-2-122
Aleyrodes, 7-1-247
citri, 7-1-247
Aleyrodicus, 7-1-247
Aleyrodida, 7-1-246
Aleyrodids, 7-1-246
Alga, 3-2-22
Algae, 4-1-8
Altiapus, 7-2-251
Californicus, 7-2-251
Alicia, 2-2-190

- Alisma plantago-aquatica*, 8-1-153
Alismaceae, 8-1-396
Alle alle, 1-2-25
Alleluia, 8-1-107
Allen's Snake, 5-2-264
Alligator, 5-2-84
 (insect) *see* Dobson, 7-1-212
Alligator Mississippiensis, 5-2-84
Allocosa, 7-2-645
 funerea, 7-2-646
 noctuabunda, 7-2-647
 parva, 7-2-646
 rugosa, 7-2-646
Allotria, 2-2-272
 elonympha, 2-2-272
Allspice, Wild, 8-1-297
Almodes, 2-2-354
 assecoma, *see* *A. terraria*
 batteolata, *see* *A. terraria*
 calvina, *see* *A. terraria*
 rioularia, *see* *A. terraria*
 squamigera, *see* *A. terraria*
 stellidaria, *see* *A. terraria*
 terraria, 2-2-354
 "Almond" (whelk), 4-2-63
Alnus, 3-1-177
 glutinosa, 3-1-180
 " *imperialis*, 3-1-181
 incana, 3-1-181
 japonica, 3-1-181
 maritima, 3-1-177
 oblongifolia, 3-1-179
 Oregona, 3-1-178
 rhombifolia, 3-1-179
 tenuifolia, 3-1-179
 tinctoria, 3-1-181
Alpecurus geniculatus, 8-2-113
 pratensis, 8-2-113
Alosa, 6-1-104
 Alabama, 6-1-108
 sapidissima, 6-1-105
Alpheus, 6-1-388
 aser, 6-1-388
 multiguttatus, 6-1-388
Alpheus, 2-1-331
Alpine, 2-1-208
 Alaskan, 2-1-209
 Colorado, 2-1-209
 Common, 2-1-210
 Red-streaked, 2-1-209
Alsine, media, 8-1-172
Alsophila, 2-2-326
 pometaria, 2-2-326
 restituens, *see* *A. pometaria*
Althaea, 8-1-113
 officinalis, 8-1-113
Alum-root, 8-1-105, 329
Alypia, 2-2-143
 bimaculata, *see* *A. octomaculata*
 Brannani, 2-2-143
 desperata, *see* *A. disparata*
 dipsaci, 2-2-143
 disparata, 2-2-144
 Edwardsi, *see* *A. Mac-cullochi*
 gracilentia, *see* *A. disparata*
 Hudsonica, *see* *A. Langtoni*
 Langtoni, 2-2-145
 Lorquini, *see* *A. Mac-cullochi*
 Mac-cullochi, 2-2-143
 mariposa, 2-2-145
 matula, *see* *A. octomaculata*
 Alypia, *octomaculata*, 2-2-144
 quadriguttalis, *see* *A. octomaculata*
 Ridingsi, 2-2-145
 sacramenti, *see* *A. Langtoni*
 similis, *see* *A. Mac-cullochi*
 Wittfeldi, 2-2-144
Alypiodes, 2-2-145
 bimaculata, 2-2-145
 crescens, 2-2-145
 trimaculata, *see* *A. bimaculata*
Amadou, 4-1-110
Amalthea, 4-2-153
 antiquata, 4-2-153
Amanita, 4-1-34, 46
 Cæsarea, 4-1-50, 52
 Amanita, Fly, 4-1-49
Amanita Frostiana, 4-1-52
 muscaria, 4-1-49, 52
 orange, 4-1-50
 phalloides, 4-1-48
Amanita, Poison, 4-1-48
Amanita verna, 4-1-65
Amanita Vernal, 4-1-65
Amanitopsis, 4-1-34, 53
 parcivolvata, 4-1-55
Amanitopsis, Sheathed, 4-1-54
Amanitopsis vaginata, 4-1-54
 " *alba*, 4-1-54
 " *fulva*, 4-1-54
 " *livida*, 4-1-54
Amarilla, Chop, 6-1-442, 453
Amaryllidaceae, 8-1-397
Amaryllis Family, 8-1-397
Amaurobius, 7-2-276
 Americanus, 7-2-279
 Bennetti, 7-2-277
 ferox, 7-2-278
Amber-fish, 6-1-299, 301
 jack, 6-1-301
Ambesa, 2-2-410
 latella, 2-2-410
Ambloplites, 6-1-338
 rupestris, 6-1-339
Amblyocarenum, 7-2-240
 talpa, 7-2-240
Amblyscirtes, 2-1-339
 ænus, 2-1-341
 Samoset, 2-1-340
 simius, 2-1-341
 textor, 2-1-341
 vialis, 2-1-340
Amblystegium, 3-2-276, 292
 varium, 3-2-293
Ambulicæna, 2-2-54
Ameiurus, 6-1-23
 catus, 6-1-16, 25
 dugesi, 6-1-16, 35
 lacustris, 6-1-24
 lividus, 6-1-25
 melas, 6-1-30
 natalis, 6-1-25
 nebulosus, 6-1-16, 26
 platycephalus, 6-1-31
 Pricei, 6-1-16
 vulgaris, 6-1-26
Amelanchier, 3-1-296
 alnifolia, 3-1-298
 botryapium, 3-1-206
 Canadensis, 3-1-296; 8-1-205
 obovalis, 3-1-298
American Animals, 5-1
Amiantis, 4-2-350
Amiantis, White, 4-2-350
Amly, *see* Dobson, 7-1-212
Ammodramus caudacutus, 1-1-157; 1-3-45
 Henslowii, 1-3-44
 maritimus, 1-1-156; 1-3-46, 74
 " *peninsula*, 1-3-46
 Sandwichensis Savanna, 1-1-155;
 1-3-43
 Savannarum passerinus, 1-1-154,
 1-3-44, 74
Ammodytes Alascanus, 6-1-263
Americanus, 6-1-263
 personatus, 6-1-263
Ammodytidae, 6-1-263
Ammophila, 7-1-20
 arenaria, 8-2-128
Ammotrecha, 7-2-38
 Californica, 7-2-38
 Cuba, 7-2-39
 Peninsulana, 7-2-38
Amnicola, 4-2-190
 limosa, 4-2-191
Amolita, 2-2-244
 fessa, 2-2-244
Amorbia, 2-2-423
Amorbia Humbrosana, 2-2-423
Ampelidae, 1-1-9
Ampelis cedrorum, 1-1-144; 1-3-152
 garrulus, 1-1-88
Ampelopsis quinquefolia, 8-1-218
Amphiaris inornatus, 5-2-272
Amphicarpæa monoica, 8-1-27
Amphion, 2-2-72
 nessus, 2-2-72
Amphisbæniæ, 5-2-193
Amphissa, 4-2-102
 corrugata, 4-2-102
 undata, 4-2-102
 versicolor, 4-2-102
Amphissa, Wavy, 4-2-102
 Wrinkled, 4-2-102
Amphistichus argenteus, 6-1-472
Ampulex, 7-1-20
 reficornis, 7-1-20
Ampullaria, 4-2-197
 gigas, 4-2-197
 insularum, 4-2-198
 nobilis, 4-2-198
 papyracea, 4-2-198
Ampullariidae, 4-2-197
Amy-root, 8-1-243
Amymone, 2-1-177
Amyna, 2-2-242
 octo, 2-2-242
 orbica, *see* *A. octo*
 tecta, *see* *A. octo*
Amyris elemifera, 3-1-350
Anabrus purpurascens, 7-1-337
 simplex, 7-1-337
Anacardiaceae, 3-1-355; 8-1-398
Anacharis Canadensis, 4-2-12
Anagallis arvensis, 8-1-383
Anaphalis Margaritacea, 8-1-266
Anaphora, 2-2-443
 agrotipennella, *see* *A. popeanella*
 popeanella, 2-2-443
 scardina, *see* *A. popeanella*
Anaploides, 2-2-337
 iridaria, 2-2-337
 rectaria, *see* *A. iridaria*

Index

- Anarsia*, 2-2-426
lineatella, 2-2-426
pruniella, see *A. lineatella*
- Anarta*, 2-2-198
Anarta, Black-mooned, 2-2-198
Catocaline, 2-2-198
Anarta cordigera, 2-2-198
curia, see *A. impingens*
Anarta, Dull Brown, 2-2-199
Anarta impingens, 2-2-199
leucocycla, see *A. Schoenherri*
melanopa, 2-2-198
nigrolunata, see *A. melanopa*
nivaria, see *A. impingens*
perpura, see *A. impingens*
Richardsoni, 2-2-199
Anarta, Richardson's, 2-2-199
Anarta Schoenherri, 2-2-199
Anarta, Schoenherri's, 2-2-199
Anartia, 2-1-174
jatrophae, 2-1-174
Anas Americana, 1-2-100
Boschas, 1-2-93
Carolinensis, 1-2-103
discors, 1-2-105
obscura, 1-2-97
Penelope, 1-2-102
strepera, 1-2-98
Anasa tristis, 7-1-305
Anastrepha ludens, 7-1-178
Anatida, 1-2-83'
Anatina, 4-2-327
truncata, 4-2-327
Anatina, 1-2-84, 93
Anatinidae, 4-2-327
Anax junius, 7-1-374
Anchocelis, 2-2-216
digitalis, 2-2-216
Anchovia, 6-1-112
Brownii, 6-1-113
delicatissima, 6-1-113
macrolepidota, 6-1-114
Anchovy, 6-1-112
California, 6-1-11
Little, 6-1-114
Silvery, 6-1-112
Striped, 6-1-113
Western, 6-1-113
Ancillaria, 4-2-96
cinnemomea, 4-2-96
Ancillaria, Cinnamon, 4-2-96
Ancillaria glabrata, 4-2-96
Mauritiana, 4-2-96
Ancillaria, Polished, 4-2-96
Ancistrodon contortrix, 5-2-420
piscivorus, 5-2-415
Ancyliis, 2-2-419
comptana, 2-2-419
conflexana, see *A. comptana*
fragariae, see *A. comptana*
Ancylorrhaxis hirsutum, 7-2-368
Ancyloxypha, 2-1-344
numitor, 2-1-345
Ancylus, 4-2-295
Newberryi, 4-2-295
riularis, 4-2-295
Andreaea, 3-2-130
petrophila, 3-2-132
Andreaea, Rock, 3-2-133
Andreaea rupestris, 3-2-133
Andreaea, Stone-loving, 3-2-132
- Andrena vicina*, 7-1-12
Andrenidae, 7-1-1, 6
Andrewsia, 2-2-272
belfragiana, see *A. Messalina*
Jocasta, see *A. Messalina*
Messalina, 2-2-272
Andromeda polifolia, 8-1-235
Andromeda, Water, 8-1-235
Andropogon furcatus, 8-2-55
glomeratus, 8-2-54
scoparius, 8-2-55
Virginicus, 8-2-54
Anelosimus studiosum, 7-2-352
Anemone cylindrica, 8-1-181
Anemone, Long-fruited, 8-1-181
Anemone quinquefolia, 8-1-179
Anemone, Rue, 8-1-181
Star, 8-1-242
Summer, 8-1-181
Tall, 8-1-181
Anemone Virginiana, 8-1-181
Anemone, Wood, 8-1-179
Anepischetos, 2-2-245
bipartita, 2-2-245
Angel-fish, 6-1-482
Black, 6-1-484
Yellow, 6-1-485
Angel's hair, 8-1-246
Wings, 4-2-316
Angitrema, 4-2-187
Angitrema, Armed, 4-2-187
Angitrema armigera, 4-2-187
canaliculata, 4-2-188
curta, 4-2-188
dilatata, 4-2-188
Duttoniana, 4-2-187
Angitrema, Dutton's, 4-2-187
Angitrema geniculata, 4-2-187
Angitrema, Knotty, 4-2-187
Angitrema ponderosa, 4-2-188
undulata, 4-2-188
verrucosa, 4-2-187
Angle-wing, 2-1-163
Colorado, 2-1-165
Graceful, 2-1-166
Anguina, 5-2-160
Anguilla, 6-1-76
chrysypa, 6-1-76
Anguillidae, 6-1-76
Ania, 2-2-349
filimentaria, see *A. limbata*
limbata, 2-2-349
resistaria, see *A. limbata*
vestitaria, see *A. limbata*
Aniella pulchra, 5-2-168
Aniellidae, 5-2-168
Animals, American, 5-1
Anisops, 7-1-275
Anisota, 2-2-94
astymone, see *A. Virginienis*
pellucida, see *A. Virginienis*
rubicunda, 2-2-95
senatoria, 2-2-94
stigma, 2-2-94
Anisota, Virginian, 2-2-95
Anisota Virginienis, 2-2-95
Anisotremus, 6-1-430
Surinamensis, 6-1-431
Virginicus, 6-1-431
Annaphila, 2-2-246
diva, 2-2-246
- Annaphila lithosina*, 2-2-246
Annetta, 2-1-266
Annularia, 4-1-36
Annulated Snake, 5-2-389
Anodonta, 4-2-377
cygnea, 4-2-377
grandis, 4-2-377
marginata, 4-2-377
Anolis Carolinensis, 5-2-102
Anomia, 4-2-419
aculeata, 4-2-420
elyros, 4-2-420
ephippium, 4-2-420
glabra, 4-2-419
Anomia, Lamp, 4-2-420
Anomia lampe, 4-2-420
nobilis, 4-2-421
Anomia, Noble, 4-2-421
Port Essington, 4-2-420
Prickly, 4-2-420
Saddle, 4-2-420
Anomiida, 4-2-419
Anomis, 2-2-244
erosa, 2-2-244
Anomodon, 3-2-266
apiculatus, 3-2-269
attenuatus, 3-2-268
rostratus, 3-2-267
Anona, 3-1-263
glabra, 3-1-263
muricata, 3-1-263
Anonacea, 3-1-261, 263
Anopheles, 7-1-101, 102
claviger, 7-1-101
crucians, 7-1-101
maculipennis, 7-1-101
punctipennis, 7-1-101
quadrifasciatus, 7-1-101
Anoplopoma fimbria, 6-1-498
Anoplopomidae, 6-1-498
Anoploplura, 7-1-316
Anorthodes, 2-2-164
prima, 2-2-164
Anosia, 2-1-81
Berenice, 2-1-84
plexippus, 2-1-82
strigosa, 2-1-84
Anser albifrons Gambeli, 1-2-134
Anseres, 1-2-83
Anserinae, 1-2-85, 134
Ant, 7-1-37
Black, 7-1-46
Community life of the, 7-1-44
Honey, 7-1-45
Household, 7-1-46
Intelligence of the, 7-1-39
Ant-lions, 7-1-219
Ant, Pavement, 7-1-46
Red, 7-1-46
Solitary, 7-1-32
Velvet, 7-1-32
White, 7-1-353
Antaploga, 2-2-220
dimidiata, 2-2-220
Antelope, see *American Prong-horn*, 5-1-54
Antennaria Margaritacea, 8-1-266
plantaginifolia, 8-1-267
Anthemis arvensis, 8-1-269
cotula, 8-1-269
nobilis, 8-1-269
Antheridia, 3-2-46

- Anthocharis*, 2-1-282
Anthocoridae, 7-1-287
Anthomyiidae, 7-1-90, 171
Anthephoridae, 7-1-6, 7
Anthoxanthum odoratum, 8-2-97
Anthorbia, 7-2-377
 Mammouthia, 7-2-377
Anthurus 4-1-26
Anihurus borealis, 4-1-121
Anthus Pensilvanicus, 1-1-135
Antiblemma, 2-2-275
 canalis, see *A. inexacta*
 inexacta, 2-2-275
Anticarsia, 2-2-275
 gemmatilis, 2-2-275
Antilocapra Americana, 5-1-54
Antilocapridae, 5-1-29, 54
Antipyretica fontinalis, 4-2-11
Antonia, 2-1-187
Antodiatrus unicolor, 7-2-249
Antrostomus Carolinensis, 1-3-59
Antrostomus vociferus, 1-3-59, 136
Anuroctonus, 7-2-30
 phæodactylus, 7-2-30
Anypheia, 7-2-560
 gracilis, 7-2-561
Anypheinae, 7-2-560
Anytus, 2-2-191
Anytus Obscure, 2-2-191
Anytus Obscurus, 2-2-191
 privatus, 2-2-191
Anytus, Sculptured, 2-2-191
Anytus, Sculptus, see *A. privatus*
Aon, 2-2-234
 noctuiiformis, 2-2-234
Apacasia, 2-2-342
 defluata, 2-2-342
 subaquaria, see *A. defluata*
Apantesis, 2-2-129
 Anna, 2-2-130
 Anna Persephone, 2-2-130
 arge, 2-2-130
 Arizonensis, see *A. proxima*, 2-2-131
 b-atra, see *Phyllira*
 Behri, see *A. Nevadaensis*
 Blakei, 2-2-131
 Bolanderi, see *A. Blakei*
 ceramica, see *A. figurata*
 coelebs, see *A. arge*
 complicata, see *A. Quenseli*
 Dahurica, see *A. Virguncula*
 decorata, see *A. vittata*
 dione, see *A. arge*
 docta, see *A. proxima*
 Dodgei, see *A. phyllira*
 doris, see *A. arge*
 excelsa, see *A. phyllira*
 favorita, see *A. phyllira*
 figurata, 2-2-132
 f-pallida, see *A. figurata*
 gelida, see *A. Quenseli*
 incarnatorubra, see *A. arge*
 intermedia, 2-2-129
Apantesis, Labrador, 2-2-131
Apantesis liturata, see *A. Quenseli*
 lugubris, see *A. phyllira*
 Mexicana, see *A. proxima*
 Michabo, 2-2-130
 minea, see *A. Michabo*
 Mormonica, see *A. proxima*
 nais, 2-2-132
Apantesis, nera, see *A. arge*
 Nevadensis, 2-2-131
 " *incorrupta*, 2-2-131
 " *Shastensis*, 2-2-131
 oithona, 2-2-129
 " *rectilinea*, 2-2-129
 ornata, 2-2-130
 " *Achaia*, 2-2-130
 " *Edwardsi*, see *A. O. Achaia*
 otiosa, see *A. Virguncula*
 parthenice, 2-2-129
 phyllira, 2-2-132
 plantaginis, see *A. phyllira*
 proxima, 2-2-131
 " *auholea*, 2-2-131
 Quenseli, 2-2-131
 Saundersi, see *A. parthenice*
 speciosa, see *A. Virguncula*
 strigosa, see *A. Quenseli*
 turbans, see *A. Quenseli*
 virgo, 2-2-129
 Virguncula, 2-2-131
 Vittata, 2-2-132
 " *colorata*, see *A. V. Radians*
 " *incompleta*, see *A. V. Radians*
 " *phalerata*, 2-2-132
 " *radians*, 2-2-132
 " *rhoda*, see *A. V. phalerata*
 Williamsi, 2-2-132
 " *determinata*, 2-2-132
 " *Diecki*, see *A. W. determinata*
Apatela, 2-2-153
 acericola, see *A. Americana*
 Aceris, see *A. Americana*
 albarufa, 2-2-157
 Americana, 2-2-153
 brumosa, 2-2-157
 connecta, 2-2-156
 dactylina, 2-2-153
 fragilis, 2-2-156
 furcifera, 2-2-155
 Graft, see *A. innotata*
 grisea, 2-2-156
 hasta, 2-2-155
 impleta, 2-2-157
 impressa, 2-2-157
 inclara, see *A. brumosa*
 innotata, 2-2-155
 interrupta, 2-2-155
 lepusculina, 2-2-154
 lithospila, 2-2-156
 lobelia, 2-2-155
 luteicoma, see *A. impleta*
 morula, 2-2-155
 noctivaga, 2-2-157
 oblinita, 2-2-157
 obscura, see *A. Americana*
 occidentalis, see *A. interrupta*
 populi, 2-2-154
 pudorata, see *A. grisea*
 quadrata, 2-2-156
 salicis, see *A. oblinita*
 spectans, see *A. fragilis*
 superans, 2-2-156
 telum, see *A. hasta*
 ulmi, see *A. Morula*
 vinula, 2-2-156
Apateles, 2-2-292
 angelica, 2-2-293
 hyalinopuncta, see *A. angelica*
Apateles, torrefacta, 2-2-292
Apharetra, 2-2-158
 dentata, 2-2-158
 pyralis, 2-2-159
Apharetra, Smith's, 2-2-159
Aphelocoma Floridae, 1-3-139
Aphididae, 7-1-262
Aphidiinae, 7-1-264
Aphis-lions, 7-1-221
Aphoruridae, 7-1-386
Aphrodite, 1-2-194, 249
Aphrodite, 2-1-107
Aphyllon uniflorum, 8-1-60
Apidae, 7-1-6
 Apioceridae, 7-1-87, 136
Apios apios, 8-1-381
 tuberosa, 8-1-381
Aplectrum hyemale, 8-1-373
 spicatum, 8-1-373
Aplodionotus, 6-1-467
 grunniens, 6-1-467
Aplodontia rufa, 5-1-150
Aplodontidae, 5-1-150
Aplodontiidae, 5-1-73
Aplustrum, 4-2-246
Aplysia, 4-2-246
 Californica, 4-2-247
 depilans, 4-2-246
Aplysiidae, 4-2-246
Apocephalus pergandei, 7-1-147
Apocheima, 2-2-345
 Rachela, 2-2-345
Apocynaceae, 8-1-399
Apocynum androsæmifolium, 8-1-133
 cannabinum, 8-1-243
Apoda, 6-2-1
Apoidea, 7-1-4
Apollophanes, 7-2-545
 Texana, 7-2-545
Apomotis, 6-1-342
 cyanelus, 6-1-343
 symmetricus, 6-1-344
Aporrhais, 4-2-122
 occidentalis, 4-2-123
 pes-pelicans, 4-2-123
Apostenus, 7-2-574
 acutus, 7-2-574
 cinctipes, 7-2-574
Appalachian Tea, 8-1-259
Apple, 3-1-284
 Family, 8-1-398
 La Belle Fameuse, 3-1-288
Apple-moss, 3-2-215
 Narrow-leaved Crab, 3-1-286
 Oregon Crab, 3-1-286
 Prairie Crab, 3-1-287
 Siberian Crab, 3-1-290
 Snow, 3-1-288
 Soulard, 3-1-287
 Wealthy, 3-1-290
 Wild, 3-1-287
 " *Crab*, 3-1-285
Aprilus, 6-1-418
 dentatus, 6-1-418
Aptostichus, 7-2-241
 atomarius, 7-2-241
 clathratus, 7-2-241
 Standfordianus, 7-2-241
Aquarium, 4-2-9-17
 Cleaning, 4-2-15
 Stocking, 4-2-11

- Aquarium, Tools for, 4-2-16
Aquifoliaceæ, 3-1-360-364
Aquila Chrysaetos, 1-2-324; 1-3-81
Aquilegia Canadensis, 8-1-377
 coerulea, 8-1-15
 vulgaris, 8-1-15
Arabis hirsuta, 8-1-192
Araceæ, 8-1-396
Arachne, 2-1-148
Arachnida, 7-2-3, 8
Arachnida, Characters of, 7-2-9
 Orders of, 7-2-12
Arachnis, 2-2-124
 Aulæa, 2-2-124
 incarnata, see *A. aulæa*
Arachnis, Painted, 2-2-124
Arachnis picta, 2-2-124
Arachnis Luni, 2-2-124
Aradidae, 7-1-290, 298
Aradus crenatus, 7-1-298
 similis, 7-1-298
Aralia, 3-1-404
 nudicaulis, 8-1-220
 quinguefolia, 8-1-221
 racemosa, 8-1-220
 spinosa, 3-1-404
 trifolia, 8-1-221
Araliaceæ, 3-1-404; 8-1-398
Aranea, 7-2-467
 angulata, 7-2-469
Aranea Angulate, 7-2-468
Aranea cavatica, 7-2-470
 corticaria, 7-2-472
 displicata, 7-2-494
 frondosa, 7-2-487
 gemma, 7-2-472
 gigas, 7-2-475
 " *conspicellata*, 7-2-476
Aranea, Large Angulate, 7-2-468
 " Round-shouldered, 7-2-474
Aranea lineata, 7-2-390
 miniata, 7-2-474
 Nordmanni, 7-2-470
 ocellata, 7-2-489
 pegnia, 7-2-494
 sericata, 7-2-486
 silvatica, 7-2-470
Aranea, Smaller Angulate, 7-2-472
 " Round-shouldered, 7-2-490
Aranea Thaddeus, 7-2-490
Aranea, Three House, 7-2-484
Aranea trifolium, 7-2-479
 " *candicans*, 7-2-484
Araneæ, see *Araneida*
Araneida, 7-2-39-218
Araneineæ, 7-2-443
Araxes, 2-1-319
Arbor Vitæ, 3-1-91
 " *Giant*, 3-1-92
Arbutus, 3-1-422
 Arizonica, 3-1-422
 Menziesii, 3-1-422
Arbutus, Trailing, 8-1-127
Arbutus unedo, 3-1-423
 xalapensis, 3-1-422
Arca, 4-2-384
 Americana, 4-2-386
 incongrua, 4-2-386
 noæ, 4-2-385
 pexata, 4-2-384
 ponderosa, 4-2-385
Arca, *reticulata*, 4-2-386
 transversa, 4-2-386
Archegonium, 3-2-47
Archibuteo lagopus Sanctijohannis, 1-2-323
Archidium, 3-2-140
 Ohienae, 3-2-140
Archips, 2-2-422
 Argyropsila, 2-2-422
 articana, see *A. rosaceana*
 cerastivora, 2-2-422
 furoana, see *A. argyropsila*
 gossypiana, see *A. rosaceana*
 gurgitana, see *A. purpurana*
 Linimeriana, see *A. purpurana*
 parallela, 2-2-422
 purpurana, 2-2-422
 rosaceana, 2-2-422
Archips V-signatana, see *A. argyropsila*
 vicariana, see *A. rosaceana*
Architeuthis, 4-2-456
 Harveyi, 4-2-457
Archopites, 6-1-341
 interruptus, 6-1-341
Archosargus, 6-1-441
 probatocephalus, 6-1-442
 unimaculatus, 6-1-442
Archytas, 7-1-158
Arcidæ, 4-2-384
Arcia, 2-2-134
 caia, 2-2-134
 " *auripennis*, see *A. C. Wiskotti*
 " *transmontana*, see *A. C. Wiskotti*
 " *Utahensis*, see *A. C. Wiskotti*
 " *Wiskotti*, 2-2-134
Arctic, 2-1-218
Arctic, Bruce's, 2-1-223
 Greater, 2-1-220
 Labrador, 2-1-223
 Macoun's, 2-1-221
 Mead's, 2-1-222
 Uhler's, 2-2-22
Arctiidae, 2-2-114
Arctium lappa, 8-1-150
 minus, 8-1-149
Arctomys monax, 5-1-151
 " *Canadensis*, 5-1-159
 " *ignavus*, 5-1-159
Arctonotus, 2-2-71
 lucidus, 2-2-71
 terlooi, 2-2-71
Arctostaphylos urva-ursi, 8-1-238
Ardea candidissima, 1-2-164
 coerulea, 1-2-163
 Herodias, 1-2-161
 virescens, 1-2-164
Ardeideæ, 1-2-152, 157
Ardetta exilis, 1-2-159
Arenaria interpres, 1-2-249
Arethusa, 8-1-85
 bulbosa, 8-1-85
Argentiniidæ, 6-1-225
Argillophora, 2-2-255
 furcilla, 2-2-255
Argiope, 7-2-443
 argentata, 7-2-443
Argiopidae, 7-2-400
Argiopinae, 7-2-433
Argipoidea, 7-2-220, 257
Argonaut, 4-2-441
Argonauta, 4-2-441
 argo, 4-2-441
Argonautidæ, 4-2-441
Argynnis, 2-1-101
 adante, 2-1-123
 Alcester, 2-1-107
 aphrodite, 2-1-107
 artonis, 2-1-123
 atlantis, 2-1-108
 atossa, 2-1-122
 Behrensii, 2-1-115
 Bischoffi, 2-1-124
 Bremneri, 2-1-113
 callippe, 2-1-118
 Carpenteri, 2-1-106
 chitone, 2-1-116
 cipris, 2-1-107
 clio, 2-1-124
 columbia, 2-1-111
 cornelia, 2-1-110
 coronis, 2-1-117
 cybele, 2-1-106
 diana, 2-1-103
 Edwardii, 2-1-119
 egleis, 2-1-126
 electa, 2-1-111
 eurynome, 2-1-125
 halycone, 2-1-116
 hesperis, 2-1-112
 hippolyta, 2-1-112
 idalia, 2-1-103
 inornata, 2-1-122
 lais, 2-1-109
 laura, 2-1-120
 leto, 2-1-105
 liliana, 2-1-119
 macaria, 2-1-121
 Meadii, 2-1-119
 monticola, 2-1-114
 montivaga, 2-1-126
 nausicaa, 2-1-108
 Nevadensis, 2-1-118
 nitocris, 2-1-105
 Nokomis, 2-1-104
 opis, 2-1-124
 Oweni, 2-1-109
 platina, 2-1-117
 rhodope, 2-1-115
 rupestris, 2-1-120
 semiramis, 2-1-121
 Snyderi, 2-1-118
 zereae, 2-1-113
Argyrodæ, 7-2-338
 nephilæ, 7-2-340
 trigonum, 7-2-338
Argyroneta aquatica, 7-2-582
Argyrosomus, 6-1-130
 Alascanus, 6-1-135
 artedi, 6-1-132
 Bisselli, 6-1-142
 Hoyi, 6-1-136
 lauretta, 6-1-137
 lucidus, 6-1-137
 nigripinnis, 6-1-139
 osmeriformis, 6-1-131
 prognathus, 6-1-138
 pusillus, 6-1-137
 sisco, 6-1-134
 Tullibee, 6-1-140
Ariadna, 7-2-300
 bicolor, 7-2-300
Ariamnes, 7-2-336
 fictilius, 7-2-337

- Ariane*, 2-1-216
Arilus cristatus, 7-1-294
Ariolimax, 4-2-285
 Columbianus, 4-2-285
 niger, 4-2-285
Arion, 4-2-284
 ater, 4-2-284
Arionta, 4-2-267
Aristema dracontium, 8-1-369
 triphyllum, 8-1-367
Aristida dichotoma, 8-2-102
 gracilis, 8-2-102
Aristida, Purplish, 8-2-101, 105
Aristida purpurascens, 8-2-105
Aristida, Sea-beach, 8-2-101, 105
 Slender, 8-2-101, 105
Aristida tuberculosa, 8-2-105
Aristolochia macrophylla, 8-1-375
Aristolochia serpentaria, 8-1-376
 sipho, 8-1-375
Aristolochiaceæ, 8-1-397
Ark, Cross-lined, 4-2-386
 Noah's, 4-2-385
 Ponderous, 4-2-385
 Shell, 4-2-384
Armadillo, 5-1-9
 Nine-banded, 5-1-9
 Peba, see Nine-banded Armadillo,
 5-1-9
Armillaria, 4-1-34, 61
Armillaria, Honey-coloured, 4-1-61
Armillaria mellea, 4-1-61
 " *bulbosa*, 4-1-62
 " *exannulata*, 4-1-62
 " *flava*, 4-1-62
 " *glabra*, 4-1-62
 " *obscura*, 4-1-62
 " *radicata*, 4-1-62
Arnillo, 6-1-418
Aromochelys, 5-2-19
 carinatus, 5-2-22
 odoratus, 5-2-20
 tristycha, 5-2-21
Aronia arbutifolia, 8-1-205
 nigra, 8-1-205
Arota, 2-1-252
Arrayado, see Bastard Margaret, 6-1-424
Arrhenatherum elatius, 8-2-143
Arrie, see Murre, Brännich's, 1-2-21
Arrow-arum, Green, 8-1-156
Arrow-head, Broad-leaved, 8-1-154
Arrow, Sea, 4-2-456
Arrow-wood, Downy-leaved, 8-1-258
 Maple-leaved, 8-1-258
Arsilonce, 2-2-159
 albovenosa, 2-2-159
 colorada, 2-2-159
Artace, 2-2-312
 punctistriga, 2-2-312
 rubripalpis, see *A. punctistriga*
Arthropoda, 7-2-3
 Subdivisions of, 2-1-59
Arthropods, Table of classes, 7-2-8
Artibeus perspicillatus, 5-1-194
Artichoke, 8-1-358
 Jerusalem, 8-1-358
Artiodactyli, 5-1-28
Arum Family, 8-1-396
Arum maculatum, 8-1-156
Arum, Water, 8-1-155
Aruncus aruncus, 8-1-198
Asagena, 7-2-362
 Americana, 7-2-364
Asarabacca, 8-1-373
Asarum Canadense, 8-1-373
Ascapus Truei, 6-2-51
Asclepiadaceæ, 8-1-399
Asclepias cornuti, 8-1-135
 exaltata, 8-1-139
 incarnata, 8-1-138
 phytolæcoides, 8-1-139
 pulchra, 8-1-138
 purpurascens, 8-1-138
 quadrifolia, 8-1-139
 syriaca, 8-1-135
 tuberosa, 8-1-325
 verticillata, 8-1-244
Ascomycetes, 4-1-17, 18, 135
Ascyrum cruz-andree, 8-1-315
 hypericoides, 8-1-315
 stans, 8-1-315
Ash, 3-1-431
 Biltmore, 3-1-440
 Black, 3-1-433
 Blue, 3-1-437
 European, 3-1-434, 441
 Fiddle-back, 3-1-435
 Flowering, 3-1-440
 Green, 3-1-436
 Hoop, 3-1-432
 Mountain, 3-1-440
 Oregon, 3-1-438
 Prickly, 3-1-348
 Pumpkin, 3-1-439
 Ram's-horn, 3-1-435
 Red, 3-1-435
 Swamp, 3-1-440
 Wafer, 3-1-349
 Water, 3-1-440
 White, 3-1-432
 Yellow, 3-1-432
Ashmunella levettei, 4-2-269
 rhyssa, 4-2-269
Asilidæ, 7-1-88, 141
Asiloidea, 7-1-88
Asilus sericeus, 7-1-143
Asimina, 3-1-261
 triloba, 3-1-261
Asindulum montanum, 7-1-117
Asio accipitrinus, 1-2-338; 1-3-38
 Wilsonianus, 1-2-337; 1-3-129
Asp, Quaking, 3-1-148
Aspen, 3-1-148
 Large-toothed, 3-1-150
Aspergillum, 4-2-310
 vaginiferum, 4-2-310
Aspistor, 6-1-15
Assiminea, 4-2-193
 Francescæ, 4-2-193
Assiminudæ, 4-2-193
Astare (Butterfly), 2-1-135
 (Shell), 4-2-370
Astare, Alaska, 4-2-371
Astare Alaskensis, 4-2-371
Astare, Boreal, 4-2-370
Astare borealis, 4-2-370
 castanea, 4-2-370
Astare, Chestnut, 4-2-370
Astare compressa, 4-2-370
 depressa, 4-2-371
Astare, Esquimalt, 4-2-371
Astare Esquimalti, 4-2-371
Astare, Flat, 4-2-370
 Polar, 4-2-371
Astare Polaris, 4-2-371
 sulcata, 4-2-371
 undata, 4-2-371
Astare, Varnished, 4-2-371
Astare vernicosa, 4-2-371
Astare, Wavy, 4-2-371
Astartidæ, 4-2-370
Aster, 8-1-263
 azureus, 8-1-73
Aster, Blue, 8-1-72-74
 Bog, 8-1-75
 Branching, 8-1-73
 Broad-leaved, 8-1-73
 Common Blue, 8-1-73
Aster cordifolius, 8-1-73
 corymbosus, 8-1-263
Aster, Dense-flowered, 8-1-264
Aster divaricatus, 8-1-263
Aster, Early Purple, 8-1-74
Aster ericoides, 8-1-263
Aster, Flat-top White, 8-1-264
 Golden, 8-1-348
 Heart-leaved, 8-1-73
Aster levis, 8-1-74
Aster, Large, 8-1-73
 Late Purple, 8-1-74
 Low, 8-1-75
Aster macrophyllus, 8-1-73
 multiflorus, 8-1-264
 nemorialis, 8-1-75
Aster, New England, 8-1-74
Aster Novæ-Angliæ, 8-1-74
Aster, Panicked, 8-1-263
Aster paniculatus, 8-1-263
 plarmicoides, 8-1-263
 puniceus, 8-1-74
Aster, Purple, 8-1-72
 Purple-stemmed, 8-1-74
 Red-stalked, 8-1-74
 Savory-leaved, 8-1-75
 Seaside Purple, 8-1-75
 Showy, 8-1-75
 Sky-blue, 8-1-73
 Smooth, 8-1-74
Aster spectabilis, 8-1-75
Aster, Starry, 8-1-264
 Stiff, 8-1-75
 Tall White, 8-1-263
Aster undulatus, 8-1-74
Aster, Upland White, 8-1-263
 Various-leaved, 8-1-74
 Wavy, 8-1-74
 White, 8-1-263
 " Heath, 8-1-263
 " Wood, 8-1-263
 White-wreathed, 8-1-264
 Wood, 8-1-73
Asteroid, 2-2-208
Asteroscopus, 2-2-209
 borealis, 2-2-209
Asthma-weed, 8-1-69
Astomum, 3-2-141
 sullivantii, 3-2-142
Astræus hygrometricus, 4-1-130
Astridium, 4-2-211
 Americanum, 4-2-212
 latispina, 4-2-212
 longispina, 4-2-211
 " *spinulosum*, 4-2-212

- Astratum*, tuber, 4-2-212
Atala, 2-1-237
Atalopedes, 2-1-352
 Huron, 2-1-352
Atemnus, 7-2-46, 49
 elongatus, 7-2-49
Atethmia, 2-2-220
 rectifascia, 2-2-220
 subusta, 2-2-220
Atheresthes stomias, 6-1-522
Atherina laticeps, 6-1-248
Atherinida, 6-1-248
Athlennes, 6-1-241
Atka-fish, 6-1-499
Atlanta, 4-2-242
 turriculata, 4-2-242
Atossa, 2-1-122
Atragene Americana, 8-1-19
Atreides, 2-2-49
 plebeja, 2-2-49
Atropida, 7-1-352
Atrytone, 2-1-363
 Delaware, 2-1-365
 melane, 2-1-365
 taxiles, 2-1-365
 vitellius, 2-1-364
 Zabulon, 2-1-364
 " Pocahontas, 2-1-364
Attacina, 2-2-82
Attalus, 2-1-349
Atteva, 2-2-424
 aurea, 2-2-424
 compia, see *A. aurea*
 fastuosa, see *A. gemmata*
 Floridana, see *A. gemmata*
 gemma, 2-2-424
Attidae, 7-2-661
 fissidentati, 7-2-663
 pluridentati, 7-2-663
 unidentati, 7-2-663
Atypida, 7-2-252
Atypoides, 7-2-250
 riversi, 7-2-250
Atypus, 7-2-253
 abbottii, 7-2-253
 bicolor, 7-2-256
Atypus, Lost, 7-2-256
Atypus milberti, 7-2-253
 picus, 7-2-256
Atys naucum, 4-2-244
Auger Shell, 4-2-105
 Spotted, 4-2-105
 Variegated, 4-2-105
Augusta, 2-1-141
Auk, 1-2-6, 18
 Little, see Dovekie, 1-2-25
 Razor-billed, 1-2-23
Aulacomnium, 3-2-234
 androgynum, 3-2-235
 heterostichum, 3-2-237
 palustre, 3-2-236
Auricula, 4-2-287
 auris-mida, 4-2-287
 judæ, 4-2-287
Auriculida, 4-2-287
Aurora Shell, 4-2-223
Ausonides, 2-1-283
Autographa, 2-2-237
 ampla, 2-2-240
 angulidens, 2-2-239
 basigera, 2-2-240
Autographa, biloba, 2-2-238
 bimaculata, 2-2-238
 brassica, 2-2-238
 cultu, see *A. rogationis*
 dyaus, see *A. rogationis*
 echinocystis, see *A. brassica*
 egena, 2-2-238
 flagellum, 2-2-238
 fraetia, see *A. ou*
 hamifera, see *A. rogationis*
 includens, see *A. rogationis*
 indigna, see *A. oxygramma*
 insolita, see *A. flagellum*
 laticlavata, see *A. basigera*
 monodon, see *A. flagellum*
 mortuorum, see *A. rectangula*
 omega, see *A. Verruca*
 omicron, see *A. Verruca*
 Oo, see *A. Verruca*
 Ou, 2-2-238
 oxygramma, 2-2-239
 precationis, 2-2-238
 pseudogamma, 2-2-238
 questionis, see *A. Verruca*
 rectangula, 2-2-239
 rogationis, 2-2-238
 rutila, see *A. Verruca*
 selecta, 2-2-239
 simplex, 2-2-240
 u-brevis, see *A. bimaculata*
 vaccinii, 2-2-239
 Verruca, 2-2-238
 viridignata, see *A. selecta*
Automeris, 2-2-89
 argus, see *A. io*
 corollaria, see *A. io*
 fabricii, see *A. io*
 io, 2-2-89
 pamina, 2-2-89
 varia, see *A. io*
 zelleri, 2-2-89
 zephyria, 2-2-89
Autumnal Hawkbit, 8-1-343
Auxis, 6-1-276
 Thazard, 6-1-277
Avena fatua, 8-2-140
 sativa, 8-2-140
 striata, 8-2-181
Avens, Field, 8-1-305
 Purple, 8-1-20
 Water, 8-1-20
 White, 8-1-204
 Yellow, 8-1-305
Avicennia nitida, 3-1-402
Avicula, 4-2-393
 Alantica, 4-2-394
 barbata, 4-2-394
 crocea, 4-2-393
Avicula, Great-winged, 4-2-393
Avicula heteroptera, 4-2-393
 macroptera, 4-2-393
 margarithifera, 4-2-394
 Smaragdina, 4-2-394
Avicularia, 7-2-246
 Californica, 7-2-246
Aviculariida, 7-2-229
 table of subfamilies, 7-2-231
Aviculariina, 7-2-241
Avicularioidea, 7-2-220, 228
Aviculida, 4-2-393
Avocado, 3-1-265
Avocet, 1-2-192, 198
 American, 1-2-105
Awa, 6-1-94
Awabi, 4-2-225
Axenus, 2-2-231
 amptus, see *A. arvalis*
 arvalis, 2-2-231
 Ochraceus, see *A. Arvalis*
Aythya affinis, 1-2-120
 Americana, 1-2-114
 collaris, 1-2-120
 marila nearctica, 1-2-118
 vallisneria, 1-2-116
Azalea, Clammy, 8-1-122
 Ghent, 8-1-122
Azalea Indica, 8-1-122
Azalea nudiflora, 8-1-121
Azalea, Pink, 8-1-121
Azalea Pontica, 8-1-122
Azalea, Purple, 8-1-121
Azalea viscosa, 8-1-122
Azalea, White, 8-1-122
 Wild, 8-1-121
Azelina, 2-2-352
 ancetaria, 2-2-352
 atrocolorata, see *A. ancetaria*
 honestaria, see *A. ancetaria*
 Hubneraria, see *A. ancetaria*
 Hubnerata, see *A. ancetaria*
 Morrisonata, see *A. ancetaria*
 Peplaria, see *A. ancetaria*
 stygiaria, see *A. ancetaria*
Azenia, 2-2-248
 imploras, 2-2-248
Azilia, 7-2-425
 vagepicta, 7-2-425
Bacalao, 6-1-393
Baccharis halimifolia, 8-1-265
Bachelor, see Crappie, 6-1-334
Back swimmers, 7-1-275
 White, see Canvasback, 1-2-116
Backache Root, 8-1-72
Bad-wing, 2-2-323
Badger, American, 5-1-230
Bæus, 7-1-51
Bag-worm, 2-2-361
Baileya, 2-2-162
 australis, 2-2-162
 Doubledayi, 2-2-162
 ophthalmica, 2-2-162
Bairdiella, 6-1-460
Bait, minnows, 6-1-XXXV
Balena glacialis, 5-1-13
 mysticetus, 5-1-14
Balenida, 5-1-12
Balenoptera musculus, 5-1-17
 physalis, 5-1-16
Balaos, 6-1-242
Baldpate, 1-2-100
Ballus, 7-2-671
 Youngii, 7-2-671
Balm, Field, 8-1-44
Balm of Gilead, 3-1-151
Balmoney, 8-1-145
Balsa, 2-2-163
 malana, 2-2-163
 obliquifera, see *B. malana*
Balsam, Sweet, 8-1-266
 Wild, 8-1-312
Balsaminacea, 8-1-398

- Baltimore, 2-1-138
 Banana-fish, 6-1-88
 Band Shell, 4-2-56, 58
 Giant, 4-2-59
 Orange, 4-2-58
 Prince, 4-2-59
 Salmon-coloured, 4-2-60
 Tulip, 4-2-59
 Baneberry, Red, 8-1-178
 White, 8-1-178
Baptisia tinctoria, 8-1-309
Barathra, 2-2-196
 Occidentata, 2-2-196
Barbarea barbarea, 8-1-302
 vulgaris, 8-1-302
 Barbero negro, 6-1-487
 Barberos, 6-1-486
 Barberry, 8-1-295
 American, 8-1-297
 Family, 8-1-397
 Barbers, 6-1-486
 Barbu, 6-1-261
 Barbudo, 6-1-261
Barbula, 3-2-172
 caespitosa, 3-2-175
Barbula, Claw-leaved, 3-2-173
 Tufted, 3-2-175
Barbula unguiculata, 3-2-173
 Baretta, 3-1-350
 Barfish, 6-1-336
 Bark-bugs, Flat, 7-1-298
 Bark-lice, 7-1-250
 Naked, 7-1-254
 Oyster-shell, of the apple, 7-1-255
Barleria, 4-2-190
 halimifolia, 4-2-190
 Barley, 8-2-238
 Cultivated, 8-2-238
 Wall, 8-2-238
 Barnagh, 4-2-63
 Barnyard Grass, 8-2-73
 Barracuda, 6-1-258
 California, 6-1-260
 Great, 6-1-259
 Northern, 6-1-260
Bartramia, 3-2-214
 longicauda, 1-2-229
 pomiformis, 3-2-215
 Basidiomycetes, 4-1-14, 17, 22
Basilarchia, 2-1-84, 182
Arthemis, 2-1-184
 " *lamina*, 2-1-184
 " *proserpina*, 2-1-184
Astyanax, 2-1-183
Disippus, 2-1-84, 185
Hulstii, 2-1-84, 185
Lorquini, 2-1-185
Weidemeyeri, 2-1-185
Basilodes, 2-2-234
 Pepita, 2-2-234
Basilona, 2-2-97
 imperatoria, see *B. imperialis*
 imperialis, 2-2-97
 punctatissima, see *B. imperialis*
 Basket Shell, 4-2-71
 Channelled, 4-2-72
 Worn-out, 4-2-72
 Basket-worms, 2-2-360
 Bass, 6-1-332
 Banklick, 6-1-336
 Bayou, 6-1-358
 Bass, Black, 6-1-355
 Calico, 6-1-333, 335
 Grass, 6-1-336, 338
 Green, 6-1-358
 Lake, 6-1-358
 Large-mouthed Black, 6-1-357
 Marsh, 6-1-358
 Moss, 6-1-358
 Oswego, 6-1-358
 Otsego, see Common Whitefish, 6-1-122
 Rock, 6-1-338, 339, 396
 Slough, 6-1-358
 Small-mouthed Black, 6-1-355
 Straw, 6-1-357
 Strawberry, 6-1-336
 Striped, 6-1-372, 373
 White, 6-1-372
 White Lake, 6-1-372
 Yellow, 6-1-376
 Bassaris, Texas, 5-1-254
Bassariscus astutus flavus, 5-1-254
 Basswood, 3-1-394
 Downy, 3-1-397
 White, 3-1-396
 Bat, 5-1-193-206
 Big-eared, 5-1-196
 Carolina, see Large Brown Bat, 5-1-200
 Common, 5-1-195
 Florida Free-tailed, 5-1-195
 " Red, 5-1-203
 Free-tailed, 5-1-195
 Hoary, 5-1-204
 Large Brown, 5-1-200
 Leaf-nosed, 5-1-194
 " " Fruit, 5-1-194
 Leather-winged, 5-1-206
 Little Brown, 5-1-196
 Red, 5-1-203
 Say's, 5-1-196
 Silver-haired, 5-1-202
 Twilight, 5-1-206
Bathyphantes, 7-2-378
 concolor, 7-2-379
 nigrinus, 7-2-379
Bathystoma, 6-1-428
 aurolineatum, 6-1-428
 rimator, 6-1-428
 striatum, 6-1-429
 Batrachians, Development, 6-2-3
 Distinctive from Fishes and Reptiles, 6-2-1
 Hibernation of, 6-2-15
 Orders of, 6-2-2
 Phylogeny of, 6-2-11
 Regeneration of Lost Parts, 6-2-18
 Tailless, see also Salientia, 6-2-2
 Temperature of, 6-2-15
Batrachium trichophyllum, 8-1-295
 Bay, Red, 3-1-265
 Rose, 3-1-418
 Swamp, 3-1-249, 265
 Sweet, 3-1-251; 8-1-176
 White, 3-1-251; 8-1-176
 Baya, 6-1-392
Bazania, 3-2-105
 trilobata, 3-2-106
Bdellidae, 7-2-87
 Beach Bird, see Sanderling, 1-2-219
 Grass, 8-2-128
 Beak Shell, Little, 4-2-121
 Beaked-rush, 8-2-302
 Clustered, 8-2-303
 White, 8-2-303
 Bean Vine, 8-1-381
 Wild Kidney, 8-1-381
 Bear, 5-1-208, 255
 Black, 5-1-257
 Blue, see Glacier Bear, 5-1-260
 Cinnamon, see Black Bear, 5-1-257
 Florida, 5-1-260
 Glacier, 5-1-260
 Grizzly, 5-1-261
 Kadiak, 5-1-263
 Kidder's, 5-1-264
 Labrador, 5-1-260
 Louisiana, 5-1-260
 Pavlov, 5-1-263
 Polar, 5-1-255
 Sea, see Fur Seal, 5-1-209
 Sitka, 5-1-264
 Yakutat, 5-1-263
 Bearberry, Red, 8-1-238
 Beard-grass, 8-2-53, 55
 Bushy, 8-2-53, 54
 Forked, 8-2-53, 55
 Beard-tongue, Cobea, 8-1-55
 Foxglove, 8-1-55
 Hairy, 8-1-54
 Large-flowered, 8-1-54
 Smooth, 8-1-55
 Beauty, Rock, 6-1-484
 Beaver, 5-1-73, 145
 Canadian, 5-1-145
 Carolinian, 5-1-150
 Mountain, see Sewellel, 5-1-150
 Beaver-poison, 8-1-225
 Beaver tree, 3-1-251; 8-1-176
 Bed-bug, 1-1-68; 7-1-288
 Life History of, 7-1-289
 Bedstraw, 8-1-254
 Sweet-scented, 8-1-254
 Bee-fly, 7-1-137
 Life History of, 7-1-138
 Bee-killers, 7-1-141
 Bee-moth, 2-2-406
 Bee Plant, 8-1-52
 Tree, 3-1-396
 Beech, 3-1-182
 Blue, 3-1-165
 Beech-drops, 8-1-389
 False, 8-1-382
 Beech, European, 3-1-185
 Beefsteak Plant, 8-1-388
 Bees, 7-1-4
 Burrowing, 7-1-6, 12
 Carpenter, 7-1-6
 Community, Life of, 7-1-5
 Cuckoo, 7-1-6, 7
 Honey, 7-1-6
 Leaf-cutting, 7-1-6, 10
 Mason, 7-1-6, 10
 Parasitic, 7-1-6, 11
 Potter, 7-1-6, 11
 Solitary, 7-1-6, 7
 True, 7-1-4
 Beetle, Black, 7-1-330
 Beetle-head, see Black-breasted Plover, 1-2-237
 Beggar (The), 2-2-327
 Beggar-lice, 8-1-361
 Beggar-ticks, 8-1-361

Index

- Beggar's Buttons, 8-1-149
Behrensia, 2-2-241
conchiformis, 2-2-241
Bela, 4-2-110
Bell-bind, 8-1-139
Bellbird, *see* Wood Thrush, 1-1-123
Bellflower, Claspings, 8-1-66
Creeping, 8-1-65
European, 8-1-65
Family, 8-1-400
Rampion, 8-1-65
Tall, 8-1-66
Bellinda, 7-2-336
Bellis perennis, 8-1-270
Bellura, 2-2-211
densa, *see* *B. Gortynides*
Gortynides, 2-2-211
melanopyga, *see* *B. Gortynides*
vulnifica, *see* *B. Gortynides*
Bellwort, Large-flowered, 8-1-276
Perfoliate, 8-1-275
Sessile-leaved, 8-1-276
Belonida, 6-1-241
Belonochilus numideus, 7-1-311
Belostoma, *Americanum*, 7-1-278
Belostomatidae, 7-1-278
Bembecia, 2-2-383
flavipes, *see* *B. marginata*
marginata, 2-2-383
Odyneripennis, *see* *B. marginata*
pleciaformis, *see* *B. marginata*
rubi, *see* *B. marginata*
Benacus griseus, 7-1-278
Benjamin-bush, 8-1-297
Bent-grass, 8-2-115, 120
Brown, 8-2-115
Benzoïn benzoïn, 8-1-297
Berberidaceae, 8-1-397
Berberis Canadensis, 8-1-297
vulgaris, 8-1-295
Berbine, 8-1-40
Bergall, 6-1-477
Bergamot, Wild, 8-1-144
Bergylt, 6-1-477
Bermuda grass, 8-2-163
Bertholdia, 2-2-140
Bertholdia, Grote's, 2-2-140
Bertholdia trigona, 2-2-140
Berytida, 7-1-309
Beshow, 6-1-498
Bessula, 2-2-221
luxa, 2-2-221
Bethylidae, 7-1-25, 33
Betonica officinalis, 8-1-388
Betony, Paul's, 8-1-58
Wood, 8-1-388
Betrothed (The), 2-2-265
Betula, 3-1-167
alba, 3-1-175
lenta, 3-1-173
lutea, 3-1-171
nigra, 3-1-172
occidentalis, 3-1-175
papyrifera, 3-1-169
populifolia, 3-1-168
Betulaceae, 3-1-162-181
Bibio albipennis, 7-1-119
Bibionidae, 7-1-86, 119
Bibionidae, 7-1-85, 86
Bicuculla Canadensis, 8-1-188
cucullaria, 8-1-187
Bidens chrysanthemoides, 8-1-360
frondosa, 8-1-361
lavis, 8-1-360
Bielaya ryba, *see* Silver Salmon, 6-1-154
Big-eye, 6-1-402
Big-mouth, 6-1-69
Big Tree, 3-1-86
Bighorn, *see* Mountain Sheep, 5-1-61
Bignoniaceae, 3-1-445-448; 8-1-399
Billfish, 6-1-241, 292
Bindweed, Blue, 8-1-50
Field, 8-1-140
Great, 8-1-139
Hedge, 8-1-139
Binneya, 4-2-272
notabilis, 4-2-272
Bipes, *caniculatus*, 5-2-192
Birch, 3-1-167
American White, 3-1-168
Aspen-leaved, 3-1-168
Black, 3-1-173
Canoe, 3-1-169
Cherry, 3-1-173
Grey, 3-1-171
Paper, 3-1-169
Red, 3-1-172
River, 3-1-172
Sweet, 3-1-173
Western Black, 3-1-175
White, 3-1-175
Yellow, 3-1-171
Bird lice, 7-3-147
Bird-spiders, 7-2-241
Birds, Breeding, 1-3
Birds, Columbine, 1-2-291-298
Birds, Egg-collecting, 1-3-16, 20
Birds, Eggs, 1-3
Families, Characteristics, representatives, 1-1-1-15
Gallinaceous Game, 1-2-255-287
Game, 1-2
Grouped according to size, 1-1-33-66
Habitats, 1-1-17-23
Homes, 1-3
Bird's-nest (Flower), 8-1-222
Yellow, 8-1-382
Birds, Nesting seasons, 1-3-29-33
Nests, 1-3
Birds' nests (Fungus), 4-1-123
Birds, Nests and eggs, 1-3-11-15
of prey, 1-2-299-352
Photographing nests and young birds, 1-3-21-23
Rearing and keeping, 1-3-24-26
Seasons, 1-1-25-32
that Hunt and are Hunted, 1-2
Wading, 1-2-147-253
Water-fowls, 1-2-1-145
Birth-root, 8-1-7
Birthwort Family, 8-1-397
Bishop-weed, Mock, 8-1-226
Bishop's Cap, 8-1-195
Bison bison, 5-1-66
Bittacomorpha, 7-1-95
clavipes, 7-1-95
Bittacus, 7-1-207
Bitter-bloom, 8-1-131
Bitter-buttons, 8-1-362
Bitter-cress, Meadow, 8-1-189
Yellow, 8-1-302
Bitter-cross, Meadow, 8-1-189
Bitter-root, 8-1-133
Bitterhead, 6-1-336
Bittern, 1-2-152, 157
American, 1-2-157
Booming, *see* American Bittern, 1-2-157
Least, 1-2-159
Little, *see* Least Bittern, 1-2-159
Bitternut, 3-1-143
Bittersweet, 8-1-50, 214
Bitterweed, 8-1-350
Bittium, 4-2-181
filorum, 4-2-182
nigrum, 4-2-182
quadrifoliatum, 4-2-182
Bivalves, 4-2-305, 436
Black-banded Snake, 5-2-390
Black Breast, *see* Red-backed Sandpiper, 1-2-217
Californian, 2-2-328
Cap, 8-1-200
Black-eyed Susan, 8-1-354
Black-grass, 8-2-332
Black Gum, 3-1-408
Black-harry, 6-1-397
Black-headed Snake, Eisen's, 5-2-391
Slender, 5-2-391
Texas, 5-2-391
Black Jack, 3-1-218
Snakes, North American, 5-2-277
White-striped, 2-2-328
Black-will, 6-1-397
Black, Woodland, 2-2-329
Blackback, *see* Menominee Whitefish, 6-1-122
Blackbelly, *see* Glut Herring, 6-1-104
Blackberry-borer, 2-2-383
Blackberry, High Bush, 8-1-200
Low Running, 8-1-201
Swamp, 8-1-201
Blackbird, 1-1-6; *see also* Rusty Blackbird, 1-1-46
Cow, *see* Cowbird, 1-1-49
Crow, *see* Grackle, Purple, 1-1-44; 1-3-140
Red-winged, 1-1-47; 1-3-77, 114, 140
Rusty, 1-1-46
Skunk, *see* Bobolink, 1-1-61
Swamp, *see* Red-winged Blackbird, 1-1-47
Thrush, *see* Rusty Blackbird, 1-1-46
Blackcap, *see* Wilson's Warbler, 1-1-202
Blackfish, 5-1-23; 6-1-232, 397, 477
Alaskan, 6-1-232
Blackhead, *see* Greater Scaup Duck, 1-2-118
Ring-billed, 1-2-120
Ring-necked, 1-2-120
Blackhorse, 6-1-44
Blacksnake, 5-2-279
Mountain, 5-2-303
Pilot, 5-2-303
Bladderwort Family, 8-1-399
Greater, 8-1-335
Horned, 8-1-336
Blanquillos, 6-1-504
Blarina brevicauda, 5-1-180
" *Carolinensis*, 5-1-183
" *Peninsula*, 5-1-183
Florida, 5-1-184
parva, 5-1-183
Blastobasidae, 2-2-429

- Blattidae*, 7-1-329
 Blazing Star, Blue, 8-1-72
 Common, 8-1-71
 Scaly, 8-1-71
 Bleeding Tooth, 4-2-203
Blepharocera capitata, 7-1-125
Blepharoceridae, 7-1-86, 124
Bleptina, 2-2-283
 caradrinalis, 2-3-283
 clonialis, see *B. caradrinalis*
 Blight, American, 7-1-265
 Blind Shell, 4-2-169
 Florida, 4-2-169
 Blinkers, 6-1-275
Blissus leucopterus, 7-1-310, 311
 Blister-flowers, 8-1-292
 Bloat, see Bloater Whitefish, 6-1-138
 Bloater, 6-1-138
 Bloodroot, 8-1-185
Blothrus, 7-2-52
 Californicus, 7-2-52
 Blow-fly, 7-1-164
 Blow Snake, see Common Hog-nosed Snake, 5-2-378
 Blowball, 8-1-340
 Blowfish, see Wall-eyed Pike, 6-1-361
 Blue, 2-1-236, 258
 Arrow-head, 2-1-262
 Aster, 2-1-266
 Behr's, 2-1-260, 264
 Blue-bells, 8-1-36
 Blue Bells, of Scotland, 8-1-64
Boisduval's, 2-1-260
 Bright, 2-1-259
 Colorado, 2-1-264
 Common, 2-1-267
 Couper's, 2-1-261
 Curls, 8-1-45
 Dotted, 2-1-264
 Dwarf, 2-1-269
 Eastern Tailed, 2-1-268
 Eyed, 2-1-261
 Blue-eyed Grass, Pointed, 8-1-11
 Mary, 8-1-55
 Blue, Florida, 2-1-269
 Blue-grass, Canada, 8-2-195, 197
 Kentucky, 8-2-195, 205
 Blue, Gray, 2-1-263
 Greenish, 2-1-260
 Indian River, 2-1-270
 Jay, 1-1-104
 Blue-joint grass, 8-2-121, 122
 Blue, Labrador, 2-1-263
 Marine, 2-1-270
 Mountain Tea, 8-1-350
 Orange-margined, 2-1-265
 Peter, see American Coot, 1-2-186
 Pygmy, 2-1-269
 Reakirt's, 2-1-268
 Rustic, 2-1-263
 Sailors, 8-1-69
 Scudder's, 2-1-265
 Shasta, 2-1-265
 Silvery, 2-1-262
 Small, 2-1-262
 Sonora, 2-1-263
 Star, 8-1-11
 Blue-stem, Big, 8-2-55
 Little, 8-2-53, 55
 Blue Stocking, see American Avocet, 1-2-198
 Blue Tangle, 8-1-240
 Blue-thistle, 8-1-39
 Blue, Varied, 2-1-259
 Blue-weed, 8-1-39
 Blue, West Indian, 2-1-270
 Western Tailed, 2-1-268
 Blueback, see Blueback Salmon, 6-1-155
 see Glut Herring, 6-1-104
 see Lake Herring, 6-1-132
 Blueberry, Dwarf, 8-1-240
 High-bush, 8-1-240
 Low-bush, 8-1-240
 Sugar, 8-1-240
 Swamp, 8-1-240
 Tall, 8-1-240
 Bluebill, see Greater Scaup Duck, 1-2-118
 Little, 1-2-120
 Marsh, 1-2-120
 Bluebird, 1-1-14, 99; 1-3-112
 Bluefish, 6-1-246, 320
 California, 6-1-460
 Common, 6-1-320
 Bluegill, 6-1-349
 Bluets, 8-1-62
 Bluewood, 3-1-391
 Boa, Rosy, 5-2-211
 Rubber, 5-2-211
 Three-lined, 5-2-211
 Boat Shell, 4-2-148
 Bob White, 1-2-259, 261; 1-3-35, 52, 73
 Bob-white, Florida, 1-3-36
 Bobo, 6-1-257
 Bobolink 1-1-61; 1-3-41
 Boca colorado, see Common Grunt, 6-1-426
 Bocaccio, 6-1-497
 Bodeiron, 6-1-501
 Bog Bird, see Woodcock, 1-2-201
 Bog Bull, see American Bittern, 1-2-157
 Bog-mosses, 3-2-109
 Bog-mosses as peat producers, 3-2-109-113
 Bog-sucker, see Woodcock, 1-2-201
 Bogart, see Dobson, 7-1-212
Boide, 5-2-210
Boletaceae, 4-1-31, 44, 102
Boletinus, 4-1-45, 102, 103
 cavipes, 4-1-103
 decipiens, 4-1-103
Boletinus, Painted, 4-1-103
Boletinus paluster, 4-1-103
 pictus, 4-1-103
 porosus, 4-1-103
Boletus, 4-1-44, 102, 104
 Americanus, 4-1-109
 bicolor, 4-1-105
Boletus, Bitter, 4-1-107
Boletus calopus, 4-1-106
 castaneus, 4-1-108
Boletus, Chestnut, 4-1-108
Boletus chrysenteron, 4-1-106
 cyanescens, 4-1-105
Boletus, Edible, 4-1-109
Boletus edulis, 4-1-109
 eximius, 4-1-108
 jelleus, 4-1-107
 labellus, 4-1-104
Boletus, Golden-flesh, 4-1-106
Boletus mutabilis, 4-1-105
Boletus, Orange-cap, 4-1-108
Boletus pallidus, 4-1-105
 Peckii, 4-1-106
Boletus, Purple, 4-1-107
Boletus purpureus, 4-1-107
Boletus radicans, 4-1-106
 Satanus, 4-1-107
 scaber, 4-1-108
 speciosus, 4-1-105
 submontosus, 4-1-109
 versipellis, 4-1-108
 Boll-worm, 2-2-222
Bolyphantes bucculentia, 7-2-390
Bombidae, 7-1-6
Bombus feroidus, 7-1-12
Bombycia, 2-2-304
 improvisa, 2-2-304
 tearli, see *B. improvisa*
Bombycidae, 2-2-315
Bombyliidae, 7-1-88, 137
Bombylioidea, 7-1-87
Bombyx, 2-2-315
 mori, 2-2-315
Bomolocha, 2-2-286
 abalinealis, 2-2-286
 achatinalis, see *B. madefactalis*
 albisignalis, see *B. toreuta*
 Baltimorealis, 2-2-286
 benignalis, see *B. Baltimorealis*
 bijugalis, 2-2-286
 caducalis, see *B. madefactalis*
 damnosalis, see *B. madefactalis*
 deceptalis, 2-2-286
 edictalis, 2-2-286
 fecialis, see *B. bijugalis*
 laciniosa, see *B. Baltimorealis*
 lentiginosa, see *B. edictalis*
 madefactalis, 2-2-286
 manalis, 2-2-286
 pallialis, see *B. bijugalis*
 perangulalis, see *B. deceptalis*
 projecta, see *B. madefactalis*
 scutellaris, 2-2-286
 toreuta, 2-2-286
 vellifera, see *B. edictalis*
 Bonaci arará, 6-1-392
 Cardenal, 6-1-392
 Bonaci de piedra, 6-1-391
 gato, 6-1-394
Bonasa umbellus, 1-2-272; 1-3-53
 sabini, 1-2-277
 togata, 1-2-277; 1-3-54
 umbelloides, 1-2-277
 Bone-fish, 6-1-88
 Boneset, 8-1-261
 Climbing, 8-1-262
 Deerwort, 8-1-262
 Purple, 8-1-148
 Tall, 8-1-148
 Bonito, 6-1-282
 California, 6-1-283
 Ocean, 6-1-278
 Bonnet-grass, 8-2-120
 Bony-fish, 6-1-86
 Booby, see American Scoter, 1-2-130
 Boohoo, 6-1-291
 Book-lice, 7-1-350
Boophilus annulatus, 7-2-89
 Borage Family, 8-1-399
Boraginaceae, 8-1-399
Borboridae, 7-1-93, 187
 Boregat, 6-1-501
 Borer, Larger Corn-stalk, 2-2-403
 Peach-twig, 2-2-426
 Boreus, 7-1-207
 Bot-flies, 7-1-155

Index

Bot-flies, Life History of, 7-1-155
Botaurus lentiginosus, 1-2-157
Bothriocyrtum, 7-2-238
 Californicum, 7-2-238
Botryllus, 4-2-14
 Bottle-brush Grass, 8-2-101, 248
 Bouncing Bet, 8-1-93
Bouteloua curtipendula, 8-2-164
Bouteloua, Racemed, 8-2-164
Bovida, 5-1-29, 57
Bovista, 4-1-28, 128
 Plumbea, 4-1-128
Bovistella, 4-1-29, 129
 Ohiensis, 4-1-129
 Bowhead, 5-1-14
 Bowman's-root, 8-1-198
 Box Elder, 3-1-377
 Box-head, 6-1-69
 Boxwood, Florida, 3-1-366
Brachyacantha, 3-1-317
Brachybothrium, 7-2-248
Brachybothrium, 7-2-249
 accentuatum, 7-2-250
Brachycera, 7-1-84, 86
Brachydeutera argentata, 7-1-182
Brachydeutera, 6-1-432
 axillaris, 6-1-432
 corviniformis, 6-1-432
 leuciscus, 6-1-432
 nitidus, 6-1-432
Brachyleytrum erectum, 8-2-111
Brachygenys chrysargyreus, 6-1-429
Brachyistius frenatus, 6-1-471
Brachystola magna, 7-1-333
Brachythecium, 3-2-275, 284
 Novae-Angliae, 3-2-287
 rivulare, 3-2-285
 Starkii, 3-2-286
Brachythelys, 7-2-247
 longitarsis, 7-2-248
 Theveneti, 7-2-248
Bracteata, 3-1-315
Brama raii, 6-1-327
Bramble, 8-1-200
Bramida, 6-1-327
Brant, 1-2-140
 Bird, see Turnstone, 1-2-249
 Black, 1-2-142
 Gray, see American White-fronted
 Goose, 1-2-134
 Prairie, see American White-fronted
 Goose, 1-2-134
 White, see Snow Goose, 1-2-136
Branta Canadensis, 1-2-137
 hervicla, 1-2-140
 nigricans, 1-2-142
Brasenia peltata, 8-1-14
 purpurea, 8-1-14
Brassica arvensis, 8-1-301
 nigra, 8-1-300
Bream, 6-1-440, 495
 Blue, see Bluegill, 6-1-349
 Red-breasted, 6-1-346
Brent, see Brant, 1-2-140
Brenthis, 2-1-128
Brenthis Alberta, 2-1-135
 Astarte, 2-1-135
 Bellona, 2-1-134
 Boisduvali, 2-1-132
 Butleri, 2-1-136
 Chariclea, 2-1-132

Brenthis epithore, 2-1-135
 Freija, 2-1-132
 Frigga, 2-1-133
 Helena, 2-1-131
 improba, 2-1-136
 montinus, 2-1-131
 myrina, 2-1-129
 polaris, 2-1-133
 tricularis, 2-1-130
Brephinae, 2-2-355
Brephos, 2-2-355
 infans, 2-2-355
Brevoortia, 6-1-108
 Brick Top, 4-1-81
 Bride (The), 2-2-266
 Brideweed, 8-1-332
Briza media, 8-2-188
 Broadbill, see Greater Scaup Duck, 1-2-118
 see Shoveler, 1-2-107
 Broadbill, Bastard, 1-2-120
 Creek, 1-2-120
Broderipia, 4-2-220
Brome-grass, 8-2-222
 Downy, 8-2-222, 230
 Fringed, 8-2-222, 230
Bromus ciliatus, 8-2-230
 racemosus, 8-2-230
 secalinus, 8-2-231
 sectorum, 8-2-230
 Brooklime, American, 8-1-57
 Broom, Indigo, 8-1-309
 Broom-moss, 3-2-155
 Broom-rape Family, 8-1-399
 Naked, 8-1-60
 One-flowered, 8-1-60
 Pale, 8-1-60
 Broom, Yellow, 8-1-309
Broteas, 7-2-29
 Alleni, 7-2-29
 Brother (The), 2-2-153
Brotholomia, 2-2-215
 Iris, 2-2-215
Broussonetia papyrifera, 3-1-242
 Brown Bird, see Pectoral Sandpiper, 1-2-212
 Gemmaed, 2-1-202
 Henshaw's, 2-1-202
 Snake, 5-2-267, 269, 271, 272, 332
 Garman's, 5-2-272
 Brownwort, 8-1-46
Bruceia, 2-2-108
 Hubbardi see *B. pulverina*
 pulverina, 2-2-108
Bruchia, 3-2-139
 flexuosa, 3-2-139
 Bruisewort, 8-1-93
 Brunella, 8-1-45
Bryobia Pratensis, 7-2-88
Bryum, 3-2-221
 argenteum, 3-2-222
 Bryum, Rose, 3-2-224
 Bryum roseum, 3-2-224
 Bryum, Silvery, 3-2-222
 Bubble Shell, 4-2-244
 Cloudy, 4-2-244
 Florida, 4-2-245
 Green, 4-2-245
Bubo Virginianus, 1-2-345; 1-3-130
Bubonidae, 1-2-303, 337
Buccinidae, 4-2-61
Buccinum, 4-2-68
 undatum, 4-2-68

Bucculatrix, 2-2-431
Bucculatrix, Apple-leaf, 2-2-431
 Birch-leaf, 2-2-431
Bucculatrix Canadensisella, 2-2-431
 curvilineatella, see *B. pomifoliella*
 pomifoliella, 2-2-431
 pomonella, see *B. pomifoliella*
 Buck-moth, 2-2-91
 Nevada, 2-2-92
 Tricolor, 2-2-93
 Buckberry, 8-1-241
 Buckeye (Butterfly), 2-1-173
 (Tree), 3-1-382
 Big, 3-1-384
 California, 3-1-382
 Fetid, 3-1-383
 Ohio, 3-1-383
 Spanish, 3-1-387
 Sweet, 3-1-384
 Yellow, 3-1-384
 "Buckie," 4-2-63
 Buckie, Roaring, 4-2-69
 Buckthorn, 3-1-389
 Cascara, 3-1-390
 Evergreen, 3-1-390
 Family, 8-1-398
 Yellow, 3-1-390
 Buckwheat, Climbing False, 8-1-89
 Family, 8-1-397
 Budding Trees, 3-1-496
 Buffalo (Fish), 6-1-38, 43
 American, 5-1-66
 (Fish), Black, 6-1-40
 Common, 6-1-39
 Mongrel, 6-1-40
 Small-mouthed, 6-1-40
 White, 6-1-40
 Bufflehead, 1-2-124
Bufo alvarius, 6-2-106
 Americanus, 6-2-63
 Boreas, 6-2-115
 Nelsoni, 6-2-116
 cognatus, 6-2-99
 compactilis, 6-2-102
 debilis, 6-2-112
 Fowleri, 6-2-93
 halophilus, 6-2-113
 Columbiensis, 6-2-114
 hemiphys, 6-2-98
 lentiginosus, 6-2-89
 Woodhousei, 6-2-91
 microscaphus, 6-2-114
 punctatus, 6-2-110
 quericus, 6-2-104
 valliceps, 6-2-108
Bufonidae, 6-2-9, 63
 Key to, 6-2-44
 Bug, Abe Lincoln, 7-1-313
 Ambush, 7-1-297
 Assassin, 7-1-293
 Cannibal, 7-1-293
 Connipion, see Dobson, 7-1-212
 Creeping Water, 7-1-280
 Croton, 7-1-330
 Electric Light, 7-1-278
 Flower, 7-1-287
 Giant Water, 7-1-278
 Harlequin Cabbage, 7-1-313
 Hawthorne Lace, Life History of, 7-1-300
 Kissing, 7-1-293

- Bug, Lace, 7-1-299
 Pirate, 7-1-293
 Plant, *see* Coreida, 7-1-304
 Shore, 7-1-291
 Spined Soldier, 7-1-314
 Stilt, 7-1-309
 Tarnished Plant, 7-1-301
 Thin-winged, 7-1-292
 Third-party, 7-1-313
 Thread-legged, 7-1-294
 Toad, 7-1-281
 True, 7-1-226, 269
 True Plant, 7-1-301
 Wheel, Life History of, 7-1-294
- Bugbane, Tall, 8-1-179
- Bulimulus*, 4-2-272
alternatus, 4-2-272
multilineatus, 4-2-272
- Bulimus*, 4-2-271
- Bulimus*, Ovale 4-2-271
- Bulimus ovatus*, 4-2-271
- Bull-bat, *see* Nighthawk, 1-1-138
- Bull-head, *see* Black-breasted Plover, 1-2-237
- Bull-neck, *see* Canvasback, 1-2-116
- Bull Snake, 5-2-315-321
 " Arizona, 5-2-320
 " Pacific, 5-2-320
- Bulla*, 4-2-244
ampulla, 4-2-245
- Bulla*, Blood-stained, 4-2-245
- Bulla cruentata*, 4-2-245
Gouldiana, 4-2-244
nebulosa, 4-2-244
occidentalis, 4-2-245
- Bullfinch, Pine, *see* Pine Grosbeak, 1-1-219
- Bullfrog, Common, 6-2-227
 Southern, 6-2-226
- Bullhead, 6-1-23
 Black, 6-1-30
 Common, 6-1-26
- Bullidæ*, 4-2-244
- Bullpout, 6-1-26
- Bull's Mouth, 4-2-137
- Bulrush, 8-2-260, 280
 Great, 8-2-280
 Salt-marsh, 8-2-280
- Bumblebee, 7-1-6
 Life History of, 7-1-12
- Bumper, 6-1-312
- Bunch-flower Family, 8-1-397
- Bunch-grass, 8-2-101
 Early, 8-2-134
- Bunchberry, 8-1-227
- Bunk, 8-1-69
- Bunting, 1-1-7
 Bay-winged, *see* Vesper Sparrow, 1-1-162
 Blackthroated, *see* Dickcissel
 Cow, *see* Cowbird, 1-1-49
 Field, *see* Field Sparrow, 1-1-152
 Indigo, 1-1-101 (*see also* Indigo-bird)
 Lapland Lark, *see* Lapland Longspur, 1-1-148
 Painted, 1-3-151
 Savanna, *see* Savanna Sparrow, 1-1-155
 Snow, *see* Snowflake, 1-1-59
 Towhee, *see* Chewink, 1-1-58
 Tree, *see* Tree Sparrow, 1-1-161
- Bur-grass, 8-2-78
- Bur-marigold, Larger, 8-1-360
- Bur-marigold, Smooth, 8-1-360
- Burbot, 6-1-518
- Burdock, Common, 8-1-149
- Burgomaster, *see* Gull, Glaucous, 1-2-36
- Burning Bush, 3-1-365
- Burrito, 6-1-433
- Burros, 6-1-432
- Bursa bursa-pastoris*, 8-1-191
- Bursera simaruba*, 3-1-354
- Bursera*, 3-1-354
- Bush-cranberry, High, 8-1-257
- Burycon, 4-2-64
- Butcher-bird, *see* Northern Shrike, 1-1-87
 (*see also* Shrike, Loggerhead)
- Buteo borealis*, 1-2-317; 1-3-125
 " *calurus*, 1-2-319
 " *harlani*, 1-3-125
brachyurus, 1-3-127
latissimus, 1-2-322; 1-3-127
lineatus, 1-2-319; 1-3-126
 " *alleni*, 1-3-126
swainsoni, 1-2-321; 1-3-126
- Buthidæ*, 7-2-25
- Butter-and-eggs, 8-1-332
- Butter-ball, *see* Bufflehead, 1-2-124
- Butter-bird, *see* Bobolink, 1-1-61
- Butter-box, *see* Bufflehead, 1-2-124
- Butter-fish, 6-1-328, 330
- Butter-flowers, 8-1-292
- Buttercup, Bristly, 8-1-294
- Bulbous, 8-1-293
- Common Meadow, 8-1-292
- Creeping, 8-1-294
- Figwort, 8-1-298
- Hispid, 8-1-294
- Marsh, 8-1-294
- Swamp, 8-1-244
- Tufted, 8-1-294
- Yellow Water, 8-1-294
- Butterflies, Anatomy of, 2-1-14
- Bibliography of, 2-1-69-74
- Breeding of, 2-1-34
- Brush-footed, 2-1-77
- Capture, preparation and preservation of, 2-1-26-34
- Classification of, 2-1-58
- Eggs of, 2-1-3
- Families of, 2-1-64
- Hackberry, 2-1-188
- Milkweed, 2-1-80
- of North America, 2-1
- Patched, 2-1-159
- Peacock, 2-1-172
- Sea, 4-2-241
- Widely distributed, 2-1-171
- Butterfly, Baird's, 2-1-313
- Bruce's, 2-1-313
- Cabbage, 2-1-280
- Chryxus, 2-1-221
- Comma, 2-1-165
- Dogface, 2-1-288
- fishes, 6-1-484
- Goatweed, 2-1-192
- Holland's, 2-1-314
- Hunter's, 2-1-170
- Iduna, 2-1-220
- Morrison's Goatweed, 2-1-193
- Race after a, 2-1-127
- Shell, 4-2-240
- Thistle, 2-1-170
- Varuna, 2-1-222
- Butterfly-weed, 8-1-325
 White Mountain, 2-1-222
- Butternut, 3-1-126
- Button-ball Shrub, 8-1-251
- Button-bush, 8-1-251
- Buttonwood, 3-1-279, 402
- Buxbaumia*, 3-2-260
aphylla, 3-2-261
- Buzzard, *see* Vulture; Turkey
 Red-shouldered, *see* Red-shouldered Hawk, 1-2-319
 Red-tailed, *see* Red-tailed Hawk, 1-2-317
 Swainson's, 1-2-321
 Turkey, *see* Turkey Vulture, 1-2-304
- Byssus, 2-1-358
- Cabbage, Skunk, 8-1-366
 Swamp, 8-1-369
- Caberodes*, 2-2-352
amyrisaria, *see* *C. confusaria*
arbutaria, *see* *C. confusaria*
confusaria, 2-2-352
floridaria, *see* *C. confusaria*
imbraria, *see* *C. confusaria*
ineffusaria, *see* *C. confusaria*
interlinearia, *see* *C. confusaria*
majoraria, 2-2-352
myandaria, *see* *C. confusaria*
pandaria, *see* *C. majoraria*
phasianaria, *see* *C. confusaria*
remissaria, *see* *C. confusaria*
superaria, *see* *C. confusaria*
varadaria, *see* *C. confusaria*
- Cabra Mora, 6-1-383
- Cabrilla, 6-1-384
 de astillero, 6-1-392
 pinta, 6-1-382
 pirritita 6-1-393
- Cachalot, *see* Sperm Whale, 5-1-17
- Cachicata, *see* Common Grunt, 6-1-426
- Cachucho, 6-1-419
- Cacomistle, *see* Texas Bassaris, 5-1-254
- Cactaceæ*, 8-1-398
- Cacti, 3-1-124
- Cactus, Eastern, 8-1-319
- Cactus Family, 8-1-398
- Caddo, 7-2-68
agilis, 7-2-68
boopis, 7-2-68
- Cæcidæ*, 4-2-169
- Cæcum*, 4-2-169
californicum, 4-2-170
cooperi, 4-2-170
crebricinctum, 4-2-170
floridanum, 4-2-169
nitidum, 4-2-170
pulchellum, 4-2-169
- Cænurgia*, 2-2-257
adversa, 2-2-257
convalescens, 2-2-257
purgata, *see* *C. convalescens*
socors, *see* *C. convalescens*
- Cæsalpinaceæ*, 8-1-398
- Caji, 6-1-409
- Calabash Tree, Black, 3-1-447
 " West Indian, 3-1-448
- Calamagrostis Canadensis*, 8-2-122
cinnoides, 8-2-122
- Calamus*, 6-1-438
artifrons, 6-1-440

Index

- Calamus*, *bajonado*, 6-1-439
calamus, 6-1-438
leucosteus, 6-1-440
penna, 6-1-440
proridens, 6-1-439
- Calasymbolus*, 2-2-55
astylus, 2-2-56
excacatus, 2-2-56
integerrima, see *C. astylus*
Io, see *C. astylus*
Myops, 2-2-56
pavonina, see *C. excacatus*
rosacearum, see *C. Myops*
- Calcarius lapponicus*, 1-1-148
pictus, 1-1-147
- Calephelis*, 2-1-232
- Calephelis*, *Australis*, 2-1-233
borealis, 2-1-232
Cænius, 2-1-232
Nemesis, 2-1-233
- Calesesia*, 2-2-387
coccinea, 2-2-387
- Cali-kill*, 8-1-127
- Calico*, 2-1-193
Back, see *Turnstone*, 1-2-249
Bush, 8-1-125
Orange-skirted, 2-1-194
White-skirted, 2-1-194
- Calidota*, 2-2-139
cubensis, see *C. strigosa*
laqueata, see *C. strigosa*
muricolor, 2-2-139
Streaked, 2-2-139
strigosa, 2-2-139
- Calidris arenaria*, 1-2-219
- Calla*, *Marsh*, 8-1-155
- Calla palustris*, 8-1-155
- Calledapteryx*, 2-2-356
dryopterata, 2-2-356
erosiata, see *C. dryopterata*
- Callicore*, 2-1-178
clymena, 2-1-178
- Calliergon*, 3-2-279, 305
- Callilepis*, 7-2-321
imbecilla, 7-2-322
- Calliopsis*, 8-1-360
- Calliostoma*, 4-2-216
annulatum, 4-2-216
canaliculatum, 4-2-217
costatum, 4-2-217
euglyptum, 4-2-217
gemmulatum, 4-2-217
granulatus, 4-2-218
occidentale, 4-2-217
Tigris, 4-2-218
- Calliphora erythrocephala*, 7-1-164
- Callippe*, 2-1-118
- Callisaurus draconoides*, 5-2-117
- Callista*, 4-2-349
- Callista*, *Giant*, 4-2-349
Spotted, 4-2-349
- Callixia*, 2-2-356
- Callopietria*, 2-2-252
Floridensis, 2-2-252
- Callopoma*, 4-2-210
- Callosamia*, 2-2-84
angulifera, 2-2-86
callea, 2-2-86
Promethea, 2-2-84
- Callotermes*, 7-1-358
- Calmoun*, 8-1-125
- Calocampa*, 2-2-207
curvimacula, 2-2-208
nupera, 2-2-208
- Calophasia*, 2-2-170
strigata, 2-2-170
- Calopogon*, 8-1-86
- Calopogon pulchellus*, 8-1-86
- Calopterygide*, 7-1-370
- Calopterygina*, 7-1-370
- Calopteryx*, 7-1-370
- Calostoma*, 4-1-123
- Calostoma*, 4-1-29, 131
cinnabarinum, 4-1-132
lutescens, 4-1-132
ravenelii, 4-1-132
Xenodon, 6-1-481
- Calpe*, 2-2-236
Canadensis, 2-2-236
- Calpe*, *Canadian*, 2-2-236
- Calpe purpurascens*, see *C. Canadensis*
- sobria*, see *C. Canadensis*
- Calpodes*, 2-1-355
ethlius, 2-1-356
- Caltha palustris*, 8-1-291
- Calvatia*, 4-1-28, 126
- Calvatia*, *Brain-shaped*, 4-1-126
- Calvatia craniformis*, 4-1-126
cyathiformis, 4-1-128
maxima, 4-1-127
- Calymnia*, 2-2-219
canescens, see *C. orina*
orina, 2-2-219
- Calypso*, 8-1-86
- Calypso bulbosa*, 8-1-86
- Calyptrata*, 7-1-89, 90
- Calyptrata*, 4-2-151
candea, 4-2-152
mamillaris, 4-2-152
Sinensis, 4-2-151
- Calyptraeide*, 4-2-148
- Calystegia sepium*, 8-1-139
- Camberwell Beauty*, 2-1-169
- Cameo-cutting*, 4-2-138
- Cameo Shell*, 4-2-137
- Camomile*, *Corn*, 8-1-269
Dog's, 8-1-269
Fetid, 8-1-269
Field, 8-1-269
Garden, 8-1-269
- Camp Robber*, see *Canada Jay*, 1-1-79
- Campanula Americana*, 8-1-66
rapunculoides, 8-1-65
rotundifolia, 8-1-64
- Campanulaceæ*, 8-1-400
- Campbellite*, see *Crappie*, 6-1-334
- Campephilus principalis*, 1-3-100
- Campion*, *Bladder*, 8-1-171
Corn, 8-1-90
Red, 8-1-90
Starry, 8-1-171
- Campodeide*, 7-1-384
- Campometra*, 2-2-276
amella, 2-2-276
integerrima, see *C. amella*
mima, 2-2-276
stylobata, see *C. amella*
- Camponotida*, 7-1-39
- Camponotus Pennsylvanicus*, 7-1-43, 147
- Camptobrochis grandis*, 7-1-301
- Camponeura picta*, 7-1-176
- Canada Potato*, 8-1-358
- Canarsia*, 2-2-411
Hammondi, 2-2-411
- Canary*, see *Warbler*, *Yellow*
Grass, 8-2-93
Grass, *Reed*, 8-2-90, 94
Wild, see *American Goldfinch*, 1-1-190
- Cancellaria*, 4-2-103
cancellata, 4-2-104
Cooperi, 4-2-103
reticulata, 4-2-103
- Cancellariida*, 4-2-103
- Candil*, 6-1-265, 266
- Candlefish*, 6-1-227
- Canida*, 5-1-208, 264
- Canidia*, 2-2-226
scissa, 2-2-226
- Canis albus*, 5-1-277
ater, 5-1-277
latrans, 5-1-279
occidentalis, 5-1-277
- Canker-root*, 8-1-32, 177
-worm, *Fall*, 2-2-326
-worm, *Spring*, 2-2-324
- Cankerweed*, 8-1-260
- Canoe Shell*, 4-2-243
Shell, *Woody*, 4-2-243
- Cantharellus*, 4-1-36, 53
floccosus, 4-1-53
- Cantharus*, 4-2-67
cancellaria, 4-2-68
- Cantharus*, *Painted*, 4-2-67
- Cantharus tincta*, 4-2-67
- Canvasback*, 1-2-116
- Cap Shell*, *Californian*, 4-2-417
- Capelin*, 6-1-225, 226
- Capis*, 2-2-285
curvata, 2-2-285
- Capitan*, 6-1-478
- Capnodes*, 2-2-277
punctivena, 2-2-277
- Capnoides aureum*, 8-1-300
- semperirens*, 8-1-95
- Caprifoliaceæ*, 3-1-449-452; 8-1-399
- Caprimulgide*, 1-1-4
- Caps*, *Hungarian*, 4-2-152
- Capsella bursa-pastoris*, 8-1-191
- Capsida*, 7-1-301
- Capulus*, 4-2-152
Californicus, 4-2-417
Hungaricus, 4-2-152
- Caracara*, *Audubon's*, 1-3-128
- Caradrina*, 2-2-164
bilunata, see *C. meralis*
civica, see *C. extimia*
conixa, see *C. spilomela*
extimia, 2-2-165
fidicularia, see *C. multifera*
meralis, 2-2-164
multifera, 2-2-164
punctivena, 2-2-165
rufostriga, 2-2-165
spilomela, 2-2-165
- Carama*, 2-2-368
cretata, 2-2-368
pura, see *C. cretata*
- Carangoides*, 6-1-308
orthogrammus, 6-1-308
- Carangus*, 6-1-304
Bartholomæi, 6-1-305
caballus, 6-1-306
crysos, 6-1-306

- Carangus*, *guara*, 6-1-307
hippos, 6-1-306
latus, 6-1-306
lugubris, 6-1-307
marginatus, 6-1-306
medusicola, 6-1-307
melampyrgus, 6-1-307
ruber, 6-1-305
vinctus, 6-1-305
Caranx, 6-1-308
speciosus, 6-1-308
Carcajou, *see* Wolverine, 5-1-245
Cardamine bulbosa, 8-1-188
pratensis, 8-1-198
purpurea, 8-1-189
rhomboides, 8-1-188
Cardiide, 4-2-357
Cardinal Bird, 1-1-215; 1-3-147
Cardinal, Florida, 1-3-148
Cardinal Flower, 8-1-392
" Blue, 8-1-67
Cardinalis cardinalis, 1-1-215; 1-3-147
Floridanus, 1-3-148
Cardita, 4-2-371
borealis, 4-2-371
Cardita, Northern, 4-2-371
Cardium, 4-2-357
aculeatum, 4-2-358
Californiense, 4-2-359
corbis, 4-2-359
costatum, 4-2-359
edule, 4-2-357
elatum, 4-2-359
Islandicum, 4-2-358
isocardia, 4-2-358
Lima, 4-2-358
magnum, 4-2-358
muricatum, 4-2-358
pinnulatum, 4-2-359
quadrigenarium, 4-2-359
Carduus, 8-1-76
lanceolatus, 8-1-77
odoratus, 8-1-77
Carelia, 4-2-278
Cumingiana, 4-2-278
Carelia, Cumming's, 4-2-278
Carelia, obeliscus, 4-2-278
Carelia, Obelisk, 4-2-278
Carepalxis tuberculifera, 7-2-448
Carex, 8-2-304
crinita, 8-2-310
festucacea, 8-2-322
folliculata, 8-2-310
gracillima, 8-2-321
hystericina, 8-2-310
intumescens, 8-2-310
lupulina, 8-2-310
Pennsylvanica, 8-2-308
scirpoides, 8-2-321
stricta, 8-2-307
vulpinoides, 8-2-322
Cargida, 2-2-300
cadmia, 2-2-300
obliquilinea, *see* *C. cadmia*
pyrrha, 2-2-301
Caribou, Barren Ground, 5-1-52
Grant's, 5-1-54
Greenland, 5-1-54
Mountain, 5-1-51
Newfoundland, 5-1-51
Stone's, 5-1-51
Caribou, Woodland, 5-1-47
Carica papaya, 3-1-262
Carinaria, 4-2-242
Atlantica, 4-2-242
vitrea, 4-2-242
Caripeta, 2-2-342
albopunctata, *see* *C. divisata*
angustiorata, 2-2-342
divisata, 2-2-342
piniaria, *see* *C. angustiorata*
Carneades, 2-2-188
Carnivora, 5-1-207
Carnivores, 5-1-207-293
Carocolus, 4-2-266
Carolina Grass of Parnassus, 8-1-196
Carp, Lake, 6-1-42
sucker, 6-1-43
Carpenter-worms, 2-2-375
Carpenter's herb, 8-1-46
Carpet-moth, 2-2-434
Shell, 4-2-347, 351
" Finest, 4-2-352
" Netted, 4-2-352
" Ribbed, 4-2-352
" Wavy, 4-2-352
Carphophis amoenus, 5-2-370
Carpinus, 3-1-162, 165
betulus, 3-1-166
Caroliniana, 3-1-165
Carpiodes, 6-1-41
carpio, 6-1-42
cyprinus, 6-1-43
difformis, 6-1-42
Thompsoni, 6-1-42
tumidus, 6-1-42
velifer, 6-1-43
Carpodacus purpureus, 1-1-223; 1-3-142
Carrier, Pebble, 4-2-155
Shell, 4-2-154
" 4-2-155
Carrion-bird, Canadian, *see* Canada Jay, 1-1-79
Carrion-flower, 8-1-282
Carrot Family, 8-1-398
Wild, 8-1-222
Caryophyllacea, 8-1-397
Casabe, 6-1-312
Casutacea, 8-1-399
Case-bearer, Walnut, 2-2-408
Cassia chamæcrista, 8-1-307
Marylandica, 8-1-308
nictitans, 8-1-307
Cassidide, 4-2-137
Cassidula, 4-2-287
angulifera, 4-2-288
Cassie, 3-1-344
Cassir, 4-2-137
cameo, 4-2-137
cornuta, 4-2-138
flammea, 4-2-138
Madagascarensis, 4-2-137
rufa, 4-2-137
tuberosa, 4-2-137
Castalia odorata, 8-1-173
Castanea, 3-1-186
alnifolia, 3-1-186
crenata, 3-1-186
dentata, 3-1-186
pumila, 3-1-188
sativa, 3-1-186
Castanopsis, 3-1-189
Castanopsis, chrysophylla, 3-1-189
Castianeira, 7-2-577
cingulata, 7-2-578
descripta, 7-2-578
longipalpus, 7-2-579
Castilleja coccinea, 8-1-387
Castor Bean Shell, 4-2-46
" Bristly, 4-2-46
" Fingered, 4-2-47
Castor Canadensis, 5-1-145
" *Carolinensis*, 5-1-150
Castoridae, 5-1-73, 145
Cat, 5-1-208, 283
Blue, 6-1-17
Bob, *see* Wild Cat, 5-1-284
Brown, 6-1-31
Cacomitl, 5-1-293
Channel, 6-1-16, 21
Civet, *see* Texas Bassaris, 5-1-254
Eel, 6-1-22
Flatheaded, 6-1-31
Florida Wild, 5-1-286
Cat-gut, 8-1-103
Cat, Little Yellow, 6-1-34
Mississippi, 6-1-17
Mud, 6-1-31, 32
Nova Scotia Wild, 5-1-286
Potomac, 6-1-25
Ring-tailed, *see* Texas Bassaris, 5-1-254
Spoon-bill, 6-1-1
Spotted, 6-1-21
Stone, 6-1-33, 34
White, 6-1-25
Wild, 5-1-284
Willow, 6-1-22
Yellow, 6-1-25
Catabena, 2-2-163
lineolata, 2-2-163
miscellus, *see* *C. lineolata*
Catalpa, 3-1-403, 445
Catalpa catalpa, 3-1-445
speciosa, 3-1-447
Catalpa, Western, 3-1-447
Catalufas, 6-1-401
Catamount, *see* Wild Cat, 5-1-284
Catbird, 1-1-12, 80; 1-3-167
Catbrier, 8-1-283
Catch-fly grass, 8-2-90
Catchfly, 8-1-92
Night-flowering, 8-1-93
Sleepy, 8-1-93
Virginia, 8-1-376
Caterpillars, Food of, 2-1-10
of Moths, 2-2-6
Moulting of, 2-1-9
Structure of, 2-1-5
Catfish, 6-1-15
Bermuda, 6-1-289
Common, 6-1-26
Great Lakes, 6-1-24
Catharinea, 3-2-240
angustata, 3-2-241
Catharinea, Slender, 3-2-241
Catharinea undulata, 3-2-242
Catharinea, Wavy-leaved, 3-2-242
Catharista atrata, 1-2-307; 1-3-37, 58, 96
Cathartes aura, 1-2-304; 1-3-37, 57, 96
Cathartide, 1-2-301, 304
Cathorops, 6-1-15
Catmint, 8-1-45

Index

Catnip, 8-1-45

Catocala, 2-2-260

abbreviatella, 2-2-268

adoptiva, see *C. Delilah*

Agrippina, 2-2-260

Aholibah, 2-2-265

Alabama, 2-2-269

amasia, 2-2-268

amatrix, 2-2-263

" *nurus*, 2-2-263

amica, 2-2-269

" *lineella*, 2-2-269

Nerissa, 2-2-269

Andromache, 2-2-267

Angusi, 2-2-262

antinymphe, 2-2-267

augusta, 2-2-264

aurella, see *C. cerogama*

Babyaga, 2-2-263

badia, 2-2-267

briseis, 2-2-264

Californica, 2-2-263

cara, 2-2-263

cerogama, 2-2-266

Cleopatra, 2-2-263

coccinata, 2-2-265

coelebs, 2-2-268

concumbens, 2-2-263

consors, 2-2-266

dejecta, 2-2-261

" *Carolina*, 2-2-261

Delilah, 2-2-267

Desdemona, 2-2-267

Desperata, see *C. vidua*

Eliza, see *C. cerogama*

epione, 2-2-260

Faustina, 2-2-264

febilis, 2-2-262

formula, see *C. similis*

fratercula, 2-2-269

" *gisela*, 2-2-269

" *Jaquenetia*, 2-2-269

gracilis, 2-2-269

Groteiana, 2-2-264

grynea, 2-2-269

Guenei, see *C. viduata*

habilis, 2-2-268

" *basalis*, 2-2-268

Hermia, 2-2-264

ilia, 2-2-265

" *osculata*, 2-2-265

" *uxor*, 2-2-265

illecta, 2-2-267

innubens, 2-2-265

" *hinda*, 2-2-266

" *scintillans*, 2-2-266

insolabilis, 2-2-262

Judith, 2-2-262

lacrymosa, 2-2-261

" *Evelina*, 2-2-261

" *Paulina*, 2-2-261

Luciana, 2-2-263

" *somnus*, 2-2-263

mæstosa, see *C. viduata*

Magdalena, see *C. illecta*

marmorata, 2-2-263

Meskei, 2-2-264

minuta, 2-2-269

muliercula, 2-2-267

Nebraska, see *C. Cleopatra*

nebulosa, 2-2-266

Catocala, neogama, 2-2-266

obscura, 2-2-262

olivia, 2-2-269

palæogama, 2-2-266

" *phalanga*, 2-2-266

parta, 2-2-264

piatrix, 2-2-266

polygama, 2-2-268

" *crategi*, 2-2-268

præclara, 2-2-269

pura, 2-2-264

relicta, 2-2-262

" *Bianca*, 2-2-262

relecta, 2-2-262

Robinsoni, 2-2-262

Rosalinda, 2-2-264

sancia, see *C. amasia*

Sappho, 2-2-260

serena, 2-2-267

similis, 2-2-268

" *Aholah*, 2-2-268

Stretchi, 2-2-263

subnata, 2-2-266

subviridis, 2-2-261

tristis, 2-2-262

ultronia, 2-2-265

" *Celia*, 2-2-265

" *Mopsa*, 2-2-265

unijuga, 2-2-264

verilliana, 2-2-265

vidua, 2-2-261

viduata, 2-2-261

Whitneyi, 2-2-268

Catopsilia, 2-1-285

agarihe, 2-1-287

eubule, 2-1-286

philea, 2-1-286

Catopyrrha, 2-2-342

accessaria, see *C. coloraria*

atropunctaria, see *C. coloraria*

coloraria, 2-2-342

" *dissimilaria*, 2-2-342

cruentaria, see *C. coloraria*

Catostomide, 6-1-36

Catostomus, 6-1-46

ardens, 6-1-52

catostomus, 6-1-49

Commersonii, 6-1-51

griseus, 6-1-48

latipinis, 6-1-47

macrocheilus, 6-1-50

occidentalis, 6-1-50

Pocatello, 6-1-53

rostratus, 6-1-46

Cat's Claw, 3-1-343, 344

Cat's-tail Grass, 8-2-112

Cattle, 5-1-29, 57

Cattle-tick, 7-2-89

Caulotilus, 6-1-504

Cautethia, 2-2-61

Grotei, 2-2-61

Cavalla, 6-1-287, 304, 306

Ceanothus Americanus, 8-1-215

arboreus, 3-1-392

spinosus, 3-1-392

thyrsiflorus, 3-1-391

Cecidomyia destructor, 7-1-113

leguminicola, 7-1-115

Cecidomyiide, 7-1-86, 113

Cecrops, 2-1-246

Cedar Bird, 1-1-144; 1-3-152

Cedar, Incense, 3-1-94

Red, 3-1-92, 108

Rock, 3-1-108

White, 3-1-99

White, see *Arbor Vitæ*, 3-1-91-92

Celama, 2-2-357

nigrofasciata, see *C. pustulata*

obaurata, see *C. pustulata*

pustulata, 2-2-357

sexmaculata, see *C. triquetra*

trinotata, see *C. triquetra*

triquetra, 2-2-357

Celandine, Greater, 8-1-298

Lesser, 8-1-298

Celastraceæ, 3-1-365; 8-1-398

Celastrus scandens, 3-1-365; 8-1-214

Celerio, 2-2-75

Canadensis, see *C. intermedia*

chamænerii see *C. intermedia*

daucus, see *C. lineata*

epilobii, see *C. intermedia*

Galii, see *C. intermedia*

intermedia, 2-2-76

lineata, 2-2-76

Oxybaphi, see *C. intermedia*

Celiptera, 2-2-275

discissa, see *C. frustulum*

elongatus, see *C. frustulum*

frustulum, 2-2-275

Celtis, 3-1-229, 236

australis, 3-1-237

Mississippiensis, 3-1-237

occidentalis, 3-1-236

Cemophora coccinea, 5-2-373

Cenchrus Carolinianus, 8-2-83

Cenopsis, 2-2-422

Groteana, 2-2-422

petitiana, 2-2-422

Centaury, Rosy, 8-1-131

Centipede, 7-2-6

House, 7-1-346

Centrarchus, 6-1-337

macropterus, 6-1-337

Centrocercus urophasianus, 1-2-285

Centropholis, 6-1-371

Centropomide, 6-1-368

Centropomus parallelus, 6-1-369

undecimalis, 6-1-361

viridis, 6-1-368

Centropriest, 6-1-397

ocyurus, 6-1-397

Philadelphicus, 6-1-398

rufus, 6-1-398

striatus, 6-1-397

Centurus, 7-2-27

Carolinianus, 7-2-27

exilicauda, 7-2-27

gracilis, 7-2-28

Hentzi, 7-2-27

Margaritatus, 7-2-28

nigrescens, 7-2-27

testaceus, 7-2-28

Ceophloeus pileatus, 1-3-103

Cephalanthus occidentalis, 8-1-251

Cephalopoda, 4-2-439

Cephalopoda, 4-2-439-462

Cephidæ, 7-1-69

Cephus Pygmaeus, 7-1-69

Cepolis, 4-2-267

cepa, 4-2-267

Cephus grylle, 1-2-20

- Cerapogon*, 2-2-177
 stylata, 2-2-177
Cerathosia, 2-2-253
 tricolor, 2-2-253
Ceraticulus fissiceps, 7-2-371
 laticollis, 7-2-371
Ceratina, 7-1-8
Ceratinia, 2-1-88
 Lycaste, 2-1-88
Ceratinidae, 7-1-6, 7
Ceratinops, 7-2-367
Ceratinopsis interpres, 7-2-374
Ceratitis capitata, 7-1-178
Ceratocampidae, 2-2-94
Ceratodon, 3-2-166
 purpureum, 3-2-9, 167
Ceratonia, 2-2-47
 Amyntor, 2-2-47
 Brontes, see *C. undulosa*
 catalpa, 2-2-48
Ceratonia quadricornis, see *C. amyntor*
 repentinus, see *C. undulosa*
 ulmi, see *C. amyntor*
 undulosa, 2-2-48
Ceratophyllum demersum, 4-2-12
Ceratopogon, 7-1-111
Ceratostoma lignicola, 7-1-10
Cercidia, 7-2-455
 funebria, 7-2-455
 prominens, 7-2-455
Cercidium floridum, 3-1-345
Cercis, 3-1-333
 Canadensis, 3-1-334
 " *pubescens*, 3-1-334
 Chinensis, 3-1-335
 Texensis, 3-1-334
Cercopidae, 7-1-241
Ceresa bubalus, 7-1-239
Cerion, 4-2-281
Cerithidea, 4-2-180
Cerithidea decollata, 4-2-180
Cerithidea, Decollated, 4-2-180
Cerithidea scalariformis, 4-2-181
Cerithiidae, 4-2-179
Cerithiopsis, 4-2-182
 punctata, 4-2-182
 purpurea, 4-2-182
 terebialis, 4-2-182
 tubercularis, 4-2-182
Cerithium, 4-2-179
Cerithium atratum, 4-2-180
 eburneum, 4-2-179
 ferrugineum, 4-2-180
 giganteum, 4-2-179
 laeve, 4-2-180
 litteratum, 4-2-180
 muscarum, 4-2-180
Cerma, 2-2-161
 cora, 2-2-161
 festia, see *C. cora*
Cero, 6-1-287
Ceronia, 4-2-337
 Arctica, 4-2-337
Cerostoma, 4-2-35
Certhia familiaris Americana, 1-1-145; 1-3-95, 108
Certhiidae, 1-1-13
Cerura, 2-2-299
 scitisscripta multiscripta, 2-2-299
Ceroidae, 5-1-29, 31
Cercus Canadensis, 5-1-31
Cercus, Merriami, 5-1-34
 occidentalis, 5-1-34
Ceryle alcyon, 1-1-102; 1-3-83
Cesonia, 7-2-319
 bilineata, 7-2-320
Cetacea, 5-1-11
Cetaceans, 5-1-11, 25
Cetengraulis edentulus, 6-1-115
 mysticetus, 6-1-115
Cethura, 2-1-284
Cetraria, 3-2-79
 Islandica, 3-2-79
 lacunosa, 3-2-79
Cetraria, Pitted, 3-2-79
Ceuthophilus ensiger, 7-1-344
Chactidae, 7-2-29
Chaenobryttus, 6-1-342
 gulosus, 6-1-342
Chanomugil proboscideus, 6-1-256
Cherocampina, 2-2-75
Chatodipterus faber, 6-1-482
 zonatus, 6-1-482
Chatodontidae, 6-1-484
Chatopsis aenea, 7-1-176
Chaturra pelagica, 1-1-67; 1-3-84
Chain Snake, 5-2-359
Chalcedon, 2-1-139
Chacidoidea, 7-1-56
Chalcosiidae, 4-2-373
Chalkline, see Little Green Heron, 1-2-164
Chalybion caeruleum, 7-1-22
Chama, 4-2-361
 Agate, 4-2-362
 arcinella, 4-2-361
 Exogyra, 4-2-362
 frondosa, 4-2-362
 Frondosa, 4-2-362
 Gyrphoides, 4-2-362
 Large-leaved, 4-2-362
 Lazarus, 4-2-361
 Leafy, 4-2-361
 Little Archer, 4-2-361
 macrophylla, 4-2-362
 pellucida, 4-2-362
 Pretty, 4-2-362
 pulchella, 4-2-362
 Chamaecyparis, 3-1-98
 Lawsoniana, 3-1-100
 Nootkatensis, 3-1-99
 thyoides, 3-1-99
Chamaenerion angustifolium, 8-1-118
Chameleon, American, 5-2-102
Chamidae, 4-2-361
Chamyris, 2-2-250
 cerintha, 2-2-250
Chamidae, 6-1-94
Chank Fisheries, 4-2-77
 Shell, 4-2-76
Chanks, Uses of, 4-2-77
Channel-bass, 6-1-461
Channomurena, 6-1-82
Chanos chanos, 6-1-94
Chapin, 6-1-490
Chapote, 3-1-426
Chappaul, 6-1-69
Chara, 2-1-146
 Chara, 4-2-12
Charadra, 2-2-152
 circulifer, see *C. deridens*
 contigua, see *C. deridens*
 decora, 2-2-153
Charadra, *deridens*, 2-2-152
 dispulsa, 2-2-153
 felina, see *C. decora*
 illudens, 2-2-152
 pythion, see *C. illudens*
Charadriidae, 1-2-194, 237
Charadrius dominicus, 1-2-239
 squatarola, 1-2-237
Chariclea, 2-1-132
Charina botta, 5-2-211
 brachyops, 5-2-211
Charitonetta albeola, 1-2-124
Charlock, 8-1-301
 Jointed, 8-1-302
 White, 8-1-302
Charr, 6-1-206
 Arctic, 6-1-213
 European, see Long-finned Charr
 Greenland, 6-1-212
 Long-finned, 6-1-212
Chasmistes, 6-1-54
 brevirostris, 6-1-55
 Copei, 6-1-56
 liorus, 6-1-54
 stomias, 6-1-55
Chat, Polyglot, see Yellow-breasted Chat, 1-1-206
 Yellow-breasted, 1-1-206; 1-3-164
Chauliodes lunatus, 7-1-211
 pectinicornis, 7-1-211
Cheat, 8-2-230, 231
Chebec, see Least Flycatcher, 1-1-75
Checker-spot, 2-1-137
 Baron's, 2-1-141
 Bean's, 2-1-140
 Clouded, 2-1-141
 Gabb's, 2-1-144
 Harris', 2-1-144
 Hewitson's, 2-1-145
 Hoffman's, 2-1-143
 Macglashan's, 2-1-140
 Northern, 2-1-143
 Ruddy, 2-1-142
 Smaller, 2-1-148
 Strecker's, 2-1-147
 Taylor's, 2-1-142
 Whitney's, 2-1-143
 Wright's, 2-1-147
Cheeseflower, 8-1-114
Chelanops, 7-2-46, 47
 acuminatus, 7-2-49
 affinis, 7-2-48
 Arizonensis, 7-2-48
 dentatus, 7-2-47
 dorsalis, 7-2-48
 Florida, 7-2-49
 grossus, 7-2-47
 Latimanus, 7-2-48
 latus, 7-2-49
 morosus, 7-2-48
 oblongus, 7-2-47
 pallidus, 7-2-48
 pallipes, 7-2-48
 Sanborni, 7-2-48
 Texanus, 7-2-49
 tristis, 7-2-48
 tumidus, 7-2-48
 validus, 7-2-48
 Virginica, 7-2-48
Chelidon erythrogaster, 1-1-106; 1-3-89
Chelidonium majus, 8-1-298

Index

- Chelifer*, 7-2-45, 46
biseriatum, 7-2-47
cancroides, 7-2-47
Floridanus, 7-2-46
Hubbardi, 7-2-47
mirabilis, 7-2-46
muricatus, 7-2-46
scabrisculus, 7-2-46
- Cheliferida*, 7-2-45
- Chelone glabra*, 8-1-145
- Chelonia*, Classification of, 5-2-3
- Chelonia imbricata*, 5-2-9
mydas, 5-2-8
- Chelonida*, 5-2-7
- Chelopus*, 5-2-49
guttatus, 5-2-50
insculptus, 5-2-53
marmoratus, 5-2-52
Muhlenbergii, 5-2-51
- Chelydra serpentina*, 5-2-12
- Chelydridae*, 5-2-11
- Chemmis*, 7-2-573
unicolor, 7-2-574
- Chen hyperborea*, 1-2-137
nivalis, 1-2-136
- Cherna*, 6-1-388; *see also* Red Grouper, 6-1-385
Americana, 6-1-385
Criolla, 6-1-384
de lo alto, 6-1-382
de vivera, *see* Red Grouper, 6-1-385
- Chernetida*, *see* Pseudoscorpionida, 7-2-39
- Cherries in Japan*, 3-1-331
- Cherry*, 3-1-321, 327
Bird, 3-1-327
- Cherry-bird*, *see* Cedar Bird, 1-1-144
- Cherry*, Choke, 3-1-329
Cultivated, 3-1-330
Early Richmond, 3-1-330
English Morello, 3-1-331
Heart, 3-1-331
Laurels, 3-1-330
Pin, 3-1-327
Rum, 3-1-328
Sour Pie, 3-1-330
Sweet, 3-1-331
Western Wild, 3-1-330
Wild Black, 3-1-328
Wild Red, 3-1-327
- Chess*, 8-2-222, 231
Swamp, 8-2-230
Upright, 8-2-222
- Chest Shell*, 4-2-384
- Chestnut*, 3-1-186
Golden-leaved, 3-1-189
Horse, 3-1-385
- Chewink*, 1-1-58; 1-3-147; *see also* Towhee
White-eyed, 1-3-64, 147
- Chickadee*, 1-1-76; 1-3-111
Carolina, 1-3-112
Hudsonian, 1-3-112
- Chickaree*, *see* Red Squirrel, 5-1-172
- Chicken*, *Prairie*, 1-2-278
see *Prairie Sharp-tailed*
Grouse, 1-2-281
Snake, Banded, 5-2-308
Spotted, 5-2-307
Yellow, 5-2-308
- Chickweed*, Common, 8-1-172
Red, 8-1-383
- Chicolar*, 6-1-189
- Chicoreus*, 4-2-31
- Chicory*, 8-1-69
Family, 8-1-400
- Chigger*, 7-1-193
- Chigoe*, 7-1-193
- Chilomeniscus cinctus*, 5-2-373
ephippicus, 5-2-372
- Chilopoda*, 7-2-6
- Chilopsis linearis*, 3-1-447
- Chimaphila maculata*, 8-1-121
umbellata, 8-1-120
- China Berry*, 3-1-353
Tree, Wild, 3-1-387
- Chinch-bug*, 7-1-310
False, 7-1-310
Life History of, 7-1-311
- Chinese Emperor's Crown*, 4-2-81
- Chink Shell*, 4-2-174, 177
" Atlantic, 4-2-177
- Chinkapin*, Water, 8-1-290
- Chinquapin*, 3-1-188
- Chiodorus atherinoides*, 6-1-242
- Chiogenes hispidula*, 8-1-241
- Chionanthus*, 3-1-443
Virginica, 3-1-443
- Chione*, 4-2-348
- Chionea*, 7-1-95
- Chionobas*, 2-1-218
- Chip-bird*, *see* Chipping Sparrow, 1-1-149
Winter, *see* Tree Sparrow, 1-1-161
- Chippmunk*, 5-1-162
- Chipper*, Arctic, *see* Tree Sparrow, 1-1-161
- Chippsey*, *see* Chipping Sparrow, 1-1-149
Meadow, *see* Seaside Sparrow, 1-1-156
Winter, *see* Tree Sparrow, 1-1-161
- Chiracanthium*, 7-2-569
albans, 7-2-571
inclusum, 7-2-569
- Chiro*, *see* Bony-fish, 6-1-87
- Chironomida*, 7-1-85, 110
- Chironomus minutus*, 7-1-111
plumosus, 7-1-110
- Chiroptera*, 5-1-193
- Chirostoma Humboldtianum*, 6-1-248
- Chiton*, 4-2-217, 237, 296
- Chiton alba*, 4-2-240
apiculatus, 4-2-240
- Chiton*, Giant, 4-2-240
- Chiton Goodallii*, 4-2-239
- Chiton*, Gray, 4-2-239
Magnificent, 4-2-239
- Chiton*, *magnificus*, 4-2-239
- Chiton*, Mossy, 4-2-240
- Chiton ruber*, 4-2-240
- Chiton*, Showy, 4-2-239
- Chiton squamosus*, 4-2-240
- Chitone*, 2-1-116
- Chitonina*, 4-1-38, 82
- Chivey*, *see* Menominee Whitefish, 6-1-22
- Chlenogramma*, 2-2-46
jasminearum, 2-2-46
rotundata, *see* *C. jasminearum*
- Chloraspilates*, 2-2-338
bicoloraria, 2-2-338
- Chloridea*, 2-2-222
Rhexia, *see* *C. virescens*
spectanda, *see* *C. virescens*
virescens, 2-2-222
- Chlorippe*, 2-1-188
alicia, 2-1-190
Antonia, 2-1-189
- Chlorippe*, *Celtis*, 2-1-189
clyton, 2-1-190
flora, 2-1-191
leilia, 2-1-190
montis, 2-1-190
- Chlorochlamys*, 2-2-336
chloroleucaria, 2-2-336
densaria, *see* *C. chloroleucaria*
deprivata, *see* *C. chloroleucaria*
indiscriminaria, *see* *C. chloroleucaria*
- Chlorochroa conica*, 7-1-236
- Chlorops assimilis*, 7-1-183
graminea, 7-1-183
- Chloroscombrus*, 6-1-312
chrysurus, 6-1-312
orqueta, 6-1-312
- Chlorostoma*, 4-2-215
brunneum, 4-2-215
funebre, 4-2-215
pellis-serpentis, 4-2-216
- Chaphora*, 2-2-216
fungorum, 2-2-216
- Chogset*, 6-1-476
- Choke-berry*, Black, 8-1-205
Red, 8-1-205
- Chondestes grammacus*, 1-3-47, 145
- Chondropoma*, 4-2-201
dentata, 4-2-201
Shuttleworthi, 4-2-201
- Chopa*, 6-1-452, 453
amarilla, 6-1-453
blanca, 6-1-453, 463
spina, 6-1-440
- Chordeiles Virginianus*, 1-1-138; 1-3-39, 40, 84
" Chapmani, 1-3-40
- Chorististium*, 6-1-370
- Chorizagrotis*, 2-2-185
balanitis, 2-2-185
inconcinna, 2-2-185
introferens, 2-2-185
- Chorizomma*, 7-2-596
Californica, 7-2-596
- Chorizops*, 7-2-237
- Choroöcuccus*, 3-2-25
- Choropilus feriarum*, 6-2-157
nigritis, 6-2-157
occidentalis, 6-2-161
ocularis, 6-2-162
ornatus, 6-2-161
septentrionalis, 6-2-158
triseriatus, 6-2-157
- Chorus Belcheri*, 4-2-41
- Chrysalids of butterflies*, 2-1-11
- Chrysalis Shell*, 4-2-280
" Armed, 4-2-280
- Chrysanthemum parthenium*, 8-1-269
- Chrysauginae*, 2-2-401
- Chrysemys*, 5-2-29
Alabamensis, 5-2-38
Belli, 5-2-33
concinna, 5-2-36
elegans, 5-2-40
Floridana, 5-2-37
hieroglyphica, 5-2-36
marginata, 5-2-33
mobilensis, 5-2-38
nebulosa, 5-2-41
picta, 5-2-32
reticulatus, 5-2-34
rubriventris, 5-2-38

- Chrysemys*, *scabra*, 5-2-39
Texana, 5-2-40
Troosti, 5-2-35
Chrysididae, 7-1-25, 32
Chrysis ræculans, 7-1-32
Chrysodomus, 4-2-62
Chrysopa oculata, 7-1-224
Chrysophanus, 2-1-251
arota, 2-1-252
Editha, 2-1-253
Epixanthe, 2-1-254
Gorgon, 2-1-253
Helloides, 2-1-254
Hypophlæas, 2-1-254
mariposa, 2-1-254
rubidus, 2-1-255
sirius, 2-1-255
Snowi, 2-1-255
Thoe, 2-1-253
Virginienis, 2-1-252
Xanthoides, 2-1-253
Chrysopidae, 7-1-222
Chrysops, 7-1-132
Chrysopsis mariana, 8-1-348
Chryso, 7-2-336
Chthonius, 7-2-52
cæcus, 7-2-52
longipalpus, 7-2-53
mæstus, 7-2-53
Packardi, 7-2-52
Pennsylvanicus, 7-2-53
spinosus, 7-2-52
Chub, 6-1-69, 453, 463
see Fallfish, 6-1-74
(Bass), 6-1-358
Bermuda, 6-1-453
Columbia, 6-1-72
Common, 6-1-75
Creek, *see* Common Chub, 6-1-75
Silver, *see* Fallfish, 6-1-74
Utah Lake, 6-1-70
Chuck-will's Widow, 1-3-59
Chuckawalla, 5-2-111
Island, 5-2-111
Chuckle Head, *see* Little Green Heron, 1-2-164
Chufa, 8-2-269
Chunkhead, 5-2-420
Chytoliia, 2-2-282
morbidalis, 2-2-282
Chytonix, 2-2-161
iaspis, *see* *C. palliaticula*
palliaticula, 2-2-161
Cibus deorum, 4-1-51
Cicada, 7-1-231
Cicada emarginata, 7-1-232
septendecim, 7-1-233
Cicadida, 7-1-231
Cicely, 8-1-225
Cichlasoma, 6-1-475
Cichlids, 6-1-475
Cichoriaceæ, 8-1-400
Cichorium intybus, 8-1-69
Cicinnus, 2-2-359
egenaria, *see* *C. Melsheimeri*
Melsheimeri, 2-2-359
Ciconiida, 1-2-151, 155
Cicurina, 7-2-595
arcuata, 7-2-596
Cicuta maculata, 8-1-225
Cigar plant, Mexican, 8-1-117
Cilla, 2-2-244
distema, 2-2-244
Cimbex Americana, 7-1-75
Cimex lectularius, 7-1-289
Cimicida, 7-1-288
Cimicifuga racemosa, 8-1-179
Cindaphia, 2-2-397
amiculatalis, *see* *C. bicoloralis*
bicoloralis, 2-2-397
incensalis, *see* *C. bicoloralis*
Julialis, *see* *C. bicoloralis*
pulchripictalis, *see* *C. bicoloralis*
Cingilia, 2-2-347
catenaria, 2-2-347
humeralis, *see*, *C. catenaria*
Cinna arundinacea, 8-2-131
latifolia, 8-2-131
Cinosternida, 5-2-17
Cinosternum, 5-2-23
Bauri, 5-2-25
Flavescens, 5-2-25
Henrici, 5-2-26
integrum, 5-2-26
Louisianæ, 5-2-24
Pennsylvanicum, 5-2-23
Cinquefoil, Common, 8-1-304
Hoary, 8-1-305
Shrubby, 8-1-305
Silvery, 8-1-305
Cinura, 7-1-381
Circaea Alpina, 8-1-219
Lutetiana, 8-1-219
Circe, 4-2-350
Circinaria, 4-2-253
Circium lanceolatum, 8-1-77
pumilum, 8-1-77
Circotettix verruculatus, 7-1-334
Circus Hudsonius, 1-2-311; 1-3-37
Ciris, 2-2-233
Wilsoni, 2-2-233
Cirrhobolina, 2-2-259
deducta, 2-2-259
incandescens, *see* *C. Mexicana*
Mexicana, 2-2-259
Pavitensis, *see* *C. deducta*
Cirrhophanus, 2-2-234
triangulifer, 2-2-234
Cisco, 6-1-130
see Bloater Whitefish, 6-1-138
see Lake Herring, 6-1-132
of Lake Tippecanoe, 6-1-134
Mooneye, 6-1-136
Ciscoette, *see* Bloater Whitefish, 6-1-138
Cissura, 2-2-256
inepta, 2-2-256
morbosa, *see* *C. inepta*
sabulosa, 2-2-256
spadix, 2-2-256
vegeta, *see* *C. spadix*
Cistacea, 8-1-398
Cisthene lactea, 2-2-108
Cistophorus palustris, 1-1-119; 1-3-79
" *griseus*, 1-3-80
" *Mariana*, 1-3-80
stellaris, 1-1-120; 1-3-79
Cistudo, 5-2-57
Bauri, 5-2-63
Carolina, 5-2-59
major, 5-2-62
ornata, 5-2-58
triunguis, 5-2-63
Citheraxylon villosum, 3-1-403
Citheronia, 2-2-97
Mexicana, 2-2-97
regalis, 2-2-97
regia, *see* *C. regalis*
sepulchralis, 2-2-97
Citronella, 8-1-327
oil, 8-2-54
Citrus, 3-1-348
Citula, 6-1-308
dorsalis, 6-1-308
Cladonia, 3-2-88
Cladonia, Brown-fruited Cup, 3-2-89
Cornucopia, 3-2-90
Cladonia cornucopioides, 3-2-90
cristatella, 3-2-89
fimbriata, 3-2-89
Cladonia fringed, 3-2-89
Cladonia pyxidata, 3-2-89
rangiferina, 3-2-90
Cladonia, Red-fruited Cup, 3-2-90
Scarlet-crested, 3-2-89
Cladora, 2-2-324
atroliturata, 2-2-324
geminata, *see* *C. atroliturata*
Cladrastis, 3-1-341
lutea, 3-1-341, 432
Clam, Beaked Surf, 4-2-333
Bear's Paw, 4-2-364
Bloody, 4-2-384
British Basket, 4-2-326
Broad-tooth, 4-2-325
Californian Surf, 4-2-333
Contracted Basket, 4-2-326
Cross-barred Broad-tooth, 4-2-325
Great, *see* Great Scallop, 4-2-414
Hard-shelled, 4-2-347
Hemphill's Surf, 4-2-334
Little Neck, 4-2-347
Mattock Surf, 4-2-333
Oregon, 4-2-346
Round, 4-2-347
Solid Surf, 4-2-332
Spotted Bear's Paw, 4-2-364
Washington, 4-2-334
Yellow Basket, 4-2-326
Clams Basket, 4-2-326
Furbelowed, 4-2-363
Hen, 4-2-332
Razor, 4-2-318
Razor, *see also* Razor
Sand, 4-2-324
Soft-shell, 4-2-324
Surf, 4-2-332
Three-angled, 4-2-379
Venus, 4-2-347
Clangula hyemalis, 1-2-125
Clape, *see* Flicker, 1-1-130
Clarkeinde plana, 4-1-82
Clathraceæ, 4-1-26, 117, 121
Clathrus, 4-1-26
cancellatus, 4-1-121
columnatus, 4-1-121
Clathrus, Latticed, 4-1-121
Clausilia, 4-2-281
tridens, 4-2-281
Clavaria, 4-1-99
aurea, 4-1-100
Botrytes, 4-1-100
Clavaria, Crested, 4-1-100
Clavaria cristata, 4-1-100

Index

- Clavaria, fellea*, 4-1-101
flava, 4-1-99
formosa, 4-1-101
Clavaria, Golden, 4-1-100
 Pale Yellow, 4-1-99
 Pistil, 4-1-101
Clavaria pistillaris, 4-1-101
Clavaria, Red-tipped, 4-1-100
Clavariaceae, 4-1-30, 98
Clavigella, 4-2-310
aperta, 4-2-311
 Claytonia, 8-1-170
Claytonia, Virginica, 8-1-170
Clearwing, Bruce's, 2-2-64
 Californian, 2-2-64
 Graceful, 2-2-63
 Humming-bird, 2-2-62
 Snowberry, 2-2-63
 Thetis, 2-2-64
Cleavers, 8-1-254
Cleis, 2-1-232
Clematis, Virginia, 8-1-181
Clematis Virginiana, 8-1-181
Clemensia, 2-2-108
albata, 2-2-108
albida, see *C. albata*
cana, see *C. albata*
irrorata, see *C. albata*
patella, see *C. albata*
Philodina, see *C. albata*
umbrata, see *C. albata*
Cleobis, see *Ammotrecha*, 7-2-38
Cleora, 2-2-344
artifasciata, 2-2-344
collecta, see *C. pampinaria*
fraudulenteria, see *C. pampinaria*
frugallaria, see *C. pampinaria*
pampinaria, 2-2-344
sublunaria, see *C. pampinaria*
tinctaria, see *C. pampinaria*
Cleosiris, 2-2-205
populi, 2-2-205
Cleptes, 7-1-32
Clethra acuminata, 8-1-231
Clethra, Alder-leaved, 8-1-230
Clethra alnifolia, 8-1-230
Clethraceae, 8-1-398
Climacia, 7-1-221
Climacium, 3-2-271
Americanum, 3-2-273
dendroides, 3-2-272
Clintonia borealis, 8-1-280
Clintonia, Yellow, 8-1-280
Clio, 4-2-242
Clipper, see Dobson, 7-1-212
Clitocybe, 4-1-35, 70
laccata, 4-1-70
 " *amethystina*, 4-1-71
 " *pallidifolia*, 4-1-71
Clitocybe laccata striatula, 4-1-71
virens, 4-1-71
Clitopilus, 4-1-37, 88
Clitoria Mariana, 8-1-26
Clitus, 2-1-336
Clivicola riparia, 1-1-143; 1-3-90
Clodius, 2-1-305
Clonophis Kirilandi, 5-2-261
Clot-bur, 8-1-149
Cloth of Gold, 4-2-402
Clothes-moth, 2-2-432, 434
Clover, Blackseed Hop, 8-1-311
Clover, Bokhara, 8-1-208
 Carnation, 8-1-102
 Common Red, 8-1-101
 Crimson, 8-1-102
 Dutch, 8-1-209
 Honeysuckle, 8-1-101
 Hop, 8-1-311
 Italian, 8-1-102
 Meadow, 8-1-101
 -moth, Spotted, 2-2-224
 Purple, 8-1-101
 Round-headed Bush, 8-1-105
 Slender Bush, 8-1-104
 Stone, 8-1-210
 Trailing Bush, 8-1-103
 Tree, 8-1-208
 Violet Bush, 8-1-104
 Wand-like Bush, 8-1-104
 White, 8-1-209
 White Sweet, 8-1-208
 Yellow, 8-1-311
 Yellow Sweet, 8-1-310
 Zig-zag, 8-1-102
Clown's Caps, 4-2-236
Club-rushes, 8-2-280, 301
Club Shell, 4-2-310
 Little, 4-2-311
Clubiona, 7-2-565
Abbotii, 7-2-566
Canadensis, 7-2-567
obesa, 7-2-567
pallens, 7-2-567
riparia, 7-2-567
tibialis, 7-2-569
Clubionida, 7-2-557
Clubionids, 7-2-557
Clubionine, 7-2-565
Clupanodon, 6-1-99
caeruleus, 6-1-100
Pilchardus, 6-1-101
pseudohispanicus, 6-1-100
Clupea, 6-1-96
harengus, 6-1-96
Pallasii, 6-1-99
Clupeida, 6-1-95
Clytie, 2-1-247
Cnemidophorus Grahmi, 5-2-187
gularis, 5-2-187
hyperythrus, 5-2-185
labialis, 5-2-188
maximus, 5-2-186
sericeus, 5-2-186
sexlineatus, 5-2-188
tessellatus, 5-2-186
Coachwhip Snake, 5-2-286
Coal-fish, 6-1-323, 498, 509
Coat-of-mail Shell, 4-2-237
Coati, Mexican, 5-1-254
Coati mondi, see Mexican Coati, 5-1-254
Cobb, see Gull, Great Black-backed, 1-2-37
Cobble, see Loon, Red-throated, 1-2-16
Cobblers-fish, 6-1-308
Cobia, 6-1-323
Cocash, 8-1-74
Coccida, 7-1-250
Coccinea, 7-1-254
Coccinea, 3-1-314
Coccothraustes vespertinus, 1-1-192
Coccothrinax, 3-1-121
jucunda, 3-1-121
Coccyges, 1-1-3
Coccyzus Americanus, 1-1-141; 1-3-135
Erythrophthalmus, 1-1-139; 1-3-135
minor, 1-3-134
 " *Maynardi*, 1-3-134
Cochliidiæ, 2-2-364
Cochlidion, 2-2-367
biguttata, 2-2-367
rectilinea, 2-2-367
tetraspilaris, see *C. biguttata*
Y-inversa, 2-2-367
Cochlostyla, 4-2-262
Cocinero, 6-1-306
Cock, Black-spotted Heath, 1-2-270
Cock, May, see black-breasted Plover, 1-2-237
Cock of the Plains, see Sage Grouse, 1-2-285
 Sage, see Sage Grouse, 1-2-285
Cockawee, see Old Squaw, 1-2-125
Cockle, 4-2-357
 Basket, 4-2-359
 -bur, 8-1-149
 Common, 4-2-357
 Corn, 8-1-90
 Edible, 4-2-357
 Egg Shell, 4-2-360
 Giant, 4-2-358
 Great, 4-2-359
 Iceland, 4-2-358
 Large, 4-2-358
 Ribbed, 4-2-359
 Spiny, 4-2-358
Cockroach, 7-1-329
 American, 7-1-330
 Australian, 7-1-330
 European, 7-1-330
 German, 7-1-330
Cock's-foot Grass, 8-2-194
Cockspur, 8-1-208
 Grass, 8-2-62, 73
 Thorn, 3-1-305
Cocytius, 2-2-44
anona, see *Cocytius Antæus*
Antæus, 2-2-44
carica, see *Cocytius Antæus*
hydaspus, see " "
Jatropha, see " "
Medor, see " "
Tapayusa, see " "
Cod, Blue, 6-1-502
 Buffalo, 6-1-502
 Cultus, 6-1-502
 Green, 6-1-509
 -head, 8-1-145
Coddling-moth, 2-2-419
Codfish, 6-1-508
Codfish, Alaska, 6-1-515
 Common, 6-1-513
 True, 6-1-512
Codlings, 6-1-518
Coelotes, 7-2-593
fidelis, 7-2-595
Cænocalpe, 2-2-332
costinotata, see *C. gibbocostata*
tervifactoria, 2-2-332
gibbocostata, 2-2-332
oeneiformis, see *C. gibbocostata*
strigularia, see *C. gibbocostata*
Cænomyiida, 7-1-126
Cænomypha, 2-1-205
ampelos, 2-1-207
California, 2-1-205

- Cænonympha*, California, *Eryngii*, 2-1-205
 " *Galactinus*, 2-1-205
Elko, 2-1-206
Haydeni, 2-1-207
inornata, 2-1-206
Kodiak, 2-1-207
ochracea, 2-1-206
pamphiloides, 2-1-207
Coffee-bean Shell, 4-2-133
 " California, 4-2-133
 " Four-spotted, 4-2-133
Tree, Kentucky, 3-1-338
Coffin Carrier, *see* Great Black-backed Gull, 1-2-37
Coho, *see* Silver Salmon, 6-1-154
Cohosh, 8-1-178
 Black, 8-1-179
Colenis, 2-1-94
Delila, 2-1-95
Julia, 2-1-95
Colaptes auratus, 1-1-130; 1-3-104
Coleosoma, 7-2-361
 Floridana, 7-2-362
Colias, 2-1-289
 Alexandra, 2-1-292
 Behri, 2-1-294
 Chrysomelas, 2-1-291
 Elis, 2-1-290
 Eurhythme, 2-1-290
 " *Ariadne*, 2-1-291
 " *Eriphyle*, 2-1-291
 " *keewaydin*, 2-1-291
 interior, 2-1-292
 Mead, 2-1-290
 Nastes, 2-1-293
 Pelidne, 2-1-293
 Philodice, 2-1-291
 Scudder, 2-1-293
Colic-root, 8-1-71, 158
Colinus Virginianus, 1-2-261; 1-3-35, 52, 73
 " *Floridanus*, 1-3-36, 52
Collembola, 7-1-385
Colletidae, 7-1-6
Collinsia, Broad-leaved, 8-1-55
Collinsia verna, 8-1-55
Collinsonia Canadensis, 8-1-327
Collybia, 4-1-35, 66
 familia, 4-1-67
 radicata, 4-1-66
 velutipes, 4-1-66
Cololabis, 6-1-246
 brevirostris, 6-1-246
Colon, 2-1-140
Coloradia, 2-2-91
 Pandora, 2-2-91
Colorubia, 6-1-416
Coluber, 5-2-294, 314
 Black, 5-2-303
 Davis Mountain, 5-2-299
Coluber Emoryi, 5-2-298
Coluber Emory's, 5-2-298
 Four-banded, 5-2-308
 Gray, 5-2-307
 Lindheimer's, 5-2-306
Coluber obsoletus, 5-2-303
 " *confinis*, 5-2-307
 " *lindheimeri*, 5-2-306
 " *quadrivittatus*, 5-2-308
Coluber, Red-headed, 5-2-296
 Smooth-scaled, 5-2-314
Coluber subocularis, 5-2-299
Coluber vulpinus, 5-2-296
Colubridae, 5-2-213-402
Columba fasciata, 1-2-296
 leucocephala, 1-3-132
Columba, 1-1-15; 1-2-293
Columbella, 4-2-100
 aurantiaca, 4-2-101
 avara, 4-2-102
 carinata, 4-2-101
 " *Californiana*, 4-2-101
 " *gausapata*, 4-2-101
Columbella, Common, 4-2-100
 Golden, 4-2-101
 Keeled, 4-2-101
 Lunar-marked, 4-2-101
Columbella lunata, 4-2-101
 mercatoria, 4-2-100
 rosacea, 4-2-101
Columbella, Rosy, 4-2-101
Columbella rustica, 4-2-101
Columbella, Rusty, 4-2-101
Columbella tuberosa, 4-2-101
 " *variegata*, 4-2-101
Columbellidae, 4-2-100
Columbia transmontana, 6-1-247
Columbidae, 1-1-15; 1-2-293, 294
Columbigallina passerina terrestris, 1-3-56, 133
Columbine Birds, 1-2-291-298
 Common Garden, 8-1-15
 European, 8-1-15
 Wild, 8-1-377
Colymbus auritus, 1-2-9
 Holbaellii, 1-2-8
Comacla, 2-2-107
 clarus, *see* *C. simplex*
 fuscipes, 2-2-108
 murina, *see* *C. simplex*
 simplex, 2-2-107
 Texana, *see* *C. simplex*
Comb Shell, 4-2-411
Commelina erecta, 8-1-3
 Virginica, 8-1-3
Commelinaceae, 8-1-396
Commophila, 2-2-423
 macrocarpana, 2-2-423
Composita, 2-2-289
 fideliissima, 2-2-289
 Olympia, *see* *C. fideliissima*
Compositae, 8-1-351, 400
Compsothlypis Americana, 1-1-94; 1-3-120
Conch, Angel Wing, 4-2-120
 Fighting, 4-2-119
 Goliath, 4-2-119
 Hawk Wing, 4-2-120
 Pear, 4-2-21, 64, 67
 Queen, 4-2-117
 Shell, 4-2-117
 Typical, 4-2-117
Concholepas, 4-2-48
 Peruvianum, 4-2-48
Conchology, 4-2
Conchyloides, 2-2-393
 concinialis, *see* *C. platinialis*
 arinalis, *see* *C. platinialis*
 magicalis, *see* *C. platinialis*
 ovulalis, *see* *C. platinialis*
 platinialis, 2-2-393
Condalia obovata, 3-1-391
Condylura cristata, 5-1-190
Cone, California, 4-2-116
 Cloth-of-gold, 4-2-114
Cone, Court, 4-2-115
 Florida, 4-2-116
 -flower, Green-headed, 8-1-355
 - " Purple, 8-1-354
 - " Tall, 8-1-355
 Lettered, 4-2-114
 Marbled, 4-2-115
 Mouse, 4-2-116
 -nose, Blood Sucking, 7-1-293
 Peale's, 4-2-116
 Promethean, 4-2-112
 Protean, 4-2-116
 Rhododendron, 4-2-113
 Shell, 4-2-111
 Thousand dotted, 4-2-114
 Virgin, 4-2-115
Conejo, 6-1-289
Conferia, 4-2-12
Congermurana, 6-1-81
Conidae, 4-2-111
Coniferae, 3-1-17-112
Conifers, 3-1-17-112
Coniodes, 2-2-345
 plumigeraria, 2-2-345
Coniopterygidae, 7-1-218
Coniopyx vicina, 7-1-218
Conocarpus erecta, 3-1-402
Conopidae, 7-1-89, 154
Conorhinus sanguisuga, 7-1-293
Conservula, 2-2-215
 anodonta, 2-2-215
Consort (The), 2-2-266
Contia episcopa, 5-2-331
 episcopa isozona, 5-2-331
 mitis, 5-2-332
 occipitale, 5-2-332
 Taylori, 5-2-331
Contopus borealis, 1-1-74; 1-3-172
 virens, 1-1-69; 1-3-173
Conurus Carolinensis, 1-3-99, 134
Conus, 4-2-111
 aulicus, 4-2-115
 betulinus, 4-2-114
 Californicus, 4-2-116
 Floridanus, 4-2-116
 geographus, 4-2-116
 Gloria-maris, 4-2-113
 literatus, 4-2-114
 literatus millepunctatus, 4-2-114
 marmoreus, 4-2-115
 mus, 4-2-116
 Pealii, 4-2-116
 Prometheus, 4-2-112
 Proteus, 4-2-116
 rhododendron, 4-2-113
 textile, 4-2-114
 virgo, 4-2-115
Convallariaceae, 8-1-397
Convolvulaceae, 8-1-399
Convolvulus arvensis, 8-1-140
 major, 8-1-246
 sepium, 8-1-139
Cony, 6-1-380
 see, *Pika*, 5-1-93
Coolwort, 8-1-195
Coon, *see* *Raccoon*, 5-1-247
Coot, 1-2-172, 177
 American, 1-2-186
 Black, *see* *American Scoter*, 1-2-130
 Broad-billed, *see* *American Scoter*, 1-2-130

Index

- Coot, Butter-billed, *see* American Scoter, 1-2-130
Cineros, *see* American Coot, 1-2-186
Sea, 1-2-131
" *see* American Scoter, 1-2-130
White-billed, *see* American Coot, 1-2-186
White-winged, 1-2-131
- Cooter, 5-2-36
- Copablepharon, 2-2-222
album, 2-2-222
grandis, 2-2-222
longipenne, 2-2-222
- Copæodes, 2-1-345
procris, 2-1-345
myrtis, 2-1-346
Wrightii, 2-1-346
- Copibryophila, 2-2-162
angelica, 2-2-162
- Copicucullia, 2-2-208
propinqua, 2-2-208
- Copidosoma, 7-1-57
- Copidryas, 2-2-141
Cosyra, 2-2-142
Gloveri, 2-2-141
- Copipanolis, 2-2-177
cubilis, 2-2-177
- Copper, 2-1-236, 251
American, 2-1-254
Bronze, 2-1-253
Great, 2-1-253
Least, 2-1-254
Nevada, 2-1-252
Purplish, 2-1-254
Reakirt's, 2-1-254
Ruddy, 2-1-255
Snow's, 2-1-255
- Copperhead Snake, 5-2-420
- Coprinus, 4-1-40, 89
atramentarius, 4-1-91
" silvestris, 4-1-91
comatus, 4-1-90
- Coprinus, Glistening, 4-1-91
Inky, 4-1-91
- Coprinus micaceus, 4-1-91
- Coptis trifolia, 8-1-177
- Cora pavonia, 3-2-25
- Coral Bean, 3-1-344
-root, Early, 8-1-372
" Large, 8-1-371
Snake, 5-2-350, 357, 396
" *see* Scarlet Snake, 5-2-373
" Sonora, 5-2-401
- Corallorhiza corallorhiza, 8-1-372
innata, 8-1-372
multiflora, 8-1-371
- Coras, 7-2-592
medicinalis, 7-2-592
- Corbula, 4-2-326
contracta, 4-2-326
gibba, 4-2-326
luteola, 4-2-326
nasuta, 4-2-326
- Corbulidae, 4-2-326
- Corcobado, 6-1-310
- Cord-grass, 8-2-144, 162
- Cordulegasteridea, 7-1-373
- Cordulida, 7-1-375
- Cordyceps, 4-1-136
- Coregonina, 6-1-116
- Coregonus, 6-1-117
- Coregonus, cismontanus, 6-1-120
clupeiformis, 6-1-123
Coulterii, 6-1-119
Kennicottii, 6-1-121
Nelsonii, 6-1-130
quadrilateralis, 6-1-122
Richardsonii, 6-1-121
Williamsonii, 6-1-119
- Coreida, 7-1-304
- Coreopsis, Golden, 8-1-359
- Coreopsis grandiflora, 8-1-359
lanceolata, 8-1-359
tinctoria, 8-1-360
- Coriaria, 7-2-531
Brunneipes, 7-2-531
Floridana, 7-2-531
versicolor, 7-2-531
- Corinnina, 7-2-580
- Corisida, *see* Corixida, 7-1-273
- Corixa femorata, 7-1-273
mercenaria, 7-1-273
- Corixida, 7-1-273
- Cormorant, 1-2-75, 77
Double-crested, 1-2-77
- Corn, Squirrel, 8-1-188
thief, *see* Common Crow, 1-1-41
- Cornaceae, 3-1-407-416; 8-1-398
- Cornel, Dwarf, 8-1-227
European, 3-1-416
Low, 8-1-227
Panicked, 8-1-229
Red-osier, 8-1-228
Round-leaved, 8-1-228
Silky, 3-1-415; 8-1-228
- Cornifrons, 2-2-399
similis, 2-2-399
- Cornus, 3-1-410
alternifolia, 3-1-414
amomum, 3-1-415; 8-1-228
asperifolia, 3-1-414
Baileyi, 3-1-415
Canadensis, 8-1-227
candidissima, 8-1-229
circinata, 8-1-228
Florida, 3-1-411; 8-1-226
mas, 3-1-416
nuttalli, 3-1-414
paniculata, 8-1-229
sericea, 8-1-228
stolonifera, 3-1-415; 8-1-228
- Corocoro, *see* Gray Grunt, 6-1-423
- Coronado, 6-1-301
- Coronis, 2-1-117
- Corporaalen, *see* Fallfish, 6-1-74
- Corporal, *see* Fallfish, 6-1-74
- Corpse-plant, 8-1-233
- Corrodentia, 7-1-350
- Cortinarius, 4-1-38, 85
aloviolaceus, 4-1-86, 87
violaceus, 4-1-87
- Corvida, 1-1-6
- Corvina, 6-1-459
- Corvus Americanus, 1-1-41; 1-3-131
" Floridanus, 1-3-131
corax principalis, 1-1-43; 1-3-86
ossifragus, 1-1-42; 1-3-131
- Corydalis aurea, 8-1-300
- cornuta, 7-1-212
glauca, 8-1-95
- Corydalis, Golden, 8-1-300
Pale, 8-1-95
- Corydalis, Pink, 8-1-95
- Corynorhinus macrotis, 5-1-196
- Coryphana equisetis, 6-1-325
hippurus, 6-1-324
- Coryphanida, 6-1-324
- Corythuca arcuata, 7-1-300
- Cosmetida, 7-2-59
- Cosmia, 2-2-217
discolor, *see* C. paleacea
infumata, *see* C. paleacea
paleacea, 2-2-217
- Cosmosoma, 2-2-98
auge, 2-2-98
Melitta, *see* C. Auge
Omphale, *see* C. Auge
- Cossida, 2-2-375
- Cossos centerensis, 2-2-377
- Cossula, 2-2-379
magnifica, 2-2-379
norax, 2-2-379
- Cossus, 2-2-377
Brucei, *see* C. undosus
undosus, 2-2-377
- Cosymbia, 2-2-333
lumenaria, 2-2-333
pendulinaria, *see* C. lumenaria
quadriannulata, *see* C. lumenaria
- Cotinus, 3-1-358
Americanus, 3-1-358
cotinus, 3-1-359
- Cotoro, 6-1-481
verde, 6-1-480
- Cotton-grass, 8-2-302
Slender, 8-2-302
Virginian, 8-2-302
- Cotton Gum, 3-1-410
-mouth Snake, 5-2-415
-sedges, 8-2-302
stainer, 7-1-307
" Life History of, 7-1-308
-weed, 8-1-266
- Cottontail, 5-1-75
Common, 5-1-77
Florida, 5-1-77
Northern, 5-1-77
Prairie, 5-1-78
Southern, 5-1-77
- Cottonwood, 3-1-146
Black, 3-1-152
Lance-leaved, 3-1-150
Mexican, 3-1-150
Narrow-leaved, 3-1-150
Swamp, 3-1-152
- Couch-grass, 8-2-232, 238
- Cougar, 5-1-288
Florida, 5-1-288
- Coulterneb, *see* Puffin, 1-2-18
- Cousin German, 2-2-193
- Cow-fish, 5-1-19; 6-1-490
- Cow-grass, 8-1-102
-parsnip, 8-1-225
-pen Bird, *see* Cowbird, 1-1-49
Sea, *see* Florida Manatee, 5-1-26
- Cowbane, Spotted, 8-1-225
- Cowbird, 1-1-49; 1-3-175
- Cowries, 4-2-124
used as money, 4-2-128
- Cowry, Cat, 4-2-132
European, 4-2-133
Eyed, 4-2-129
Leopard, 4-2-132

- Cowry, Lynx, 4-2-132**
 Map, 4-2-130
 Measled, 4-2-129
 Money, 4-2-127
 Nut-brown, 4-2-129
 Orange, 4-2-130
 Panther, 4-2-132
 Prince, 4-2-131
 Rat, 4-2-132
 Rhinoceros, 4-2-132
 Ring, 4-2-129
 Spotted, 4-2-131
 Stag, 4-2-130
 Tiger, 4-2-132
 Tortoise-shell, 4-2-130
 White-tooth, 4-2-132
Cowslip, American, 8-1-130, 291
 Virginia, 8-1-36
Coyote, 5-1-279
Crab, 7-2-4
 -cater, 6-1-323
 -grass, Large, 8-2-56, 59, 60
 " Small, 8-2-56, 59
Crabronida, 7-1-19
Cracca Virginiana, 8-1-103
Crake, 1-2-183
 see Sora, 1-2-180
Crambida, 2-2-104
Allegheniensis, 2-2-104
casta, 2-2-104
cephalica, 2-2-104
Lithosioides, 2-2-104
pallida, 2-2-104
unifomis, 2-2-104
Crambina, 2-2-402
Crambodes, 2-2-163
conjugens, see C. Talidiformis
talidiformis, 2-2-163
Crambus, 2-2-402
alboclavellus, 2-2-402
biliturellus, see C. trisectus
bipunctellus, see C. trisectus
exsicatus, see C. trisectus
interminellus, see C. trisectus
laqueatellus, 2-2-402
semifusellus see C. laqueatellus
trisectus, 2-2-403
turbatellus, 2-2-402
Cranberry, American, 8-1-129
 Large, 8-1-129
 Tree, 8-1-257
Crane, 1-2-171, 174
 Blue, see Heron, Great Blue, 1-2-161
 Brown, 1-2-174
 Sandhill, 1-2-174
 Sandhill, see Heron, Great Blue, 1-2-161
 White, 1-2-176
 Whooping, 1-2-176
Crane's-bill, 8-1-105
 Carolina, 8-1-106
Crappie, 6-1-332-334
Crassatella, 4-2-369
antillarum, 4-2-369
castanea, 4-2-369
Crassatella, Chestnut, 4-2-369
Crassatella Florida, 4-2-369
marginata, 4-2-369
Crassatella, West Indian, 4-2-369
Crassatellida, 4-2-369
Crassulacea, 8-1-397
Cratægus, 3-1-299
astialis, 3-1-308
apiifolia, 3-1-316
apiomorpha, 3-1-309
Aprica, 3-1-315
Arnoldiana, 3-1-310
Ashei, 3-1-315
Boynstoni, 3-1-314
brachyacantha, 3-1-317
coccinea, 3-1-314; 8-1-207
coccinioides, 3-1-313
Collina, 3-1-307
cordata, 3-1-317
crus-galli, 3-1-305; 8-1-208
Douglasii, 3-1-319
Ellwangeriana, 3-1-312
Holmesiana, 3-1-312
macracantha, 3-1-318
Mohri, 3-1-306
mollis, 3-1-310; 8-1-208
opima, 3-1-315
oxyacantha, 3-1-319; 8-1-208
pruinosa, 3-1-309
punctata, 3-1-306
submollis, 3-1-311
tomentosa, 3-1-318
viridis, 3-1-308
Craterellus caniharellus, 4-1-73
Cratinus, 6-1-395
Agassizi, 6-1-395
Cravo, 6-1-326
Crawlers, see Dobson, 7-1-212
Cray-fish, 7-2-4
Creekfish, 6-1-59
Creeper, Black-and-White, see Black-and-White Creeping Warbler, 1-1-64; 1-3-65
 Brown, 1-1-145; 1-3-95, 108
Creepers, 1-1-13
Creeping Charlie, 8-1-44
Creole, 2-1-199
Crepidula, 4-2-148
aculeata, 4-2-150
adunca, 4-2-150
dilatata, 4-2-150
dorsata, 4-2-150
fornicata, 4-2-148
glauca, 4-2-150
Lessonii, 4-2-150
plana, 4-2-150
unguiformis, 4-2-150
Crescent, Camillus, 2-1-155
Mylitta, 2-1-155
Pearl, 2-1-153
 -spot, Barnes', 2-1-155
 - " Bates', 2-1-154
 - " Meadow, 2-1-154
 - " Mountain, 2-1-156
 - " Painted, 2-1-156
 -spots, 2-1-150
Crescentia cucurbitina, 3-1-447
cujete, 3-1-448
Cress, Bulbous, 8-1-188
 Purple, 8-1-189
 Spring, 8-1-188
Cressonia, 2-2-57
instabilis, see C. Juglandis
Juglandis, 2-2-57
pallens, see C. Juglandis
Robinsoni, see C. Juglandis
Creusa, 2-1-283
Cricetina, 5-1-106, 127
Cricket, 7-1-320, 341
 Black, 7-1-343
 Cave, 7-1-344
 Field, 7-1-343
 Hearth, 7-1-342
 House, 7-1-342
 Mole, 7-1-342
 Snowy Tree, 7-1-343
 Western, 7-1-337
Crimson-patch, 2-1-159
Crinkle-root, 8-1-190
Crinodes, 2-2-301
Beskei, 2-2-301
Cristivomer, 6-1-203
Namaycush, 6-1-203
Siscowet, 6-1-205
Croaker, 6-1-454, 463
 Common, 6-1-463
 White, 6-1-455
Crocigrapha, 2-2-204
Normani, 2-2-204
Crock, see Dobson, 7-1-212
Crocodile, American, 5-2-89
Crocodylia, 5-2-83
Crocodylians, 5-2-83
Crocodylida, 5-2-83
Crocodylus Americanus, 5-2-89
Crocota, 2-2-115
Crocus (Fish), 6-1-468
Crooked-bill, 1-2-235
Croppie, see Crappie, 6-1-334
Cross-barred Shell, 4-2-103
Crossbill, 1-1-7
 American, 1-1-220; see also Red Cross-bill, 1-3-143
Crossbill, Red, 1-3-142
 " see American Crossbill, 1-1-220
 White-winged, 1-1-221; 1-3-143
Crosswort, 8-1-324
Crotalaria sagittalis, 8-1-310
Crotalina, List of, 5-2-412-413
Crotalus adamanteus, 5-2-447
atrox, 5-2-452
 " (Mexican phase), 5-2-454
 " ruber, 5-2-455
cerastes, 5-2-460
confluentus, 5-2-455
horridus, 5-2-441
lepidus, 5-2-461
Mitchellii, 5-2-463
molossus, 5-2-440
Oregonus, 5-2-458
Pricci, 5-2-462
Tigris, 5-2-459
Crotaphytus collaris, 5-2-113
reticulatus, 5-2-115
Wislizenii, 5-2-115
Crow, 1-1-6
 American, 1-3-131
 Carrion, see Black Vulture, 1-2-307
 Common, 1-1-41; see also American Crow, 1-3-131
 Fish, 1-1-42; 1-3-131
 Florida, 1-3-131
 Rain, see Black-billed Cuckoo, 1-1-139
 " " Yellow-billed Cuckoo, 1-1-141
 Rusty, see Rusty Blackbird, 1-1-46
Crown-of-the-Field, 8-1-90

Index

- Crown-of-the-Field, Great Mogul, 4-2-81
 Crowned Snake, 5-2-391
 Crowfoot Family, 8-1-397
 Tall, 8-1-292
 White Water, 8-1-295
 Yellow Water, 8-1-294
 Crucibulum, 4-2-151
 scutellatum, 4-2-151
 " *auriculatum*, 4-2-151
 " *tubiferum*, 4-2-151
 striatum, 4-2-151
 Cruciferae, 8-1-397
 Crus-galli, 3-1-305
 Crustacea, 7-2-4
 Crustulina, 7-2-359
 guttata, 7-2-360
 Cryphæa, 7-2-597
 montana, 7-2-597
 Peckhami, 7-2-597
 Cryptocera, 7-1-273
 Cryothiton Stelleri, 4-2-240
 Cryptomya Californica, 4-2-326
 Ctenidae, 7-2-555
 Ctenium, 3-2-277, 296
 Ctenizina, 7-2-231
 Ctenophora, 7-1-95
 Ctenosaura hemilopha, 5-2-107
 multispinis, 5-2-107
 Ctenucha, 2-2-101
 Ctenucha, Brown-winged, 2-2-102
 Ctenucha brunnea, 2-2-102
 Ctenucha, Californian, 2-2-102
 Ctenucha Cressonana, 2-2-102
 Ctenucha, Cresson's, 2-2-102
 Ctenucha latreillana, see *C. Virginica*
 multifaria, 2-2-102
 rubroscapus, 2-2-102
 Ctenucha, Veined, 2-2-101
 Ctenucha venosa, 2-2-101
 Ctenucha, Virginian, 2-2-102
 Ctenucha Virginica, 2-2-102
 Ctenucha, Walsingham's, 2-2-102
 Ctenucha Walsinghami, see *C. rubroscapus*
 Ctenus, 7-2-556
 hibernalis, 7-2-556
 punctulatus, 7-2-556
 Cu-cu, Large, see Greater Yellowlegs, 1-2-223
 Little, see Yellowlegs, 1-2-224
 Cuckoo, 1-1-3
 Black-billed, 1-1-139; 1-3-135
 Button, 8-1-149
 -flower, 8-1-189, 292
 Mangrove, 1-3-134
 Maynard's, 1-3-134
 -pint, 8-1-156
 Yellow-billed, 1-1-141; 1-3-135
 Cuculidae, 1-1-3
 Cucullia, 2-2-208
 asteroides, 2-2-208
 Cucullia, Brown-bordered, 2-2-208
 Cucullia convexipennis, 2-2-208
 intermedia, 2-2-208
 Cucullia, Intermediate, 2-2-208
 Cucullia Speyeri, 2-2-208
 Cucullia, Speyer's, 2-2-208
 Cucumber, Bur, 8-1-260
 One-seeded, 8-1-260
 -root, Indian, 8-1-281
 Star, 8-1-260
 Tree, 3-1-252
 " Large-leaved, 3-1-251
 Cucumber Tree, Yellow, 3-1-253
 Cucurbitaceæ, 8-1-400
 Cudweed, Winged, 8-1-266
 Culex, 7-1-101, 102
 Culex pungens, 7-1-104
 Culicidae, 7-1-85, 98
 Culver's Physic 8-1-250
 -root, 8-1-250
 Cumingia, 4-2-336
 Californica, 4-2-337
 tellenoides, 4-2-336
 Cunila Mariana, 8-1-50
 origanoides, 8-1-50
 Cunner, 6-1-476
 Cup-plant, 8-1-353
 Cuphea, Clammy, 8-1-117
 Cuphea platycentra, 8-1-117
 viscosissima, 8-1-117
 Cupiennius, 7-2-557
 sallei, 7-2-557
 Cupressus, 3-1-96
 Arizonica, 3-1-98
 Goveniana, 3-1-98
 Macnabiana, 3-1-98
 macrocarpa, 3-1-96
 sempervirens, 3-1-98
 Curlew, Buzzard, see Long-billed Curlew,
 1-2-234
 Eskimo, 1-2-236
 Hudsonian Short-billed, 1-2-235
 Jack, 1-2-235
 Little, 1-2-236
 Long-billed, 1-2-234
 Red, see Marbled Godwit, 1-2-221
 Short-billed, 1-2-236
 Spanish, 1-2-153
 " see long-billed Curlew, 1-2-
 234
 Straight-billed, see Marbled Godwit,
 1-2-221
 Cursoria, 7-1-323, 329
 Cuscuta Gronovii, 8-1-246
 Cusk, Freshwater, 6-1-518
 Cut-grass, 8-2-90
 - " Rice, 8-2-89
 -water, see Skimmer, Black, 1-2-59
 -worm, Common, 2-2-182
 Cuterebra, 7-1-155
 Cutlass-fishes, 6-1-290
 Cutlips, 6-1-66
 Cuttle, 4-2-450
 Common, 4-2-450
 Cyathissa, *cristata*, 1-1-104; 1-3-138
 cristata florincola, 1-3-138
 Cyathissa, 2-2-161
 Darling, 2-2-161
 Cyathissa pallida, 2-2-161
 percara, 2-2-161
 Cybæus, 7-2-585
 giganteus, 7-2-585
 Cycleptus, 6-1-44
 elongatus, 6-1-44
 Cyclocosmia, 7-2-237
 truncata, 7-2-237
 Cyclophis æstivus, 5-2-322
 Cyclorhapha, 7-1-84, 89
 Cyclosa, 7-2-450
 bifurca, 7-2-453
 Caroli, 7-2-453
 conica, 7-2-451
 turbinata, 7-2-454
 Cyclosa, Walckenaeri, 7-2-454
 Cyclostoma, 4-2-200
 Cyclostoma, Beautiful, 4-2-201
 Cyclostoma Cuvierianum, 4-2-200
 Cyclostoma, Cuvier's, 4-2-200
 Natica-like, 4-2-200
 Cyclostoma naticoides, 4-2-200
 pulchra, 4-2-201
 Cyclostomidae, 4-2-200
 Cyclostus, 4-2-201
 Cyclostus, Giant, 4-2-201
 Cyclostus giganteus, 4-2-201
 Cydia, 2-2-419
 pomonella, 2-2-419
 saltians, 2-2-418
 Cydonia Japonica, 3-1-291
 vulgaris, 3-1-291
 Cydosia, 2-2-253
 aurivitta, 2-2-253
 imitella, 2-2-253
 majuscula, 2-2-253
 Cygninae, 1-2-86, 143
 Cylinder Shell, 4-2-279
 Cylindrella, 4-2-279
 blandianum, 4-2-279
 Ghiesbreghtii, 4-2-279
 fejuna, 4-2-279
 Peonyana, 4-2-279
 Cylindrellidae, 4-2-279
 Cymatogaster aggregatus, 6-1-471
 Cymatophora, 2-2-340
 aniusaria, see *C. ribearia*
 annisaria, see *C. ribearia*
 argillacearia, see *C. inceptaria*
 grossulariata, see *C. ribearia*
 inceptaria, 2-2-341
 modestaria, see *C. inceptaria*
 perarcuata, see *C. successaria*
 ribearia, 2-2-340
 sigmaria, see *C. ribearia*
 successaria, 2-2-341
 " *coartaria*, 2-2-341
 tenebrosata, 2-2-341
 Cymbium, 4-2-85
 cisum, 4-2-86
 Neptune, 4-2-86
 Olla, 4-2-86
 probosciale, 4-2-85
 Cymbium, Snout, 4-2-85
 Cynara Scolymus, 8-1-358
 Cynipoidea, 7-1-53
 Cynodon Dactylon, 8-2-163
 Cynomys ludovicianus, 5-1-160
 Cynorta, 7-2-59
 bimaculata, 7-2-60
 ornata, 7-2-60
 Sayii, 7-2-60
 Cynoscion, 6-1-455
 Macdonaldi, 6-1-460
 Cynoscion nebulosus, 6-1-457
 nobilis, 6-1-458
 nilius, 6-1-459
 parvipinnis, 6-1-460
 regalis, 6-1-456
 reticulatus, 6-1-459
 Cynosurus cristatus, 8-2-195
 Cynthia, 8-1-343
 Cyperaceæ, 8-2-259
 Cyperus, 8-2-260
 Cyperus, Bristle-spiked, 8-2-259
 Edible, 8-2-269

- Cyperus esculentus*, 8-2-269
filiculmis, 8-2-270
Cyperus, Slender, 8-2-270
Cyperus strigosus, 8-2-269
Cypraea, 4-2-124
argus, 4-2-129
aurantium, 4-2-130
cervus, 4-2-130
exanthema, 4-2-129
exanthema cervinetta, 4-2-129
guttata, 4-2-131
Leucodon, 4-2-132
mappa, 4-2-130
moneta, 4-2-127
 annula, 4-2-127, 129
princeps, 4-2-131
spadicea, 4-2-129
testudinaria, 4-2-130
Tigris, 4-2-132
Cypræda, 4-2-124
Cypress, 3-1-96
 Arizona, 3-1-98
 Bald, 3-1-101
 Lawson, 3-1-100
 Macnab, 3-1-98
 Monterey, 3-1-96
 of Montezuma, 3-1-101
 Sitka, 3-1-99
Cyprina, 4-2-356
Cyprina, Iceland, 4-2-356
Cyprina Islandica, 4-2-356
Cyprinida, 4-2-356; 6-1-35, 67
Cypripedium Acaule, 8-1-81
 album, 8-1-164
 hirsutum, 8-1-285
 parviflorum, 8-1-286
 pubescens, 8-1-285
 reginae, 8-1-163
 spectabile, 8-1-163
Cypsilurus Californicus, 6-1-243
Cyptobunus, 7-2-61
 cavicolus, 7-2-62
Cyrena, 4-2-354
 Carolinensis, 4-2-354
Cyrena, 4-2-354
 Southern, 4-2-354
Cyrenida, 4-2-354
Cyrtida, 7-1-134
Cystignathida, 6-2-9, 163
 Key to, 6-2-45
Cystineura, 2-1-177
 Amyone, 2-1-177
Cystophora cristata, 5-1-218
Cytauchenius talpa, 7-2-241
Cythera, 2-1-230
Cytherea, 4-2-348
 aurantia, 4-2-350
 callosa, 4-2-350
Cytherea, Convex, 4-2-349
Cytherea convexa, 4-2-349
 crassatelloides, 4-2-349
 gigantea, 4-2-349
Cytherea, Japanese, 4-2-348
Cytherea maculata, 4-2-349
 petechialis, 4-2-348
 Veneris, 4-2-350
Dab, Alaska, 6-1-528
 Rusty, 6-1-528
Dabchick, see Grebe, Pied-billed, 1-2-11
Dace, Horned, see Common Chub, 6-1-75
Dactylis glomerata, 8-2-194
Dactyloctenium Ægyptium, 8-2-165
Daddy-long-legs, 7-1-94
 see Harvestmen, 7-2-53
Dædalea, 4-1-43, 114
 confragosa, 4-1-174
 quercina, 4-1-114
 unicolor, 4-1-114
Dafila acuta, 1-2-109
Dagger, Burglar, 2-2-157
 Chieftain, 2-2-156
 Connected, 2-2-156
 Delightful, 2-2-156
 Lupine, 2-2-159
 -moth, American, 2-2-153
 Cottonwood, 2-2-154
 Darkish, 2-2-155
 Dart, 2-2-155
 Fingered, 2-2-153
 Forked, 2-2-155
 Fragile, 2-2-156
 Frosty, 2-2-157
 Gray, 2-2-156
 Interrupted, 2-2-155
 Lobelia, 2-2-155
 Unmarked, 2-2-155
 Printed, 2-2-157
 Quadrat, 2-2-156
 Reddish-white, 2-2-157
 Smear, 2-2-157
 Streaked, 2-2-156
 White-veined, 2-2-159
 -wing, 2-1-179
 " Many-banded, 2-1-180
 " Ruddy, 2-1-180
 Yellow-haired, 2-2-157
Dahana, 2-2-103
 atripennis, 2-2-103
Dahana, Black-winged, 2-2-103
Dahoon, 3-1-363
Daisy, Blue Spring, 8-1-75
 Common, 8-1-270
 Michæmas, 8-1-263
 Ox-eye, 8-1-270, 354
 Pig-sty, 8-1-269
 Purple, 8-1-74
 White, 8-1-270
 Yellow, 8-1-354
Dajaos, 6-1-256
Dalcerida, 2-2-369
Dalcerides ingenta, 2-2-369
Dalibarda, Creeping, 8-1-202
Dalibarda repens, 8-1-202
Dallia pectoralis, 6-1-232
Dalliida, 6-1-232
Damalichthys Argirosomus, 6-1-473
Damaris, 2-1-296
Damsel-flies, 7-1-370
Dance-flies, 7-1-144
Dandelion, Carolina Dwarf, 8-1-343
 Common, 8-1-340
 Dwarf, 8-1-343
 Tall, 8-1-343
Dandy (The), 2-2-153
Dangleberry, 8-1-240
Danthonia compressa, 8-2-143
 sericea, 8-2-144
 spicata, 8-2-144
Darapsa, 2-2-68
Azalea, see *D. Pholus*
Choerilus, see *D. Pholus*
Darapsa, *Clorinda*, see *D. Pholus*
 cnotus, see *D. Myron*
 Myron, 2-2-68
 pampinatix, see *D. Myron*
 Pholus, 2-2-68
 versicolor, 2-2-69
Dargida, 2-2-196
 procinctus, 2-2-196
Dariis, 2-2-289
 Thetis, 2-2-289
Darnel, 8-2-231
Darning Needles, Devil's, 7-1-363
Dart, Acorn, 2-2-185
 Added, 2-2-187
 Basal, 2-2-189
 Black-fronted, 2-2-180
 Black-girdled, 2-2-184
 " -letter, 2-2-183
 Calgary, 2-2-184
 Clandestine, 2-2-184
 Collared, 2-2-184
 Dædalus, 2-2-187
 Dappled, 2-2-179
 Dissonant, 2-2-189
 Fillet, 2-2-190
 Finland, 2-2-183
 Flame-shouldered, 2-2-184
 Fleece-winged, 2-2-188
 Four-toothed, 2-2-188
 Furtive, 2-2-190
 Fuscous, 2-2-187
 Great Black, 2-2-182
 " Brown, 2-2-182
 " Gray, 2-2-182
 Havilah, 2-2-184
 Inelegant, 2-2-185
 Interfering, 2-2-185
 Knee-joint, 2-2-182
 Master's, 2-2-186
 -moth, Catocaline, 2-2-178
 " Greater Red, 2-2-179
 " Green-winged, 2-2-179
 " Lesser Red, 2-2-178
 " Placid, 2-2-178
 " Red-breasted, 2-2-178
 Muddy, 2-2-189
 Norman's, 2-2-183
 Obelisk, 2-2-190
 Old Man, 2-2-187
 Olive, 2-2-188
 Pale-banded, 2-2-181
 " -winged, 2-2-183
 Parental, 2-2-190
 Pink-spotted, 2-2-183
 Polished, 2-2-188
 Rascal, 2-2-187
 Reaper, 2-2-188
 Reddish Speckled, 2-2-180
 Riley's, 2-2-187
 Rosy, 2-2-183
 Rubbed, 2-2-188
 Scribbled, 2-2-184
 Short-winged, 2-2-188
 Sigmoid, 2-2-179
 Silly, 2-2-189
 Slippery, 2-2-185
 Smaller Pinkish, 2-2-183
 Soothsayer, 2-2-184
 Subgothic, 2-2-186
 Swordman, 2-2-186
 Tessellate, 2-2-189

- Dart, Tippling, 2-2-189
 Tripart, 2-2-187
 Two-spot, 2-2-179
 Uncivil, 2-2-183
 Vancouver, 2-2-186
 Variable, 2-2-180
 Venerable, 2-2-186
 Voluble, 2-2-186
 White-winged, 2-2-189
 Yellow-bellied, 2-2-190
 " -streaked, 2-2-184
 Yellow-toothed, 2-2-188
 Ypsilon, 2-2-182
- Darter, Big Blue, *see* Cooper's Hawk, 1-2-314
 Little Blue, *see* Sharp-shinned Hawk, 1-2-312
- Dasyfidonia, 2-2-338
avuncularia, 2-2-338
- Dasyllis, 7-1-142
- Dasylophia, 2-2-296
anguina, 2-2-296
cana, *see* *D. anguina*
cuculifera, *see* *D. anguina*
thyatiroides, *see* *D. anguina*
punctata, *see* *D. anguina*
signata, *see* *D. anguina*
thyatiroides, 2-2-296
tripartita, *see* *D. thyatiroides*
- Dasypodidae, 5-1-9
- Dasypterus intermedius, 5-1-206
- Dasyspodaea, 2-2-228
lucens, 2-2-228
Meadii, 2-2-228
- Dasytoma flava, 8-1-333
pedicularia, 8-1-334
Virginica, 8-1-334
- Datana, 2-2-293
Angusi, 2-2-293
integerrima, 2-2-294
ministra, 2-2-293
perspicua, 2-2-294
- Datura Stramonium, 8-1-248
latula, 8-1-249
- Daucus carota, 8-1-222
- Daunus, 2-1-310
- Day-flower, Common, 8-1-3
Slender, 8-1-3
Virginia, 8-1-3
 -sphinx, *see* Sphinx
- Death Cup, 4-1-48
- Debis, 2-1-198
Creola, 2-1-199
Portlandia, 2-1-199
- Decapterus macarellus, 6-1-302
punctatus, 6-1-302
- Deconica, 4-1-39, 82
- Deer, 5-1-29, 31
 Arizona, 5-1-39
 Banner-tailed, 5-1-39
 Black-tailed, *see* Mule Deer, 5-1-39
 Californian Black-tailed, 5-1-43
 " Mule, 5-1-41
 Cerros Island, 5-1-41
 Columbian Black-tailed, 5-1-42
 Crook's, 5-1-41
 Desert Mule, 5-1-41
 Fan-tailed, 5-1-39
 -flies, 7-1-131
 Florida, 5-1-39
 Grass, 8-1-118
 Louisiana, 5-1-39
- Deer, Mule, 5-1-39
 Northern, 5-1-39
 Sitkan Black-tailed, 5-1-43
 Texan, 5-1-39
 Virginia, 5-1-34
 White-tailed, 5-1-39
- Deerberry, 8-1-241
- Deidamia, 2-2-71
inscriptum, 2-2-71
- Deilinea, 2-2-338
Behrensaria, 2-2-339
intentata, *see* *D. variolaria*
variolaria, 2-2-338
- Deinopidae, 7-2-273
- Deinopsis, 7-2-273
spinus, 7-2-273
- DeKay's Snake, 5-2-267
- Delia, 2-1-298
- Delila, 2-1-95
- Delorhops unicornis, 7-2-372
- Delphacinae, 7-1-235
- Delphinapterus leucas, 5-1-24
- Delphinidae, 5-1-12, 20
- Delphinium Carolinianum, 8-1-17
consolida, 8-1-15
elatum, 8-1-16
exaltatum, 8-1-16
tricornis, 8-1-16
urceolatum, 8-1-16
- Delphinula, 4-2-219
lacinata, 4-2-219
- Delphinus delphis, 5-1-21
- Deltistes, 6-1-57
luxatus, 6-1-57
- Deltocephalus inimicus, 7-1-245
- Demas, 2-2-152
- Demas, Close-banded, 2-2-152
- Demas propinquilinea, 2-2-152
- Demodecidae, 7-2-94
- Demodex, 7-2-94
- Demodex folliculorum, 7-2-94
- Demodicoidea, 7-2-93
- Dendragapus Canadensis, 1-2-270; 1-3-52
- obscurus, 1-2-267
- Dendroica aestiva, 1-1-204; 1-3-155
Blackburnia, 1-1-209; 1-3-160
cerulea, 1-3-158
caerulescens, 1-1-95; 1-3-156
castanea, 1-1-90; 1-3-159
coronata, 1-1-92; 1-3-157
discolor, 1-1-201; 1-3-163
Dominica, 1-3-161
Dominica albiflora, 1-3-162
maculosa, 1-1-197; 1-3-157
palmarum, 1-1-204
 " *hypochrysea*, 1-1-203
Pennsylvanica, 1-1-90; 1-3-159
striata, 1-1-63; 1-3-160
vigorsii, 1-1-200; 1-3-163
virens, 1-1-184; 1-3-162
- Dendrolasma, 7-2-80
mirabilis, 7-2-81
- Dendronotus arboreus, 4-2-249
- Dendryphantes, 7-2-684
capitatus, 7-2-686
militaris, 7-2-685
- Dentaliidae, 4-2-299
- Dentalium, 4-2-299
aprinum, 4-2-302
elephantinum, 4-2-302
entalis, 4-2-301
- Dentalium, hexagonum, 4-2-301
pretiosum, 4-2-300
striolatum, 4-2-301
vulgare, 4-2-301
- Dentaria Diphylla, 8-1-190
lacinata, 8-1-190
- Depressaria, 2-2-428
Heraclei, *see* *D. heracliana*
heracliana, 2-2-428
ontariella, *see* *D. heracliana*
pastinacella, *see* *D. heracliana*
umbellana, *see* *D. heracliana*
umbellella, *see* *D. heracliana*
- Dermanyssus gallinae, 7-2-90
- Dermatobia cyaniventris, 7-1-155
- Dermatolepis, 6-1-389
Zanclus, 6-1-389
- Deromyia annulata, 7-1-142
- Derrima, 2-2-224
Henrietta, *see* *D. stellata*
stellata, 2-2-224
- Deschampsia cespitosa, 8-2-136
flexuosa, 8-2-139
- Desmia, 2-2-392
funeralis, 2-2-392
- Desmodium acuminatum, 8-1-24
Canadense, 8-1-22
nudiflorum, 8-1-23
rotundifolium, 8-1-24
- Deva, *see* Panchrysia, 2-2-236
- Devil-burs, 8-2-83
- Devil-Downhead, *see* White-breasted Nuthatch, 1-1-84
 -fish, 4-2-445
 Grass, 8-2-238
 Bird, *see* Petrel, Wilson's Stormy, 1-2-68
 Bit, 8-1-72
 Paint-brush, 8-1-347
 Snuffboxes, 4-1-123
 Trumpet, 8-1-248
- Dew-plant, 8-1-192
- Dewberry, 8-1-201
- Dexia, 7-1-162
- Dexiidae, 7-1-90, 162
- Diacrisia, 2-2-127
bicolor, *see* *D. vagans*
latipennis, 2-2-128
proba, *see* *D. vagans*
pteridis, *see* *D. vagans*
punctata, *see* *D. vagans*
- Diacrisia, Red-legged, 2-2-128
- Diacrisia rubra, 2-2-128
- Diacrisia, Ruddy, 2-2-128
- Diacrisia rufula, *see* *D. vagans*
vagans, 2-2-128
Virginica, 2-2-127
- Diacrisia, Wandering, 2-2-128
- Diadophis amabilis, 5-2-337
 " *pulchellus*, 5-2-337
punctatus, 5-2-334, 338
- Diallagma, 2-2-245
lutea, 2-2-245
- Diana, 2-1-103
- Dianthus armeria, 8-1-94
barbatus, 8-1-94
Carophyllus, 8-1-94
- Diapensia Family, 8-1-399
- Diapensiaceae, 8-1-399
- Diapheromera femorata, 7-1-323
- Diaspinæ, 7-1-254

- Diastema*, 2-2-241
lineata, see *D. Tigris*
Tigris, 2-2-241
Diastictis, 2-2-393
fracturalis, 2-2-393
Diatraea, 2-2-403
crumbidoides, see *D. saccharalis*
leucaniellus, see *D. saccharalis*
lineosellus see *D. saccharalis*
obliteratellus see *D. saccharalis*
saccharalis, 2-2-403
Dicentra cucullaria, 8-1-187
Dickcissel, 1-3-50, 151
Dicotylidae, 5-1-29, 30
Dicranella, 3-2-150
heteromalla, 3-2-151
Dicranum, 3-2-152
flagellare, 3-2-154
scoparium, 3-2-155
Dicrostonyx Hudsonius, 5-1-108
Dictyna, 7-2-280
foliacea, 7-2-284
sublata, 7-2-281
volucripes, 7-2-284
volupis, 7-2-284
Dictynidae, 7-2-274
Dictynids, 7-2-274
Dictyolathus maculata, 7-2-280
Dictyonema, 3-2-25
Dictyophora, 4-1-27, 120
duplicata, 4-1-120
Ravenelii, 4-1-120
Dictyophorus reticulatus 7-1-333
Dictyosoma, 2-2-48
Elsa, 2-2-49
Didasy, 2-2-99
Bele, 2-2-99
Didelphidae, 5-1-4
Didelphis marsupialis Texensis, 5-1-8
Virginiana, 5-1-4
" pigra, 5-1-8
Diedapper, see Grebe, Pied-billed, 1-2-11
Diedrocephala mollipes, 7-1-244
Diervilla diervilla, 8-1-339
trifida, 8-1-339
Digitaria filiformis, 8-2-59
humifusa, 8-2-59
sanguinalis, 8-2-60
Diguetia, 7-2-304
cavities, 7-2-304
Dilatate, 3-1-313
Dillweed, 8-1-269
Dinopis, see *Deinopis*
Dione, 2-1-96; 4-2-350
Dione, Orange, 4-2-350
Dione vanillae, 2-1-97
Dione, Venus, 4-2-350
Diopsidae, 7-1-92, 179
Diopside, 2-2-291
Diospyros, 3-1-424
Texana, 3-1-426
Virginiana, 3-1-424
Dipchick, see Grebe, Pied-billed, 1-2-11
Diphthera, 2-2-160
fallax, 2-2-160
Diphyscium, 3-2-258
foliosum, 3-2-259
Diphyscium, Leafy, 3-2-259
Diplectrum, 6-1-398
formosum, 6-1-399
Diplocentrus Lesueurii, 7-2-28
Diplocentrus, *Whitei*, 7-2-28
Diplodus, 6-1-443
Holbrookii, 6-1-444
Diplopoda, 7-2-4
Diplosis, 7-1-113
Diplurinae, 7-2-247
Dipæna, 7-2-356
buccalis, 7-2-356
crassiventris, 7-2-357
lascivula, 7-2-356
nigra, 7-2-357
Dipper, see Grebe, Horned, 1-2-9
see Grebe, Pied-billed, 1-2-11
Little, see Bufflehead, 1-2-124
Dipsacaceae, 8-1-400
Dispacus Sylvestris, 8-1-63
Dipsosaurus dorsalis, 5-2-109
Diptera, 79
Classification of, 7-1-83
Dipterygia, 2-2-172
scabriuscula, 2-2-172
Dircenna, 2-1-89
Klugii, 2-1-89
Dircenna, Klug's, 2-1-89
Dircetis, 2-2-284
Pygmæa, 2-2-284
Discoglossidae, 6-2-8, 51
Dish Shell, 4-2-334
Dismorphia, 2-1-273
melite, 2-1-274
Dissosteira Carolina, 7-1-333
Distichlis spicata, 8-2-187
Distorsio, 4-2-53
anus, 4-2-54
cancellinus, 4-2-54
Diurichum, 3-2-171
pallidum, 3-2-171
Dittany, American, 8-1-50
Diver, Dun, see Merganser, American, 1-2-87
Great Northern, see Loon, 1-2-14
Lobe-footed, 1-2-8
Pigeon, see Dovekie, 1-2-25
Red-throated, see Loon, Red-throated, 1-2-16
Dixa, 7-1-97
Dixida, 7-1-85, 97
Doa, 2-2-309
ampla, 2-2-309
Dobson, 7-1-211
Life History of, 7-1-212
Dock, Mullein, 8-1-329
Dockmackie, 8-1-258
Doctor-fish, 6-1-486
Dodder, Common, 8-1-246
Dodder Family, 8-1-399
Gronovius', 8-1-246
Dodia, 2-2-117
Albertæ, 2-2-117
Doe Bird, 1-2-236
Doe-bird, see Marbled Godwit, 1-2-221
Drellingia umbella, 8-1-264
Dog-face, Californian, 2-1-288
Southern, 2-1-289
Dog-fennel, 8-1-269
-nosed Snake, 5-2-372
-poison, 8-1-225
Dogbane Family, 8-1-399
Fly-trap, 8-1-133
Spreading, 8-1-133
Dogberry Tree, 8-1-205
Dog's-tail, Crested, 8-2-194
Dog's-tail, Grass, 8-2-195
Dogwood, 3-1-407, 410
Alternate-leaved, 3-1-414
Bailey's, 3-1-415
European, 3-1-416
Family, 8-1-398
Flowering, 3-1-411; 8-1-226
Jamaica, 3-1-345
Panicled, 8-1-229
Red-osier, 3-1-415; 8-1-228
Rough-leaved, 3-1-414
Round-leaved, 8-1-228
Swamp, 8-1-228
Dolba, 2-2-46
Hylaes, 2-2-46
Dolichognatha, 7-2-425
tuberculata, 7-2-425
Dolichonyx oryzivorus, 1-1-61; 1-3-41
Dolichopodidae, 7-1-88; 144, 145
Doliidae, 4-2-140
Dolium, 4-2-140
galea, 4-2-140
perdix, 4-2-140
pomum, 4-2-141
ringens, 4-2-141
Dollardee, see Bluegill, 6-1-349
Dollarfish, 6-1-330
Dolomedes, 7-2-607
albineus, 7-2-609
Dolomedes, Dark, 7-2-608
Diving, 7-2-609
Dolomedes fontanus, 7-2-609
Dolomedes, Fountain, 7-2-609
Dolomedes idoneus, 7-2-609
lanceolatus, 7-2-613
pinicola, 7-2-617
sexpunctatus, 7-2-614
Dolomedes, Six-dotted, 7-2-614
Dolomedes tenax, 7-2-616
tenebrosus, 7-2-608
triton, 7-2-616
urinator, 7-2-609
vernalis, 7-2-613
Dolomedes, Whitish, 7-2-609
Dolphin, 5-1-11, 12, 20; 6-1-324
Bottle-nosed, 5-1-20
Common, 5-1-21; 6-1-324
Shell, 4-2-213, 219
" Fringed, 4-2-219
Small, 6-1-325
Spotted, 5-1-21
Striped, 5-1-22
Donax, 4-2-342
Californica, 4-2-343
denticulatus, 4-2-344
lavigata, 4-2-343
scortum, 4-2-343
variabilis, 4-2-342
Door Shell, 4-2-280, 281
Three-toothed, 4-2-281
Doorweed, 8-1-89
Doré, see Wall-eyed Pike, 6-1-361
Doris bilamellata, 4-2-249
Montereyensis, 4-2-249
tuberculata, 4-2-249
Dory, see Wall-eyed Pike, 6-1-361
Doryodes, 2-2-245
acutaria, see *D. bistriaris*
bistriaris, 2-2-245
divisa, see *D. bistriaris*
promptella, see *D. bistriaris*

- Dosinia*, 4-2-350
discus, 4-2-350
Dosinia, Disk, 4-2-350
Dosinia elegans, 4-2-351
Dosinia, Heavy, 4-2-351
Dosinia ponderosa, 4-2-351
Dough Bird, 1-2-236
Douglasiana, 3-1-319
Dove, 1-1-15; 1-2-293, 294
Carolina, *see* Dove, Mourning
Greenland, *see* Dovekie, 1-2-25
Ground, 1-3-56, 133
Mourning, 1-1-108; 1-2-296; 1-3-56, 133
" *see* Dove, Ground
Quail, 1-3-57, 133
Sea, *see* Dovekie, 1-2-25
Shell, 4-2-100
Turtle, *see* Dove, Mourning
Zenaida, 1-3-56, 133
Dovekie, 1-2-25
Dowitcher, Long-billed, 1-2-208
Western, 1-2-208
Doydixodon, 6-1-451
freminvillei, 6-1-451
Draba verna, 8-1-192
Dragon, *see* Dobson, 7-1-212
-flies, 7-1-363
" Classification of, 7-1-368
" True, 7-1-372
-root, 8-1-369
Dragon's Blood, 8-1-107
Drapetisca, 7-2-380
alteranda, 7-2-380
socialis, 7-2-380
Drassidae, 7-2-308
Drassids, 7-2-308
Drassinella, 7-2-314
lepidus, 7-2-315
modesta, 7-2-315
Drassodes, 7-2-313
Drassodes robustus, 7-2-313
Drassus, 7-2-312
neglectus, 7-2-312
Drasteria, 2-2-257
agricola, *see* *D. erecthea*
aquamarina, *see* *D. cerulea*
cerulea, 2-2-257
conspicua, 2-2-257
crassiuscula, 2-2-257
erecthea, 2-2-257
erichio, *see* *D. crassiuscula*
mundula, *see* *D. erecthea*
narrata, *see* *D. erecthea*
patibilis, *see* *D. erecthea*
sobria, *see* *D. erecthea*
Drepana, 2-2-321
arcuata, 2-2-321
fabula, *see* *D. arcuata*
genicula, 2-2-321
Drill, Florida, 4-2-39
Mexican, 4-2-39
Oyster, 4-2-38
Drillia, 4-2-109
Drillia, Burnt, 4-2-110
Drillia empyrosia, 4-2-110
incisa, 4-2-110
Drillia, Knobbed, 4-2-109
Drillia moesta, 4-2-109
pencilata, 4-2-109
Drillia, Pencilled, 4-2-109
Drillia torosa, 4-2-109
Dropseed Grasses, 8-2-113
Mexican, 8-2-107
Northern, 8-2-113
Sand, 8-2-113
Drosera filiformis, 8-1-194
intermedia, 8-1-194
rotundifolia, 8-1-192
Drosophila ampelophila, 7-1-185
Drosophilida, 7-1-92, 185
Drum (Fish), 6-1-43
Black, 6-1-466
Common, 6-1-466
Freshwater, 6-1-468
Sea, 6-1-466
Dryobates borealis, 1-3-101
pubescens, 1-1-55; 1-3-101
" *medianus*, 1-3-101
villosus, 1-1-54; 1-3-100
" *Audubonii*, 1-3-101
Dryobota, 2-2-171
illocata, 2-2-171
stigmata, *see* *D. illocata*
Dryobota, Wandering, 2-2-171
Duck, Acorn, *see* Wood Duck, 1-2-111
Bay, 1-2-83, 84, 114
-bill Shell, 4-2-327
" " Truncated, 4-2-327
Black, 1-2-97
Bridal, *see* Wood Duck, 1-2-111
Buffalo-headed, *see* Bufflehead, 1-2-124
Crow, *see* American Coot, 1-2-186
Domestic, *see* Mallard Duck, 1-2-93
Dusky, *see* Black Duck, 1-2-97
Fishing, 1-2-83, 87
see Merganser, American, 1-2-87
Gray, *see* Gadwall, 1-2-98
Greater Scaup, 1-2-118
Harlequin, 1-2-127
Lesser Scaup, 1-2-120
Long-tailed, *see* Old Squaw, 1-2-125
Mallard, 1-2-93
Pond, 1-2-83, 84, 93
Raft, *see* Greater Scaup Duck, 1-2-118
Ring-necked, 1-2-120
River, 1-2-83, 84, 93
Ruddy, 1-2-131
Sea, 1-2-83, 84, 114
Sea, *see* American Eider, 1-2-128
Spine-tailed, *see* Ruddy Duck, 1-2-131
Spirit, *see* Bufflehead, 1-2-124
Summer, *see* Wood Duck, 1-2-111
Tree, *see* Wood Duck, 1-2-111
Velvet, *see* Scoter, White-winged, 1-2-131
Wild, *see* Mallard Duck, 1-2-93
Winter, *see* Pintail, 1-2-109
Wood, 1-2-111
Duckweeds, 4-2-12
Dugongs, 5-1-26
Dulichium, 8-2-270
arundinaceum, 8-2-270
Dun Bird, *see* Ruddy Duck, 1-2-131
Dunlin, *see* Red-backed, Sandpiper 1-2-217
Dusky-wing, 2-1-324, 332
Afranius', 2-1-334
Butler's, 2-1-325
Dark, 2-1-333
Dreamy, 2-1-333
Dusky Funereal, 2-1-336
Horace's, 2-1-336
Juvenal's, 2-1-335
Lucilius', 2-1-333
Martial's, 2-1-335
Mrs. Owen's, 2-1-325
Nævius', 2-1-336
Northern, 2-1-324
Pacuvius', 2-1-336
Persius', 2-1-334
Petronius', 2-1-335
Sleepy, 2-1-332
Southern, 2-1-325
Dusty-wings, 7-1-218
Dutchman's Breeches, 8-1-187
Pipe, 8-1-375
Dwarf's grass, 8-2-142
Dyer's Weed, 8-1-351
Dymas, 2-1-145
Dysdera, 7-2-299
interrita, 7-2-299
Dysdercus suturellus, 7-1-308
Dysderida, 7-2-298
Dysderids, 7-2-298
Dysocnemis, 2-2-229
belladonna, 2-2-229
Dysodia, 2-2-374
aurca, *see* *D. oculatana*
Dysodia, Eyed, 2-2-374
Dysodia fasciata, *see* *D. oculatana*
montana, *see* *D. oculatana*
oculatana, 2-2-374
plena, *see* *D. oculatana*
Dyspteridina, 2-2-323
Dyspteris, 2-2-323
abortivaria, 2-2-323
Eagle, 1-2-301, 309
American, *see* Bald Eagle, 1-2-326
Bald, 1-2-326; 1-3-128
Bald Sea, *see* Bald Eagle, 1-2-326
Golden, 1-2-324; 1-3-81
Mountain, *see* Golden Eagle, 1-2-324
Ring-tailed, *see* Golden Eagle, 1-2-324
War, *see* Golden Eagle, 1-2-324
Washington, *see* Bald Eagle, 1-2-326
White-headed, *see* Bald Eagle, 1-2-326
Ear-drops, 8-1-187
Shell, 4-2-146, 222
" Frail, 4-2-146
" Giant, 4-2-225
" Splendid, 4-2-224
Earth Apple, 8-1-358
-nuts, 8-2-260
-star, 4-1-123, 129
" Smallest, 4-1-130
" Water-measuring, 4-1-130
-tongues, 4-1-138
Earwigs, 7-1-345
Ebenacea, 3-1-424-427
Ebo, 7-2-547
latithorax, 7-2-547
Mexicana, 7-2-547
oblongus, 7-2-547
Ebony, Green, 3-1-435
Texan, 3-1-343
Eburna, 4-2-69
areolata, 4-2-70
japonica, 4-2-70
spirata, 4-2-70
Eccillia, 4-1-37, 88

- Ecdytolopha*, 2-2-419
insititiana, 2-2-419
- Echidna*, 6-1-82
- Echinochloa Crusgalli*, 8-2-73
- Echinomyias*, 7-1-158
- Eckium vulgare*, 8-1-39
- Ectantheria*, 2-2-120
deflorata, 2-2-120
Muxina, 2-2-120
Scribonia, 2-2-120
- Ectobia Germanica*, 7-1-130
- Ectopistes migratorius*, 1-2-294; 1-3-132
- Ectopis*, 2-2-344
crepuscularia, 2-2-344
- Ectypia*, 2-2-133
bivittata, 2-2-133
nigroflava, 2-2-133
Thona, 2-2-133
- Ectypia*, Two-banded, 2-2-133
- Edentata*, 5-1-9
- Edentates*, 5-1-9, 10
- Editha*, 2-1-142, 253
- Eel*, Common, 6-1-76
 Conger, 6-1-81
 -grass, 4-2-12
 Sand, 6-1-263
 True, 6-1-76
- Efts*, 6-2-2
- Egg Bird*, see *Murre*, *Brunnich's*, 1-2-21
- Shell, 4-2-135
 " Great, 4-2-136
 " Poached, 4-2-136
 " Swollen, 4-2-135
- Eggs-and-bacon, 8-1-332
- Egleis*, 2-1-126
- Egret*, Blue, 1-2-163
- Egyptian Grass*, 8-2-165
- Eider*, American, 1-2-128
- Elilica*, 7-2-318
bicolor, 7-2-319
- Elachistidae*, 2-2-430
- Elachistina*, 7-1-58
- Elagatis bipinnulatus*, 6-1-301
- Elanoides forficatus*, 1-2-309; 1-3-122
- Elanus Leucurus*, 1-3-122
- Elaphomyces*, 4-1-136
- Elapine Snakes*, 5-2-392-402
- Elaps Euryxanthus*, 5-2-401
Fulvius, 5-2-396
- Elathea*, 2-1-298
- Elder*, 3-1-449
 American, 8-1-254
 Black-berried, 8-1-254
 Common, 8-1-254
 Mexican, 3-1-451
 Mountain, 8-1-256
 Pale, 3-1-452
 Red-berried, 8-1-256
 Sweet, 8-1-254
- Elderberry*, 8-1-254
- Elecampane*, 8-1-352
- Electa*, 2-1-111
- Eledone cirrosa*, 4-2-447
- Eleocharis*, 8-2-272
palustris, 8-2-272
tenius, 8-2-272
- Elephant Tusk Shell*, 4-2-302
- Eleusine Indica*, 8-2-166
- Ellin*, Banded, 2-1-249
 Brown, 2-1-247
 Hoary, 2-1-248
- Elfoingia fomentaria*, 4-1-110
megalama, 4-1-110
- Elk*, 5-1-29
 American, 5-1-31
 Merriam's, 5-1-34
 Roosevelt's, 5-1-34
- Ellida*, 2-2-300
caniplaga, 2-2-300
gelida, see *E. caniplaga*
transversata, see *E. caniplaga*
- Ellwife*, see *Alewife*, 6-1-103
- Elm*, 3-1-229
 American, 3-1-230
 Cedar, 3-1-236
 Cork, 3-1-235
 English, 3-1-232
 Hickory, see *Rock Elm*, 3-1-235
 Mountain, see *Winged Elm*, 3-1-235
 Red, 3-1-233, 236
 Rock, 3-1-235
 Slippery, 3-1-233
 Small-leaved, see *Winged Elm*, 3-1-235
 Water, 3-1-238
 White, 3-1-230
 Winged, 3-1-235
- Elodea Virginica*, 8-1-115
- Elopidæ*, 6-1-84
- Elops*, 6-1-86
Saurus, 6-1-86
- Elymus arenarius*, 8-2-247
- Canadensis*, 8-2-247
striatus, 8-2-247
Virginicus, 8-2-248
- Emarginula*, 4-2-229
- Embiidae*, 7-1-353
- Embiotoca Jacksoni*, 6-1-472
- Embiotocidae*, 6-1-469
- Emericella varicolor*, 3-2-25
- Emesidae*, 7-1-294
- Emperor*, Mountain, 2-1-190
 Tawny, 2-1-190
- Empidæ*, 7-1-88, 144
- Empidonax flaviventris*, 1-1-183; 1-3-86
minimus, 1-1-75; 1-3-137, 174
Trailii alnorum, 1-3-137
virescens, 1-1-182; 1-3-114
- Empis*, 7-1-144
- Emys Blandingii*, 5-2-56
- Enallagma*, 7-1-371
- Enarmonia Sebastiania*, 2-2-418
- Encalypta*, 3-2-190
- Encalypta ciliata*, 3-2-192
- Enchanter's Plant*, 8-1-40
- Enchelycore*, 6-1-82
- Enchenopa binotata*, 7-1-238
- Encyrtus*, 7-1-50
- Enemera*, 2-2-342
juturnaria, 2-2-342
- English Grass*, 8-2-120
- Engraulidæ*, 6-1-112
- Engraulis*, 6-1-115
mordax, 6-1-115
- Engystoma Carolinense*, 6-2-166
Texense, 6-2-168
- Engystomatidae*, 6-2-10, 166
 Key to, 6-2-48
- Enjambres*, 6-1-380
- Ennomina*, 2-2-337
- Ennomos*, 2-2-348
alniaria, see *E. magnarius*
autumnaria, see *E. magnarius*
- Ennomos*, *lutaria*, see *E. magnarius*
magnarius, 2-2-348
niveosericeata, see *E. subsignarius*
subsignarius, 2-2-348
- Enoplognatha*, 7-2-364
marmorata, 7-2-364
rugosa, 7-2-364
tecta, 7-2-364
- Ensis*, 4-2-320
Americanus, 4-2-320
Californicus, 4-2-320
directus, 4-2-320
siliqua, 4-2-320
- Entalis striolata*, 4-2-301
- Entilia sinuata*, 7-1-238
- Entodesma*, Rock, 4-2-330
- Entodesma saxicola*, 4-2-330
- Entoloma*, 4-1-37, 88
- Entomobryidae*, 7-1-387
- Eois*, 2-2-334
Californaria, see *E. sideraria*
Californiata, see *E. sideraria*
consecutaria, see *E. inductata*
inductata, 2-2-335
ossularia, 2-2-335
Pacificaria, see *E. sideraria*
Ptelearia, 2-2-334
sideraria, 2-2-336
sobria, see *E. inductata*
suppressaria, see *E. inductata*
- Eosphoropierix*, 2-2-237
Thyatiroides, 2-2-237
- Epagoge*, 2-2-421
Tunicana, 2-2-421
- Epargyreus*, 2-1-322
Tityrus, 2-1-323
- Epeira*, see *aranea*, 7-2-467
alba, 7-2-450
caudata, 7-2-454
cinerea, 7-2-472
cophinaria, 7-2-436
domiciliorum, 7-2-498
foliata, 7-2-489
globosa, 7-2-495
hortorum, 7-2-424
infumata, 7-2-467
insularis, 7-2-479
nitralis, 7-2-517
parvula, 7-2-512
patigiata, 7-2-490
prompta, 7-2-512
riparia, 7-2-436
sclopetaria, 7-2-487
scutulata, 7-2-474
spinea, 7-2-514
strix, 7-2-489
triaraea, 7-2-495
trivittata, 7-2-498
vertebrata, 7-2-502
- Epelis*, 2-2-337
Faxonii, see *E. truncataria*
truncataria, 2-2-337
- Ephemerida*, 7-1-377
- Ephestia*, 2-2-412
Cakiriella, see *R. Cautella*
Cautella, 2-2-414
desuctella, see *E. Cautella*
Gitonella, see *E. Kuehniella*
Kuehniella, 2-2-412
Pasulella, see *E. Cautella*
- Ephippus gigas*, 6-1-483

Index

- Ephyridæ*, 7-1-82, 92, 182
Epiaschna heros, 7-1-374
Epicnaptera, 2-2-413
 Americana, 2-2-314
 carpinifolia, see *E. Americana*
 occidentis, see *E. Americana*
Epidapus scabiei, 7-1-118
Epidemas, 2-2-170
 cinerea, 2-2-170
Epidroma, 2-2-274
 delinquens, 2-2-274
Epitagus Virginiana, 8-1-389
Epigaea repens, 8-1-127
Epiglæa, 2-2-219
 decliva, 2-2-219
 deleta, see *E. decliva*
 pastillicans, 2-2-219
Epilobium angustifolium, 8-1-118
 coloratum, 8-1-120
 hirsutum, 8-1-119
 lineare, 8-1-120
 strictum, 8-1-120
Epimecis, 2-2-344
 amplaria, see *E. Virginaria*
 dissertaria, see *E. Virginaria*
 hortaria, see *E. Virginaria*
 liriodendrarica, see *E. Virginaria*
 Virginaria, 2-2-344
Epinephelus, 6-1-381
 adscensionis, 6-1-383
 analogus, 6-1-382
 Drummond Hayi, 6-1-385
 flavolimbatus, 6-1-383
 guaza, 6-1-383
 guttatus, 6-1-384
 labriformis, 6-1-383
 Morio, 6-1-385
 mystacinus, 6-1-382
 niveatus, 6-1-384
 striatus, 6-1-384
Epipaschiina, 2-2-407
Epiphragmophora, 4-2-267
 arrosa, 4-2-268
 Californiensis, 4-2-269
 Carpenteri, 4-2-268
 Coloradoensis, 4-2-268
 Dupetithouarsi, 4-2-268
 fidelis, 4-2-268
 mormomum, 4-2-268
 rufocincta, 4-2-269
 sequicola, 4-2-268
 Traskii, 4-2-268
 tudiculata, 4-2-269
Epiplatymetra, 2-2-351
 Coloradaria, 2-2-351
Epipleme, 2-2-356
Epipyropidæ, 2-2-370
Epipyrops Barberiana, 2-2-370
Episinus, 7-2-342
 truncatus, 7-2-342
Epistor, 2-2-61
 fegeus, see *E. lugubris*
 luctuosus, see *E. lugubris*
 lugubris, 2-2-61
Epithore, 2-1-135
Epizeuxis, 2-2-280
 æmula, 2-2-280
 Americalis, 2-2-280
 concis, see *E. æmula*
 denticulalis, 2-2-281
 effusalis, see *E. æmula*
Epizeuxis herminoides, see *E. æmula*
 lubricalis, 2-2-280
 mollifera, see *E. æmula*
 phæalis, see *E. lubricalis*
 scobialis, 2-2-281
 scriptipennis, see *E. Americalis*
 surrectalis, see *E. lubricalis*
Eproboscidea, 7-1-83, 93
Eragrostis capillaris, 8-2-179
Eragrostis, *Creeping*, 8-2-172, 180
Eragrostis hypnoides, 8-2-180
 megastachya, 8-2-180
 pectinacea, 8-2-181
 pilosa, 8-2-179
Eragrostis, *Purple*, 8-2-172, 181
 Pursh's, 8-2-172
 Strong-scented, 8-2-172, 180
 Tufted, 8-2-172, 179
Erastria, 2-2-333
 amaturaria, 2-2-333
Erato, 4-2-90
 columbella, 4-2-90
 Maugeria, 4-2-90
Erebia, 2-1-208
 Callias, 2-1-209
 disa mancinus, 2-1-209
 discoidalis, 2-1-209
 epispodea, 2-1-210
 etihela, 2-1-210
 magdalena, 2-1-211
 Sofia, 2-1-210
Erebus, 2-2-279
 agarista, see *E. odora*
 odora, 2-2-279
Eremobates, 7-2-36
 Californica, 7-2-37
 cinerea, 7-2-37
 formicaria, 7-2-37
 formidabilis, 7-2-37
 magna, 7-2-37
 pallipes, 7-2-37
 Putnami, 7-2-37
 sulphurea, 7-2-36
Eresia, 2-1-157
 Eresia, *Dotted*, 2-1-158
 Eresia frisia, 2-1-157
 punctata, 2-1-158
 Eresia, *Texan*, 2-1-158
Eresia Texana, 2-1-158
Erethizon dorsatus, 5-1-94
Erethizontidæ, 5-1-72, 94
Ereunetes occidentalis, 1-2-217
 pusillus, 1-2-216
Erica hyemalis, 3-1-418
Ericaceæ, 3-1-417-423; 8-1-399
Erigeron annuus, 8-1-264
 bellifolium, 8-1-75
 Philadelphicus, 8-1-76
 pulchellus, 8-1-75
 ramosus, 8-1-265
 strigosus, 8-1-265
Erignathus barbatus, 5-1-218
Erigone autumnalis, 7-2-373
Erigonids, 7-2-370
Erigoninæ, 7-2-370
Erilepis, 6-1-498
Erimyzon, 6-1-58
 succeta, 6-1-59
 " *oblongus*, 6-1-59
Erineum, 7-2-94
Erinnyis, 2-2-58
Erinnyis, *Alope*, 2-2-58
 caicus, 2-2-60
 cinerosa, see *E. obscura*
 Crameri, 2-2-59
 Domingonis, 2-2-59
 Edwardsi, see *E. Alope*
 Ello, 2-2-58
 fasciata, see *E. Alope*
 festæ, see *E. Domingonis*
 flavicans, see *E. Alope*
 Lassaui, 2-2-58
 Janipha, see *E. L. Merianæ*
 " *Merianæ*, 2-2-58
 melancholica, see *E. Oenotrus*
 obscura, 2-2-59
 " see *E. Domingonis*
 œnotrus, 2-2-59
 pallida, see *E. obscura*
 penæus, see *E. Oenotrus*
 Phalaris, see *E. obscura*
 picta, see *E. Oenotrus*
 Piperis, see *E. Oenotrus*
 Rhæbus, see *E. obscura*
 rustica, see *E. obscura*
 Sitheno, see *E. obscura*
Eriocampoides Limacina, 7-1-76
Eriocephala, 2-2-444
Eriophora, 7-2-503
 bivariolata, 7-2-504
 circulata, 7-2-504
Eriophorum, 8-2-302
 gracile, 8-2-302
 Virginicum, 8-2-302
Eriophyes pyri, 7-2-93
Eriophyidæ, 7-2-93
Erisimatura rubida, 1-2-131
Eristalis tenax, 7-1-152
Ero, 7-2-520
 furcata, 7-2-520
Erycininæ, 2-1-228
Erynnyis, 2-1-346
 Atalus, 2-1-349
 Leonardus, 2-1-349
 Manitoba, 2-1-347
 metæa, 2-1-348
 Morrisoni, 2-1-347
 Othoë, 2-1-348
 Sassacus, 2-1-348
 Snowi, 2-1-350
 sylovanoides, 2-1-349
 Uncas, 2-1-349
Eryphon, 2-1-248
Erythrolamprus imperialis, 5-2-390
Erythronæura vitis, 7-1-244
Erythronium albidum, 8-1-280
 Americanum, 8-1-279
Eschscholtzia Californica, 8-1-300
Escolor, 6-1-289
 chino, 6-1-419
Escorpion, 5-2-176
Eslopsarum, 6-1-249
Esocidæ, 6-1-233
Esox, 6-1-233
 Americanus, 6-1-234
 immaculatus, 6-1-240
 Masquinongy, 6-1-237
 Ohiensis, 6-1-239
 reticulatus, 6-1-235
 vermiculatus, 6-1-234
Espada, 6-1-293
Estigmene, 2-2-122

- Estigmene*, *acræa*, 2-2-123
albida, 2-2-122
Antigone, see *E. congrua*
Athena, see *E. congrua*
Californica, see *E. acræa*
Caprotina, see *E. acræa*
congrua, 2-2-123
dubia, see *E. acræa*
Klagesi, see *E. acræa*
menihastrina, see *E. acræa*
Mexicana, 2-2-123
Packardii, see *E. acræa*
prima, 2-2-122
pseuderminea, see *E. acræa*
Rickseckeri, see *E. acræa*
Estigmene, White-bodied, 2-2-123
Etelis, 6-1-418
oculatus, 6-1-419
Etheostomina, 6-1-360
Ethiopian Region, 2-1-161
Euantha liturata, 7-1-162
Eubaphe, 2-2-115
Eublepharide, 5-2-97, 100
Eublepharis variegatus, 5-2-100
Eucalyptera, 2-2-244
stigmata, 2-2-244
Eucereon, 2-2-100
Carolina, see *E. confine*
confine, 2-2-100
Eucereon, Floridan, 2-2-100
Euchætiæ, 2-2-135
albicosta, 2-2-135
antica, 2-2-135
Bolteri, 2-2-135
Egle, 2-2-135
Euchætiæ, Mouse-colored, 2-2-135
Euchætiæ murina, 2-2-135
Euchætiæ, Oregon, 2-2-135
Euchætiæ Oregonensis, 2-2-135
Perlevis, 2-2-135
pudens, 2-2-135
Euchalcia, 2-2-237
contexta, 2-2-237
Putnami, 2-2-237
striatella, see *E. venusta*
venusta, 2-2-237
Euchirotæ *biporus*, 5-2-192
Euchirotidæ, 5-2-191
Euchlæna, 2-2-350
amænaria, 2-2-350
arefactaria, see *E. amænaria*
astylusaria, 2-2-350
concisaria, see *E. serrata*
decisaria, see *E. obtusaria*
deductaria, see *E. pectinaria*
deplanaria, see *E. amænaria*
effectaria, 2-2-350
madusaria, see *E. astylusaria*
Musaria, see *E. effectaria*
obtusaria, 2-2-350
oponearia, see *E. astylusaria*
pectinaria, 2-2-350
propriaria, see *E. obtusaria*
serrata, 2-2-350
serrataria, see *E. serrata*
vinosaria, see *E. astylusaria*
Euchlœ, 2-1-282
ausonides, 2-1-283
celhura, 2-1-284
Morrisoni, 2-1-284
cræsa, 2-1-283
Euchlœ, *Genutia*, 2-1-284
lanceolata, 2-1-285
pima, 2-1-284
rosa, 2-1-284
sara, 2-1-282
Flora, 2-1-282
Julia, 2-1-283
Reakirti, 2-1-282
Stella, 2-1-283
Euchæca, 2-2-328
albovitata, 2-2-328
Californiata, 2-2-328
Lucata, 2-2-329
propriaria, see *E. albovitata*
reciprocata, see *E. albovitata*
Euciniostomus, 6-1-445
Californiensis, 6-1-446
Dowi, 6-1-446
Gula, 6-1-446
Harengulus, 6-1-446
pseudogula, 6-1-446
Eucirrædia, 2-2-215
pampina, 2-2-215
Euclea, 2-2-365
argentatus, see *E. Delphinii*
chloris, 2-2-365
Delphinii, 2-2-365
monitor, see *E. D. Viridiclava*
pænulata, 2-2-365
viridiclava, 2-2-365
ferruginea, see *E. Delphinii*
fraterna, see *E. Chloris*
indeterminata, 2-2-365
Nana, see *E. Nanina*
nanina, 2-2-365
quercicola, see *E. Delphinii*
strigata, see *E. Delphinii*
tardigrada, see *E. Delphinii*
vernata, see *E. indeterminata*
viridis, see *E. Chloris*
Euclidia, 2-2-257
cuspidata, 2-2-258
intercalaris, 2-2-258
Eucloptocnemis, 2-2-190
fimbriaris, 2-2-190
obvia, 2-2-190
Eucosma, 2-2-418
affusana, see *E. Scudderiana*
claviana, see *E. dorsisignatana*
distigmata, see *E. dorsisignatana*
dorsisignatana, 2-2-418
graduatana, see *E. dorsisignatana*
saligneana, see *E. Scudderiana*
Scudderiana, 2-2-418
similana, see *E. dorsisignatana*
Eucrostis, 2-2-336
gratata, see *E. incertata*
incertata, 2-2-336
oporaria, see *E. incertata*
Eucta, 7-2-415
caudata, 7-2-415
Eucymatoge, 2-2-328
impleta, see *E. intestinata*
indoctrinata, see *E. intestinata*
intestinata, 2-2-328
Eudamus, 2-1-320
Proteus, 2-1-321
Eudeilæna, 2-2-320
herminiata, 2-2-320
Eudule, 2-2-327
biseriata, see *E. mendica*
Endule, *mendica*, 2-2-327
Eudule, Plain-colored, 2-2-327
Eudule unicolor, 2-2-327
Eueretragrotis, 2-2-179
perallenta, 2-2-179
sigmoidea, 2-2-179
Euerythra, 2-2-119
phasma, 2-2-119
trimaculata, 2-2-120
Eufala, 2-1-356
Eufidonia, 2-2-337
bicolorata, see *E. notataria*
discopilata, see *E. notataria*
fidoniata, see *E. notataria*
notataria, 2-2-337
quadripunctaria, see *E. notataria*
Eugnatha, 7-2-414
Eugonobapta, 2-2-348
nivosaria, 3-2-348
nivosata, see *E. nivosaria*
Euhagena, 2-2-381
Nebraska, 2-2-381
Euharveya, 2-2-219
Euherrichia, 2-2-253
cervina, 2-2-253
granitosa, 2-2-253
mollissima, 2-2-253
rubicunda, 2-2-253
Euhyparpax, 2-2-298
rosea, 2-2-298
Euhypnum, 3-2-278, 298
Eulachon, 6-1-227
Euleptiorhamphus, 6-1-242
Eulia, 2-2-423
alisellana, 2-2-423
Eulima, 4-2-171
Eulima, 4-2-171
candida, 4-2-171
intermedia, 4-2-171
micans, 4-2-171
Eulima, Shining, 4-2-171
Eulimide, 4-2-171
Eumæus, 2-1-237
atala, 2-1-237
Eumeces anthracinus, 5-2-199
brevilineatus, 5-2-200
egregius, 5-2-199
Gilberti, 5-2-198
guttulatus, 5-2-200
leptogrammus, 5-2-197
multivirgatus, 5-2-196
obsoletus, 5-2-198
pachyrurus, 5-2-200
pluvialis, 5-2-200
quinguelineatus, 5-2-196
septentrionalis, 5-2-199
Skiltonianus, 5-2-198
tetragrammus, 5-2-199
Eumenida, 7-1-30
Eumestleta, 2-2-249
flammicincta, 2-2-249
patruelis, see *E. flammicincta*
patula, see *E. flammicincta*
Eumetopias Stelleri, 5-1-211
Eunica, 2-1-175
monima, 2-1-176
tatila, 2-1-176
Eunystalea, 2-2-295
Indiana, 2-2-295
Euophrys, 7-2-675
cruciatus, 7-2-675

Index

- Euophrys*, Monadnock, 7-2-675
Eupanychis, 2-2-226
 hirtella, 2-2-226
 spinosa, 2-2-226
Euparihenos, 2-2-272
 nubilis, 2-2-272
Eupatorium *ageratoides*, 8-1-262
 perfoliatum, 8-1-261
 purpureum, 8-1-148
Eupelmus *mirabilis*, 7-1-340
Euphorbia *corollata*, 8-1-210
 ipecacuanhae, 8-1-211
Euphorbiaceae, 8-1-398
Euphyes, 2-1-359
 Metacomet, 2-1-360
 verna, 2-1-360
Euplectrus *Comstockii*, 7-1-57
Eupleura, 4-2-39
Eupleura, 4-2-39
 caudata, 4-2-39
 Tampensis, 4-2-40
Euplexia, 2-2-172
 lucipara, 2-2-172
Euplaena, 2-1-80
Eupodida, 7-2-87
Eupodoidea, 7-2-87
Eupolia, 2-2-199
 licentiosa, 2-2-199
Eupomotis, 6-1-350
 Euryorus, 6-1-351
 gibbosus, 6-1-353
 heros, 6-1-354
 Holbrookii, 6-1-352
 longimanus, 6-1-352
 pallidus, 6-1-351
Euproctis, 2-2-309
 chrysorrhæa, 2-2-309
Euproserpinus, 2-2-74
 errato, see *E. Phaëton*
 euterpe, 2-2-74
 Phaëton, 2-2-74
Eupseudomorpha, 2-2-231
 brillians, 2-2-231
Eupseudosoma, 2-2-139
 floridum, see *E. involutum*
 immaculata, see *E. involutum*
 involutum, 2-2-139
 nivea, see *E. involutum*
Eupseudosoma, Snowy, 2-2-139
Euptoieta, 2-1-98
 Claudia, 2-1-99
 Hegesia, 2-1-100
Eurhynchium, 3-2-275, 289
Eurosta *asteris*, 7-1-177
Eurybunus, 7-2-72
 brunneus, 7-2-72
 formosus, 7-2-72
 spinus, 7-2-72
Eurycyttarus, 2-2-362
 carbonaria, 2-2-362
 confederata, 2-2-363
Eurymedon, 2-1-308
Eurynome, 2-1-125
Euryopsis, 7-2-342
 argentea, 7-2-344
 funebria, 7-2-344
 quinquemaculata, 7-2-344
 scriptipes, 7-2-344
Eurypelma, 7-2-243
 Californicum, 7-2-245
 Helluo, 7-2-245
Eurypelma, Hentzi, 7-2-245
 Marxi, 7-2-245
 rusticum, 7-2-245
 Steindachneri, 7-2-245
Eurymedon, 2-1-290
Euschistus *servus*, 7-1-314
Eustala, 7-2-510
 anastera, 7-2-511
 fuscovittata, 7-2-511
Eustixia, 2-2-398
 pupula, 2-2-398
Eustroma, 2-2-329
 atrocolorata, 2-2-329
 diversilineata, 2-2-329
 montanatum, see *E. prunata*
 prunata, 2-2-329
 ribesaria, see *E. prunata*
 triangulatum, see *E. prunata*
Eustrotia, 2-2-247
 albidula, 2-2-247
 apicosa, 2-2-247
 biplaga, see *E. carneola*
 carneola, 2-2-247
 concinnumaculata, 2-2-247
 intractabilis, see *E. albidula*
 muscosa, 2-2-247
 musta, 2-2-247
 nigritula, see *E. apicosa*
Eustrotia *synochitis*, 2-2-247
Eutania *Butleri*, 5-2-223
 elegans, 5-2-224
 " *biscutata*, 5-2-229
 " *Couchii*, 5-2-230
 " *infernalis*, 5-2-227
 " *Marciana*, 5-2-229
 " *vagrans*, 5-2-228
 eques, 5-2-230
 megalops, 5-2-221
 multimaculata, 5-2-239
 proxima, 5-2-220
 radix, 5-2-222
 rufopunctata, 5-2-240
 Sackenii, 5-2-219
 saurita, 5-2-216
 sirtalis, 5-2-231
 " *leptocephala*, 5-2-239
 " *ordinata*, 5-2-237
 " *parietalis*, 5-2-237
 " *Pickeringii*, 5-2-238
Eutelia, 2-2-242
 dentifera, see *E. pulcherrima*
 pulcherrima, 2-2-242
Eutermes *nigriceps*, 7-1-356
Euthamia *graminisfolia*, 8-1-351
Eutheria, 5-1-XVI
Euthisanotia, 2-2-232
 assimilis, see *E. grata*
 grata, 2-2-232
 unio, 2-2-232
Euthria, 4-2-67
Euthria, Dark, 4-2-67
Euthria *dura*, 4-2-67
Euthyatira, 2-2-304
 pudens, 2-2-304
 " *Pennsylvanica*, 2-2-304
Eutolype, 2-2-177
 bombiciformis, 2-2-177
 damalis, 2-2-177
Eutyichides, 7-2-240
 versicolor, 7-2-240
Euverna, 2-2-133
Euverna, clio, 2-2-133
Euxoa, 2-2-187
 Albipennis, 2-2-189
 atropurpurea, see *E. tessellata*
 basalis, 2-2-189
 brevipennis, 2-2-188
 campestris, see *E. insulsa*
 cinereomaculata, see *E. ochrogaster*
 Cochranii, see *E. messoria*
 declarata, see *E. insulsa*
 decolor, see *E. insulsa*
 detersa, 2-2-188
 displiciens, see *E. messoria*
 dissona, 2-2-189
 expulsa, see *E. insulsa*
 flavidens, 2-2-188
 furtiva, 2-2-190
 gularis, see *E. ochrogaster*
 illata, see *E. ochrogaster*
 insignata, see *E. insulsa*
 insulsa, 2-2-189
 lutulenta, 2-2-189
 maizi, see *E. tessellata*
 messoria, 2-2-188
 nigripennis, see *E. albipennis*
 obeliscoides, 2-2-190
 ochrogaster, 2-2-190
 olivialis, 2-2-188
 perpolita, 2-2-188
 personata, see *E. detersa*
 ptychocrous, see *E. detersa*
 quadridentata, 2-2-188
 redimicula, 2-2-190
 repentis, see *E. messoria*
 sexatilis, see *E. obeliscoides*
 spissa, see *E. messoria*
 tessellata, 2-2-189
 tiubatis, 2-2-189
 turris, see *E. ochrogaster*
 velleripennis, 2-2-188
 verticalis, see *E. insulsa*
Evagrus, 7-2-248
 rubrigularis, 7-2-248
Evening-primrose Family, 8-1-398
Evergreen, 3-1-17-117
Everlasting, Clammy, 8-1-266
 Dwarf, 8-1-267
 Early, 8-1-267
 Large-flowered, 8-1-266
 Mouse-ear, 8-1-267
 Pearly, 8-1-266
 Plantain-leaved, 8-1-267
 Spring, 8-1-267
Evonymus *atropurpureus*, 3-1-365
Evotomys *Gapperi*, 5-1-111
 " *carolinensis*, 5-1-112
 " *ochraceus*, 5-1-112
 " *Rhoadsi*, 5-1-112
 Proteus, 5-1-112
 ungava, 5-1-112
Exchanges, 2-1-344
Exocetidae, 6-1-243
Exocetidae *volitans*, 6-1-243
Exothea *paniculata*, 3-1-387
Exyra, 2-2-248
 semicrocea, 2-2-248
Eye-bright, 8-1-11
Eye, *Pearly*, 2-1-199
 Stone, 4-2-45
Eyra, 5-1-293

- Fagacea*, 3-1-182-228
Fagaria Americana, 3-1-348
clava-herculis, 3-1-348
fagara, 3-1-349
flava, 3-1-349
Fagitana, 2-2-217
littera, 2-2-217
lucidata, see *F. littera*
niveicostatus, see *F. littera*
obliqua, 2-2-217
Fagus, 3-1-182
Americana, 3-1-182
syriatica, 3-1-185
Fair-maid, see Common Scup, 6-1-437
Fairy Club, 4-1-98
Fala, 2-2-235
Ptycophora, 2-2-235
Falcaria, 2-2-321
bilineata, 2-2-321
conosa, 8-1-27
Falco columbarius, 1-3-82, 96, 128
peregrinus anatum, 1-2-328; 1-3-81, 96
sparverius, 1-2-330; 1-3-96
Falcon, Mountain, see Duck Hawk, 1-2-328
Peregrine, see Duck Hawk, 1-2-328; 1-3-81
Rock, see Duck Hawk, 1-2-328
Rusty Crowned, see American Sparrow Hawk, 1-2-330
Wandering, see Duck Hawk, 1-2-328
Winter, see Red-shouldered Hawk, 1-2-319
Falconidae, 1-2-301, 309
Fallfish, 6-1-73
False Dragonhead, 8-1-142
Farancia abacura, 5-2-367
Farewell Summer, 8-1-263
Fasciolaria, 4-2-58
aurantiaca, 4-2-58
gigantea, 4-2-59
princeps, 4-2-59
salmo, 4-2-60
tulipa, 4-2-59
" *distans*, 4-2-59
Fathead, 6-1-479
Faun, 2-1-105
Fauna: Regions, 2-1-161
Subregions, 2-2-387
Favolus, 4-1-43, 115
areolaris, 4-1-115
Feather-grasses, 8-2-101
-moss, Arched, 3-2-307
" Exquisite, 3-2-305
" Glittering, 3-2-307
" Red-stemmed, 3-2-306
Featherfew, 8-1-269
Felichthys, 6-1-15
Felidae, 5-1-208, 283
Felis cacomilli, 5-1-293
Coryi, 5-1-288
couguar, 5-1-288
eyra, 5-1-293
Hernandezii, 5-1-292
pardalis, 5-1-293
Felonwort, 8-1-50
Feltia, 2-2-186
agilis, see *F. Vancouverensis*
annexa, 2-2-187
decernens, see *F. annexa*
gladiaria, 2-2-186
Feltia, *herilis*, 2-2-186
hortulana, see *F. Vancouverensis*
malefida, 2-2-187
Morrisoniana, see *F. gladiaria*
semiclarata, see *F. Vancouverensis*
stigmosa, see *F. volubilis*
subgothica, 2-2-186
Vancouverensis, 2-2-186
venerabilis, 2-2-186
volubilis, 2-2-186
Fenaria, 2-2-233
Adessa, see *F. seversa*
longipes, 2-2-233
seversa, 2-2-233
Feniseca, 2-1-250
Tarquinius, 2-1-251
Fentonia, 2-2-300
Marthesia, 2-2-300
tessella, see *F. Marthesia*
turbida, see *F. Marthesia*
Feralia, 2-2-171
jocosa, 2-2-171
Fernaldella, 2-2-337
finetaria, 2-2-337
halesaria, 2-2-337
Fernaldellina, 2-2-337
Fescue, 8-2-217
Meadow, 8-2-217, 222
Nodding, 8-2-217
Red, 8-2-217, 221
Sheep's, 8-2-217
Slender, 8-2-217, 221
Tall, 8-2-222
Festuca elatior, 8-2-222
nutans, 8-2-218
octoflora, 8-2-221
ovina, 8-2-217
rubra, 8-2-221
Fever-bush, 8-1-214, 297
Feverfew, 8-1-269
Fiatolas, 6-1-328
Fiber obscurus, 5-1-127
Zibethicus, 5-1-121
" *aquiloniis*, 5-1-126
" *macrodon*, 5-1-126
" *rivalicus*, 5-1-126
Ficaria ficaria, 8-1-298
Ficimia cana, 5-2-372
Ficus, 3-1-244
aurea, 3-1-245
carica, 3-1-244
populnea, 3-1-245
Fiddlewood, 3-1-403
Fig, 3-1-239
Golden, 3-1-245
Poplar-leaf, 3-1-245
Shell, 4-2-140
" Paper, 4-2-141
Figwort Family, 8-1-399
Knotted, 8-1-52
Maryland, 8-1-52
File Shell, 4-2-408
Excavated, 4-2-409
Fragile, 4-2-409
Fried, 4-2-410
Gaping, 4-2-409
Oriental, 4-2-409
Rough, 4-2-410
Filistata, 7-2-289
hibernalis, 7-2-291
Filistatidae, 7-2-289
Fillip, Three-spotted, 2-2-327
Fimbristylis, 8-2-272
autumnalis, 8-2-272
Frankii, 8-2-272
Fimbristylis, Slender, 8-2-272
Fin Shell, 4-2-401
Finch, 1-1-7
Ferruginous, see Fox Sparrow, 1-1-153
Foxy, see Fox Sparrow, 1-1-153
Lark, see Sparrow, Lark
Pine, see Pine Siskin, 1-1-146; 1-3-144
Purple, 1-1-223; 1-3-142
Seaside, see Seaside Sparrow, 1-1-156
Swamp, see Swamp Song Sparrow, 1-1-160
Towhee ground, see Chewink, 1-1-58
Finger-grass, Purple, 8-2-56, 59
Slender, 8-2-59
Finner, see Finback Whale, 5-1-16
Fir, 3-1-79
Balsam, 3-1-80, 81, 82
Lovely, 3-1-81
Nordmann's, 3-1-80
Red, 3-1-69, 83, 84
Silver, 3-1-83
White, 3-1-81, 82
Fire-cracker plant, 8-1-117
Fire-weed, 8-1-118
Firebird, see Baltimore Oriole, 1-1-211
see Scarlet Tanager, 1-1-218
Fish Hawk, see Hawk Fish
How to identify, 6-1-XXIX
Spout, see Pod Razor, 4-2-320
Fishea, 2-2-170
yosemitae, 2-2-170
Fishea, Yosemite, 2-2-170
Fisher, 5-1-241
Fishes, Food, 6-1
Game, 6-1
Fishing with the fly, 6-1-XLIII
Fishmoths, 7-1-380
Fissidens, 3-2-157
adiantoides, 3-2-160
Fissipedia, 5-1-207, 208
Fissurella, 4-2-227
Barbadensis, 4-2-227
volcano, 4-2-227
Fissurellidae, 4-2-227
Fistulina, 4-1-44, 102
hepatica, 4-1-102
Five-Finger, 8-1-304
Flabellata, 3-1-312
Flag, Larger Blue, 8-1-9
Slender Blue, 8-1-11
Southern Blue, 8-1-10
Spanish, 6-1-497
Flamenco, 6-1-413
Flamenco, 6-1-266
marianus, 6-1-267
Flannel-moth, White, 2-2-369
Yellow, 2-2-369
Flasher, 6-1-400
Flask Shell, Giant, 4-2-197
" Noble, 4-2-198
Flat-nosed Snake, Banded, 5-2-292
" Brown's, 5-2-293
" Graham's, 5-2-292
" Peninsula, 5-2-293
Flat top, 8-1-71
Flata, 7-1-236

Index

Flatfish, Common, 6-1-528
Flatina, 7-1-235
Flava, 3-1-315
 Flax Family, 8-1-398
 Ridged Yellow, 8-1-312
 Slender Yellow, 8-1-312
 Wild Yellow, 8-1-312
 Flaxweed, 8-1-332
 Flea, 7-1-191
 Cat and Dog, Life History of, 7-1-193
 Chicken, 7-1-193
 -hopper, Garden, 7-1-301
 lice, 7-1-259
 bane, Common, 8-1-76
 " Daisy, 8-1-265
 " " -leaved, 8-1-75
 " Philadelphia, 8-1-76
 " Salt-marsh, 8-1-265
 " Small, 8-1-74
 Fleur-de-lis, 8-1-9
 Flicker, 1-1-130; 1-3-104
 Flier, 6-1-337
 Flip-flaps, 7-1-212
 Flood Shell, 4-2-190
 " Nuttall's, 4-2-191
 Flora, 2-1-191
 Flounder, 6-1-520
 Arctic, 6-1-530
 Eel-back, 6-1-530
 Four-spotted, 6-1-528
 Great, 6-1-531
 Gulf, 6-1-527
 Pale, 6-1-531
 Southern, 6-1-527
 Starry, 6-1-531
 Summer, 6-1-526
 Winter, 6-1-528
 Flour-moth, 2-2-412
 Flower-de-luce, 8-1-9
 Flowers, Blue to purple, 8-1-3-78
 Fragrant, 8-1-395
 Magenta to pink, 8-1-79-150
 Red and indefinite, 8-1-365-393
 Unpleasantly Scented, 8-1-395
 White and greenish, 8-1-151-271
 Yellow and orange, 8-1-275-363
 Fluellin, 8-1-58
 Fluke, Craig, 6-1-531
Fluminicola, 4-2-191
 fusca, 4-2-191
 Nuttalliana, 4-2-191
 virens, 4-2-191
 Fly, 7-1-79-190
 Alder, 7-1-211
 Ant-decapitating, 7-1-147
 Antomyia, 7-1-171
 as agent in spread of disease, 7-1-80
 -away Grass, 8-2-119, 120
 Big-eyed, 7-1-149
 Black, 7-1-120
 " Life History of, 7-1-121
 Blue-bottle, 7-1-164
 Caddis, 7-1-195
 " Classification of, 7-1-197
 Chalcis, 7-1-56
 " Life History of, 7-1-57
 Comb-horned fish, 7-1-211
 Crane, 7-1-94
 " Life History of, 7-1-95
 Cuckoo, 7-1-32
 Dog-day harvest, 7-1-232

Fly, Drone, 7-1-152
 Dung, 7-1-173
 False Crane, 7-1-125
 Fish, 7-1-211
 -fishings, 6-1-XLIII
 Flat-footed, 7-1-149
 Flesh, 7-1-163
 Forest, 7-1-188
 Frit, 7-1-184
 Fruit, 7-1-177
 Gall, 7-1-177
 Golden-eyed lace-winged, 7-1-222
 Grass Stem, 7-1-183
 Green-bottle, 7-1-164
 Harvest, 7-1-231
 Heel, 7-1-155
 Hessian, 7-1-80, 113
 Hump-backed, 7-1-147
 Ichneumon, 7-1-61
 " Life History of, 7-1-64
 Little Fruit, 7-1-185
 Long-legged, 7-1-144
 Nimble, 7-1-162
 Ox warble, 7-1-155
 Salt-water, 7-1-182
 Sand, 7-1-120
 Scorpion, 7-1-206
 " Life History of, 7-1-207
 Screw-worm, 7-1-163
 Small-headed, 7-1-134
 Snipe, 7-1-126
 Soldier, 7-1-128
 Spear-winged, 7-1-146
 Syrphus, 7-1-150
 Tachina, 7-1-158
 Tangle-veined, 7-1-134
 Thick-head, 7-1-154
 True, 7-1-79
 -up-the-creek, *see* Least Bittern, 1-2-159
 -up-the-creek, *see* Little Green Heron 1-2-164
 Vinegar, 7-1-185
 White, 7-1-246
 " Life History of, 7-1-247
 Flycatcher, 1-1-5
 Acadian, 1-1-182; 1-3-114
 Alder, 1-3-137
 Canada, *see* Warbler, Canadian
 Canadian, *see* Canadian Warbler, 1-1-194
 Crested, 1-3-105, *see also* Flycatcher, Great-crested
 Dusky, *see* Phoebe, 1-1-71
 Great-crested, 1-1-72, *see also* Flycatcher, Crested
 Green-crested, *see* Flycatcher, Acadian
 Least, 1-1-75; 1-3-137, 174
 Olive-sided, 1-1-74; 1-3-172
 Small Green-crested, *see* Acadian Flycatcher, 1-1-182
 Sylvan, *see* Blue-gray Gnatcatcher 1-1-110
 Tyrant, *see* Kingbird, 1-1-68
 Wilson's, *see* Wilson's Warbler, 1-1-202
 Yellow-bellied, 1-1-183; 1-3-86
 Flying-fishes, 6-1-243
 Foam-flower, 8-1-195
 Fodiator acutus, 6-1-243
 Fontinalis, 3-2-262; 4-2-11

Fontinalis, antipyretica gigantea, 3-2-263
 Food of the gods, 4-1-51
 Foot Shell, 4-2-406
 " Thorny-oyster, 4-2-407
 Forest by-products, 3-1-529
 Luxury, 3-1-455
 Protective, 3-1-455
 Reserves in U. S., 3-1-459
 Supply, 3-1-455
 Forester, Californian, 2-2-145
 Eight-spotted, 2-2-144
 Langton's, 2-2-145
 MacCulloch's, 2-2-143
 Mexican, 2-2-144
 Ridings', 2-2-145
 Two-spotted, 2-2-145
 Wittfeld's, 2-2-144
 Forestry, 3-1-455-523
 Bureau of, 3-1-460
 Extensive, 3-1-458
 Intensive, 3-1-457
 Schools of, 3-1-460
Forficulidae, 7-1-346
 Forget-me-not, 8-1-37
 Field, 8-1-38
 Smaller, 8-1-38
 Fork-moss, 3-2-152
 Little, 3-2-150
 Whip, 3-2-154
Formica, 7-1-42
Formicoidea, 7-1-37
Fossarus, 4-2-178
 elegans, 4-2-178
 Fossarus, Elegant, 4-2-178
Fossarus obtusus, 4-2-178
 Fossil Insects, 2-1-195
Fota, 2-2-178
 armata, 2-2-178
 minorata, 2-2-178
 Fountain Shell, 4-2-118
 Fowl, Flocking, *see* Greater Scaup Duck, 1-2-118
 Fox, 5-1-208, 264
 Arctic, 5-1-273
 -berry, 8-1-238
 Black, *see* Red Fox, 5-1-264
 Blue, *see* Arctic Fox, 5-1-273
 Cross, *see* Red Fox, 5-1-264
 Florida Gray, 5-1-277
 -grass, 8-2-144, 162, 332
 Gray, 5-1-275
 Kit, 5-1-272
 Newfoundland Red, 5-1-272
 Nova Scotia Red, 5-1-272
 Red, 5-1-264
 Silver, *see* Red Fox, 5-1-264
 Snake, 5-2-296
 White, *see* Arctic Fox, 5-1-273
 Wisconsin Gray, 5-1-277
 -glove, Downy False, 8-1-333
 " Fern-leaved False, 8-1-334
 " Louisewort False, 8-1-334
 " Smooth False, 8-1-334
 tail, Bristly, 8-2-77
 " Green, 8-2-77
 " Marsh, 8-2-112
 " Meadow, 8-2-112
 " Yellow, 8-2-77, 78
Fragaria Canadensis, 8-1-203
Virginiana, 8-1-202
 Francesca, *see* Bony-fish, 6-1-87

- Franklinia, 3-1-399
Fratercula arctica, 1-2-18
Fraxinus, 3-1-431
 Americana, 3-1-432
 " *microcarpa*, 3-1-433
 anomala, 3-1-440
 Bilmoreana, 3-1-440
 Caroliniana, 3-1-440
 excelsior, 3-1-434, 441
 Greggii, 3-1-440
 lanceolata, 3-1-436
 nigra, 3-1-433
 Oregona, 3-1-438
 ornus, 3-1-440
 Pennsylvanica, 3-1-435
 profunda, 3-1-439
 quadrangulata, 3-1-437
 Texensis, 3-1-440
 velutina, 3-1-440
 French-grass, 8-2-94
 Frère-jacques, 6-1-265
 Frigga, 2-1-133
 Frijolito, 3-1-344
 Fringe Tree, 3-1-431, 443
Fringillida, 1-1-7
 Frisia, 2-1-157
 Fritillary, 2-1-101
 Behrens', 2-1-115
 Behr's, 2-1-114
 Bischoff's, 2-1-124
 Boisduval's, 2-1-132
 Cliff-dwelling, 2-1-120
 Edwards', 2-1-119
 Great Spangled, 2-1-106
 Gulf, 2-1-97
 Hübner's, 2-1-130
 Lapland, 2-1-132
 Meadow, 2-1-134
 Mexican, 2-1-100
 Miss Owen's, 2-1-110
 Nevada, 2-1-118
 Plain, 2-1-122
 Polar, 2-1-133
 Regal, 2-1-103
 Silver-bordered, 2-1-129
 Skinner's, 2-1-117
 Snyder's, 2-1-118
 Variegated, 2-1-99
 White Mountain, 2-1-131
 Frog, Common Leopard, 6-2-171
 Cricket, 6-2-153
 Eastern Wood, 6-2-205
 Gopher, 6-2-193
 Grass, *see* Common Leopard Frog, 6-2-171
 Green, 6-2-198
 -hoppers, 7-1-241
 Northern, 6-2-224
 " Wood, 6-2-211
 Pickerel, 6-2-188
 Shell, 4-2-49, 54
 Frog Shell, Californian, 4-2-54
 " Spiny, 4-2-54
 Southern Leopard, 6-2-186
 Spring, *see* Common Leopard Frog, 6-2-171
 Tree, *see* Tree Frogs
 Western, 6-2-218
 Frogs, 6-2
 see also Ranidae and Salientia
 Animal behavior of, 6-2-27
 Frogs, Bibliography of, 6-2-241-250
 Development and Metamorphosis, 6-2-3
 Poisonous character of, 6-2-16
Frontinella communis, 7-2-388
 Frost Bird, *see* American Golden Plover, 1-2-239
 -flower, 8-1-317
 -weed, 8-1-263
 -weed, Hoary, 8-1-317
 " Long-branched, 8-1-317
 -wort, 8-1-317
 Frostfish, *see* Menominee Whitefish, 6-1-122
 Fruit-worm, Gooseberry, 2-2-411
Fruillania, 3-2-102
 Eboracensis, 3-2-103
Fruwa, 2-2-252
 accepta, *see F. apicella*
 apicella, 2-2-252
 truncatula, *see F. apicella*
Fuentes, 7-2-664
Fulgorida, 7-1-235
Fulgur, 4-2-64
 canaliculatus, 4-2-64, 67
 carica, 4-2-64
 pyrum, 4-2-67
Fulica Americana, 1-2-186
Fuliginina, 1-2-84, 114
 Fulla, 2-1-259
 Fuller's Herb, 8-1-93
Fulvius anthocoroides, 7-1-301
Funaria, 3-2-209
 flaricans, 3-2-210
 hygrometrica, 3-2-210
Funaria, Pale, 3-2-210
 Fungi, 4-1
 Algal-like, 4-1-9
 Bibliography, 4-1-157
 Bird's-nest, 4-1-24, 133
 Collection and preservation, 4-1-145
 Coral, 4-1-98
 Cup, 4-1-137
 Food value of, 4-1-152
 for herbarium, 4-1-145
 Gelatinous, 4-1-116
 Homes and habits, 4-1-1
 Key to, 4-1-15
 Membrane, 4-1-14, 22, 30
 Offensive, 4-1-117
 Pouch, 4-1-14, 23, 24, 123
 Recipes for serving, 4-1-153
 Relation to other plants, 4-1-5
 Slime, 4-1-144
 Spore-sac, 4-1-9, 135
 Fur-moth, 2-2-433
Fusida, 4-2-56
Fusus, 4-2-56
 acus, 4-2-57
 ambustus, 4-2-58
 Fusus, Ashy, 4-2-58
 Fusus cinereus, 4-2-58
 colus, 4-2-57
 Fusus, Distaff, 4-2-57
 Fusus gracillimus, 4-2-57
 Kobelti, 4-2-58
 Fusus, Long-tail, 4-2-57
 Fusus longicaudus, 4-2-57
 longissimus, 4-2-58
 luteopictus, 4-2-58
 maroccanus, 4-2-58
 Fusus, Morocco, 4-2-58
Fusus, Needle, 4-2-57
Fusus nicobaricus, 4-2-56
 nobilis, 4-2-57
 pagoda, 4-2-56
 probosciferus, 4-2-56
Fusus, Scorched, 4-2-58
Fusus undatus, 4-2-57
Fusus, Waved, 4-2-57
 Fute, 1-2-236
Gaberasa, 2-2-284
 ambigualis, 2-2-284
 bifidalis, *see G. ambigualis*
 indivialis, *see G. ambigualis*
 Gad-fly, 7-1-131
 Life History of, 7-1-132
Gadida, 6-1-508
Gadus, 6-1-512
 callarias, 6-1-513
 macrocephalus, 6-1-515
 Gadwall, 1-2-98
Gaea, 2-2-381
 emphytyiformis, 2-2-381
 solituda, 2-2-381
 Gag, 6-1-392
 -root, 8-1-69
Galactia glabella, 8-1-103
 regularis, 8-1-103
Galeichthys, 6-1-15
Galeodea, *see* Solpugida, 7-2-32
Galeoscoptes Carolinensis, 1-1-80; 1-3-167
Galgula, 2-2-247
 externa, *see G. hepapa*
 hepapa, 2-2-247
 " *partita*, 2-2-247
 " *subpartita*, *see G. H. partita*
 " *vesca*, *see G. H. partita*
Galgulida, 7-1-281
Galgulus oculatus, 7-1-281
Galingale, 8-2-260
Galium aparine, 8-1-254
 trifolium, 8-1-254
 Gall-fly, 7-1-53
 Guest, 7-1-55
 Parasitic, 7-1-55
 -gnat, 7-1-113
 Life History of, 7-1-115
 -moth, Misnamed, 2-2-418
 Solidago, 2-2-425
Galleria, 2-2-406
 cereana, *see G. mellonella*
 cerella, *see G. mellonella*
 mellonella, 2-2-406
 obliquella, *see G. mellonella*
Galleriina, 2-2-405
Gallina, 1-2-259
Gallinago delicata, 1-2-204
Gallinippers, 7-1-102
Gallinula galeata, 1-2-184
Gallinule, 1-2-172, 177
 Common, 1-2-184
 Florida, *see* Common Gallinule, 1-2-184
 Purple, 1-2-186
 Gama grass, 8-2-49
Gamasida, 7-2-91
Gamasoidea, 7-2-90
Gamasomorpha, 7-2-303
 Floridana, 7-2-303
 Game birds, 1-2
 Preserve, 3-1-456

Index

- Gametophyte, 3-2-43
 Gannet-Striker, *see* Tern, Royal, 1-2-47
 Garbill, *see* Merganser, Red-breasted, 1-2-89
 Garden Stone-crop, 8-1-19
 Gardeners' Garters, 8-2-94
 Garret, 8-1-229
 Garita, 2-1-343
 Garlopa, 6-1-394
 Garrot, *see* American Golden-eye, 1-2-121
 Garrupa, 6-1-386, 394
 nigrita, 6-1-386
 Garter Snake, 5-2-213
 Arizona, 5-2-221
 Brown, 5-2-230
 Butler's, 5-2-223
 Common, 5-2-231
 Couch's, 5-2-230
 Green, 5-2-228
 Marcy's, 5-2-229
 Narrow-headed, 5-2-239
 Pacific, 5-2-225
 Pickering's, 5-2-238
 Plains, 5-2-222
 Red-barred, 5-2-237
 Red-spotted, 5-2-240
 Single-striped, 5-2-227
 Spotted, 5-2-237
 Washington, 5-2-229
 Western, 5-2-224
 " Spotted, 5-2-239
 Garypus, 7-2-46, 49
 bicornis, 7-2-49
 Floridensis, 7-2-49
 granulatus, 7-2-50
 Gaspereau, *see* Alewife, 6-1-103
 Gaspergou, 6-1-468
 Gasteracantha, 7-2-512
 cancriformis, 7-2-513
 Gasteracanthine, 7-2-512
 Gasteromycetes, 4-1-14, 23, 24
 Gasteropoda, 4-2-21-296
 Gastrochénidae, 4-2-310
 Gastrophilus equi, 7-1-155
 Gaucelmus, 7-2-336
 augustibus, 7-2-425
 Gaurax anchora, 7-1-183
 Gauze-grass, 8-2-113, 115
 Gay Feather, 8-1-72
 Gay wings, 8-1-111
 Gayenna, 7-2-562
 celer, 7-2-563
 pectorosa, 7-2-563
 saltabunda, 7-2-563
 Gaylussacia frondosa, 8-1-240
 resinosa, 8-1-239
 Gea, 7-2-443
 heptagon, 7-2-443
 Geaster, 4-1-28, 129
 hygrometricus, 4-1-130
 minimus, 4-1-130
 Geock, 5-2-97
 Banded, 5-2-100
 Cape, 5-2-99
 Reef, 5-2-99
 Tubercular, 5-2-98
 Warty, 5-2-98
 Geckonidae, 5-2-97
 Geese, 1-2-83, 85, 134
 Geirokeilus, 2-1-211
 tritonis, 2-1-211
 Gelechiidae, 2-2-424
 Gelochelidon nilotica, 1-2-46
 Gem Shell, 4-2-351
 Gemma, 4-2-351
 gemma, 4-2-351
 purpurea, 4-2-351
 Gemmingia Chinensis, 8-1-284
 Gena, 4-2-220
 Genoveva, 2-1-174
 Gentian, Blind, 8-1-34
 Bottle, 8-1-34
 Closed, 8-1-34
 Family, 8-1-399
 Five-flowered, 8-1-33
 Fringed, 8-1-32
 Stiff, 8-1-33
 Gentiana Andrewsii, 8-1-34
 crinita, 8-1-32
 quinqueflora, 8-1-33
 quinquefolia, 8-1-33
 Gentianaceae, 8-1-399
 Geoduck, *see* Giant Panopæa, 4-2-323
 Geoglossaceae, 4-1-21, 138
 Geoglossum, 4-1-139
 glabrum, 4-1-139
 hirsutum, 4-1-139
 irregulara, 4-1-140
 vitellinum, 4-1-140
 Geometer, Crocus, 2-2-349
 Dark-banded, 2-2-329
 Five-lined, 2-2-333
 Harvey's, 2-2-327
 Snowy, 2-2-348
 Geometridæ, 2-2-322
 Geometrina, 2-2-336
 Geomyidae, 5-1-72, 96
 Geomys Bursarius, 5-1-98
 Cumberlandius, 5-1-98
 Tuxa, 5-1-97
 " *Austrinus*, 5-1-98
 " *Floridanus*, 5-1-98
 " *Mobilensis*, 5-1-98
 Geomyzidae, 7-1-92, 187
 Georgia, 3-2-193
 geniculata, 3-2-197
 Geothlypis formosa, 1-1-196; 1-3-69
 Philadelphica, 1-1-198; 1-3-69, 164
 trichas, 1-1-207; 1-3-69, 76, 164
 " *ignota*, 1-3-70, 164
 Geotrygon Martinica, 1-3-57, 133
 Geraniaceae, 8-1-398
 Geranium Carolinianum, 8-1-106
 Geranium Family, 8-1-398
 Geranium maculatum, 8-1-105
 Robertianum, 8-1-107
 Geranium, Spotted, 8-1-105
 Geranium sylvaticum, 8-1-105
 Geranium, Wild, 8-1-105
 Gerardia flava, 8-1-333
 Gerardia, Large Purple, 8-1-146
 Gerardia maritima, 8-1-147
 paupercula, 8-1-147
 pedicularia, 8-1-334
 purpurea, 8-1-146
 quercifolia, 8-1-334
 Gerardia, Sea-side, 8-1-147
 Slender, 8-1-147
 Small-flowered, 8-1-147
 Gerardia tenuifolia, 8-1-147
 Germo, 6-1-282
 alalunga, 6-1-282
 Gerres, 6-1-447
 Gerres aureolus, 6-1-448
 Brasilianus, 6-1-449
 brevimanus, 6-1-449
 embryx, 6-1-449
 lineatus, 6-1-449
 Mexicanus, 6-1-449
 olisthostomus, 6-1-448
 Peruvianus, 6-1-448
 Plumieri, 6-1-449
 rhombus, 6-1-448
 Gerrhonotus Burnettii, 5-2-162
 caruleus, 5-2-162
 grandis, 5-2-162
 imbricatus, 5-2-165
 Kingii, 5-2-164
 liocephalus, 5-2-164
 multicarinatus, 5-2-161
 principis, 5-2-162
 scincicauda, 5-2-162
 Wiegmannii, 5-2-162
 Gerrida, 6-1-445
 Geum album, 8-1-204
 Canadense, 8-1-204
 rinale, 8-1-20
 strictum, 8-1-305
 "Ghost-fishes," 6-1-87
 Ghost-flower, 8-1-233
 -moth, Graceful, 2-2-444
 " *Lembert's*, 2-2-444
 " *Silver-spotted*, 2-2-443
 Gila Monster, 5-2-172
 Gill-over-the-Ground, 8-1-44
 Gillensia trifoliata, 8-1-198
 Ginger, Wild, 8-1-373
 Gingla latercula, 2-2-373
 Ginkgo, 3-1-17
 Ginseng, 8-1-221
 Dwarf, 8-1-221
 Family, 8-1-398
 Girasole, 8-1-358
 Girella, 6-1-450
 nigricans, 6-1-451
 Gladiolus, Water, 8-1-69
 Glæa, 2-2-218
 inulta, 2-2-218
 sericea, 2-2-218
 viatica, 2-2-218
 Glance-fish, 6-1-326
 Glandina, 4-2-252
 Glass-wing, Little, 2-1-360
 Glassy-wing, Edwards', 2-2-138
 Freckled, 2-2-139
 Glaucionetta clangula Americana, 1-2-121
 Islandica, 1-2-123
 Glauconia dulcis, 5-2-210
 humilis, 5-2-210
 Glauconiidae, 5-2-209
 Glecoma hederacea, 8-1-44
 Gleditsia, 3-1-335
 aquatica, 3-1-337
 Texana, 3-1-337
 triacanthos, 3-1-335
 Glenognatha, 7-2-408
 Emertoni, 7-2-408
 Glires, 5-1-71
 Globe-flower, 8-1-251
 Globiocephala melas, 5-1-23
 Globipes, 7-2-71
 spinulatus, 7-2-71
 Glory of the Sea, 4-2-113

- Glossary of technical terms in American Food and Game Fishes, 6-1-533
- Gloveria*, 2-2-311
Arizonensis, 2-2-311
dentata, see *G. Arizonensis*
Howardi, 2-2-311
psidii, 2-2-311
- Gluphisia*, 2-2-300
albofascia, see *G. Wrighti*
avimacula, see *G. severa*
clandestina, see *G. septentrionalis*
Danbyi, see *G. severa*
formosa, see *G. Wrighti*
rupia, see *G. Wrighti*
septentrionalis, 2-2-300
severa, 2-2-300
Slossoni, see *G. severa*
trilineata, see *G. septentrionalis*
Wrighti, 2-2-300
- Glutton, see Wolverine, 5-1-245
- Glyceria acutiflora*, 8-2-208
Canadensis, 8-2-213
grandis, 8-2-206
nervata, 8-2-214
obtusata, 8-2-213
septentrionalis, 8-2-214
- Glycimeris*, 4-2-322
Arcticus, 4-2-323
- Glyphis*, 4-2-228
alternata, 4-2-229
aspera, 4-2-229
- Glyphodes*, 2-2-394
hyalinata, 2-2-394
hyalinatalis, see *G. hyalinata*
lucernalis, see *G. hyalinata*
marginalis, see *G. hyalinata*
nitidalis, 2-2-394
quadrastigmatis, 2-2-394
- Glyptocephalus cynoglossus*, 6-1-531
- Glyptocranium*, 7-2-448
bisaccatum, 7-2-448
cornigerum, 7-2-448
- Glyptostoma*, 4-2-265
Newberryanum, 4-2-265
- Gnaphalium decurrens*, 8-1-266
- Gnaphosa*, 7-2-320
gigantea, 7-2-320
sericata, 7-2-321
- Gnat, Buffalo, 7-1-120
 Fungus, 7-1-117
- Gnatcatcher, 1-1-14
 Blue-gray, 1-1-110; 1-3-168, 174
- Gnophala*, 2-2-290
Arizonae, see *G. latipennis*
Clappiana, 2-2-290
continua, see *G. vermiculata*, 2-2-290
discreta, see *G. latipennis*
Hopfferi, see *G. latipennis*
latipennis, 2-2-290
Morrisoni, see *G. latipennis*
vermiculata, 2-2-290
- Gnorimoschemata*, 2-2-425
gallasolidaginis, 2-2-425
- Goat-fish, Red, 6-1-268
 Kennedy's Mountain, 5-1-61
 -moths, 2-2-375
 Mountain, 5-1-57
 White, see Mountain Goat, 5-1-57
- Goatfish, 6-1-270
 Red, 6-1-270
 Yellow, 6-1-271
- Goat's-beard, 8-1-198
 Rue, 8-1-103
- Goatsbeard, Virginia, 8-1-343
- Goatsucker, 1-1-4
 Long-winged, see Nighthawk, 1-1-138
- Godwit, Great Marbled, see Marbled Godwit, 1-2-221
 Hudsonian, 1-2-222
 Marbled, 1-2-221
 Red-breasted, 1-2-222
 Rose-breasted, 1-2-222
 White-rumped, 1-2-222
- Goggle-eye, 6-1-339
 see Crappie, 6-1-334
- Goggle gey, see Dobson, 7-1-212
- Goggler, 6-1-303
- Gold-thread, 8-1-177
- Goldcrest, Golden-crowned, see Golden-crowned Kinglet, 1-1-174
- Goldcups, 8-1-292
- Golden Alexander, 8-1-324
 Club, 8-1-275
 -eye, see Fly, Golden-eyed lace-winged
 " American, 1-2-121
 " Barrow's, 1-2-123
 Jerusalem, 8-1-354
 -rod, 8-1-348
 " Blue-stemmed, 8-1-349
 " Bog, 8-1-349
 " Broad-leaved, 8-1-349
 " Bushy, 8-1-351
 " Canada, 8-1-351
 " Early, 8-1-350
 " Elm-leaved, 8-1-350
 " Field, 8-1-351
 " Fragrant, 8-1-351
 " Gray, 8-1-351
 " Hairy, 8-1-350
 " Lance-leaved, 8-1-351
 " Missouri, 8-1-351
 " Noble, 8-1-350
 " Plume, 8-1-350
 " Sharp-toothed, 8-1-350
 " Showy, 8-1-350
 " Sweet, 8-1-350
 " Tall, 8-1-350
 " White, 8-1-349
 " Woodland, 8-1-349
 " Wreath, 8-1-349
 " Winkle-leaved, 8-1-350
 " Zig-zag, 8-1-349
- Goldfinch, American, 1-1-190; 1-3-143
- Gomphida*, 7-1-372
- Gomphidius*, 4-1-40, 92
- Gomphina*, 7-1-372
- Gomphus vastus*, 7-1-372
- Goniobasis*, 4-2-188
acutiflora, 4-2-189
bulbosa, 4-2-189
nigrina, 4-2-189
plicifera, 4-2-189
rubiginosa, 4-2-189
- Goniobasis*, Virginian, 4-2-189
- Goniobasis Virginia*, 4-2-189
- Gonioplectrus*, 6-1-370
- Goniosus*, 7-1-36
- Gonodonta*, 2-2-236
unica, 2-2-236
- Gonodontis*, 2-2-350
adustaria, see *G. duaria*
agreasaria, see *G. duaria*
- Gonodontis*, *duaria*, 2-2-350
hamaria, see *G. duaria*
hypochraria, 2-2-350
mestusata, see *G. hypochraria*
obfirmaria, 2-2-350
refractaria, see *G. hypochraria*
- Goody, 6-1-463
- Goodyera repens*, 8-1-168
- Goosander, see Merganser, American, 1-2-87
- Goose, American White-fronted, 1-2-134
 Barnacle, see Brant, 1-2-140
 Blue-winged, see Snow Goose, 1-2-136
 Brant, see Brant, 1-2-140
 Canada, 1-2-137
 Diving, see Merganser, American, 1-2-87
 -grass, 8-1-254; 8-2-166, 214, 217
 Gray, see Canada Goose, 1-2-137
 Laughing, see American White-fronted Goose, 1-2-134
 Lesser Snow, 1-2-137
 Sea, see Wilson's Phalarope, 1-2-196
 Snow, 1-2-136
 Wild, see Canada Goose, 1-2-137
- Gopher, 5-1-72
 Alabama, 5-1-98
 Florida, 5-1-98
 Georgia, 5-1-97
 Gray, see Franklin's *Spermophile*, 5-1-162
 Island, 5-1-98
 Pocket, 5-1-96
 Pocket, see also Georgia Gopher, 5-1-97
 " see also Prairie Gopher, 5-1-98
 Prairie, 5-1-98
 Snake, 5-2-276
 " White, 5-2-316
 " Yellow, 5-2-320
 Striped, see Striped *Spermophile*, 5-1-161
 West Florida, 5-1-98
 Yellow* (snake), 5-2-318
- Gordonia*, 3-1-399
Altamaha, 3-1-399
Lasianthus, 3-1-399
- Gorgon, 2-1-253
- Gortyna*, 2-2-212
- Gortyna*, Hop-vine, 2-2-212
- Gortyna immanis*, 2-2-212
nictitans, 2-2-212
obliqua, 2-2-213
- Gortyna*, Oblique, 2-2-213
- Gortyna sera*, see *G. velata*
- Gortyna*, Veiled, 2-2-212
- Gortyna velata*, 2-2-212
- Goshawk, American, 1-2-315; 1-3-124
- Gossamer-wing, Sooty, 2-1-258
- Goujon, 6-1-32
- Gourd Family, 8-1-400
- Gowry, 4-2-134
- Grackle, Boat-tailed, 1-3-141
 Bronzed, 1-1-46; 1-3-106, 141
 Florida, 1-3-106, 140
 Keel-tailed, see Purple Grackle, 1-1-44
 Purple, 1-1-44; 1-3-106; 140
 Rusty, see Rusty Blackbird, 1-1-46
- Graperia*, 2-2-225
magnifica, 2-2-225
- Grafting Trees, 3-1-496

Index

- Grama, Tall, 8-2-164
Grammodes, 2-2-274
 Smithi, 2-2-274
Grammodia, 2-2-60
Grampus, 5-1-23; 7-2-19
Grampus griseus, 5-1-23
Grampus, Water, *see* Dobson, 7-1-212
 Grandfather-graybeards, *see* Harvestmen,
 7-2-53
Grandinia, 4-1-94
 Grape, Bear's, 8-1-238
 Chicken, 8-1-217
 False, 8-1-217
 Family, 8-1-398
 Fox, 8-1-216
 Frost, 8-1-217
 -leaf Folder, 2-2-392
 Northern, 8-1-216
 Plum, 8-1-216
 Possum, 8-1-217
 Riverside, 8-1-217
 Sweet-scented, 8-1-217
 Wild, 8-1-216
 Winter, 8-1-217
Graphiphora, 2-2-204
 alia, 2-2-204
 capsella, *see* *G. oviduca*
 confluens, *see* *G. alia*
 culea, 2-2-204
 Garmani, 2-2-204
 hibisci, *see* *G. alia*
 insciens, *see* *G. alia*
 instabilis, *see* *G. alia*
 modifica, *see* *G. culea*
 orobia, *see* *G. oviduca*
 oviduca, 2-2-204
Graptia, 2-1-163
 comma, 2-1-165
 " *Dryas*, 2-1-165
 " *Harrisi*, 2-1-165
 faunus, 2-1-165
 gracilis, 2-1-166
 hylas, 2-1-165
 interrogationis, 2-1-164
 " *fabricii*, 2-1-164
 " *umbrosa*, 2-1-164
 progne, 2-1-166
 satyrus, 2-1-165
 " *Marsyas*, 2-1-165
 Silenus, 2-1-166
 Zephyrus, 2-1-166
 Grasel, *see* Chewink, 1-1-58
 Grass, 8-2
 -bird, *see* Vesper Sparrow, 1-1-162
 " Red, *see* Swamp Song Sparrow,
 1-1-160
 -moths, 2-2-402
 -nymph, 2-1-200
 " Common, 2-1-200
 Snake, 5-2-324
 Tape, 4-2-12
 Grasses, *see also* specific names of grasses
 Anatomy of, 8-2-17
 Calendar of common, 8-2-27-30
 Key to, 8-2-39-45
 listed according to locations, 8-2-
 33-36
 Utility of, 8-2-11
 Grassfinch, *see* Vesper Sparrow, 1-1-162
 Grasshopper, 7-1-320
 Green, 7-1-337
 Grasshopper, Life History of, 7-1-334
 Long-horned, 7-1-336
 Lubber, 7-1-333
 Meadow, 7-1-337
 Short-horned, 7-1-332
 Western, 7-1-333
 Gravel-root, 8-1-148
 -weed, 8-1-339
 Gray Back, *see* Knot, 1-2-209
 Grayback, *see* Lake Herring, 6-1-132
 Grayling, 6-1-220
 see Rocky Mountain Whitefish,
 6-1-120
 Arctic, 6-1-221
 Michigan, 6-1-222
 Montana, 6-1-223
 Grease-bird, *see* Canada Jay, 1-1-79
 Great Head, *see* American Golden-eye,
 1-2-121
 Grebe, 1-2-5, 8
 Carolina, *see* Grebe, Pied-billed
 Dusky, *see* Grebe, Horned
 Holboell's, 1-2-8
 Horned, 1-2-9
 Little, *see* Grebe, Pied-billed
 Pied-billed, 1-2-11
 Red-necked, *see* Grebe Holboell's
 Green Dragon, 8-1-369
 -fish, 6-1-451
 " Alaska, 6-1-501
 Head, *see* Mallard Duck, 1-2-93
 Snake, 5-2-322-324, 326
 " Keeled Scaled, 5-2-322
 Greenback, *see* American Golden Plover,
 1-2-239
 see Lake Herring, 6-1-132
 Greenbrier, 8-1-283
 Greenlet, 1-1-10
 Greenling, 6-1-499
 Common, 6-1-502
 Grenella Americana, 4-2-14
 Gressoria, 7-1-323
 Grilse, 6-1-167
 Grimmia, 3-2-178
 Apocarpa, 3-2-179
 hypnoides, 3-2-178
 Grizzly, Alaskan, 5-1-263
 Grizzly, California, 5-1-263
 Sonoran, 5-1-263
 Grosbeak, 1-1-7
 Blue, 1-1-105; 1-3-149
 Cardinal, 1-1-215
 Evening, 1-1-192
 Pine, 1-1-219; 1-3-141
 Rose-breasted, 1-1-60; 1-3-148
 Grotella, 2-2-220
 dis, 2-2-220
 Ground Cherry, Virginia, 8-1-328
 -hele, 8-1-58
 Hog, *see* Woodchuck, 5-1-151
 Ivy, 8-1-44
 Joy, 8-1-44
 Nut, 8-1-221
 -nut, 8-1-381
 Snake, 5-2-267, 269, 271, 272
 " Arizona, 5-2-373
 " Banded, 5-2-331
 " Pacific, 5-2-332
 " Red and Black, 5-2-372
 " Ringed, 5-2-332
 " Yellow, 5-2-331
 Ground Vine, 8-1-147
 Groundling, Dusky, 2-2-165
 Red, 2-2-165
 Groundsel, 8-1-363
 -bush, 8-1-265
 -tree, 8-1-265
 Grouper, 6-1-381
 Black, 6-1-386, 392
 Nassau, 6-1-384
 Red, 6-1-385
 Snowy, 6-1-384
 Yellow, 6-1-393
 " -finned, 6-1-383, 391
 Grouse, 1-2-259, 261
 Blue, *see* Dusky Grouse, 1-2-267
 Canada, 1-2-270; 1-3-52
 Canadian Ruffed, 1-2-277; 1-3-54
 Columbian Sharp-tailed, 1-2-284
 Dusky, 1-2-267
 Fool, *see* Dusky Grouse, 1-2-267
 Gray, *see* Dusky Grouse, 1-2-267
 Gray Ruffed, 1-2-277
 Mountain, *see* Grouse, Dusky, 1-2-267
 Oregon, 1-2-277
 Pin-tailed, *see* Prairie Sharp-tailed
 Grouse, 1-2-281
 Pine, *see* Dusky Grouse, 1-2-267
 Pinnated, *see* Prairie Chicken, 1-2-
 278
 Prairie Sharp-tailed, 1-2-281
 Red Ruffed, 1-2-277
 Ruffed, 1-2-272; 1-3-53
 Sage, 1-2-285
 Sharp-tailed, 1-2-284
 Spotted, *see* Canada Grouse, 1-2-270
 Spruce, *see* Canada Grouse, 1-2-270
 Willow, *see* Prairie Sharp-tailed
 Grouse, 1-2-281
 Wood, *see* Canada Grouse, 1-2-270
 Grub, 7-1-155
 Gruidea, 1-2-171, 174
 Grunt, 6-1-420, 421
 Black, 6-1-424
 Boar, 6-1-426
 Common, 6-1-426
 French, 6-1-427
 Gray, 6-1-423
 Margaret, 6-1-422
 Open-mouthed, 6-1-427
 Red-mouth, 6-1-428
 White, 6-1-426, 429
 Yellow, 6-1-426
 Grus Americana, 1-2-176
 Mexicana, 1-2-174
 Gryllida, 7-1-341
 Gryllus domesticus, 7-1-342
 neglectus, 7-1-343
 Guaiaacum sanctum, 3-1-347
 Guara alba, 1-2-153
 Guarapucu, 6-1-288
 Guaseta, 6-1-388
 Gudlax, 6-1-326
 Guebucu, 6-1-291
 Guelder-rose, Wild, 8-1-257
 Guepinia, 4-1-116
 Guaiacum officinale, 3-1-347
 Guillemot, Black, 1-2-20
 Brünnich's, *see* Murre, Brünnich's,
 1-2-21
 Common, 1-2-22
 Foolish, *see* Murre, Brünnich's, 1-2-21

- Guiraca caerulea*, 1-1-105; 1-3-149
 Gull, 1-2-29, 30, 35
 American Herring, 1-2-39
 Black-headed, *see* Gull, Laughing
 Bonaparte's, 1-2-44
 Flood, *see* American Oyster-catcher, 1-2-251
 Glaucous, 1-2-36
 Great Black-backed, 1-2-37
 Ice, *see* Gull, Glaucous
 Iceland, 1-2-37
 Laughing, 1-2-42
 Mackerel, *see* Tern, Common, 1-2-49
 Ring-billed, 1-2-41
 Risible, *see* Gull, Laughing
 Rosy, *see* Gull, Bonaparte's
 Summer, *see* Tern, Common, 1-2-49
 Winter, *see* Gull, American Herring
Gulo luscus, 5-1-245
 Gumbo Limbo, 3-1-353, 354
 plant, 8-1-113
Gyminda Grisebachii, 3-1-365
Gymnocladus, 3-1-337
 dioicus, 3-1-338
Gymnosarda, 6-1-277
 alleterata, 6-1-278
 pelamis, 6-1-278
Gymnostomus, 3-2-143
 calcareum, 3-2-143
 curvirostre, 3-2-17
 curvirostrum, 3-2-144
Gymnothorax mordax, 6-1-83
 moringa, 6-1-83
Gynephora, 2-2-305
 Rosii, 2-2-305
Gypsochroa, 2-2-332
 albosignata, *see* *G. sitellata*
 designata, 2-2-332
 hasitata, *see* *G. sitellata*
 impauperata, *see* *G. sitellata*
 propugnaria, *see* *G. designata*
 propugnata, *see* *G. designata*
 sitellata, 2-2-332
 Gypsy Combs, 8-1-63
Gyromitra, 4-1-20, 141
 esculenta, 4-1-141
Gyropida, 7-1-349
Gyros, 2-2-249
Gyros muiri, 2-2-249
Gyrostachys cernua, 8-1-166
 gracilis, 8-1-167
Habenaria blephariglottis, 8-1-165
 ciliaris, 8-1-287
 fimbriata, 8-1-12
 flava, 8-1-287
 grandiflora, 8-1-12
 lacera, 8-1-289
 leucophea, 8-1-166
 orbiculata, 8-1-164
 peramœna, 8-1-13
 psycodes, 8-1-13
Habia Ludoviciana, 1-1-60; 1-3-148
Habrocestum, 7-2-687
 pulex, 7-2-687
Habrosyne, 2-2-303
 scripta, 2-2-303
 Hackberry, 3-1-229, 236
 Hackee, Northern, 5-1-163
 Ground, *see* Chipmunk, 5-1-162
 Haddo, *see* Humpback, Salmon, 6-1-149
 Haddock, 6-1-516
 Common, 6-1-516
 Jerusalem, 6-1-326
 Norway, 6-1-495
Hadena, 2-2-166
Hadena, Airy, 2-2-168
 Albertan, 2-2-167
Hadena amputatrix, *see* *H. arctica*
 arctica, 2-2-169
 arcuata, *see* *H. turbulenta*
Hadena, Base-streaked, 2-2-168
Hadena Basilinea, 2-2-168
Hadena, Black-banded, 2-2-167
Hadena Bridghami, 2-2-166
 Hadena, Bridgham's, 2-2-166
 Broken-lined, 2-2-168
Hadena Burgessii, 2-2-168
Hadena, Burgess's, 2-2-168
Hadena cerivana, *see* *H. basilinea*
 characta, 2-2-167
 chlorostigma, 2-2-168
 claudens, 2-2-167
 conspicua, *see* *H. passer*
 contenta, *see* *H. devastatrix*
Hadena, Dark Ashen, 2-2-170
 Dark-spotted, 2-2-167
 Dark-winged, 2-2-167
 Darker, 2-2-169
 Destroying, 2-2-169
Hadena devastatrix, 2-2-169
 discors, *see* *H. Burgessii*
Hadena, Double-banded, 2-2-167
Hadena dubitans, 2-2-168
Hadena ducta, 2-2-169
 fractilinea, 2-2-168
Hadena, Great Western, 2-2-169
 Green-spotted, 2-2-168
 Half-moon, 2-2-169
 Halting, 2-2-168
Hadena Hilli, *see* *H. Claudens*
 incallida, *see* *H. passer*
 insignata, *see* *H. dubitans*
 lateritia, 2-2-168
 lignicolor, 2-2-169
 loculata, *see* *H. passer*
 mactata, 2-2-167
 Marshallana, *see* *H. devastatrix*
 miseloides, 2-2-167
 modica, 2-2-167
 molochina, *see* *H. lateritia*
Hadena, Mullein, 2-2-169
 Neumœgen's, 2-2-166
Hadena nigrior, 2-2-169
Hadena, Northern, 2-2-169
Hadena obliviosa, *see* *H. lateritia*
 occidens, 2-2-169
 ordinaria, *see* *H. devastatrix*
 passer, 2-2-168
Hadena, Passerine, 2-2-168
 Red-winged, 2-2-168
Hadena semilunata, 2-2-169
Hedana, Speckled Gray, 2-2-169
Hadena sputatrix, *see* *H. dubitans*
 subcedens, *see* *H. modica*
 transfrons, 2-2-166
Hadena, Turbulent, 2-2-167
Hadena turbulenta, 2-2-167
 verbascoides, 2-2-169
 versuta, 2-2-167
 vinela, 2-2-170
 violacea, 2-2-167
Hadena, Violet, 2-2-167
Hadena viridis, *see* *H. passer*
 vultuosa, 2-2-168
Hadena, White-spotted, 2-2-167
 Wood-colored, 2-2-169
Hadenella, 2-2-162
 pergentilis, 2-2-162
 subjuncta, 2-2-162
Hadrobunus, 7-2-75
 grandis, 7-2-76
 maculosus, 7-2-76
Hadronotus anase, 7-1-306
Hadrurus, 7-2-32
 hirsutus, 7-2-32
Hæmatobia serrata, 7-1-166
Hæmatomis, 2-2-107
 Mexicana, 2-2-107
Hæmatopodide, 1-2-195, 251
Hæmatopsis, 2-2-332
 grataria, 2-2-332
 saniara, *see* *H. grataria*
 successaria, *see* *H. grataria*
Hæmatopus palliatus, 1-2-251
Hæmatoxylon Campechianum, 3-1-391
Hæmorrhagia, 2-2-62
 Æthra, *see* *H. axillaris*
 axillaris, 2-2-63
 Brucei, 2-2-64
 Buffalensis, *see* *H. cimbiciformis*
 cimbiciformis, 2-2-63
 diffinis, 2-2-63
 Etolus, *see* *H. Thysbe*
 Floridensis, *see* *H. cimbiciformis*
 fumosa, *see* *H. tenuis*
 gracilis, 2-2-63
 Grotei, *see* *H. axillaris*
 marginalis, *see* *H. diffinis*
 metathetis, *see* *H. tenuis*
 palpalis, *see* *H. Thetis*
 Pelagus, *see* *H. Thysbe*
 Pyramus, *see* *H. cimbiciformis*
 rubens, *see* *H. senta*
 rubens, *see* *H. Thetis*
 ruficaudis, *see* *H. cimbiciformis*
 ruficaudis, *see* *H. gracilis*
 ruficaudis, *see* *H. Thysbe*
 senta, 2-2-64
 tenuis, 2-2-63
 Thetis, 2-2-64
 Thysbe, 2-2-62
 uniformis, *see* *H. cimbiciformis*
Hæmulidæ, 6-1-420
Hæmulon, 6-1-421
 album, 6-1-422
 Bonariense, 6-1-424
 flavolineatum, 6-1-427
 macrostomum, 6-1-423
 melanurum, 6-1-425
 parra, 6-1-424
 Plumieri, 6-1-426
 sciurus, 6-1-426
 Scudderi, 6-1-425
 Steindachneri, 6-1-425
Hagdon, *see* Shearwater, Greater, 1-2-67
Hahnia, 7-2-597
 agilis, 7-2-598
 cinerea, 7-2-598
Hair-bird, *see* Chipping Sparrow, 1-1-149
 -grass, Long-awned, 8-2-105, 108
 " Rough, 8-2-115, 120
 " Silvery, 8-2-132

Index

Hair-bird-grass, Tufted, 8-2-136
 " Wavy, 8-2-136, 139
 -streak, 2-1-236, 237
 " Acadian, 2-1-242
 " Banded, 2-1-243
 " Behr's, 2-1-247
 " Boisdual's, 2-1-238
 " Bronzed, 2-1-244
 " Colorado, 2-1-239
 " Common, 2-1-242
 " Coral, 2-1-250
 " Drury's, 2-1-246
 " Early, 2-1-249
 " Edwards', 2-1-243
 " Gray, 2-1-245
 " Great Purple, 2-1-239
 " Green White-spotted, 2-1-249
 " " -winged, 2-1-249
 " Hedge-row, 2-1-244
 " Henry's, 2-1-248
 " Hewitson's, 2-1-245
 " Martial, 2-1-240
 " Nelson's, 2-1-245
 " Olive, 2-1-246
 " Southern, 2-1-240
 " Striped, 2-1-244
 " Texas, 2-1-241
 " Thicket, 2-1-245
 " White-M, 2-1-240
 " Wittfield's, 2-1-241

Hairbell, 8-1-64
 Hairy-cap, Awned, 3-2-253

Common, 3-2-256
 Juniper, 3-2-254
 Ohio, 3-2-252
 Slender, 3-2-251

Hairy Head, see Merganser, Hooded, 1-2-91
 -keel, Northern, 4-2-164

Hake, 6-1-507, 518
 Common European, 6-1-507
 New England, 6-1-507
 Silver, 6-1-507
 Squirrel, 6-1-518
 White, 6-1-518

Halacarida, 7-2-88
 Halcyon, see Belted Kingfisher, 1-1-102
 Halcyone, 2-1-116

Haldea striatula, 5-2-271

Half-beaks, 6-1-242

Halietus leucocephalus, 1-2-326; 1-3-128

Halibut, Arrow-toothed, 6-1-522

Bastard, 6-1-526
 Common, 6-1-523
 Greenland, 6-1-522
 Little, 6-1-522
 Monterey, 6-1-526

Halichærus grypus, 5-1-218

Halictus, 7-1-12

parallelus, 7-1-12

Haliotidae, 4-2-222

Haliotis, 4-2-222

asinina, 4-2-226
corrugata, 4-2-225
Cracherodii, 4-2-225
fulgens, 4-2-224
gigantea, 4-2-225
Kamschatkana, 4-2-226
rufescens, 4-2-224
splendens, 4-2-224
tuberculata, 4-2-226

Halidota, 2-2-137

Halidota, *annulifascia*, see *H. Caryæ*
antiphola, see *H. tessellaris*
argentata, 2-2-138
Caryæ, 2-2-138
cinctipes, 2-2-137
Davisi, see *H. cinctipes*
fulvoflava, see *H. maculata*

Halisdota, *Gartered*, 2-2-137
Halisdota guttifera, see *H. maculata*
Harrisi, see *H. tessellaris*

Halisdota, *Hickory*, 2-2-138
Long-streaked, 2-2-138

Halisdota longa, 2-2-138
maculata, 2-2-138
porphyria, see *H. Caryæ*

Halisdota, *Silver-spotted*, 2-2-138
Spotted, 2-2-138

Halisdota tessellaris, 2-2-137
Halisdota, *Tessellated*, 2-2-137

Haliscus Uhleri, 7-1-301
Hamamelidaceæ, 3-1-270-277; 8-1-397

Hamamelis, 3-1-270
Virginiana, 3-1-270; 8-1-302

Hamatalia, 7-2-660
grisea, 7-2-660

Haminea, 4-2-245
solitaria, 4-2-245
vescicula, 4-2-245
virescens, 4-2-245

Hamlet, 6-1-384

Hang-nest, see Baltimore Oriole, 1-1-211
 Orchard, see Orchard Oriole, 1-1-227

Hannahill, 6-1-397

Haploa, 2-2-117
Carolina, see *H. colona*

Clymene, 2-2-118
colona, 2-2-118

colona consita, 2-2-118
 " *lactata*, see *H. C. consita*

comma, see *H. Clymene*
confusa, 2-2-119

contigua, 2-2-119
interruptomarginata, see *H. Clymene*

Lecontei, 2-2-118
 " *Dyari*, 2-2-118

" *militaris*, 2-2-118
 " *vestalis*, 2-2-118

Haploa, *Leconte's*, 2-2-118

Lyman's, 2-2-119

Hard-tail, 6-1-306

Hardhack, 8-1-95

Hare, 5-1-72, 73

American Polar, 5-1-86
Arctic, see *American Polar Hare*, 5-1-86

Bangs' Polar, 5-1-88
Florida Marsh, 5-1-89

Greenland, 5-1-88

Jackass, see *Jack Rabbit*, 5-1-89

Labrador Varying, 5-1-86

Little Chief, see *Pika*, 5-1-93

Marsh, 5-1-88

Miller's Polar, 5-1-88

Nova Scotia Varying, 5-1-86

Prairie, see *Jack Rabbit*, 5-1-89

Sea, 4-2-246

Varying, 5-1-78

Water, 5-1-89

White, see *American Polar Hare*, 5-1-86

" see *Varying Hare*, 5-1-78

Harebell, 8-1-64

Hare's Ear, 4-2-48

Harlequin, see Duck, Harlequin, 1-2-127

Snake, 5-2-396

Harp, *Articulated*, 4-2-98

Conoid, 4-2-99

Crenated, 4-2-98

Imperial, 4-2-98

Lesser, 4-2-99

Noble, 4-2-98

Rose (Shell), 4-2-98

Shell, 4-2-91, 97

Slender, 4-2-99

Ventricose, 4-2-98

Harpa, 4-2-97

articularis, 4-2-98

conoidalis, 4-2-99

costata, 4-2-98

crenata, 4-2-98

gracilis, 4-2-99

imperialis, 4-2-98

minor, 4-2-99

nobilis, 4-2-98

rosea, 4-2-98

ventricosa, 4-2-98

Harpidium, 3-2-277, 294

Harpophynchus rufus, 1-1-121; 1-3-50; 71, 168

Harpyia, 2-2-299

aquilonaris, see *H. scolopendrina*

borealis, 2-2-299

cinerea, 2-2-299

scolopendrina, 2-2-299

Harrier, *Marsh*, 1-3-37

" see also *Marsh Hawk*, 1-2-311

Harrisimemna, 2-2-159

trisinata, 2-2-159

Harrisina, 2-2-372

Americana, 2-2-372

Texana, see *H. Americana*

Harvest-fish, 6-1-329, 330

-mites, 7-2-87

-spiders, see *Harvestmen*, 7-2-53

Harvester, 2-1-25, 250

Harvestmen, 7-2-53

Hat, *Chinese*, 4-2-152

Haw, 3-1-308, 309, 314, 315

Apple, 3-1-308

Black, 3-1-319, 450; 8-1-259

Dotted, 3-1-306

Hogs', 3-1-317

Long-spine, 3-1-318

May, 3-1-308

Parsley, 3-1-316

Pear, 3-1-318

Red, 3-1-310-313

Scarlet, 3-1-309, 310, 312, 314

Hawk, 1-2-301, 309

American Sparrow, 1-2-330; 1-3-96

Black, see *Rough-legged Hawk*, 1-2-323

Blue, see *Harrier*, *Marsh*

" see *Marsh Hawk*, 1-2-311

Blue Hen see *American Goshawk*, 1-2-315

Broad-winged, 1-2-322; 1-3-127

Chicken, see *Cooper's Hawk*, 1-2-314

" see *Red-shouldered Hawk*, 1-2-319

" see *Red-tailed Hawk*, 1-2-317

- Hawk, Cooper's, 1-2-314; 1-3-124
 Duck, 1-2-328; 1-3-81, 96
 Fish, *see* American Osprey, 1-2-332
 " *see* Osprey, American
 Florida Red-shouldered, 1-3-126
 Great-footed, *see* Duck Hawk, 1-2-328
 Harlan's, 1-3-125
 Hen, *see* Red-shouldered Hawk, 1-2-319
 " " Red-tailed Hawk, 1-2-317
 Killy, *see* American Sparrow Hawk, 1-2-330
 Marsh, 1-2-311
 " *see also* Harrier, Marsh
 Meat, *see* Jay, Canada
 Mosquito, *see* Nighthawk, 1-1-138
 Mouse, *see* American Sparrow Hawk, 1-2-330
 " " Marsh Hawk, 1-2-311
 Partridge, *see* American Goshawk, 1-2-315
 Pigeon, 1-3-82, 96, 128
 " *see also* Sharp-shinned Hawk, 1-2-312
 Red, *see* Red-tailed Hawk, 1-2-317
 Red-shouldered, 1-2-319; 1-3-126
 Red-tailed, 1-2-317; 1-3-125
 Rough-legged, 1-2-323
 Sharp-shinned, 1-2-312; 1-3-123
 Short-tailed, 1-3-127
 Snail, *see* Kite, Everglade
 Snake, *see* Swallow-tailed Kite, 1-2-309
 Swainson's, 1-2-321; 1-3-126
 Winter, *see* Red-shouldered Hawk, 1-2-319
- Hawkmoth, 2-2-41
 Clemens', 2-2-52
 Five-spotted, 2-2-45
 Pink-spotted, 2-2-43
- Hawkweed, Canada, 8-1-347
 Early, 8-1-347
 Golden Mouse-ear, 8-1-347
 Hairy, 8-1-348
 Orange, 8-1-347
 Rough, 8-1-348
 Tawny, 8-1-347
 Vein-leaf, 8-1-347
- Hawthorn, 3-1-299
 Common, 8-1-207
 English, 3-1-319
- Hay Bird, *see* Pectoral Sandpiper, 1-2-212
 Hayho, *see* Dog Salmon, 6-1-151
 Headfish, 6-1-492
 Heal-all, 8-1-45, 52
 Heart Bird, *see* Twinstone, 1-2-249
 -of-the-earth, 8-1-45
 shell, 4-2-357
 Thick-shelled, 4-2-369
- Heath, 3-1-417
 Family, 8-1-399
 Hen, 1-3-54
 Heather, Beach, 8-1-318
 False, 8-1-318
- Hebestatis Theveneti*, 7-2-237
 Hebrew (The), 2-2-160
Hebrida, 7-1-273
Hedeoma pulegioides, 8-1-47
 Hedgehog-grass, 8-2-83
Hedwigia, 3-2-182
 ciliata, 3-2-183
- Helena, 2-1-131
Helenium autumnale, 8-1-361
 nudiflorum, 8-1-362
Heliaca, 2-2-231
 diminutiva, 2-2-231
Helianthemum Canadense, 8-1-317
 majus, 8-1-317
Helianthus decapetalus, 8-1-358
 divaricatus, 8-1-358
 giganteus, 8-1-356
 grosse-serratus, 8-1-357
 strumosus, 8-1-358
 tuberosus, 8-1-358
Helices, 4-2-256
Helicidae, 4-2-202, 256, 271
Helicina, 4-2-202
 agglutinans, 4-2-202
 briarea, 4-2-202
 orbiculata, 4-2-202
Helicobia, 7-1-165
Heliconian, 2-1-91
 Yellow-barred, 2-1-92
Heliconiinae, 2-1-91
Heliconius, 2-1-92
 charitonius, 2-1-92
Helieta parviflora, 3-1-350
Helinaia Swainsonii, 1-3-154
Heliocheilus 2-2-222
 paradoxus, 2-2-222
Helioder, 2-2-230
 restrictalis, 2-2-230
Heliolonche, 2-2-230
 Modicella, 2-2-230
Heliomata, 2-2-338
 cycladata, 2-2-338
 infulata, 2-2-338
Heliophana, 2-2-230
 mitis, 2-2-230
 obliquata, *see* *H. mitis*
Heliophila, 2-2-200
 albilinea, 2-2-201
 commoides, 2-2-203
 complicata, *see* *H. subpunctata*
 extranea, *see* *H. unipuncta*
 Harveyi, *see* *H. albilinea*
 heterodoxa, 2-2-202
 lapidaria, *see* *H. multilinea*
 minorata, 2-2-201
 multilinea, 2-2-202
 pseudargyria, 2-2-201
 subpunctata, 2-2-201
 unipuncta, 2-2-200
Heliopsis helianthoides, 8-1-354
 lavis, 8-1-354
Helioseia, 2-2-230
 pictipennis, 2-2-230
Heliothis, 2-2-222
 armiger, 2-2-222
 nuchalis, *see* *H. scutosus*
 scutosus, 2-2-224
Heliotropha, 2-2-173
 atra, 2-2-173
 reniformis, 2-2-173
Helix, 4-2-257
 alligans, 4-2-266
 aspersa, 4-2-261
 Falkneri, 4-2-257
 memoralis, 4-2-257
 pomatia, 4-2-258
Helix, Tied, 4-2-266
 Hell devil, *see* Dobson, 7-1-212
- Hell-diver, *see* Dobson, 7-1-212
 Hell Diver, *see* Grebe, Horned, 1-2-9
 Hell-diver, *see* Grebe, Pied-billed, 1-2-11
 Hellebore, American White, 8-1-157
 Hellgrammites, 7-1-211
 Helmet-flower, 8-1-42
 Shell, 4-2-137
 " Black, 4-2-137
 " Cameo, 4-2-137
 " Flame, 4-2-138
 " Horned, 4-2-138
 " Red, 4-2-137
 " Sardonyx, 4-2-137
Helmintherus vermivorus, 1-1-181; 1-3-65
Helminthophila Bachmani, 1-3-154
 chrysoptera, 1-1-91; 1-3-67, 155
 Lawrencei, 1-3-68
 leucobronchialis, 1-3-68
 peregrina, 1-3-155
 pinus, 1-1-193; 1-3-66
 ruficapilla, 1-1-199; 1-3-68
Heloderma horridum, 5-2-176
 suspectum, 5-2-172
Helodermatidae, 5-2-169
Helomyxida, 7-1-91, 174
Hellbella, 4-1-20, 142
 elastica, 4-1-142
 lacunosa, 4-1-143
Helvella, 4-1-19, 20, 138
 Hemdurgan, 6-1-495
Hemerobiidae, 7-1-221
Hemerocallis fulva, 8-1-279
Hemerocampa, 2-2-306
 borealis, *see* *H. leucostigma*
 cana, *see* *H. vetusta*
 definita, 2-2-308
 gulosa, *see* *H. vetusta*
 intermedia, *see* *H. leucostigma*
 leucographa, *see* *H. leucostigma*
 leucostigma, 2-2-306
 obliviosa, *see* *H. leucostigma*
 vetusta, 2-2-306
Hemeroplanes, 2-2-60
 galiana, *see* *H. parce*
 licastus, *see* *H. parce*
 parce, 2-2-60
Hemerotrecha, 7-2-37
 Californica, 7-2-38
Hemicarax Amblyrhynchus, 6-1-303
Hemichirotes tridactylus, 5-2-192
Hemifusus, 4-2-62
Hemifusus, Colossal, 4-2-62
Hemifusus colossus, 4-2-62
Hemihyalae, 2-2-138
 Edwardsi, 2-2-138
 labecula, 2-2-139
 quercus, *see* *H. Edwardsi*
 translucida, *see* *H. Edwardsi*
Hemileuca, 2-2-91
 Artemis, *see* *H. Nevadensis*
 Californica, *see* *H. Nevadensis*
 Electra, 2-2-91
 Grotei, 2-2-91
 hualapai, 2-2-91
 Juno, 2-2-92
 Maia, 2-2-91
 neumageni, 2-2-91
 Nevadensis, 2-2-92
 Proserpina, *see* *H. Maia*
 tricolor, 2-2-92

Index

- Hemihylea*, *Yavapai*, see *H. Juno*
Hemileucina, 2-2-90
Hemiptera, 7-1-226
Classification of, 7-1-227
Hemiramphus, 6-1-242
Hemlock, 3-1-72, 73
Carolina, 3-1-75
Ground, 3-1-117
Mountain, 3-1-77
Water, 8-1-225
Western, 3-1-76
Hemp, Indian, 8-1-243
Hempweed, 8-1-262
Hemysdas, 7-1-158
Hen, Fresh Water Marsh, 1-2-178
Fresh Water Mud, see *Virginia Rail*, 1-2-179
Indian, see *American Bittern*, 1-2-157
Marsh, see *American Bittern*, 1-2-157
" see *Clapper Rail*, 1-2-177
Meadow, see *American Coot*, 1-2-186
Moor, see *American Coot*, 1-2-186
Mud, see *American Coot*, 1-2-186
" see *Clapper Rail*, 1-2-177
" see *Sora*, 1-2-180
Night, see *American Bittern*, 1-2-157
Pine, see *Dusky Grouse*, 1-2-267
Prairie, see *Prairie Chicken*, 1-2-278
Red-billed Mud, see *Common Gallinule*, 1-2-184
Salt-water Meadow, see *Clapper Rail*, 1-2-177
Water, see *Common Gallinule*, 1-2-184
Henicocephalidae, 7-1-292
Henicocephalus culicis, 7-1-292
formicinis, 7-1-292
Hentzia, 7-2-417
basilica, 7-2-417
Hepatica, 3-2-93; 8-1-17
Hepatica acuta, 8-1-18
hepatica, 8-1-17
Hepatica, Leafy, 3-2-99
Hepatica triloba, 8-1-17
Hepatics, 3-2-93-106
Collection and preservation of, 3-2-73
Definition of, 3-2-10
Foliose, 3-2-99
Position in plant kingdom, 3-2-61
Ribbon-like, 3-2-93
Thalloid, 3-2-93
Hepialida, 2-2-443
Hepialus, 2-2-444
gracilis, 2-2-444
hyperboreus, 2-2-444
Lemberti, 2-2-444
Macglashani, see *H. hyperboreus*
pulcher, see *H. hyperboreus*
Heracleum lanatum, 8-1-225
Herald (The), 2-2-215
Herb-Christopher, 8-1-178
of St. Barbara, 8-1-302
-of-the-Cross, 8-1-40
Robert, 8-1-107
Herbarium, Hepatics, Mosses and Lichens for, 3-2-73
Hercules' Club, 3-1-404
Herculia, 2-2-401
olinalis, 2-2-401
himonialis, 2-2-401
Trentonalis, see *H. olinalis*
Herd's Grass, 8-2-112, 120
Hermetia illucens, 7-1-128
Hermosilla, 6-1-451
azurea, 6-1-451
Herodiones, 1-2-151
Heron, 1-2-151, 152, 157
Black-crowned Night, 1-2-166
Freckled, see *American Bittern*, 1-2-157
Great Blue, 1-2-161
Little Blue, 1-2-163
" Green, 1-2-164
Snowy, 1-2-164
Venison, see *Canada Jay*, 1-1-79
Heros cyanoguttatus, 6-1-475
Herpyllus, 7-2-318
ecclesiasticus, 7-2-318
vasifer, 7-2-318
Herring, 6-1-95
Alaska, 6-1-135
Big-eyed, see *Bony-fish*, 6-1-87, 103
Blear-eyed, see *Alewife*, 6-1-103
Blue, 6-1-101
Blueback, see *Lake Herring*, 6-1-132
Branch, 6-1-103
California, 6-1-99
Common, 6-1-96
Glut, 6-1-104
Grayback, see *Lake Herring*, 6-1-132
Great Bear Lake, 6-1-137
Greenback, see *Lake Herring*, 6-1-132
Lake, 6-1-130, 132
Mountain, see *Rocky Mt. Whitefish*, 6-1-120
Rainbow, 6-1-230
Rocky Mountain, see *Rocky Mt. Whitefish*, 6-1-120
Spring, see *Alewife*, 6-1-103
Summer, 6-1-104
Tailor, 6-1-102
Tall, see *Tailor Herring*, 6-1-102
Toothed, 6-1-91
True, 6-1-96
Wall-eyed, see *Alewife*, 6-1-103
Herse, 2-2-43
affinis, see *herse cingulata*
cingulata, 2-2-43
convolutuli, see *herse cingulata*
decolora, see *herse cingulata*
Drusai, see *herse cingulata*
pungens, see *herse cingulata*
Hesperia, 2-1-326
caespitalis, 2-1-328
centaurea, 2-1-327
domicella, 2-1-327
montivaga, 2-1-327
Nessus, 2-1-329
scriptura, 2-1-328
Xanthus, 2-1-328
Hesperids, 2-1-320
Hesperidae, 2-1-318
Hesperina, 2-1-320
Hesperis, 2-1-112
Heterina, 7-1-370
Heterocampa, 2-2-297
associata, see *H. bilineata*
Astarte, 2-2-297
athereo, see *H. umbrata*
bilineata, 2-2-297
biundata, 2-2-297
cinerascens, see *H. manteo*
manteo, 2-2-297
Heterocampa, *Menas* see *H. Astarte*
molitis, see *H. biundata*
obliqua, 2-2-297
olivatus, see *H. biundata*
pulborea, see *H. umbrata*
sempiaga, see *H. umbrata*
subalbicans, see *H. Manteo*
turbida, see *H. bilineata*
ulmi, see *H. bilineata*
umbrata, 2-2-297
varia, see *H. Astarte*
Heterocera, 2-2-3
Heterodon Nasicus, 5-2-384
Platyrrhinus, 5-2-378
" *niger*, 5-2-382
simus, 5-2-383
Heterodonax, 4-2-344
bimaculatus, 4-2-344
Heterogenea, 2-2-368
Shurtleffi, 2-2-368
Heterogramma, 2-2-284
gyasalis, see *H. pyramusalis*
pyramusalis, 2-2-284
rurigena, see *H. pyramusalis*
Heteromyida, 5-1-73, 99
Heteroneuridae, 7-1-91, 173
Heteropacha, 2-2-314
Rileyana, 2-2-314
Heterophaga, Table of, 7-1-2
Heterophleps, 2-2-327
hexaspilata, see *H. triguttaria*
quadrinotata, see *H. triguttaria*
triguttaria, 2-2-327
Heteropoda, 7-2-552
venatoria, 7-2-552
Heteropodidae, 7-2-551
Heteroptera, 7-1-269
Classification of, 7-1-270
Heuchera Americana, 8-1-329
Hexagrammidae, 6-1-499
Hexagrammos, 6-1-501
decagrammus, 6-1-501
lagocephalus, 6-1-502
octogrammus, 6-1-501
Stelleri, 6-1-502
superciliosus, 6-1-502
Hexapoda, 7-2-6
Hexeris, 2-2-375
enhydriis, 2-2-375
reticulina, see *H. enhydriis*
Hexura, 7-2-251
picea, 7-2-252
Hexurina, 7-2-251
Hibiscus esculentus, 8-1-113
moscheutos, 8-1-112
rosa-sinensis, 8-1-113
syriacus, 8-1-113
Hicoria, 3-1-125
alba, 3-1-139
aquatica, 3-1-144
Carolina-septentrionalis, 3-1-139
glabra, 3-1-134
" *microcarpa*, 3-1-135
" *odorata*, 3-1-135
laciniosa, 3-1-135
minima, 3-1-143
Hicoria myristicaformis, 3-1-140
ovata, 3-1-137
Pecan, 3-1-141
villosa, 3-1-135
Hickories, 3-1-125, 132

- Hickory, Big Bud, 3-1-139
 Little Shellbark, 3-1-137
 Nutmeg, 3-1-140
 Pale-leaf, 3-1-135
 Shagbark, 3-1-137
 Swamp, 3-1-143
 Water, 3-1-144
 White, 3-1-134
- Hieracium aurantiacum*, 8-1-347
Canadense, 8-1-347
Gronovii, 8-1-348
scabrum, 8-1-348
venosum, 8-1-347
- Hierochloa odorata*, 8-2-98
 High Heal-all, 8-1-388
 -holder, see Flicker, 1-1-130
 -hole, see Flicker, 1-1-130
- Hille, 7-2-575
trivittata, 7-2-575
- Hillia, 2-2-166
algens, 2-2-166
- Himantopus Mexicanus*, 1-2-199
- Himella, 2-2-204
contrahens, 2-2-204
thecata, see *H. contrahens*
- Hind, Brown, 6-1-381
 Red, 6-1-380, 384
 Rock, 6-1-383
 Speckled, 6-1-385
- Hiodon, 6-1-90
alosoides, 6-1-91
selenops, 6-1-93
tergisus, 6-1-92
- Hiodontidae, 6-1-90
- Hippelates, 7-1-184
- Hippia, 2-2-296
Packardii, 2-2-296
- Hippobosca equina, 7-1-188
- Hippoboscidae, 7-1-93, 188
- Hippocastanaceae, 3-1-382-386
- Hippoglossinae, 6-1-521
- Hippoglossoides, 6-1-525
elassodon, 6-1-525
platessoides, 6-1-525
- Hippoglossus hippoglossus, 6-1-523
- Hippolyta, 2-1-112
- Hipponyx, 4-2-153
- Hippopus, 4-2-364
- Hippopus maculatus, 4-2-364
- Hirnoneura, 7-1-134
- Hirneola auricula-juda, 4-1-116
- Hirundinidae, 1-1-9
- Histagonia, 7-2-366
rostrata, 7-2-366
- Histagoniaceae, 7-2-366
- Histrionicus histrionicus, 1-2-127
- Ho Jack, see Dobson, 7-1-212
- Hoary-edge, 2-1-326
- Hobble-bush, 8-1-256
- Holacanthus ciliaris, 6-1-485
tricolor, 6-1-484
- Holbrookia elegans, 5-2-120
lacerata, 5-2-120
maculata, 5-2-120
propinqua, 5-2-120
Texana, 5-2-120
- Holococera glandulella, 2-2-429
- Holconotus rhodoterus, 6-1-472
- Holcus lanatus, 8-2-134
- Holia, see Humpback Salmon, 6-1-149
- Holly, 3-1-360
- Holly, American, 8-1-213, 362
 Family, 8-1-398
 Meadow, 3-1-364
 Mountain, 3-1-364; 8-1-213
 Swamp, 3-1-364
- Holocentridae*, 6-1-264
- Holocentrus*, 6-1-265
ascensionis, 6-1-266
 " *rufus*, 6-1-266
- Holomelina*, 2-2-115
Beltragei, see *H. brevicornis*
bimaculata, see *H. quinaria*
- Holomelina*, Black-banded, 2-2-116
- Holomelina brevicornis*, 2-2-116
choriona, see *H. quinaria*
diminutiva, 2-2-116
- Holomelina*, Ehrman's 2-2-116
 Five-spotted, 2-2-116
- Holomelina immaculata*, 2-2-116
- Holomelina*, Least, 2-2-116
- Holomelina obscura*, see *H. opella*
opella, 2-2-115
 " *belmaria*, 2-2-116
ostenta, 2-2-115
- Holomelina*, Plain-winged, 2-2-116
- Holomelina quinaria*, 2-2-116
rubricosta, see *H. opella*
- Holomelina*, Showy, 2-2-115
 Tawny, 2-2-115
- Holopode, Lobe-footed, see Wilson's Phala-
 rope, 1-2-196
- Holorusia*, 7-1-95
grandis, 7-1-95
- Holy Grass, 8-2-98
 -herb, 8-1-40
- Homalocantha, 4-2-33
- Homalomyia brevis*, 7-1-171
canicularis, 7-1-171
- Homalonychus*, 7-2-324
selenopoides, 7-2-325
- Homoglaea*, 2-2-219
carbonaria, 2-2-219
hircina, 2-2-219
- Homohadena*, 2-2-176
badistriga, 2-2-176
- Homolophus*, 7-2-71
biceps, 7-2-71
- Homoptera*, 2-2-278; 7-1-228
cingulifera, 2-2-278
- Homoptera*, Classification of, 7-1-229
- Homoptera inuenta*, see *H. cingulifera*
lunata, 2-2-278
 " *edusa*, 2-2-278
 " *involuta*, see *H. L. edusa*
 " *putrescens*, see *H. L. edusa*
 " *Saundersi*, see *H. L. edusa*
 " *viridans*, see *H. L. edusa*
unilineata, 2-2-278
Woodi, see *H. cingulifera*
- Homopyralis*, 2-2-256
contracta, 2-2-256
tactus, see *H. contracta*
zonata, see *H. contracta*
- Hog Apple, 8-1-184
 Gum, 3-1-358
 -nosed Snake, 5-2-377-385
 " " Black, 5-2-382
 " " Common, 5-2-378
 " " Southern, 5-2-383
 " " Western, 5-2-384
- Hogfish, 6-1-434, 478
- Honey-ball, 8-1-251
 -bloom, 8-1-133
 Pod, 3-1-346
 -streak, 2-2-339
- Honeysuckle, Bush, 8-1-339
 Chinese, 8-1-338
 Coral, 8-1-391
 Early Fly, 8-1-340
 Family, 8-1-399
 Hairy, 8-1-338
 Italian, 8-1-337
 Japanese, 8-1-338
 Perfoliate, 8-1-337
 Swamp, 8-1-122
 " Fly, 8-1-340
 Sweet Wild, 8-1-337
 Tartarian Bush, 8-1-340
 Trumpet, 8-1-391
 Twin, 8-1-340
 Wild, 8-1-121
- Honker, see Canada Goose, 1-2-137
- Hoodwort, 8-1-42
- Hook-heal, 8-1-46
- Hoop Snake, see Red-bellied Snake, 5-2-367
- Hop Tree, 3-1-348, 349
- Hopper, Frosted lightning, Life History of,
 7-1-236
- Horama*, 2-2-100
Texana 2-2-100
- Hordeum jubatum*, 8-2-240
murinum, 8-2-239
sativum, 8-2-238
- Hormisa*, 2-2-282
absorptalis, 2-2-282
bivittata, 2-2-282
nubilifascia, see *H. absorptalis*
- Hormoschista*, 2-2-253
- Horn-fly, 7-1-166
 Shell, 4-2-179
 " Brown, 4-2-179
 " Dark, 4-2-180
 Snake, see Red-bellied Snake, 5-2-367
 -tail, 1-7-69
 " Life History of, 7-1-71
- Hornbeam, 3-1-162
 American, 3-1-165
 European, 3-1-166
 Hop, 3-1-163
- Hornet, 7-1-29
 Bald-faced, 7-1-28
 -moth, 2-2-383
- Hornwort, 4-2-12
- Hornyhead, 6-1-71
- Horse-balm, 8-1-327
- Horse Bean, 3-1-343
 " Small-leaf, 3-1-343
 -flies, 7-1-131
 -hoof Shell, 4-2-153
 -mint, Sweet, 8-1-50
 stingers, 7-1-363
 Sugar, 3-1-430
 -weed, 8-1-327
- Horsebrier, 8-1-283
- Horsefish, 6-1-309
- Horsefly-weed, 8-1-309
- Horsehead, 6-1-311
- Horseheal, 8-1-352
- Horseshoe-crabs, 7-2-7
- Horsetail, 4-1-90
- Houndfish, 6-1-241
- House-fly, 7-1-166

- House-fly, Life History of, 7-1-167
Snake, 5-2-342
" Striped, 5-2-308
- Houstonia, 8-1-62
Houstonia cærulea, 8-1-62
Huckleberry, Black, 8-1-239
Family, 8-1-399
High-bush, 8-1-239
Squaw, 8-1-241
- Hudsonia tomentosa*, 8-1-318
Huisache, 3-1-344
Humming-bird, 1-1-5
Ruby-throated, 1-3-172
Huntsman's Cup, 8-1-379
Hyacinth, Grape, 8-1-7
Wild, 8-1-6
- Hyamia*, 2-2-254
perditalis, 2-2-254
semilineata, see *H. perditalis*
sexpunctata, 2-2-254
umbifascia, see *H. perditalis*
- Hyblæa*, 2-2-288
mirificum, see *H. puera*
puera, 2-2-288
saga, see *H. puera*
- Hybopsis Kentuckiensis*, 6-1-71
Hybridisation of Trees, 3-1-499
- Hycia*, 7-2-677
bina, 7-2-677
Pikei, 7-2-677
robusta, 7-2-677
- Hydatina*, 4-2-246
Hydnaceæ, 4-1-30, 41, 94
Hydnum, 4-1-41, 94, 95
albidum, 4-1-95
Hydnum, Bear's-head, 4-1-96
Hydnum caput-Medusæ, 4-1-97
" *-ursi*, 4-1-96
Hydnum, Coral, 4-1-97
Hydnum coralloides, 4-1-97
echinaceus, 4-1-97
Hydnum, Hedgehog, 4-1-97
Hydnum imbricatum, 4-1-96
repandum, 4-1-95
rufescens, 4-1-95
Hydnum, Spreading, 4-1-95
White, 4-1-95
- Hydrachnidae*, 7-2-89
Hydrachnoidea, 7-2-88
Hydria, 2-2-329
undulata, 2-2-329
- Hydriomena*, 2-2-331
autumnalis, 2-2-331
bicolorata, see *H. sordidata*
custodiata, 2-2-331
gueneata, see *H. custodiata*
lascinata, see *H. latirupta*
latirupta, 2-2-331
rectangulata, see *H. sordidata*
sordidata, 2-2-331
speciosata, 2-2-331
- Hydriomenina*, 2-2-324
Hydrobatidae, 7-1-273, 284
Hydrochelidon nigra Surinamensis, 1-2-556
Hydrocores, 7-1-273
Hydrocorisæ, 7-1-273
Hydroids, 4-2-15
Hydrometra lineata, 7-1-282
Hydrometridæ, 7-1-282
Hydrophyllaceæ, 8-1-399
Hydrophyllum Virginicum, 8-1-247
- Hydropsychidae*, 7-1-204
Hydroptilidae, 7-1-201
Hygrophorus, 4-1-35, 59
cantharellus, 4-1-59
Hygrophorus, Chantarelle, 4-1-59
Hygrophorus eburneus, 4-1-61
flava, 4-1-60
flaviopes, 4-1-60
Hygrophorus, Ivory, 4-1-61
Hygrophorus miniatus, 4-1-60
rosea, 4-1-60
Hygrophorus, Vermilion, 4-1-60
Hygrorechus remigis, 7-1-285
Hyla Andersonii, 6-2-131
Hyla, Anderson's, 6-2-131
Hyla arenicolor, 6-2-122
cinerea, 6-2-126
evittata, 6-2-128
femorialis, 6-2-150
gratiosa, 6-2-124
Hyla of the Pine Woods, 6-2-150
Hyla Pickeringii, 6-2-138
regilla, 6-2-134
squirella, 6-2-148
versicolor, 6-2-117
" *phaeocrypta*, 6-2-120
- Hylephila*, 2-1-354
phylæus, 2-1-354
- Hylesia*, 2-2-90
alinda, 2-2-90
- Hylidæ*, 6-2-9, 117
Key to, 6-2-46
- Hylocomnium*, 3-2-279, 309
Hyloicus, 2-2-49
andromedæ, see *hyloicus separatus*
Canadensis, 2-2-51
chersis, 2-2-50
coniferarum, see *hyloicus sequoia*
Dolli, 2-2-52
" *Coloradus*, 2-2-52
drupiferarum, 2-2-52
eremitoides, 2-2-49
eremitus, 2-2-49
Gordius, 2-2-51
insolita, 2-2-51
Kalmia, 2-2-51
lugens, see *hyloicus eremitoides*
" see *hyloicus separatus*
luscitiosa, 2-2-52
perelegans, 2-2-51
pinastri, 2-2-52
plota, see *hyloicus Canadensis*
pœcila, see *hyloicus Gordius*
sanipiri, see *hyloicus pinastri*
separatus, 2-2-50
sequoia, 2-2-52
sordida, see *hyloicus eremitus*
Vancouverensis, 1-2-50
" *albescens*, 2-2-50
Vashii, see *hyloicus Vancouverensis*
- Hymenogastrales*, 4-1-133
Hymenomyces, 4-1-14, 22, 30
Hymenoptera, 7-1-1
parasitica, 7-1-49
Suborders and Super-families of, 7-1-2
- Hynnis*, 6-1-309
cubensis, 6-1-309
Hopkinsi, 6-1-309
- Hypanartia*, 2-1-175
Lethe, 2-1-175
- Hyarpax*, 2-2-299
Hyarpax, *aurora*, 2-2-299
perophoroides, 2-2-299
rosea, see *H. Aurora*
Venus, 2-2-299
Venusia, see *H. Aurora*
- Hypelate trifoliata*, 3-1-388
- Hypena*, 2-2-287
Evandialis, see *H. humuli*
Germanalis, see *H. humuli*
humuli, 2-2-287
- Hyperula*, 2-2-283
biferalis, see *H. cacuminalis*
cacuminalis, 2-2-283
opacalis, see *H. cacuminalis*
- Hyperaschra*, 2-2-294
Georgica, 2-2-294
scitipennis, see *H. stragula*
stragula, 2-2-294
tortuosa, 2-2-294
- Hypericaceæ*, 8-1-398
Hypericum ascyron, 8-1-316
perforatum, 8-1-315
prolificum, 8-1-316
- Hyperitis*, 2-2-349
asionaria, see *H. amicarica*
amicarica, 2-2-349
exsiniaria, see *H. amicarica*
insinuaria, see *H. amicarica*
laticincta, see *H. amicarica*
neonaria, see *H. amicarica*
neoninaria, see *H. amicarica*
nysaria, see *H. amicarica*
subsinuaria, see *H. amicarica*
- Hyperoödon rostratus*, 5-1-19
Hyperprosopon Agassizii, 6-1-471
argenteus, 6-1-471
- Hyphantria*, 2-2-123
cunea, 2-2-123
" *pallida*, 2-2-124
" *punctatissima*, 2-2-123
textor, 2-2-124
- Hypholoma*, 4-1-39, 78
capnoides, 4-1-79
elaodes, 4-1-80
epixanthus, 4-1-79
fasciculare, 4-1-80
incertum, 4-1-80
- Hypholoma*, Perplexing, 4-1-78
Hypholoma perplexum, 4-1-78, 79
sublateritium, 4-1-80, 81
- Hypholoma*, Uncertain, 4-1-80
- Hyphoraia*, 2-2-128
borealis, see *H. parthenos*
parthenos, 2-2-128
- Hypnum*, 3-2-274
boscii, 3-2-290
cristacastrensis, 3-2-297
curvisolium, 3-2-303
delicatum, 3-2-282
falcatum, 3-2-17
imponens, 3-2-301
- Hypnum*, Long-beaked, 3-2-289
Hypnum minutulum, 3-2-282
reptile, 3-2-299
Schreberi, 3-2-306
splendens, 3-2-307
triquetrum, 3-2-310
uncinatum, 3-2-295
- Hypocala*, 2-2-272
andremona, 2-2-272
Hilli, see *H. andremona*

- Hypochilidae*, 7-2-257
Hypochilus, 7-2-259
 Thorellii, 7-2-259
Hypocreales, 4-1-18, 136
Hypocrisias, 2-2-136
 armillata, see *H. minima*
Hypocrisias, Least, 2-2-136
Hypocrisias minima, 2-2-136
Hypocritichthys analis, 6-1-471
Hypoderma bovis, 7-1-155
 lineata, 7-1-155
Hypolimnas, 2-1-180
 missippus, 2-1-181
Hypomesus, 6-1-230
 olidus, 6-1-231
 pretiosus, 6-1-231
Hypopacha, 2-2-312
 grisea, 2-2-312
Hypopachus cuneus, 6-2-169
Hypopitius hypopitius, 8-1-382
Hypoplectrus, 6-1-395
 gemma, 6-1-395
 lampyrus, 6-1-395
 unicolor, 6-1-395
Hypoprepia, 2-2-106
 fucosa, 2-2-106
 miniata, 2-2-106
 Plumbea, see *H. fucosa*
 subornata, see *H. miniata*
 tricolor, see *H. fucosa*
 vitata, see *H. miniata*
Hypopta, 2-2-379
 Bertholdi, 2-2-379
 Henrici, 2-2-379
Hypopus, 7-2-85
Hyporhamphus, 6-1-242
 Roberti, 6-1-242
Hypoxis erecta, 8-1-283
 hirsuta, 8-1-283
Hyppa, 2-2-171
 ancociconensis, see *H. xylinoidea*
Hyppa, Common, 2-2-171
Hyppa contraria, see *H. xylinoidea*
 xylinoidea, 2-2-171
Hysiglena ochrorhyncha, 5-2-329
Hypsopygia, 2-2-399
 costalis, 2-2-399
 fimbrialis, see *H. costalis*
Hypsoropha, 2-2-256
 hormos, 2-2-256
 monilis, 2-2-256
Hypsurus Caryi, 6-1-473
Hyptiotes, 7-2-270
 cautus, 7-2-270
Hyssop, Wild, 8-1-40
Hysteroecarpus traski, 6-1-470
Hystrix patula, 8-2-250

Ianassa, 2-2-298
 lignicolor, 2-2-298
 lignigera, see *I. lignicolor*
 virgata, see *I. lignicolor*
Ianthina, 4-2-160
 fragilis, 4-2-160
Ianthinidae, 4-2-160
Ibididae, 1-2-151, 153
Ibis, 1-2-151, 153
 White, 1-2-153
 Wood, 1-2-151, 155
Ice Bird, see Dovekie, 1-2-25
 -plant, 8-1-233

Iceland Moss, 3-2-20
Ichneumonidea, 7-1-61
Ichthyomethia piscipula, 3-1-345
Icius, 7-2-673
 elegans, 7-2-673
 Hartii, 7-2-674
 similis, 7-2-673
Ictalurus, 6-1-16
 anguilla, 6-1-22
 furcatus, 6-1-17
 meridionalis, 6-1-15, 16
 punctatus, 6-1-21
Icteria verens, 1-1-206; 1-3-164
Icteridae, 1-1-6
Icterus galbula, 1-1-211; 1-3-115
 spurius, 1-1-227; 1-3-115
Ictinia Mississippensis, 1-3-123
Actiobus, 6-1-38
 bubalus, 6-1-40
 cyprinella, 6-1-39
 meridionalis, 6-1-41
 urus, 6-1-40
Ideobitiidae, 7-2-50
Ideobisium, 7-2-50
 rufulum, 7-2-50
 Theveneti, 7-2-51
Ideoruncus, 7-2-51
 obscurus, 7-2-51
Idionella formosa, 7-2-368
Idol Shell, 4-2-198
Igdrasil, 3-1-441
Iguana, 5-2-106
 Black, 5-2-107
 Cape, 5-2-107
 Desert, 5-2-109
 Spiny-tailed, 5-2-106

Ilarchidae, 6-1-482
Illex, 3-1-360
 aquifolium, 3-1-361; 8-1-213
 cassine, 3-1-363
 " *myrtifolia*, 3-1-363
 decidua, 3-1-364
 laevigata, 3-1-362; 8-1-214
 latifolia, 3-1-362
 monticola, 3-1-364
 opaca, 3-1-362; 8-1-213
 Paraguariensis, 3-1-360
 Sieboldi, 3-1-362
 verticillata, 3-1-362; 8-1-214
 vomitaria, 3-1-363
Illicaceae, 8-1-398
Illicioides mucronata, 8-1-213
Illice, 2-2-108
 deserta, see *I. nexa*
 faustina, 2-2-109
 grisea, see *I. nexa*
 nexa, 2-2-110
Illice Packardii, see *I. subjecta*
 Plumbea, 2-2-109
 Schwarziorum, 2-2-109
 striata, 2-2-109
 subjecta, 2-2-109
 tenusifascia, see *I. unifascia*
 unifascia, 2-2-109

Imago, 2-1-13
Immortelle, 8-1-266
Impatiens aurea, 8-1-314
 biflora, 8-1-312
 fulva, 8-1-312
 pallida, 8-1-314
In the Face of the Cold, 2-1-224

Incita, 2-2-246
 aurantiaca, 2-2-246
Inconnu, 6-1-142
Indian Bean, 3-1-445
 Cherry, 3-1-390
 -cup, 8-1-353
 Dipper, 8-1-379
 Fig, 8-1-319
 -fish, 6-1-342, 484
 grass, 8-2-53, 55, 56
 Hen, see American Bittern, 1-2-157
 Paint, 8-1-185
 " -brush, 8-1-387
 Physic, 8-1-198
 Pipe, 8-1-233
 -pipe Family, 8-1-399
 Root, 8-1-220
Indigo-bird, 1-3-150
 Bird, see Indigo Bunting, 1-1-101
 Wild, 8-1-309
 Snake, 5-2-276
Indo-Malayan Region, 2-1-161
Indra, 2-1-312
Ines, 2-1-247
Infant (The), 2-2-355
Inguromorpha, 2-2-378
 arbeloides, 2-2-378
 basalis, 2-2-378
Ink-berry, 8-1-229
Ink Caps, 4-1-89
 -root, 8-1-32
Inkwood, 3-1-387
Innocence, 8-1-55, 62
Inquillines, 7-1-53
Insect visitors of wild flowers, 8-1
Insectivora, 5-1-179
Insects, 7-1
 Bibliography, 7-1-405
 Collecting and preserving, 7-1-389
 Lace-winged, 7-1-209
 Myrmecophilous, 7-1-359
 Praying, 7-1-327
 Subdivisions of, 2-1-59
 Termitophilous, 7-1-359
Instinct, 2-1-280
Intricata, 3-1-314
Inula helenium, 8-1-352
Io, 4-2-186
 brevis, 4-2-187
 fluvialis, 4-2-186
 inermis, 4-2-186
Io, River, 4-2-186
Io spinosa, 4-2-186
Io, Spiny, 4-2-186
 Turreted, 4-2-186
Io turrita, 4-2-186
Ionactis linearifolia, 8-1-75
Ionornis Martinica, 1-2-186
Ipimorpha, 2-2-220
 aquilina, see *I. pleonectusa*
 pleonectusa, 2-2-220
Ipomoea grandiflora, 8-1-246
 pandurata, 8-1-245
 purpurea, 8-1-246
Iridaceae, 8-1-397
Iris, Blue, 8-1-9
 Family, 8-1-397
Iris hexagona, 8-1-10
 prismatica, 8-1-11
 versicolor, 8-1-9
 Virginica, 8-1-11

- Iron-weed, 8-1-71
 Ironwood, 3-1-163, 387
 Black, 3-1-391
 Red, 3-1-391
 Sonora, 3-1-345
 Western, 3-1-164
 White, 3-1-388
Irpea, 4-1-94
Isanthus brachiatus, 8-1-48
Ischnochiton conspicuus, 4-2-239
 Magdalenensis, 4-2-239
Ischyropsalida, 7-2-76
Isia, 2-2-125
 Isabella, 2-2-125
Ismeria, 2-1-152
Isocardia vulgaris, 4-2-356
Isochetes, 2-2-366
 Beutenmulleri, 2-2-366
Isozona, 2-2-256
 natrix, 2-2-256
 tenuis, see *I. natrix*
Isoogramma, 2-2-47
 Hageni, 2-2-47
Isometrus, 7-2-26
 maculatus, 7-2-26
Isometrus, Spotted, 7-2-26
Isoparce, 2-2-48
 cupressi, 2-2-48
Isoptera, 7-1-353
Isozona, 7-1-56
Istiophoridae, 6-1-291
Istiophorus nigricans, 6-1-291
Istilarius balanus, 6-1-16, 35
 Itch, 7-2-92
 -weed, 8-1-157
Ithomiinae, 2-1-85
Itys, 2-1-243
 Ivory Shell, 4-2-69
 Japanese, 4-2-70
 Spiral, 4-2-70
 Square-spotted, 4-2-70
 Ivy, American, 8-1-217
 Five-leaved, 8-1-217
 Poison, 8-1-212
 Three-leaved, 8-1-212
Ixodoidea, 7-2-89
Jaboncillo, see Red Grouper, 6-1-385
 Jack, 6-1-235, 306
 see Wall-eyed Pike, 6-1-361
 Goggle-eyed, 6-1-303
 Horse-eye, 6-1-306
 -in-the-pulpit, 8-1-367
Jaeger, 1-2-29, 32
 Arctic, see *Jaeger*, Parasitic
 Long-tailed, 1-2-34
 Parasitic, 1-2-32
 Pomarine, 1-2-34
 Richardson's see *Jaeger*, Parasitic
Jaguar, Mexican, 5-1-292
Jalysus spinosus, 7-1-309
 Jamestown Weed, 8-1-248
Japygidae, 7-1-384
Jaspidia, 2-2-160
 lepidula, 2-2-160
Jaspidia, Marbled-green, 2-2-160
Jaspidia teratophora, 2-2-160
Jaspidia, White-spotted, 2-2-160
Jasridae, 7-1-243
Jassoidea, 7-1-243
 Jay, 1-1-6
 Jay, Blue, 1-1-104; 1-3-138
 Canada, 1-1-79; 1-3-139
 Florida, 1-3-139
 " Blue, 1-3-138
 Scrub, see Jay, Florida
 Jeffersonia diphylla, 8-1-184
 Jeniguana, 6-1-425
 Jenny, Silver, 6-1-446
 Jewel-weed, 8-1-312
 " Family, 8-1-398
 Jewfish, 6-1-377
 Black, 6-1-386
 California, 6-1-377
 Spotted, 6-1-387
 Jew's Ear, 4-1-116
 -Harp Snake, 5-2-389
 Jimmy, 6-1-444
 Jimson Weed, 8-1-248
 Jingle Shell, 4-2-419
 " Smooth, 4-2-419
 Job's Tears, 8-1-4; 8-2-49
 Jocú, 6-1-408
 Jodia, 2-2-215
 Honestá, see *J. Rufago*
 Rufago, 2-2-215
 Joe-Pye Weed, 8-1-148
 John Demon, see Crappie, 6-1-334
 John Dory, 6-1-495
 John Marigle, see Bony-fish, 6-1-87
 John-paw, 6-1-385
 Johnny-verde, 6-1-396
 Johnson grass, 8-2-54
 Jointweed, 8-1-88
 Coast, 8-1-90
 Seaside, 8-1-90
 Joker (The), 2-2-171
 Joree, see Towhee
 Jorobado, 6-1-310
 Josea, see White Mullet, 6-1-254
 Joturo, 6-1-257
 Jotur, 6-1-257
 Pilchardi, 6-1-257
 Judas Tree, 3-1-334
 Judas's Ear, 4-1-116
 Juglandacea, 3-1-125
 Juglans, 3-1-125
 Californica, 3-1-130
 cinerea, 3-1-126
 cordiformis, 3-1-126
 nigra, 3-1-128
 regia, 3-1-126, 130
 rupestris, 3-1-130
 Sieboldiana, 3-1-126
 Julia, 2-1-95, 283
 Jump-rocks, 6-1-61
 Juncaceae, 8-2-329
 Junco, 1-1-83; 1-3-48, 61, 87, 146
 Carolina, 1-3-87, 146
 Junco hyemalis, 1-1-83; 1-3-48, 61, 87, 146
 Carolinensis, 1-3-61, 87, 146
 Juncus acuminatus, 8-2-331
 bufonius, 8-2-332
 effusus, 8-2-329
 Gerardi, 8-2-332
 marginatus, 8-2-331
 tenuis, 8-2-331
 June-berry, 3-1-296; 8-1-205
 Dwarf, 3-1-298
 grass, 8-2-205
 Jungermania, 3-2-132
 Juniper, 3-1-104
 Juniper, Alligator, 3-1-108
 California, 3-1-107
 Checker-barked, 3-1-107
 Drooping, 3-1-107
 Dwarf, 3-1-106
 One-seeded, 3-1-108
 Red, 3-1-108, 110
 Rocky Mountain, 3-1-110
 Utah, 3-1-107
 Western, 3-1-111
 Juniperus, 3-1-104
 Barbadensis, 3-1-110
 Californica, 3-1-107
 communis, 3-1-106
 flaccida, 3-1-107
 monosperma, 3-1-108
 occidentalis, 3-1-111
 pachyphloea, 3-1-107
 recurva, 3-1-106
 sabina, 3-1-106
 sabinoides, 3-1-108
 scopulorum, 3-1-110
 Utahensis, 3-1-107
 Virginiana, 3-1-108
 Junonia, 2-1-172
 Junonia, 4-2-83
 Junonia cenia, 2-1-173
 Genoveva, 2-1-174
 lavinia, 2-1-173
 Juno's Tears, 8-1-40
 Jurel, 6-1-306
 Jute, American, 8-1-314
 Kahptu, 6-1-56
 Kaira, 7-2-450
 Kaira alba, 7-2-450
 Kaiserling, 4-1-51
 Kaki, 3-1-426
 Kale, Field, 8-1-301
 Kalmia, 3-1-420
 angustifolia, 8-1-127
 Kalmia, Broad-leaved, 8-1-125
 Kalmia glauca, 8-1-127
 latifolia, 3-1-420; 8-1-125
 Katadysas pumilus, 7-2-573
 Katherina tunicata, 4-2-240
 Katydid, 7-1-320, 337
 Life History of, 7-1-339
 Kermes, 3-1-223
 Kessleria, 6-1-13
 Kestrel, American, see American Sparrow
 Hawk, 1-2-330
 Kidney-root, 8-1-148
 Killdee, see Killdeer, 1-2-242
 Killdeer, 1-2-242
 Killer, 5-1-23
 King-crab, 7-2-7
 King Snake, 5-2-339-364
 " Blotched, 5-2-355
 " Boyle's, 5-2-363
 " Brown, 5-2-354
 " California, 5-2-363
 " Common, 5-2-359
 " Davis Mountain, 5-2-356
 " Mexican, 5-2-353
 " Red, 5-2-348
 " Ringed, 5-2-348, 357
 " Say's, 5-2-358
 " Scarlet, 5-2-350
 " Yellow-bellied, 5-2-355
 Kingbird, 1-1-68; 1-3-136

- Kingbird, Gray, 1-3-137
 Kingcup, 8-1-292
 Kingfish, 6-1-286, 287, 464, 465
 Kingfisher, 1-1-3
 Belted, 1-1-102; 1-3-83
 Kinglet, 1-1-14
 Golden-crowned, 1-1-174; 1-3-120
 Ruby-crowned, 1-1-172; 1-3-121
 Kinnikinnick, 8-1-238
 Kinnikinick, 3-1-415; 8-1-228
 Kirtland's Snake, 5-2-261
 Kite, 1-2-301, 309
 Everglade, 1-3-77, 123
 Forked-tailed, *see* Swallow-tailed Kite,
 1-2-309
 Mississippi, 1-2-123
 Swallow-tailed, 1-2-309; 1-3-122
 White-tailed, 1-3-122
 Kittiwake, 1-2-35
 Kneiffia fruticosa, 8-1-322
 pumilla, 8-1-322
 Knight's-spur, 8-1-15
 Knot, 1-2-209
 -grass, 8-1-89
 " Coast, 8-1-90
 " Seaside, 8-1-90
 Knotweed, Pink, 8-1-88
 Kodosoma, 2-2-133
 fulva, 2-2-133
 " Eacsi, 2-2-133
 " nigra, 2-2-133
 " tricolor, 2-2-133
 Koenenia, 7-2-15
 Koeneniada, 7-2-15
 Kogia breviceps, 5-1-18
 Krasnaya ryba, *see* Blueback Salmon, 6-1-155
 Kricogonia, 2-1-287
 lyside, 2-1-287
 " terissa, 2-1-287
 Krieker, *see* Pectoral Sandpiper, 1-2-212
 Krigia, 8-1-343
 Virginica, 8-1-343
 Krugiodendron ferreum, 3-1-391
 Kuphus arenarius, 4-2-314
 Kyach, *see* Glut Herring, 6-1-104
 Kyphosida, 6-1-450
 Kyphosus, 6-1-452
 analogus, 6-1-452
 elegans, 6-1-453
 incisor, 6-1-453
 lutescens, 6-1-453
 sectatrix, 6-1-453
 La Queche, 6-1-91
 Labiate, 8-1-399
 Labidesthes sicculus, 6-1-249
 Labiosa, 4-2-333
 Labiosa canaliculata, 4-2-333
 lineata, 4-2-334
 Labrador Tea, 8-1-234
 Labridae, 6-1-476
 Labulla, 7-2-383
 alticollata, 7-2-383
 Lace-grass, 8-2-172, 179
 Lacertilia, 5-2-95
 Lachnocladium, 4-1-99
 Lachnolaimus, 6-1-478
 maximus, 6-1-478
 Lacinaria scariosa, 8-1-72
 spicata, 8-1-72
 squarrosa, 8-1-71
 Lacinia, 2-1-160
 Lacinia, 7-2-70
 Ohioensis, 7-2-70
 Texanus, 7-2-70
 Lacosoma, 2-2-359
 chiridbia, 2-2-359
 Lacosomida, 2-2-359
 Lacquer Tree, Japanese, 3-1-356
 Lactarius, 4-1-32, 92
 lignotus, 4-1-93
 Lactarius, Peppery, 4-1-92
 Lactarius Piperatus, 4-1-92
 Lactuca Canadensis, 8-1-345
 hirsuta, 8-1-345
 scarola, 8-1-346
 Lacuna, 4-2-177
 divaricata, 4-2-178
 pallidula, 4-2-178
 pomecta, 4-2-177
 variegata, 4-2-178
 vincha, 4-2-177
 Ladder Shell, 4-2-157, 158
 Ladies' Smock, 8-1-189
 Tobacco, 8-1-267
 Traces, Nodding, 8-1-166
 Tresses, Nodding, 8-1-166
 Lady-fish, 6-1-88
 Painted, 2-1-170
 West Coast, 2-1-170
 Lady's Eardrops, 8-1-312
 Hair, 8-2-187
 Mantle, 8-2-187
 Nightcap, 8-1-139
 Ribbons, 8-2-94
 Shoes, 8-2-187
 Slipper, Large Yellow, 8-1-285
 " Pink, 8-1-81
 " Showy, 8-1-163
 " Small Yellow, 9-1-286
 " Stemless, 8-1-81
 " Venus', 8-1-81
 " Wild, 8-1-312
 Thimble, 8-1-64
 Thumb, 8-1-88
 Lalius trogodermatis, 7-1-34
 Lafayette, 6-1-463
 Lagenorhynchus acutus, 5-1-22
 Lagoa, 2-2-369
 crispata, 2-2-369
 pyxidifera, 2-2-369
 Lagochila, 6-1-66
 lacera, 6-1-66
 Lagodon, 6-1-440
 rhomboides, 6-1-440
 Laguncularia racemosa, 3-1-402
 Lamb-kill, 8-1-127
 Lamellaria, 4-2-146
 pellucida, 4-2-147
 rhombica, 4-2-147
 Stearnsii, 4-2-146
 Lamplighter, 6-1-336
 Lampridae, 6-1-326
 Lampris luna, 6-1-326
 Lampskilis, 4-2-377
 alatus, 4-2-378
 anodontoides, 4-2-378
 capax, 4-2-378
 ligamentinus, 4-2-378
 ventricosus, 4-2-378
 Lancet-fish, 6-1-486
 Lancewood, 3-1-266
 Langues de femmes, 3-1-153
 Laniada, 1-1-9
 Lanius borealis, 1-1-87
 Ludovicianus, 1-1-86; 1-3-153
 Lant, 6-1-263
 Lantern-flies, 7-1-235
 Lantern Shell, 4-2-326, 237
 " Lea's 4-2-328
 " Paper, 4-2-328
 " Round, 4-2-328
 " Silvery, 4-2-328
 Lapara, 2-2-53
 bombycoides, 2-2-53
 cana, *see* lapara coniferarum
 coniferarum, 2-2-53
 halicarnia, 2-2-53
 Harrisii, *see* lapara bombycoides
 pineum, 2-2-53
 Laphria, 7-1-142
 Laphygma, 2-2-174
 autumnalis, *see* L. frugiperda
 frugiperda, 2-2-174
 macra, *see* L. frugiperda
 plagiata, *see* L. frugiperda
 signifera, *see* L. frugiperda
 Lappa officinalis minor, 8-1-149
 Larch, 3-1-58
 Alpine, 3-1-62
 Western, 3-1-61
 Large Club, 4-1-101
 Largus succinctus, 7-1-307
 Larida, 1-2-30, 35
 Larina, 1-2-30, 35
 Larinia, 7-2-507
 borealis, 7-2-508
 directa, 7-2-508
 famulatoria, 7-2-509
 Larix, 3-1-58
 Americana, 3-1-59
 decidua, 3-1-58
 Griffithii, 3-1-58
 Kampferi, 3-1-58
 leptolepis, 3-1-58
 Lyallii, 3-1-62
 occidentalis, 3-1-61
 Lark, 1-1-5
 Brown, *see* American Pipit, 1-1-135
 Field, *see* Meadowlark, 1-1-132
 -heel, 8-1-15
 Horned, 1-1-134
 Meadow, *see* Meadowlark
 Oldfield, *see* Meadowlark, 1-1-132
 Prairie, 1-1-133
 Prairie Horned, 1-3-40
 Red, *see* American Pipit, 1-1-135
 Sand, *see* Spotted Sandpiper, 1-2-232
 Shore, *see* Horned Lark, 1-1-134
 Snow, *see* Snowflake, 1-1-59
 Larkspur, Bee, 8-1-16
 Branched, 8-1-15
 Carolina, 8-1-17
 Dwarf, 8-1-16
 Field, 8-1-15
 Tall Wild, 8-1-16
 Larus argentatus, Smithsonianus, 1-2-39
 atricilla, 1-2-42
 Delawarensis, 1-2-14
 glaucus, 1-2-36
 leucopterus, 1-2-37
 marinus, 1-2-37
 Philadelphia, 1-2-44
 Lariocampida, 2-2-311

- Lasionycteris noctivagans*, 5-1-202
Lasiurus borealis, 5-1-203
 " *Osceola*, 5-1-203
 cinereus, 5-1-204
Larus, 7-1-42
Latax lutris, 5-1-223
Latebraria, 2-2-279
 amphiphroides, 2-2-279
Lathe Shell, 4-2-244
Lathosea, 2-2-209
 Pullata, 2-2-209
 ursina, 2-2-209
Lathyrus Maritimus, 8-1-25
 palustris, 8-1-26
Lathys, 7-2-279
 Foxii, 7-2-279
 maculata, 7-2-280
Latilidae, 6-1-504
Latrodectus, 7-2-357
 geometricus, 7-2-359
 mactans, 7-2-357
Laudate, 3-2-25
Laugher (The), 2-2-152
Launces, Sand, 6-1-263
Laura, 2-1-120
Lauracea, 8-1-397
Laurel, 3-1-264
 American, 8-1-125
 California, 3-1-266
 Family, 8-1-397
 Great, 8-1-123
 Ground, 8-1-127
 Mountain, 3-1-417, 420; 8-1-125
 Narrow-leaved, 8-1-127
 Pale, 8-1-127
 Sheep, 8-1-127
 Swamp, 8-1-127, 176
Laurus nobilis, 3-1-251, 330
Lavender, Sea, 8-1-32
Lavinia, 2-1-173
Lawyer, see *Black-necked Still*, 1-2-199
 Lake, 6-1-517
Lead-back, see *Red-backed Sandpiper*, 1-2-217
Leaf-bug, 7-1-301
 " *Life History of*, 7-1-302
 -crumpler, *Rascal*, 2-2-409
 -hopper, 7-1-243
 " *Life History of*, 7-1-245
 -roller, *Strawberry*, 2-2-419
 -tier, *Green Apple*, 2-2-421
 -wings, 2-1-191
Leafy Mosses, Structure of, 3-2-43
Leanira, 2-1-146
Leather-Jacks, 6-1-297
Lebranco, 6-1-251
Lecaninae, 7-1-254
Lecanora esculenta, 3-2-20
Lechyta, 7-2-53
 Pacifica, 7-2-53
LeConte's Snake, 5-2-375
Leda, 4-2-381
Leda, *Finely-groove*, 4-2-382
Leda Hamata, 4-2-382
Leda, *Hooked*, 4-2-382
Leda Taphria, 4-2-382
 tenuisulcata, 4-2-382
Ledum Grœnlandicum, 8-1-234
 latifolium, 8-1-234
 palustre, 8-1-234
Leersia lenticularis, 8-2-90
Leersia, oryzoides, 8-2-90
 Virginia, 8-2-90
Legouzia biflora, 8-1-67
 perfoliata, 8-1-66
Leguminosa, 3-1-332-346
Leilia, 2-1-190
Leibunum, 7-2-73
 bicolor, 7-2-75
 bimaculatum, 7-2-74
 calcar, 7-2-73
 crassipalpis, 7-2-74
 exilipes, 7-2-73
 flavum, 7-2-75
 formosum, 7-2-74
 longipes, 7-2-74
 nigripes, 7-2-74
 nigropalpi, 7-2-73
 politum, 7-2-75
 speciosum, 7-2-75
 Townsendi, 7-2-74
 ventricosum, 7-2-75
 verrucosum, 7-2-75
 vittatum, 7-2-74
Leiomotus, 6-1-462
 Xanthurus, 6-1-462
Lemma, 4-2-12
Lemming, 5-1-105, 106, 107
 Pied, 5-1-108
Lemmus trimucronatus, 5-1-110
Lemon, Wild, 8-1-184
Lemonias, 2-1-229
 Cythera, 2-1-230
Lemonias Duryi, 2-1-230
 Mormo, 2-1-229
 Nais, 2-1-230
 Palmeri, 2-1-231
 Virgulti, 2-1-230
 zela, 2-1-231
 zela cleis, 2-1-232
Lemoniidae, 2-1-228
Lentibulariaceae, 8-1-399
Lentinus, 4-1-32, 56, 67
 lepideus, 4-1-56
Lentinus, Scaly, 4-1-56
Lenzites, 4-1-43, 113
 betulina, 4-1-113
 sepiria, 4-1-114
Leontodon autumnale, 8-1-343
Leonurus cardiaca, 8-1-143
Leopard-Moth, 2-2-376
 -spot, 2-1-178
Lepthyphantes, 7-2-379
 minutus, 7-2-380
 nebulosus, 7-2-380
Lepidocyrtus Americanus, 7-1-387
Lepidopidae, 6-1-289
Lepidoptera, 2-1-77; 2-2-3
Lepiota, 4-1-34, 63
 Friesii, 4-1-65
 naucinoides, 4-1-64
 procera, 4-1-63
Lepiota, Smooth, 4-1-64
 Tall, 4-1-63
Lepipolys, 2-2-177
 perscripta, 2-2-177
Lepismatidae, 7-1-382
Lepomis, 6-1-344
 auritus, 6-1-346
 Garmani, 6-1-347
 Haplognathus, 6-1-348
 humilis, 6-1-348
Lepomis, macrochirus, 6-1-348
 megalotis, 6-1-347
 miniatus, 6-1-346
 pallidus, 6-1-349
Leporidae, 5-1-72, 73
Leptandra Virginica, 8-1-250
Leptarctia, 2-2-121
 Californiae, 2-2-121
 " *decia*, 2-2-121
 " *dimidiata*, 2-2-121
 " *lena*, 2-2-121
Leptidae, 7-1-87, 126
Leptobryum, 3-2-216
 pyriforme, 3-2-217
Leptobunus, 7-2-71
 borealis, 7-2-72
 Californicus, 7-2-72
Leptocephalidae, 6-1-81
Leptocephalus caudilimbatus, 6-1-81
Leptocephalus conger, 6-1-81
Leptoceridae, 7-1-203
Leptochloa fascicularis, 8-2-169
Leptochloa, Salt-meadow, 8-2-166
Leptocoris trivittatus, 7-1-305
Leptogaster, 7-1-142
Leptoglossus phyllopus, 7-1-304
Leptomeris, 2-2-333
 gracilior, see *L. sentinaria*
 magnetaria, 2-2-333
 quinquelinearia, 2-2-333
 rubrolinearia, see *L. magnetaria*
 rubrolineata, see *L. magnetaria*
 sentinaria, 2-2-333
 spuraria, see *L. sentinaria*
Leptoneta, 7-2-307
 Californica, 7-2-307
Leptonetidae, 7-2-307
Leptonetids, 7-2-307
Leptops, 6-1-31
 olivaris, 6-1-32
Leptotrichum, 3-2-171
 pallidum, 3-2-171
Lepus Americanus, 5-1-86
 " *struthiopus*, 5-1-86
 " *Virginianus*, 5-1-78
 aquaticus, 5-1-89
 " *Bangsii*, 5-1-88
 " *Labradorius*, 5-1-88
 campestris, 5-1-89
 Floridanus, 5-1-77
 " *mallurus*, 5-1-75
 " *Mearnsii*, 5-1-78
 " *Transitionalis*, 5-1-77
 Grœnlandicus, 5-1-88
 palustris, 5-1-88
 " *paludicola*, 5-1-89
Lerema, 2-1-366
 accius, 2-1-366
 Carolina, 2-1-367
 hianna, 2-1-366
Lerina, 2-2-111
 incarnata, 2-2-111
 Robinsoni, see *L. incarnata*
Lerodea, 2-1-356
 eufala, 2-1-356
Lespedeza capitata, 8-1-105
 frutescens, 8-1-104
 procumbens, 8-1-103
 violacea, 8-1-104
 Virginica, 8-1-104
Lestes, 7-1-371

- Lethe, 2-I-175
 Leto, 2-I-105
 Lettuce, Canker, 8-I-1-231
 Hairy, 8-I-345
 Hare's, 8-I-344
 Indian, 8-I-231
 Prickly, 8-I-346
 Red Wild, 8-I-345
 Sea, 4-2-14
 Tall, 8-I-345
 " White, 8-I-261
 White, 8-I-260
 Wild, 8-I-345
 Leucæna, 3-I-345
 Chalky, 3-I-345
 Leucæna Greggii, 3-I-345
 pulverulenta, 3-I-345
 Leucauge, 7-2-421, 422
 Venusta, 7-2-422
 Leuciscus lineatus, 6-I-70
 Leucobryum, 3-2-161
 vulgare, 3-2-163
 Leucopis, 7-I-187
 Leuculodes, 2-2-310
 lacteolaria, 2-2-310
 Leuronichus, 7-2-73
 Pacificus, 7-2-73
 parvulus, 7-2-73
 Lexis, 2-2-105
 bicolor, 2-2-105
 argillacea, see *L. bicolor*
 Lexis, Yellow-edged, 2-2-105
 Liatris squarrosa, 8-I-71
 Libellula pulchella, 7-I-376
 Libellulidæ, 7-I-376
 Libocedrus, 3-I-94
 decurrens, 3-I-94
 Libythea, 2-I-226
 Bachmanni, 2-I-227
 carinenta, 2-I-227
 Libytheinæ, 2-I-226
 Lice, True, 7-I-316
 Lichanura roseofusca, 5-2-211
 trivirgata, 5-2-211
 Lichen, 3-2
 Bearded, 3-2-80
 Crescent-shield, 3-2-85
 Reindeer, 3-2-90
 Spanish-shield, 3-2-79
 -moth, Alleghanian, 2-2-104
 " Banded, 2-2-109
 " Blue-green, 2-2-111
 " Crimson-bodied, 2-2-111
 " Druce's, 2-2-110
 " Funereal, 2-2-111
 " Little White, 2-2-108
 " Mexican, 2-2-107
 " Mouse-colored, 2-2-107
 " Narrow-banded, 2-2-110
 " Painted, 2-2-106
 " Pale, 2-2-104
 " Pearly-winged, 2-2-104
 " Powdered, 2-2-108
 " Scarlet-winged, 2-2-106
 " Subject, 2-2-109
 " Yellow-blotched, 2-2-110
 Lichens as drugs, 3-2-20
 " food, 3-2-20
 " soil-makers, 3-2-12
 Bibliography, 3-2-313
 Collection and preservation of, 3-2-73
 Lichens, Definition of, 3-2-8
 Formation of, 3-2-24
 Genera and species, 3-2-79-90
 Origin and nature, 3-2-22
 used for dyeing, 3-2-19
 Lightning Plant, 8-I-40
 Shell, 4-2-64, 66
 Lignum-vitæ, 3-I-347
 Liguus, 4-2-273
 Stripped, 4-2-274
 Lilac, California, 3-I-391
 Spiny, 3-I-392
 Liliaceæ, 3-I-123; 8-I-397
 Lilliana, 2-I-119
 Lilium Canadense, 8-I-277
 chalcedonicum, 8-I-277
 Philadelphicum, 8-I-371
 superbum, 8-I-278
 tigrinum, 8-I-279
 umbellatum, 8-I-371
 Lily, Blackberry, 8-I-284
 Canada, 8-I-277
 Cow, 8-I-289
 Family, 8-I-397
 Field, 8-I-277
 Flame, 8-I-371
 Large Yellow Pond, 8-I-289
 " " Water, 8-I-289
 Martagon, 8-I-277
 Meadow, 8-I-277
 Lily-of-the-valley, False, 8-I-160
 " " Family, 8-I-397
 Orange-tan Day, 8-I-279
 Philadelphia, 8-I-371
 Red, 8-I-371
 Tiger, 8-I-279
 Trout, 8-I-279
 Turban, 8-I-278
 Western Red, 8-I-371
 White Wood, 8-I-162
 Wild Yellow, 8-I-277
 Wood, 8-I-371
 Lima, 4-2-408
 dehiscens, 4-2-409
 excavata, 4-2-409
 hians, 4-2-409
 Loscombii, 4-2-409
 orientalis, 4-2-409
 scabra, 4-2-410
 squamosa, 4-2-410
 Limacidae, 4-2-282
 Limacina, 4-2-242
 Limacoidæ, 2-2-364
 Limandea aspera, 6-I-528
 ferruginea, 6-I-528
 Limax, 4-2-282
 agrestis, 4-2-283
 campestris, 4-2-283
 flavus, 4-2-283
 maximus, 4-2-282
 montanus, 4-2-283
 Lime-carrier, 4-2-405
 Ogechee, 3-I-409
 Limicolæ, 1-2-191
 Limidæ, 4-2-408
 Limnæa, 4-2-290
 ampla, 4-2-292
 auricularis, 4-2-292
 columella, 4-2-292
 Limnæa, Dwarfed, 4-2-291
 Limnæa gracilis, 4-2-293
 Limnæa, palustris, 4-2-292
 stagnalis, 4-2-290
 truncatula, 4-2-291
 Limnæidæ, 4-2-290
 Limnephilidæ, 7-I-199 2
 Limnobates lineata, 7-I-28
 Limnoria lignorum, 4-2-314
 Limochores, 2-I-357
 Byssus, 2-I-358
 Manataagua, 2-I-357
 Palatka, 2-I-358
 Pontiac, 2-I-358
 Taurus, 2-I-357
 Yehl, 2-I-359
 Limodorum tuberosum, 8-I-86
 Limonium Carolinianum, 8-I-32
 Limosa Fedoa, 1-2-221
 hæmastica, 1-2-222
 Limosina venalicius, 7-I-187
 Limpet, 4-2-231
 Cup-and-saucer, 4-2-148, 151
 European Cup-and-Saucer, 4-2-151
 Ghost, 4-2-233
 Great Key-hole, 4-2-228
 Key-hole, 4-2-227
 Mask, 4-2-233
 Old World, 4-2-234
 Plate, 4-2-232
 River, 4-2-295
 Rough, 4-2-232
 Rough Key-hole, 4-2-229
 Rusty, 4-2-235
 Shield, 4-2-233
 Slipper, 4-2-148
 Slit, 4-2-229
 Tortoise-shell, 4-2-231
 Two-spotted Key-hole, 4-2-228
 Volcano Key-hole, 4-2-227
 Limulus, 7-2-7
 Polyphemus, 7-2-7
 Linacæ, 8-I-398
 Linaria, Blue, 8-I-51
 Linaria Canadensis, 8-I-51
 linaria, 8-I-332
 vulgaris, 8-I-332
 Linden, 3-I-393
 Linden, American, 3-I-394
 Broad-leaved, 3-I-398
 Silver, 3-I-398
 Linderæ benzoin, 8-I-297
 Ling, 6-I-517
 Linnæa borealis, 8-I-147
 Linnet, 1-I-7
 Pine, see Pine Siskin, 1-I-146
 Purple, see Purple Finch, 1-I-223
 Redpoll, see Redpoll, 1-I-222
 Linum striatum, 8-I-312
 usitatissimum, 8-I-312
 Virginianum, 8-I-312
 Linyphia, 7-2-385
 communis, 7-2-386
 insignis, 7-2-388
 lineata, 7-2-388
 litigiosa, 7-2-392
 marginata, 7-2-390
 Phrygiana, 7-2-394
 pusilla, 7-2-398
 Linyphiidæ, 7-2-368
 Linyphiids, 7-2-374
 Linyphiinæ, 7-2-374
 Liocardium, 4-2-360

Index

- Liocardium, serratum*, 4-2-360
substriatum, 4-2-360
- Liocraninae*, 7-2-571
- Liocranoides*, 7-2-575
unicolor, 7-2-575
- Liodytes Alleni*, 5-2-264
- Lion, Mountain, *see* Cougar, 5-1-288
- Lion's-foot, 8-1-260
Heart, 8-1-142
tooth, 8-1-340
- Liopeltis vernalis*, 5-2-324
- Lioplax*, 4-2-196
subcarinata, 4-2-196
- Liopropoma*, 6-1-370
- Liopsetta glacialis*, 6-1-530
Puinami, 6-1-530
- Liotheida*, 7-1-349
- Liottia*, 4-2-206
acuticosta, 4-2-206
Bairdii, 4-2-206
fenestrata, 4-2-206
- Liotiidae*, 4-2-206
- Liparidae*, 2-2-305
- Lipoptena*, 7-1-189
- Liquidambar*, 3-1-274
orientalis, 3-1-277
styraciflua, 3-1-274
- Liriodendron*, 3-1-258
- tulipifera*, 3-1-258
- Lisita, 6-1-254
- Lithacodes*, 2-2-367
divergens, *see* *L. fasciola*
fasciola, 2-2-367
- Lithacodia*, 2-2-248
bellicula, 2-2-248
- Lithasia*, 4-2-187
- Lithasia*, Dilated, 4-2-188
- Lithodomus*, 4-2-391
lithophagus, 4-2-392
- Lithodytes latrans*, 4-2-163
- Ricordii*, 6-2-164
- Litholomia*, 2-2-207
Dunbari, 2-2-207
- Lithomoia*, 2-2-206
Germana, 2-2-206
- Lithophagus*, 4-2-392
dactylus, 4-2-392
plumula, 4-2-392
- Lithopoma*, 4-2-212
- Lithosiidae*, 2-2-103
- Lithyphantes*, 7-2-362
corollatus, 7-2-362
fulvus, 7-2-362
- Litocala*, 2-2-272
sexsignata, 2-2-272
- Litodonta*, 2-2-296
hydromeli, 2-2-296
- Litoprosopus*, 2-2-275
futilis, 2-2-275
- Liittorina*, 4-2-174
angulifera, 4-2-176
- Littorina*, Checkered, 4-2-176
Gray, 4-2-176
- Littorina irrorata*, 4-2-175
littorea, 4-2-174
- Littorina*, Pagoda, 4-2-176
- Littorina planaxis*, 4-2-176
- Littorina*, Prickly, 4-2-177
- Littorina rudis*, 4-2-176
scutellata, 4-2-176
ziczac, 4-2-176
- Liittorinidae*, 4-2-174
- Live-forever, 8-1-19
-long 8-1-19
- Liver-leaf, 8-1-17
Kidney, 8-1-17
Round-lobed, 8-1-17
Sharp-lobed, 8-1-18
- Liverwort, 3-2-93; 8-1-17
Noble, 8-1-17
- Livona*, 4-2-215
pica, 4-2-215
- Liza, 6-1-251
see Bony-fish, 6-1-87
Blanca, 6-1-254
Ojo de Perdriz, 6-1-255
- Lizard, 5-2-95
Alligator, 5-2-102
Ashy Horned, 45-2-157
Beaded, 5-2-169
Brown, 5-2-164
California Horned, 5-2-152
Cape Striped, 5-2-185
Cerro Island Horned, 5-2-151
" " Striped, 5-2-188
Collared, 5-2-113
Common Spotted, 5-2-120
Cope's, 5-2-182
" Desert, 5-2-118
Ditmars' Horned, 5-2-154
Douglass's Horned, 5-2-148
Fence, 5-2-102
Goode's Horned, 5-2-158
Graham's, 5-2-187
Green, 5-2-102
Ground, 5-2-203
Henshaw's, 5-2-183
Hernandez's Horned, 5-2-149
Horned, 5-2-143
Keel-backed, 5-2-109
Keeled, 5-2-161
King's, 5-2-164
Large Striped, 5-2-186
Leopard, 5-2-115
Little Horned, 5-2-156
MacCall's Horned, 5-2-159
Mexican Beaded, 5-2-176
" Horned, 5-2-149
" Spotted, 5-2-120
Ocellated Desert, 5-2-118
Ornate Horned, 5-2-148
Pacific Horned, 5-2-152
Plated, 5-2-160, 165
Red-headed, 5-2-196
Red-spotted Desert, 5-2-118
Regal Horned, 5-2-150
Reticulated, 5-2-115
Rivers', 5-2-183
Round-spotted Desert, 5-2-118
Six-lined, 5-2-188
Slender Spotted, 5-2-120
Smooth Horned, 5-2-158
Spotted, 5-2-116
Striped, 5-2-184
Tessellated, 5-2-186
Texas Horned, 5-2-153
Tiger, 5-2-187
Two-footed Worm, 5-2-192
Van Denburgh's Striped, 5-2-186
White-bellied, 5-2-120
Worm, 5-2-168, 190, 193
Xantus's, 5-2-179
- Lizard, Zebra-tailed, 5-2-116, 117, 120
- Lizard's Tail, 8-1-169
-tail Family, 8-1-397
- Lobelia, Bladder-pod, 8-1-69
Brook, 8-1-68
- Lobelia cardinalis*, 8-1-392
Dortmanna, 8-1-69
- Lobelia, Great, 8-1-67
- Lobelia inflata*, 8-1-69
Kalmii, 8-1-68
- Lobelia, Pale Spiked, 8-1-68
Red, 8-1-392
- Lobelia spicata*, 8-1-68
syphilitica, 8-1-67
- Lobelia, Water, 8-1-69
- Loblolly Bay, 3-1-399
- Lobotes Pacificus*, 6-1-430
- Lobotida*, 6-1-400
- Lobster, 7-2-4
- Locust, 3-1-339
American, 7-1-333
Black, 3-1-339
Bristly, 3-1-341
Carolina, 7-1-333
Clammy, 3-1-341
Differential, 7-1-333
Honey, 3-1-335
Migratory, 7-1-333
New Mexican, 3-1-341
Pink, 3-1-345
Red-legged 7-1-333
Seventeen-year, Life History of, 7-1-233
Texan Honey, 3-1-337
True, 7-1-332
Two-striped, 7-1-333
Water, 3-1-337
Yellow, 3-1-339
See also Cicadas, 7-1-231
- Locustidae*, 7-1-336
- Lodde, 6-1-226
- Logwood, 3-1-391
- Lokis Grass, 8-2-142
- Loliginidae*, 4-2-452
- Loligo*, 4-2-452
Pealeii, 4-2-452
- Lolium multiflorum*, 8-2-232
perenne, 8-2-232
temulentum, 8-2-232
- Lomanaltes*, 2-2-285
eductalis, 2-2-285
latus, *see* *L. eductalis*
- Lonchæida*, 7-1-91, 174
- Lonchoptera*, 7-1-146
- Lonchopteride*, 7-1-89, 146
- Long-dash, 2-1-351
- Long Purples, 8-1-115
-wing, 2-1-85
" Californian, 2-1-87
- Longe, 6-1-204
- Longipennis*, 1-2-29
- Longjaw, *see* Bloater Whitefish, 6-1-138
- Longshanks, *see* Black-necked Stilt, 1-2-199
- Longspur, Lapland, 1-1-148
Smith's Painted, 1-1-147
- Lonicera caprifolium*, 8-1-337
ciliata, 8-1-340
grata, 8-1-337
hirsuta, 8-1-338
Japonica, 8-1-338
oblongifolia, 8-1-340

- Loniceria, sempervirens*, 8-1-391
tartarica, 8-1-340
 Look-up, *see* American Bittern, 1-2-157
 Lookdown, 6-1-311
 Loom, *see* Loon, 1-2-14
 Loon, 1-2-6, 14
 Black-throated, 1-2-16
 Common, *see* Loon
 Red throated, 1-2-16
 Sprat, *see* Loon, Red-throated
 Loosestrife, Bulb-bearing, 8-1-324
 Creeping, 8-1-325
 Four-leaved, 8-1-324
 Family, 8-1-398
 Lance-leaved, 8-1-325
 Purple, 8-1-115
 Spiked, 8-1-115
 Whorled, 8-1-324
 Lophodonta, 2-2-295
 angulosa, 2-2-295
 ferruginea, 2-2-295
 Lophodytes cucullatus, 1-2-91
 Lopholatilus chamaeleonticeps, 6-1-504
 Lophosetta maculata, 6-1-532
 Lopidea media, 7-1-301
 Lords and Ladies, 1-2-127
 Lo ipex, 4-2-367
 compressa, 4-2-367
 edenula, 4-2-367
 Loro, 6-1-481
 Colorado, 6-1-480
 verde, 6-1-480, 481
 Lota, 6-1-517
 maculosa, 6-1-517
 Lottia gigantea, 4-2-234
 Lotus, American, 8-1-290
 Honey, 8-1-208
 Loup Cervier, *see* Canada Lynx, 5-1-286
 Louise, Hop-plant, 7-1-265
 Lousewort, 8-1-388
 Love-grass, 8-2-180
 Love me, 8-1-37
 " love me not, 8-1-270
 Vine, 8-1-246
 Loxia curvirostra minor, 1-1-220; 1-3-142
 leucoptera, 1-1-221; 1-3-143
 Loxosceles, 7-2-304
 rufescens, 7-2-305
 unicolor, 7-2-305
 Lucapina, 4-2-228
 crenbulata, 4-2-228
 Lucilia Caesar, 7-1-164
 Lucina, 4-2-366
 acutilineata, 4-2-367
 Lucina, California, 4-2-367
 Lucina Californica, 4-2-367
 Lucina dentata, 4-2-367
 filosa, 4-2-366
 Lucina, Florida, 4-2-366
 Lucina Floridana, 4-2-366
 Nuttallii, 4-2-367
 Lucina, Nuttall's, 4-2-367
 Lucina Pennsylvanica, 4-2-366
 Lucina, Tiger, 4-2-366
 Lucina Tigrina, 4-2-366
 Lucinidae, 4-2-366
 Lumber Camp, 3-1-462-469
 Uses of, 3-1-527-535
 Lunatia, 4-2-143
 Lungwort, Smooth, 8-1-36
 Tree, 8-1-36
 Lupine, Wild, 8-1-21
 Lupinus perennis, 8-1-21
 Lussa, 2-2-175
 miloguttata, 2-2-175
 Luth, 5-2-6
 Luvianida, 6-1-403
 Luvianus, 6-1-405
 nalis, 6-1-412
 apodus, 6-1-409
 aratus, 6-1-415
 argentiventris, 6-1-409
 aya, 6-1-410
 buccanella, 6-1-409
 Colorado, 6-1-413
 cyanopterus, 6-1-407
 griseus, 6-1-407
 gutaius, 6-1-413
 jocu, 6-1-408
 Jordani, 6-1-407
 mahogoni, 6-1-415
 novemfasciatus, 6-1-407
 synagris, 6-1-414
 viridis, 6-1-406
 vivanus, 6-1-410
 Lutica, 7-2-323
 maculata, 7-2-323
 Lutra Canadensis, 5-1-219
 " lataxina, 5-1-224
 " vaga, 5-1-224
 degener, 5-1-224
 Lutraria, 4-2-335
 oblonga, 4-2-335
 Luzula, 8-2-338
 campestris, 8-2-338
 saluensis, 8-2-338
 Lycæna, 2-1-258
 acmon, 2-1-266
 ammon, 2-1-270
 amytula, 2-1-268
 Annetta, 2-1-266
 antiacis, 2-1-261
 Aquila, 2-1-263
 aster, 2-1-266
 battoides, 2-1-264
 clara, 2-1-259
 Comyntas, 2-1-268
 Couperi, 2-1-261
 Dædalus, 2-1-260
 enoplies, 2-1-264
 exilis, 2-1-269
 fuliginosa, 2-1-258
 fulla, 2-1-259
 glaucous, 2-1-264
 Hanno, 2-1-269
 heteronea, 2-1-259
 Icarioides, 2-1-260
 isola, 2-1-268
 isophthalma, 2-1-269
 lycea, 2-1-259
 lygdamas, 2-1-262
 marina, 2-1-270
 melissa, 2-1-264
 mintha, 2-1-260
 pheres, 2-1-261
 podarce, 2-1-263
 pseudargiolus, 2-1-267
 " lucia, 2-1-267
 " marginata, 2-1-267
 " neglecta, 2-1-267
 " nigra, 2-1-267
 " piasus, 2-1-268
 Lycæna pseudargiolus, violacea, 2-1-267
 rustica, 2-1-263
 sepiolus, 2-1-260
 sagittigera, 2-1-262
 Scudderi, 2-1-265
 Shasta, 2-1-265
 Sonorensis, 2-1-263
 speciosa, 2-1-262
 Theonus, 2-1-270
 Xerxes, 2-1-261
 Lycanida, 2-1-236
 Lycanina, 2-1-1-236
 Lycaste, 2-1-88
 Lycea, 2-1-259
 Lycengraulis grossidens, 6-1-115
 Lychnis githago, 8-1-90
 Lycia, 2-2-345
 cognataria, 2-2-345
 sperataria, *see* L. cognataria
 Lycogala epidendron, 4-1-144
 Lycopomorpha, 2-2-101
 Grotei, 2-2-101
 Lycopomorpha, Grote's, 2-2-101
 Lycopomorpha Palmeri, *see* L. Grotei, 2-2-101
 pholus, 2-2-101
 Lycopodales, 4-1-25, 28, 123
 Lycopodon, 4-1-29, 124
 cyathiforme, 4-1-128
 giganteum, 4-1-127
 maxima, 4-1-127
 pyriforme, 4-1-125
 subincarnatum, 4-1-125
 Lycopodium, 4-1-7
 Lycosa, 7-2-622
 albohastata, 7-2-631
 apicata, 7-2-629
 arenicola, 7-2-635
 aspersa, 7-2-634
 avara, 7-2-640
 Beani, 7-2-626
 Carolinensis, 7-2-636
 cinerea, 7-2-641
 Coloradensis, 7-2-626
 communis, 7-2-637
 domifex, 7-2-636
 erratica, 7-2-637
 fatifera, 7-2-636
 Floridana, 7-2-630
 Floridiana, 7-2-627
 frondicola, 7-2-638
 grandis, 7-2-627, 628
 gulosia, 7-2-639
 helluo, 7-2-633
 inhonesta, 7-2-635
 Kochii, 7-2-626, 639
 lenta, 7-2-629
 " Baltimoriana, 7-2-629
 modesta, 7-2-639
 nidicola, 7-2-633
 nidifex, 7-2-635
 permunda, 7-2-627, 628
 pictilis, 7-2-640
 Pikei, 7-2-635
 polita, 7-2-640
 pratensis, 7-2-638
 punctulata, 7-2-637
 quinaria, 7-2-629
 riparia, 7-2-633
 rubicunda, 7-2-640
 scutulata, 7-2-637
 tigrina, 7-2-635

Index

- Lycosa*, triton, 7-2-616
 vulpina, 7-2-635
Lycosida, 7-2-618
Lygaeidae, 7-1-310
Lygosoma laterale, 5-2-203
Lygus pratensis, 7-1-301
 Lyme-grass, Sea, 8-2-247
Ly mire, 2-2-100
 Edwardsi, 2-2-100
Lynx, Bay, see Wild Cat, 5-1-284
 Canada, 5-1-286
Lynx Canadensis, 5-1-286
 " *mollipilosus*, 5-1-287
 Gigar, 5-1-286
Lynx, Newfoundland, 5-1-287
Lynx rufus, 5-1-284
 " *Floridanus*, 5-1-286
 subolanus, 5-1-287
Lyonsia, 4-2-328
 arenosa, 4-2-329
Lyonsia, Californian, 4-2-329
Lyonsia Californica, 4-2-329
 hyalina, 4-2-329
Lyonsia, Transparent, 4-2-329
 Lyreman, 7-1-232
Lyria, 4-2-84
 delessertiana, 4-2-84
 Lyside, 2-1-287
Lysimachia nummularia, 8-1-325
 quadrifolia, 8-1-324
 stricta, 8-1-324
 terrestris, 8-1-324
 vulgaris, 8-1-324
Lysinae, 4-2-267
 Giesbreghtii, 4-2-267
 Humboldtiana, 4-2-267
Lysoptichus lateralis, 5-2-126
Lyssomanes, 7-2-669
 viridis, 7-2-669
Lythraceae, 8-1-398
Lythrum, 6-1-429
 flaviguttatum, 6-1-429
 opalescens, 6-1-429
Lythrum salicaria, 8-1-115
Macaria, 2-1-121
Macaria, 2-2-339
 consepia, see *M. praetomata*
 eremiata, 2-2-339
 glomeraria, 2-2-340
 gradata, see *M. eremiata*
 hypathrata, 2-2-339
 praetomata, 2-2-340
 retectata, see *M. eremiata*
 retentata, see *M. eremiata*
 s-signata, 2-2-339
 subcinctaria, see *M. eremiata*
Machete, 6-1-290
Mackerel, 6-1-272
 Atka, 6-1-499
 Chub, 6-1-276
 Common, 6-1-273
 Frigate, 6-1-276
 Horse, 6-1-279
 Monterey Spanish, 6-1-284
 Spanish, 6-1-283, 285
 Tinker, 6-1-276
 True, 6-1-273
Macoma, 4-2-341
 Baltica, 4-2-342
Macoma, Bent-nosed, 4-2-341
Macoma, Giant, 4-2-341
 Little, 4-2-342
Macoma nasuta, 4-2-341
 secta, 4-2-341
Macrochelys lacertina, 5-2-15
Macrochires, 1-1-4
Macrocyclus, 4-2-253
 hemphilli, 4-2-253
 sportella, 4-2-253
Macrocyclus, Vancouver, 4-2-253
Macrocyclus Vancouverensis, 4-2-253
Macron, 4-2-70
 Kellettii, 4-2-70
Macron, Kellett's, 4-2-70
Macron lividus, 4-2-70
Macronema zebratum, 7-1-205
Macronoctua, 2-2-170
 onusta, 2-2-170
Macrorhampus scolopaceus, 1-2-208
Mactra, 4-2-332
 Californica, 4-2-333
 dolabrimiformis, 4-2-333
 fragilis, 4-2-333
 lateralis, 4-2-333
 nasuta, 4-2-333
 solidissima, 4-2-332
Matridae, 4-2-332
Mad-tom, 6-1-15, 34
Madder Family, 8-1-399
Mademoiselle, 6-1-460
Madnep, 8-1-323
Madroña, 3-1-422
 Arizona, 3-1-422
 Mexican, 3-1-422
Madweed, 8-1-42
Maenas, 2-2-127
 vestalis, 2-2-127
Mavia, 7-2-694
 Poultonii, 7-2-694
 vittata, 7-2-694
Magdalena, 2-1-211
Maggot, Apple, 7-1-177
 Cabbage, 7-1-172
 Rat-tailed, 7-1-152
Magilus, 4-2-48
 antiquus, 4-2-48
Magnolia, 3-1-246, 248
 acuminata, 3-1-252
 " *cordata*, 3-1-254
 Alexandrina, 3-1-256
 Campbelli, 3-1-257
Magnolia, Ear-leaved, 3-1-254
 Family, 8-1-397
Magnolia fetida, 3-1-248
 Fraseri, 3-1-254
 glauca, 3-1-249
 grandiflora, 3-1-248
 grandis, 3-1-256
Magnolia, Great Laurel, 3-1-248
 Hardy Exotic, 3-1-255
Magnolia hypoleuca, 3-1-257
 kobus, 3-1-256
 lennei, 3-1-256
 macrophylla, 3-1-251
Magnolia, Mountain, 3-1-254
Magnolia Norbertiana, 3-1-256
 parviflora, 3-1-256
 pumila, 3-1-257
Magnolia, Laurel, 3-1-251; 8-1-176
Magnolia obovata, 3-1-255, 256, 257
Magnolia, Small, 8-1-176
Magnolia, Snake, 5-2-322
Magnolia soulangeana, 3-1-255
 speciosa, 3-1-256
 stellata, 3-1-256
Magnolia, Tender Exotic, 3-1-256
Magnolia tripetala, 3-1-254
 Watsoni, 3-1-257
 Yulan, 3-1-255, 256
Magnoliaceae, 3-1-246-260; 8-1-397
Magusa, 2-2-175
 angustipennis, see *M. dissidens*
 dissidens, 2-2-175
 divaricata, see *M. dissidens*
 divida, see *M. dissidens*
Mahogany, 3-1-353, 357
Maidenhair Tree, 3-1-17
Maize Thief, see Purple Grackle, 1-1-44
Malachite, 2-1-194
 Pearly, 2-1-195
Malacoclemmys, 5-2-41
 geographica, 5-2-43
 Kohnii, 5-2-46
 Lesueurii, 5-2-44
 oculifera, 5-2-47
 palustris, 5-2-47
 pulchra, 5-2-46
Malacosoma, 2-2-312
 Americana, 2-2-312
 Californica, 2-2-313
 decipiens, see *M. Americana*
 distrata, 2-2-313
 " *erosa*, 2-2-313
 drupacearum, see *M. distrata*
 frutetorum, see *M. Americana*
 persersa, see *M. distrata*
 pseudoneustria, see *M. Californica*
 sybotica, see *M. distrata*
 syboticoidea, see *M. distrata*
 thoracica, see *M. distrata*
 thoracicoidea, see *M. distrata*
Malca, 4-2-141
Mallard, see Mallard Duck, 1-2-93
 Dusky, see Black Duck, 1-2-97
Malleus, 4-2-399
 albus, 4-2-399
 vulgaris, 4-2-399
Mallophaga, 7-1-347
 Classification of, 7-1-349
Mallophora, 7-1-142
Mallotus, 6-1-225
 villosus, 6-1-226
Mallow, Common High, 8-1-114
 Dwarf, 8-1-114
 Family, 8-1-398
 Indian, 8-1-314
 Low, 8-1-114
 Marsh, 8-1-113
 Musk, 8-1-115
 Running, 8-1-114
Malus, 3-1-284
 angustifolia, 3-1-286
 baccata, 3-1-290
 coronaria, 3-1-285
 floribunda, 3-1-291
 lensis, 3-1-287
 malus, 3-1-287
 rioualis, 3-1-286
 Soulardi, 3-1-287
Malva moschata, 8-1-115
 rotundifolia, 8-1-114
 sybvestris, 8-1-114

- Malvaceæ*, 8-1-398
Mamestra, 2-2-191
 acutipennis, see *M. vicina*
 adjuncta, 2-2-194
 albifusa, see *M. trifolii*
Mamestra, Allied, 2-2-195
Mamestra anguina, 2-2-195
Mamestra, Bridled, 2-2-195
 Brown-winged, 2-2-196
Mamestra chenopodii, see *M. trifolii*
 claviplena, see *M. detracta*
Mamestra, Cloudy, 2-2-192
 Clover, 2-2-193
Mamestra Congermana, 2-2-193
 constipata, see *M. erecta*
 contraria, see *M. picta*
Mamestra, Darling, 2-2-194
Mamestra demissa, see *M. latex*
 desperata, see *M. radix*
 detracta, 2-2-192
 Dimmocki, see *M. radix*
Mamestra, Dimmock's, 2-2-193
 Disparaged, 2-2-192
Mamestra Dodgei, see *M. lorea*
Mamestra, Empurpled, 2-2-192
 Erect, 2-2-195
Mamestra erecta, 2-2-195
 exusta, see *M. picta*
 Farnhami, 2-2-192
Mamestra, Farnham's, 2-2-192
 Fluid, 2-2-194
 Fused-spot, 2-2-192
Mamestra glaucovaria, see *M. trifolii*
Mamestra, Grand, 2-2-193
Mamestra grandis, 2-2-193
Mamestra, Harnessed, 2-2-193
Mamestra herbimaculata, see *M. renigera*
Mamestra, Hitched, 2-2-194
Mamestra illabefacta, see *M. lilacina*
 imbriifera, 2-2-192
 indicans, see *M. laudabilis*
 innexa, see *M. erecta*
 juncimacula, 2-2-192
Mamestra, Kidney-spotted, 2-2-195
Mamestra latex, 2-2-194
 laudabilis, 2-2-195
Mamestra, Laudable, 2-2-195
Mamestra libera, see *M. grandis*
 ligata, see *M. lorea*
 lilacina, 2-2-194
Mamestra, Lilacine, 2-2-194
 Liquid, 2-2-192
Mamestra liquida, 2-2-192
 lorea, 2-2-195
 lubens, 2-2-194
Mamestra, Lustral, 2-2-192
Mamestra lustralis, 2-2-192
 major, see *M. trifolii*
 meditata, 2-2-192
Mamestra, Modern, 2-2-196
Mamestra negusssa, 2-2-196
 neoterica, 2-2-196
 Nevade, 2-2-193
Mamestra, Nevadan, 2-2-193
Mamestra olivacea, 2-2-195
Mamestra, Olivaceous, 2-2-195
 Painted, 2-2-193
Mamestra picta, 2-2-193
 purpurissata, 2-2-192
 radix, 2-2-193
 renigera, 2-2-195
Mamestra, *rosea*, 2-2-193
Mamestra, Rosy, 2-2-193
Mamestra rugosa, 2-2-194
Mamestra, Rugose, 2-2-194
 Snaky, 2-2-195
Mamestra strigicollis, see *M. laudabilis*
Mamestra, Studied, 2-2-192
Mamestra subjuncta, 2-2-193
 suffusa, see *M. lustralis*
 teligera, see *M. vicina*
 trifolii, 2-2-193
 vicina, 2-2-195
Mammals, Bibliography, 5-1-301
 Classification, 5-1-XVII
 Key to Genera of North America, 5-1-295
 of North America north of Mexico, 5-1
 Structure, 5-1-XVIII
Man-of-the-Earth, 8-1-245
 -war, see Jäger, Parasitic, 1-2-32
Manatee, 5-1-26, 27
 Florida, 5-1-26
Manchego, see Lane Snapper, 6-1-414
Mancheva, see Lane Snapper, 6-1-414
Mandrake, 8-1-184
Mange, 7-2-92
Mangilia, 4-2-110
 merita, 4-2-110
 variegata, 4-2-110
Mangora, 7-2-504
 gibberosa, 7-2-505
 maculata, 7-2-507
 placida, 7-2-505
Mangrove, 3-1-401
 Black, 3-1-402
 Red, 3-1-401
 White, 3-1-402
Maninose, 4-2-325
Manna, 3-2-20
 -grass, 8-2-206
 " Densely Flowered, 8-2-206, 213
 " Floating, 8-2-206, 214
 " Nerved, 8-2-206, 214
 " Sharp-scaled, 8-2-206
 " Tall, 8-2-206
Mantida, 7-1-326
Mantids, Flower, 7-1-326
 Praying, 7-1-326
Mantis religiosa, 7-1-327
Mantispa brunnea, 7-1-217
 interrupta, 7-1-217
Mantispidæ, 7-1-217
Maple, 3-1-367
 Ash-leaved, 3-1-377
 Bird's-eye, 3-1-370, 380
 Black, 3-1-375
 " Sugar, 3-1-375
 -borer, 2-2-386
 Broad-leaved, 3-1-372
 Curly, 3-1-370, 380
 Dwarf, 3-1-377
 Florida, 3-1-375
 Hard, 3-1-374
 Large-toothed, 3-1-375
 -moth, Rosy, 2-2-95
 Mountain, 3-1-376
 Norway, 3-1-379
 Oregon, 3-1-372
 Pavonaceous, 3-1-380
Maple, Red, 3-1-368
 Rock, 3-1-374
 Scarlet, 3-1-368
 Silver, 3-1-371
 Soft, 3-1-371
 Striped, 3-1-376
 Sugar, 3-1-374
 Swamp, 3-1-368
 Sycamore, 3-1-379
 Vine, 3-1-373
Maples, Japanese, 3-1-378
Marasmalus, 2-2-242
 histrio, see *M. inficita*
 inficita, 2-2-242
 ventilator, 2-2-242
Marasmus, 4-1-33, 65
 oreades, 4-1-66
Marble, Boisduval's, 2-1-285
 -wing, 2-2-332
March-flies, 7-1-119
Marchantia, 3-2-93
 polymorpha, 3-2-93
Margaret, Bastard, 6-1-424
Margarita, 4-2-218
 cinerea, 4-2-218
 helicina, 4-2-219
 undulata, 4-2-218
Margaropus annulatus, 7-2-90
Margate-fish, 6-1-422
Margin Shell, 4-2-89
 " Bubble, 4-2-89
Marginella, 4-2-89
 apicina, 4-2-89
 " *borealis*, 4-2-90
 bullata, 4-2-89
 carnea, 4-2-89
 guttata, 4-2-89
Marginella, Pear-shaped, 4-2-90
Marginella pyriformis, 4-2-90
Marginella, Spotted, 4-2-89
Marginellidæ, 4-2-89
Marian, 6-1-266
Marigold, Marsh, 8-1-291
 Rayless, 8-1-361
Mariposa, 6-1-326, 484
Marl-grass, 8-1-102
Marlin, see Marbled Godwit, 1-2-221
 Brown, see Marbled Godwit, 1-2-221
 Ring-tailed, 1-2-222
Marmopteryx, 2-2-332
 marmorata, 2-2-332
Marmot, 5-1-73, 151
 see Prairie Dog, 5-1-160
Maryland, see Woodchuck, 5-1-151
Marpissa, 7-2-678
 Californica, 7-2-678
 melanognathus, 7-2-678
 undata, 7-2-678
Marram grass, 8-2-127
Marsh building on Mount Marcy, 3-2-17
 -grass, Smooth, 8-2-162
 Hawk, see Harrier, Marsh
 Hen, see American Bittern, 1-2-157
 treaders, 7-1-282
Marsupialia, 5-1-XVI, 3
Marsupials, 5-1-3-8
Marten, 5-1-242
 Fisher, see Fisher, 5-1-241
 Labrador, 5-1-245
 Newfoundland, 5-1-245

Index

Marten, Pine, *see* Marten
 Martin, Bee, *see* Kingbird, 1-1-68
 Cuban, 1-3-88
 Purple, 1-1-48; 1-3-87
 Sand, *see* Bank Swallow, 1-1-143
Marula cotula, 8-1-269
 Marvel, Cloaked, 2-2-161
 Green, 2-2-160
Marsia, 7-2-455
 mesta, 7-2-457
 stellata, 7-2-456
 Masamacush, 6-1-204
 Masooka, 6-1-463
 Massasauga, 5-2-436
 Edward's, 5-2-438
Mastigoproctus giganteus, 7-2-19
 Matajuelo real, *see* Bony-fish, 6-1-87
Matigramma, 2-2-276
 pulverilinea, 2-2-276
 Mattowacca, *see* Tailor Herring, 6-1-102
 Mavis, *see* Brown Thrasher, 1-1-121
 May Apple, 8-1-184
 -cherry, 8-1-205
 -flies, 7-1-377
 bird, *see* Bobolink, 1-1-61
 flower, 8-1-127, 207
Maypaci, 7-2-605
 Floridanus, 7-2-605
 Mayweed, 8-1-269
 Mazzards, 3-1-331
 Meadow-beauty, 8-1-118
 " Family, 8-1-398
 " Maryland, 8-1-118
 -bird, *see* Bobolink, 1-1-61
 -gowan, 8-1-291
 -grass, Fowl, 8-2-198, 205
 " Dwarf, 8-2-205
 " Rough-stalked, 8-2-195, 197
 -rue, Early, 8-1-183
 " Pu'plish, 8-1-184
 " Tail, 8-1-183
 -sweet, 8-1-197
 Meadowlark, 1-1-132; 1-3-42, 73
 Western, 1-1-133
 Meal-berry, 8-1-238
 Mealy-bugs, 7-1-254
 -tree, 8-1-258
 Meat-bird, *see* Canada Jay, 1-1-79
 Mecha-Meck, 8-1-245
Mechanitis, 2-1-86
 Californica, 2-1-87
 Polymnia, 2-1-88
Mecoceras, 2-2-354
 nitocraria, *see* *M. Nitocris*
 Nitocris, 2-2-354
 peninsularia, *see* *M. Nitocris*
Mecoceratinae, 2-2-354
 Mecoptera, 7-1-206
 Mecostethi, 7-2-58
Medeola Virginiana, 8-1-281
Medialuna, 6-1-453
 Californiensis, 6-1-453
 Medic, Black, 8-1-311
 Hop, 8-1-311
Medicago lupulina, 8-1-311
 Medicos, 6-1-486
 Medlar, 3-1-291
 Medusa's Head, 4-1-97
Megachilide, 7-1-6, 10
Megalopyge, 2-2-369
 lanuginosa, *see* *M. opercularis*

Megalopyge, opercularis, 2-2-369
 subcitrina, *see* *M. opercularis*
Megalopygidae, 2-2-368
Megamyrmeleon, 7-2-314
 Californicum, 7-2-314
Meganostoma, 2-1-288
 casoria, 2-1-289
 Eurydice, 2-1-288
Megaptera nodosa, 5-1-17
Megarhinus, 7-1-101, 102
Megascops asio, 1-2-343; 1-3-83, 98
 " *Floridanus*, 1-3-83, 99
Megaspira elatior, 4-2-280
Megatebennus bimaculatus, 4-2-228
Megathymus, 2-1-367
 Yucca, 2-1-367
Meibomia Canadensis, 8-1-22
 grandiflora, 8-1-24
 Michauxii, 8-1-24
 nudiflora, 8-1-23
Melalopha, 2-2-293
 albosignia, 2-2-293
 Americana, *see* *M. inclusa*
 apicalis, 2-2-293
 incarcerata, *see* *M. apicalis*
 inclusa, 2-2-293
 indentata, *see* *M. apicalis*
 ornata, *see* *M. apicalis*
 strigosa, 2-2-293
 vau, *see* *M. apicalis*
Melampus, 4-2-288
 bidentatus, 4-2-289
 coffea, 4-2-288
Melampus Coffee, 4-2-288
Melampus olivaceus, 4-2-289
Melanchroia, 2-2-354
 cephise, 2-2-354
 geometroides, 2-2-355
 mors, *see* *M. geometroides*
Melanchroinae, 2-2-354
Melanerpes Carolinus, 1-3-104
 erythrocephalus, 1-1-53; 1-3-103
Melania, 4-2-184
 glans, 4-2-184
 hastula, 4-2-184
 laevissima, 4-2-184
 setosa, 4-2-184
Melaniida, 4-2-184
 Melanism, 2-1-24
Melanogrammus, 6-1-516
 Eglefinus, 6-1-516
Melanolestes picipes, 7-1-293
Melanolophia, 2-2-344
 canadaria, 2-2-344
 contribuaria, *see* *M. canadaria*
 imperfectaria, *see* *M. canadaria*
 signataria, *see* *M. canadaria*
Melanomma, 2-2-255
 auricinctaria, 2-2-255
Melanoplus aitanis, 7-1-334
 bivittatus, 7-1-333
 differentialis, 7-1-333
 femur-rubrum, 7-1-333
 spretus, 7-1-333
Melanthaceae, 8-1-397
Melantho, 4-2-196
Melantho Heavy, 4-2-196
Melantho ponderosa, 4-2-196
Melaporphyrria, 2-2-229
 Oregona, 2-2-229
Melastomaceae, 8-1-398

Meleagrina, 4-2-394
Meleagris gallopavo, 1-2-288; 1-3-55
 " *Oseola*, 1-3-55
Melia Azederach, 3-1-353
 " *umbraculiformis*, 3-1-353
Meliaceae, 3-1-353
Melic-grass, Narrow, 8-2-181, 182
Melica mutica, 8-2-182
 striata, 8-2-182
Melicleptria, 2-2-230
 Californicus, *see* *M. sueta*
 pulchripennis, 2-2-230
 sueta, 2-2-230
 tanguida, *see* *M. pulchripennis*
 Melilot, White 8-1-208
 Yellow, 8-1-310
Melilotus alba, 8-1-208
 officinalis, 8-1-310
Melipotis, 2-2-258
 agrotipennis, *see* *M. jucunda*
 cinis, *see* *M. jucunda*
 fasciolaris, 2-2-258
 grandirena, *see* *M. limbolaris*
 hadeniformis, *see* *M. jucunda*
 jucunda, 2-2-258
 limbolaris, 2-2-258
 pallens, 2-2-258
 perlata, 2-2-258
 sinualis, 2-2-258
Melitta, 2-1-137
 acastus, 2-1-143
 alma, 2-1-147
 anicia, 2-1-140
 Arachne, 2-1-148
 augusta, 2-1-141
 Baroni, 2-1-141
 chalcodon, 2-1-139
 chara, 2-1-146
 Colon, 2-1-140
 Dymas, 2-1-145
 Editha, 2-1-142
 Elada, 2-1-145
 Gabbi, 2-1-144
 Harrisii, 2-1-144
 Hoffmanni, 2-1-143
 Leanira, 2-1-146
 Macglashani, 2-1-140
 minuta, 2-1-148
 nubigena, 2-1-148
 " *Wheeleri*, 2-1-141
 nympha, 2-1-148
 Palla, 2-1-143
 Perse, 2-1-146
 Phaeton, 2-1-138
 rubicunda, 2-1-142
 Taylori, 2-1-142
 Thekla, 2-1-147
 Whitneyi, 2-1-143
 Wrightii, 2-1-147
Melittara, 2-2-410
 Fernaldialis, 2-2-410
Melittia, 2-2-380
 amena, *see* *M. satyriniformis*
 ceto, *see* *M. satyriniformis*
 cucurbita, *see* *M. satyriniformis*
 grandis, 2-2-381
 satyriniformis, 2-2-380
 Snowi, 2-2-381
Mellilla, 2-2-338
 inextricata, 2-2-338
 noviaria, *see* *M. inextricata*

- Melilla, xanthometata*, see *M. inextricata*
Melo, 4-2-84
 diadema, 4-2-85
 Indica, 4-2-85
Melon, shell 4-2-79, 84
 Diadem, 4-2-85
 Indian, 4-2-85
Melongena, 4-2-61
 corona, 4-2-61
Melongena, Crown, 4-2-61
Melongena melongena, 4-2-62
Melongena, Open-mouthed, 4-2-62
Melongena patula, 4-2-62
Melophagus ovinus, 7-1-188
Melospiza fasciata, 1-1-158; 1-3-49, 62, 146
 Georgiana, 1-1-160; 1-3-63, 78
 Lincolni, 1-3-50, 62
Membracidae, 7-1-237
Memythrus, 2-2-382
 admirandus, 2-2-383
 polistiformis, 2-2-382
 simulans, 2-2-383
 tricinctus, 2-2-382
Menhaden, 6-1-108, 109
Menidia, 6-1-249
Mentha Canadensis, 8-1-50
 Piperita, 8-1-49
 pulegium, 8-1-47
 spicata, 8-1-49
 viridis, 8-1-49
Menticirrhus, 6-1-464
 Americanus, 6-1-465
 elongatus, 6-1-465
 littoralis, 6-1-465
 saxatilis, 6-1-465
 undulatus, 6-1-465
Mephitis elongata, 5-1-229
 mephitis, 5-1-229
 mesomelas, 5-1-229
 " *avia*, 5-1-229
 putida, 5-1-224
Merganser, 1-2-83, 87
 American, 1-2-87
Merganser Americanus, 1-2-87
Merganser, Hooded, 1-2-91
 Red-breasted, 1-2-89
Merganser serrator, 1-2-89
Mergina, 1-2-83, 87
Meriola, 7-2-582
 decepta, 7-2-582
 inornata, 7-2-582
Merlucciidae, 6-1-507
Merluccius bilinearis, 6-1-507
 merluccius, 6-1-507
 productus, 6-1-507
Mero, 6-1-383
 see *Red Grouper*, 6-1-385
 cabrilla, 6-1-394
 de lo alto, 6-1-386
Merolanche, 2-2-159
 lupini, 2-2-159
Meromyza Americana, 7-1-183
Merou, 6-1-383
Mertensia Virginica, 8-1-36
Merula migratoria, 1-1-225; 1-3-95, 170, 175
Merulius, 4-1-110
 lacrymans, 4-1-110
Meskea, 2-2-375
 dyspteraria, 2-2-375
Mesoleuca, 2-2-330
 brunneiciliata, see *M. gratulata*
Mesoleuca, flammifera, see *M. hersiliata*
 gratulata, 2-2-330
 hersiliata, 2-2-330
 intermediata, 2-2-330
 lacustrata, 2-2-330
 ruficillata, 2-2-330
Mesopodion bidens, 5-1-19
Mesosoma, 7-2-76
 nigrum, 7-2-76
Mesothela, 7-2-218
Mespilus Germanica, 3-1-291
Mesquite, 3-1-346
 Screw-pod, 3-1-346
Meta, 7-2-419
 merardii, 7-2-419
Metacryba, 7-2-694
 Taniola, 7-2-694
Metal-mark, 2-1-228
 Behr's, 2-1-230
 Dury's, 2-1-230
 Dusky, 2-1-233
 Little, 2-1-232
 Northern, 2-1-232
 Palmer's, 2-1-231
 Southern, 2-1-233
Metalepris, 2-2-181
 cornuta, 2-2-181
Metanema, 2-2-351
 aliaria, see *M. quercivoraria*
 carnaria, see *M. determinata*
 determinata, 2-2-351
 inatommata, 2-2-351
 quercivoraria, 2-2-351
 trilinearia, see *M. quercivoraria*
Metapodium femoratus, 7-1-304
Metaponia, 2-2-250
 obtusula, 2-2-250
 obtusula, 2-2-250
 perflava, 2-2-250
Metargiope, 7-2-438
 fasciata, 7-2-441
 transversa, 7-2-441
 trifasciata, 7-2-438
Metathorax, 2-2-252
 monetifera, 2-2-252
Metaxygia, 7-2-461
 Wittfeldae, 7-2-461
Metepetra, 7-2-462
 labyrinthica, 7-2-462
Metids, 7-2-415
Metina, 7-2-415
Metopium, 3-1-358
 metopium, 3-1-358
Metrocampa, 2-2-348
 perlaria, see *M. praegrandaria*
 perlata, see *M. praegrandaria*
 praegrandaria, 2-2-348
Metrocampa viridoperlata, see *M. Praegrandaria*
Micaria, 7-2-580
 longipes, 7-2-580
Micariina, 7-2-577
Micrathena, 7-2-514
 gracilis, 7-2-516
 maculata, 7-2-517
 reduviana, 7-2-517
 sagittata, 7-2-514
Micro-Whip-scorpions, 7-2-13
Microcarpae, 3-1-316
Microcentrum retinervis, 7-1-339
Microcælia, 2-2-160
 diphtheroides, 2-2-160
Microcælia, diphtheroides, obliterated, 2-2-160
Microcælia, Marbled, 2-2-160
Microdipæna, 7-2-367
Microdon, 7-1-152
Microgadus, 6-1-511
 proximus, 6-1-512
 Tomcod, 6-1-511
Micrommata pinicola, 7-2-617
 undata, 7-2-607
Microneta, 7-2-378
Micropalama himantopus, 1-2-208
Micropezida, 7-1-91, 179
Micropogon, 6-1-463
 undulatus, 6-1-463
Micropolidae, 1-1-4
Micropterus, 6-1-355
 dolomieu, 6-1-355
 salmoideus, 6-1-357
Micropterygidae, 2-2-444
Micropteryx, 2-2-444
Microthelyphoridae, 7-2-13
Microtina, 5-1-106, 107
Microtus Alleni, 5-1-120
 austerus, 5-1-119
 Breweri, 5-1-117
 chrotorrhinus, 5-1-118
 " *ravus*, 5-1-118
 nesophilus, 5-1-117
Pennsylvanicus, 5-1-112
 " *acadicus*, 5-1-117
 " *enixus*, 5-1-117
 " *fontigenus*, 5-1-117
 " *nigrans*, 5-1-116
 " *ungava*, 5-1-117
pinetorum, 5-1-119
 " *auricularis*, 5-1-120
 " *scalopsoides*, 5-1-120
terre novae, 5-1-118
Midge, 7-1-110
 Clover-weed, 7-1-115
 Life History of, 7-1-111
Midget, Brown-spotted, 2-2-166
 Festive, 2-2-165
 Grateful, 2-2-166
Midsummer-Men, 8-1-19
Mikania scandens, 8-1-262
Mildew, 4-1-9
Milfoil, 4-2-12; 8-1-268
Milk-fishes, 6-1-94
Milk Snake, 5-2-342
 Red, 5-2-346
 Southern, 5-2-348
 Western, 5-2-348
Milkweed, Common, 8-1-135
 Family, 8-1-399
 Four-leaved, 8-1-139
 Green-flowered, 8-1-244
 Hairy, 8-1-138
 Orange, 8-1-325
 Purple, 8-1-138
 Swamp, 8-1-138
 Tall, 8-1-139
 Whorled, 8-1-244
Milkwort, Common, 8-1-110
 Cross-leaved, 8-1-111
 Family, 8-1-398
 Field, 8-1-110
 Fringed, 8-1-111
 Marsh, 8-1-111
 Purple, 8-1-110
 Racemed, 8-1-112

Index

- Millet, Italian, 8-2-77
 Millipedes, 7-2-4
 Mime, 2-1-274
Mimetida, 7-2-518
 Mimetids, 7-2-518
Mimetis, 7-2-519
 intersector, 7-2-519
 syllepsicus, 7-2-520
 Mimic, 2-1-181
 Mimicry, 2-1-24; 235
Mimina, 1-1-12
 Mimosa, 3-1-345
Mimosa pudica, 8-1-307
Mimus polyglottus, 1-1-81; 1-3-167
Mineola, 2-2-408
 indigenella, 2-2-409
 juglandis, 2-2-408
 nebulosa, see *M. indigenella*
 zelatella, see *M. indigenella*
 Mink, 5-1-231
 Florida, 5-1-235
 Louisiana, 5-1-235
 Northern, 5-1-235
 Southern, 5-1-235
 Minnow, 6-1, XXXV, 67
 Cone-head, 6-1-72
 Mint Family, 8-1-399
 Garden, 8-1-49
 Mackerel, 8-1-49
 Spear, 8-1-49
 Squaw, 8-1-47
 Stone, 8-1-50
 Wild, 8-1-50
Minulus ringens, 8-1-56
Minytrema, 6-1-59
 melanops, 6-1-59
Miranda, 7-2-434
 aurantia, 7-2-434
Misogada, 2-2-297
 cinerea, see *M. unicolor*
 marina, see *M. unicolor*
 sobria, see *M. unicolor*
 unicolor, 2-2-297
 Mist tree, 8-1-211
Misumena, 7-2-525
 aleatoria, 7-2-527
 vatia, 7-2-526
Misumenina, 7-2-523
Misumessus, 7-2-529
 asperatus, 7-2-530
Mitchella repens, 8-1-252
Mitchella-vine, 8-1-252
 Mite, 7-2-81
 Clover, 7-2-88
 Gall, 7-2-93
 Gamasisd, 7-2-90
 Harvest, 7-2-87
 Itch, 7-2-92
 Oribatid, 7-2-91
 Water, 7-2-88
Mitopus, 7-2-69
 Californicus, 7-2-69
 dorsalis, 7-2-70
 montanus, 7-2-70
Mitra, 4-2-87
 Belcheri, 4-2-88
 episcopalis, 4-2-87
 maura, 4-2-88
 papalis, 4-2-88
 pontificalis, 4-2-88
 Swainsoni, 4-2-88
Mitramorpha, 4-2-88
 aspersa, 4-2-88
Mitramorpha, Rough, 4-2-88
Mitre, Belcher's, 4-2-88
 Episcopal, 4-2-87
 Moor, 4-2-88
 Papal, 4-2-88
 Pontifical, 4-2-88
 Shell, 4-2-87
 Swainson's, 4-2-88
Mitrewort, 8-1-195
 False, 8-1-195
Mitrida, 4-2-87
Mitrula, 4-1-21, 140
Mitrula, Irregular, 4-1-140
Mitrula vitellina irregularis, 4-1-140
Mittella diphylla, 8-1-195
Mniotilta varia, 1-1-64; 1-3-65
Mniotiltida, 1-1-10
Mnium, 3-2-225
 affine, 3-2-229
 cuspidatum, 3-2-228
Mnium, Dotted, 3-2-232
Mnium hornum, 3-2-231
Mnium, Pointed, 3-2-228
Mnium punctatum, 3-2-232
 " *elatum*, 3-2-234
Moccasin, 5-2-246, 251, 414-425
 Copper-bellied, 5-2-250
 Flower, 8-1-81
 " *Yellow*, 8-1-285
 Highland, 5-2-420
 Water, 5-2-415
 Mockernut, 3-1-139
 Mocking-bird, 1-1-12, 81; 1-3-167
 Brown, see Brown Thrasher, 1-1-121; 1-3-50
 French, see Brown Thrasher, 1-1-121
 1-3-50
 Sandy, see Thrasher, Brown
 Yellow, see Yellow-breasted Chat, 1-1-206
Modiola, 4-2-390
 modiola, 4-2-390
 plicatula, 4-2-390
 recta, 4-2-391
 " *flabella*, 4-2-391
Modiola, Tulip, 4-2-391
Modiola tulipa, 4-2-391
Modiolaria, 4-2-391
Modiolaria, Black, 4-2-391
Modiolaria nigra, 4-2-391
Modisimus, 7-2-327
 Texanus, 7-2-327
Modulus, 4-2-178
Modulus, Florida, 4-2-178
Modulus Floridanus, 4-2-178
Mohrodendron, 3-1-428
 diptera, 3-1-430
 tetraptera, 3-1-428
 " *Meehani*, 3-1-429
Mojarra, 6-1-445, 446
 cantileña, 6-1-446
 china, 6-1-449
 de ley, 6-1-446
 dorada, 6-1-308
 Prieta, 6-1-425
Mojarritas, 6-1-445
Mola, 6-1-492
Mola mola, 6-1-492
 Mole, 5-1-179, 188
 Mole, Brewer's, 5-1-189
 Common, 5-1-188
 Florida, 5-1-188
 Hairy-tailed, see Brewer's Mole, 5-1-189
 Island, 5-1-188
 Naked-tailed, see Common Mole, 5-1-188
 Star-nosed, 5-1-190
Molida, 6-1-492
Molles, 3-1-310
 Mollusk, 4-2
 Bivalve, 4-2-305
 Many-armed, 4-2-439
 Univalve, 4-2-21
Molothrus ater, 1-1-49; 1-3-175
Momophana, 2-2-172
 Comstocki, 2-2-172
 Monarch (The), 2-1-82
Monarda fistulosa, 8-1-144
Moneses uniflora, 8-1-232
 Moneywort, 8-1-325
 Monkey-flower, 8-1-56
Monoceros, 4-2-47
 engonatum, 4-2-47
 giganteum, 4-2-47
 lapilloides, 4-2-47
 lugubre, 4-2-47
Monoceniina, 2-2-332
Monodon monoceras, 5-1-24
Monoleuca, 2-2-365
 semifascia, 2-2-365
Monomorium minutum, 7-1-46
 Pharaonis, 7-1-43, 46
Monostegia rosea, 7-1-74
Monotropa hypopitis, 8-1-382
 uniflora, 8-1-233
Monotropaceae, 8-1-399
Montivaga, 2-1-126
 Moogadee, 6-1-53
 Moon-fish, 6-1-309, 310, 326
 Pacific, 6-1-311
 Silvery, 6-1-311
 Moon Shell, 4-2-143
 Western, 4-2-145
 Mooneye, 6-1-90, 92
 Southern, 6-1-93
 Moonflower, 8-1-246
 Moonshine, 8-1-266
 Moorwort, 8-1-235
 Moose, 5-1-43
 Alaskan, 5-1-43
 bird, see Canada Jay, 1-1-79; 1-3-139
 Moosewood, 3-1-376
Mopalia mucosa, 4-2-240
Moraceae, 3-1-239-245
 Morays, 6-1-82
Morchella, 4-1-21, 141
 angusticeps, 4-1-142
 bispora, 4-1-142
 conica, 4-1-142
 deliciosa, 4-1-142
 esculenta, 4-1-142
 semilibera, 4-1-142
 Morel, 4-1-140; 8-1-51
 Mormon, 2-1-229
 Morning-glory, Common, 8-1-246
 Family, 8-1-399
 Wild, 8-1-139
 Morone, 6-1-376

- Morone, Americana*, 6-1-377
interrupta, 6-1-376
Morrisonia, 2-2-196
confusa, 2-2-197
evicta, see *M. sectilis*
infructuosa, see *M. confusa*
multifaria, see *M. confusa*
sectilis, 2-2-196
 " *vomerina*, 2-2-196
Morus, 3-1-240
alba, 3-1-240
celtidifolia, 3-1-241
nigra, 3-1-241
rubra, 3-1-240
Mosquito, 7-1-98
 extermination, 7-1-103
 Life History of, 7-1-104
 Malarial, 7-1-101
Moss, Alpine Hair-cap, 3-2-247
 Bladder-cap, 3-2-207
 Boat-leaved, 3-2-128
 Common-White, 3-2-163
 Dainty Cedar, 3-2-282
 Flowering, 8-1-241
 Hair-like Hair-cap, 3-2-245
 Hedwig's, 3-2-182
 " Fringe-leaf, 3-2-183
 Iceland, 3-2-79
 Knight's Plume, 3-2-297
 Purple Horn-tooth, 3-2-167
 Quartette, 3-2-202
 Red collar, 3-2-206
 Short-leaved Hair-cap, 3-2-245
 " -stemmed Hair-cap, 3-2-243
 Tiny Cedar, 3-2-282
 Urn-bearing Hair-cap, 3-2-246
 Water-measuring cord, 3-2-210
 Woolly Torn-veil, 3-2-181
 yellow collar, 3-2-207
Mossbunker, 6-1-109
Mosses, 3-2-109-312
 and lichens at home, 3-2-37
 as soil-makers, 3-2-12
 Bibliography, 3-2-313
 Boat-hook, 3-2-294
 Catharine, 3-2-240
 Cedar, 3-2-280
 Collar, 3-2-204
 Collection and preservation of, 3-2-73
 Comb, 3-2-296
 Cord, 3-2-209
 Curled-leaf, 3-2-184
 Eight-toothed white, 3-2-165
 Extinguisher, 3-2-190
 " with fringed veils, 3-2-192
 Fountain, 3-2-262
 Four-toothed, 3-2-193, 198
 Hair-cap, 3-2-242
 Hairy-cap, 3-2-35, 248
 Hooked Boat-hook, 3-2-295
 Leafy, 3-2-30
 " Formation of, 3-2-35
 " Parts of, 3-2-59
 Little-beard, 3-2-172
 Position in plant kingdom, 3-2-61
 Primitive, 3-2-140
 Scale, 3-2-99
 Torn-veil, 3-2-180
 Tree, 3-2-271
 True, Definition of, 3-2-9
 which build up limestone, 3-2-17
Mosses, white, 3-2-161
 with straight-haired veils, 3-2-188
Motacillidae, 1-1-12
Moth, see also *Moths*
 Achaia, 2-2-130
 Acraea, 2-2-123
 Alexicles, 2-2-122
 Alinda, 2-2-90
 Anna, 2-2-130
 Arge, 2-2-130
 Astur, 2-2-139
 Bogus Yucca, 2-2-438
 Brown-tail, 2-2-309
 Cecropia, 2-2-83
 Chain-streak, 2-2-347
 Chickweed, 2-2-332
 Clio, 2-2-133
 Clymene, 2-2-118
 Colona, 2-2-118
 Cora, 2-2-161
 Cosyra, 2-2-142
 Cotton-worm, 2-2-243
 Diverse-line, 2-2-329
 Dried-currant, 2-2-414
 Echo, 2-2-122
 Fall Web-worm, 2-2-123
 -flies, 7-1-108
 Galbina, 2-2-86
 Granite, 2-2-339
 Gypsy, 2-2-308
 Harrow, 2-2-176
 Hera, 2-2-93
 Herbarium, 2-2-334
 Honey-locust, 2-2-96
 Imperial, 2-2-97
 Indian-meal, 2-2-415
 Io, 2-2-89
 Juno, 2-2-92
 Linden, 2-2-347
 Little Virgin, 2-2-131
 Luna, 2-2-87
 Magnet, 2-2-333
 Magpie, 2-2-93
 Michabo, 2-2-130
 Milk-weed, 2-2-135
 Oithona, 2-2-129
 Pamina, 2-2-289
 Pandora, 2-2-91
 Parthenice, 2-2-129
 Persephone, 2-2-130
 Phyllira, 2-2-132
 Pine-devil, 2-2-97
 Plum, 2-2-329
 Polyphemus, 2-2-87
 Rachel's, 2-2-345
 Sand-dune, 2-2-143
 Scallop-shell, 2-2-329
 Six-plume, 2-2-417
 Skiff, 2-2-367
 -song, 2-2-310
 Spotless Fall Web-worm, 2-2-124
 Stigma, 2-2-94
 Sugar-beet, 2-2-395
 Sun-flower, 2-2-339
 Western Elder, 2-2-219
 White-marked Tussock, 2-2-306; 7-1-64
 Yucca, 2-2-441
Mother Carey's Chicken, see *Petrel*, *Wilson's*
Stormy, 1-2-68
 -of-pearl, 4-2-395
Mother's Heart, 8-1-191
Motherwort, 8-1-143
Moths, 2-2
 Anatomy of, 2-2-111
 Bibliography, 2-2-27-38
 Capture, Preparation and Preservation of specimens, 2-2-19-21
 Caterpillars of, 2-2-6
 Classification of, 2-2-22-26
 Eggs of, 2-2-4
 How to distinguish from butterflies, 2-2-3
 Key to North American *heterocera*, 2-2-24
 Pupæ of, 2-2-9
 Sugaring for, 2-2-146
 see also *Moth*
Mould, 4-1-9
Mountain Ash, 3-1-292
 " Elder-leaved, 3-1-293
Mourning-cloak, 2-1-169
Mouse, 5-1-73, 105
 Acadian Meadow, 5-1-117
 American Long-tailed, 5-1-106, 127
 Bangs' Marsh, 5-1-130
 Beach, 5-1-138
 Black Meadow, 5-1-117
 Bog, 5-1-111
 Boreal White-footed, 5-1-135
 Brewer's Beach, 5-1-117
 Canadian White-footed, 5-1-135
 Carolina Red-backed, 5-1-112
 Carolinian Jumping, 5-1-104
 Cloudland White-footed, 5-1-135
 Common White-footed, 5-1-134
 Cooper's Lemming, 5-1-107
 Cotton, 5-1-135
 Deer, see White-footed Mouse, 5-1-131
 Dickinson's Harvest, 5-1-131
 Dismal Swamp Lemming, 5-1-108
 Dusky White-footed, 5-1-135
 -ear, 8-1-37
 False Lemming, 5-1-110
 Field, see Meadow Mouse, 5-1-112
 Florida Cotton, 5-1-136
 " Deer, 5-1-136
 " Marsh, 5-1-130
 Georgia Oldfield, 5-1-137
 Gull Island, 5-1-117
 Harvest, 5-1-130
 House, 5-1-138
 Hudsonian Meadow, 5-1-117
 " White-footed, 5-1-135
 Introduced, 5-1-106, 138
 Island Beach, 5-1-138
 Jumping, 5-1-73, 102
 Labrador Jumping, 5-1-104
 " Meadow, 5-1-117
 " Red-backed, 5-1-112
 Louisiana Cotton, 5-1-136
 Marsh, see Rice-field Mouse, 5-1-129
 Meadow, 5-1-106, 107, 112
 " Jumping, 5-1-102
 Mississippi Pine, 5-1-120
 New Jersey Red-backed, 5-1-112
 Northern Jumping, 5-1-105
 " Lemming, 5-1-108
 " Pine, 5-1-120
 Oldfield, 5-1-136
 Pallid Red-backed, 5-1-112
 Pine, 5-1-119

- Mouse, Plains Pocket, 5-1-100
 Pocket, 5-1-73, 99
 Prairie, 5-1-138
 " Meadow, 5-1-119
 Preble's Lemming, 5-1-108
 Red, 5-1-138
 Red-backed, 5-1-111
 Rhoads' Cotton, 5-1-135
 " Oldfield, 5-1-137
 Rice-field, 5-1-129
 Roan Mountain Jumping, 5-1-104
 Scorpion, 5-1-136
 Shrew, *see* Common Shrew, 5-1-184
 Surber's Harvest, 5-1-131
 True's Lemming, 5-1-108
 Ungava Meadow, 5-1-117
 " Red-backed, 5-1-112
 White-footed, 5-1-131
 Wood, 5-1-111
 " *see* White-footed Mouse, 5-1-131
 Woodland Jumping, 5-1-104
 Yellow-cheeked Meadow, 5-1-118
- Moxostoma*, 6-1-60
 album, 6-1-61
 anisurum, 6-1-62
 aureolum, 6-1-63
 austrinum, 6-1-61
 breviceps, 6-1-64
 Bucco, 6-1-61
 cervinum, 6-1-61
 collapsum, 6-1-61
 congestum, 6-1-61
 conus, 6-1-61
 coregonus, 6-1-61
 crassilabre, 6-1-63
 Lesueurii, 6-1-61
 papillosum, 6-1-62
 pidiense, 6-1-61
 paucilurum, 6-1-61
 robustum, 6-1-61
 rupiscartes, 6-1-61
 thalassinum, 6-1-61
- Mucronella*, 4-1-94
- Mud Puppies, 6-2-2
 Snake, 5-2-263, 264
 see Rainbow Snake, 5-2-366
 see Red-bellied Snake, 5-2-367
- Mugil*, 6-1-251
 Brasiliensis, 6-1-251
 cephalus, 6-1-252
 curema, 6-1-254
 Gaimardianus, 6-1-255
 hospes, 6-1-255
 inclis, 6-1-254
 setosus, 6-1-255
 Thoburnii, 6-1-254
 irichodon, 6-1-255
- Mugilidae*, 6-1-250
- Muhlenbergia*, 8-2-105
Muhlenbergia capillaris, 8-2-108
Muhlenbergia, Marsh, 8-2-105
 Meadow, 8-2-105, 107
Muhlenbergia Mexicana, 8-2-107
 racemosa, 8-2-106
Muhlenbergia, Rock, 8-2-105
Muhlenbergia Schreberi, 8-2-106
 Sobolifera, 8-2-106
 sylovatica, 8-2-106
Muhlenbergia, Wood, 8-2-105
Muksun, 6-1-121
Mulberry, 3-1-239
- Mulberry*, Black, 3-1-241
 Chinese, 3-1-240
 Mexican, 3-1-241
 Paper, 3-1-242
 Red, 3-1-240
 Shell, 4-2-47
 -wing, 2-1-361
- Mule-killers, 7-1-327
- Mulita*, *see* Nine-banded Armadillo, 5-1-9
- Mullein*, Great, 8-1-329
 Moth, 8-1-331
- Mullet*, 6-1-250, 251
 Blue, 6-1-61
 " -back, 6-1-254
 Common, 6-1-252
 Fan-tailed, 6-1-255
 Galapagos, 6-1-254
 Green, 6-1-61
 Jumping, 6-1-61
 Mexican, 6-1-61
 Neuse River, 6-1-61
 Red, 6-1-268
 Red-eye, 6-1-255
 Striped, 6-1-252
 Sucking, 6-1-61, 63
 Tangipahoa, 6-1-61
 Trench, 6-1-254
 Utah Lake, 6-1-52
 White, 6-1-61, 62, 254
 Yadkin, 6-1-61
- Mullidae*, 6-1-268
- Mulloidae*, 6-1-269
 Rathbuni, 6-1-269
- Mullus*, 6-1-268
 auratus, 6-1-268
 barbatus, 6-1-269
 surmuletus, 6-1-269
- Muniama*, 6-1-447
- Muræna*, 6-1-82
- Murænidae*, 6-1-82
- Murex*, 4-2-27
 aciculatus, 4-2-36
 adustus, 4-2-31
Murex, Apple, 4-2-31
Murex axicornis, 4-2-31
Murex, Axis-horn, 4-2-31
 Banded, 4-2-33
 Bramble, 4-2-29
 Branched, 4-2-32
Murex Brandaris, 4-2-32
 brassica, 4-2-34
 brevispina, 4-2-30
Murex, Brown, 4-2-36
 Burnt, 4-2-31
 Cabbage, 4-2-34
 Carved, 4-2-36
Murex Chrysostoma, 4-2-30
 cornutus, 4-2-32
Murex, Curved-beak, 4-2-30
 Endive, 4-2-34
Murex endivia, 4-2-34
 Erinaceus, 4-2-36
 fenestratus, 4-2-33
Murex, Festive, 4-2-35
Murex festivus, 4-2-35
 foliatus, 4-2-35
 foveolatus, 4-2-37
 Fricki, 4-2-37
Murex, Frick's, 4-2-37
 Furrowed, 4-2-37
 Golden Mouth, 4-2-30
- Murex Haustellum*, 4-2-29
Murex, Hedgehog, 4-2-36
 Horned, 4-2-32
Murex incisus, 4-2-36
 interfossus, 4-2-37
Murex, Leaf, 4-2-35
Murex lugubris, 4-2-37
Murex, Lurid, 4-2-37
Murex luridus, 4-2-37
 monoceras, 4-2-35
 monodon, 4-2-32
Murex, Mournful, 4-2-37
Murex Nuttallii, 4-2-35
Murex, Nuttall's, 4-2-35
 One-horned, 4-2-35
Murex Palma-Rosæ, 4-2-31
 Pomum, 4-2-31
 Poulsoni, 4-2-37
Murex, Poulson's, 4-2-37
Murex radix, 4-2-33
 ramosus, 4-2-32
Murex, Rare Spine, 4-2-30
Murex rarispina, 4-2-30
 recurvirostris, 4-2-30
Murex, Rock-dwelling, 4-2-34
 Root, 4-2-33
 Rose-branch, 4-2-31
Murex saxatilis, 4-2-34
 scolopax, 4-2-29
 scorpio, 4-2-33
Murex, Scorpion, 4-2-33
 Sculptured, 4-2-37
 Shell, 4-2-27
 Short Spine, 4-2-30
 Single-tooth, 4-2-32
 Snipe's Head, 4-2-29
 Spine-ribbed, 4-2-34
Murex spinicostata, 4-2-34
Murex, Straight-spine, 4-2-32
Murex tenuispina, 4-2-29
 ternispina, 4-2-29
Murex, Thin Spine, 4-2-29
 Three-spined, 4-2-29
 Three-winged, 4-2-35
Murex trialatus, 4-2-35
Murex, Triangular, 4-2-30
Murex tribulus, 4-2-29
 trigonulus, 4-2-30
 trunculus, 4-2-33
Murex, Windowed, 4-2-33
 Woodcock, 4-2-29
Murgantia histrionica, 7-1-313
- Muricidae*, 4-2-27, 38, 42
Muricinae, 4-2-27
Muridae, 5-1-73, 105
Murinae, 5-1-106, 138
Murre, 1-2-6, 18
 Brünnich's, 1-2-21
 Common, 1-2-22
- Mus musculus*, 5-1-138
 Norvegicus, 5-1-142
 rattus, 5-1-144
 " *Alexandrinus*, 5-1-145
- Musca domestica*, 7-1-166, 167
Muscari botryoides, 8-1-7
Muscidae, 7-1-90, 166
Muscoidea, 7-1-89
Mushroom, Brick-red, 4-1-80
 Cæsar's, 4-1-51
 Common, 4-1-76
 Fairy-ring, 4-1-66

- Mushroom, Gray-billed, 4-1-79
 -growing, 4-1-73
 Growth from spore, 4-1-11
 Hedgehog, 4-1-94
 Imperial, 4-1-51
 Meadow, 4-1-65
 Oyster, 4-1-57
 Parasol, 4-1-63
 Perplexing, 4-1-79
 Rodman's, 4-1-76
- Mushroom, Tufted Yellow, 4-1-80
- Mushrooms, 4-1
see also Fungi
 Bibliography, 4-1-157
- Muskallunge, 6-1-237
 Chautauqua, 6-1-239
- Muskrat, 5-1-106, 107, 121
 Dismal Swamp, 5-1-126
 Labrador, 5-1-126
 Newfoundland, 5-1-127
 Round-tailed, 5-1-120
 Southern, 5-1-126
- Musquash, *see* Muskrat, 5-1-121
- Root, 8-1-225
- Mussel, 4-2-387
 Common Horse, 4-2-390
 Edible, 4-2-387
 -farming, 4-2-388
 Hooked, 4-2-390
 Horse, 4-2-390
 Pearly Fresh-water, 4-2-37
 Plaited Horse, 4-2-390
 Straight Horse, 4-2-391
 Swan, 4-2-377
- Mustard, Black, 8-1-300
 Corn, 8-1-301
 Family, 8-1-397
 Field, 8-1-301
 Hedge, 8-1-301
- Mustela Americana*, 5-1-242
atrata, 5-1-245
brumalia, 5-1-245
pennantii, 5-1-241
- Mustelidae*, 5-1-208, 219
- Mutillidae*, 7-1-25, 32
- Mutinus*, 4-1-27
caninus, 4-1-120
- Mutton-fish, 6-1-412, 448
- Mya, 4-2-324
arenaria, 4-2-324
iruncata, 4-2-325
- Mya, Truncated, 4-2-325
- Myccna*, 4-1-35, 55
haematopoda, 4-1-55
- Mycetophila*, 7-1-117
- Mycetophilidae*, 7-1-86, 117
- Mycetoperca*, 6-1-371, 389
apua, 6-1-392
Bonaci, 6-1-392
Boulengeri, 6-1-391
Bowersi, 6-1-394
calliura, 6-1-394
camelopardalis, 6-1-395
dimidiata, 6-1-393
falcata, 6-1-393
interstitialis, 6-1-393
Jordani, 6-1-392
microlepis, 6-1-392
olfax, 6-1-393
pardalis, 6-1-393
phenax, 6-1-394
- Mycteroperea, rosacea*, 6-1-393
ruberrima, 6-1-393
rubra, 6-1-393
Tigris, 6-1-394
venadurum, 6-1-394
venenosa, 6-1-391
xanthosticta, 6-1-392
xinacha, 6-1-393
- Mydaida*, 7-1-87, 136
- Mydas-flies, 7-1-136
- Mydas fulvipes*, 7-1-136
luteipennis, 7-1-136
- Mygalomorphe*, 7-2-228
- Myiarchus crinitus*, 1-1-72; 1-3-105
- Myiade*, 4-2-324
- Mylocheilus caurinus*, 6-1-72
- Mylopharodon conocephalus*, 6-1-72
- Myosotis arvensis*, 8-1-38
laxa, 8-1-38
palustris, 8-1-37
- Myotis lucifugus*, 5-1-196
subulatus, 5-1-196
- Myriapoda, 7-2-6
- Myriophyllum spicatum*, 4-2-12
- Myripristis*, 6-1-265
Jacobus, 6-1-265
occidentalis, 6-1-265
- Myrmarachne*, 7-2-672
albocinctus, 7-2-673
- Myrmecophila*, 7-2-239
Atkinsoni, 7-2-240
fluviatilis, 7-2-239
foliata, 7-2-239
- Myrmeleonidae*, 7-1-219
- Myrmicidae*, 7-1-39
- Myrsiphyllum asparagoides*, 8-1-283
- Myrtis, 2-1-346
- Myrtle-bird, *see* Myrtle warbler, 1-1-92
Blue, 3-1-391
- Mysmena*, 7-2-367
- Mytilaspis pomorum*, 7-1-255
- Mytilidae*, 4-2-387
- Mytilimeria*, 4-2-330
Nuttall, 4-2-330
- Mytilimeria*, Nuttall's, 4-2-330
 Rock-dwelling, 4-2-330
- Mytilimeria saxicola*, 4-2-330
- Mytilus* 4-2-387
Californianus, 4-2-389
edulis, 4-2-387
 " *glomeratus*, 4-2-389
 " *pellucidus*, 4-2-389
hamatus, 4-2-390
- Myxomycetes, 4-1-144
- Myziniidae, 7-1-31
- Nabalus albus*, 8-1-260
altissimus, 8-1-261
- Nacophora*, 2-2-345
quernaria, 2-2-345
- Nadata*, 2-2-296
gibbosa, 2-2-296
- Nais*, 2-1-230
- Namaycush*, 6-1-204
- Nancy-over-the-ground*, 8-1-195
- Nanina*, 4-2-255
Cambojiensis, 4-2-255
- Nannia*, 2-2-327
Harvetata, *see* *N. refusata*
refusata, 2-2-327
- Nannyberry, 8-1-259
- Nannyberry, Rusty, 3-1-450
- Nanny-bush, 8-1-259
- Nannynose, 4-2-325
- Napoleon, 8-1-102
- Narthecophora*, 2-2-235
pulvorea, 2-2-235
- Narwhal, 5-1-24
- Nassa*, 4-2-71
Nassa, Fat, 4-2-73
Nassa fossata, 4-2-72
Nassa, Lash, 4-2-73
 Lean, 4-2-73
Nassa mendica, 4-2-73
obsoleta, 4-2-72
perpinguis, 4-2-73
Nassa, Slate, 4-2-74
Nassa reticulata, 4-2-74
iegula, 4-2-74
trioittata, 4-2-72
vibex, 4-2-73
- Nassidae*, 4-2-71
- "Nasu-no Take," 2-2-301
- Nasua narica*, 5-1-254
- Natada*, 2-2-366
daona, *see* *N. Nasoni*
Nasoni, 2-2-366
rude, *see* *N. Nasoni*
- Nathalis*, 2-1-281
felicia, 2-1-281
Iole, 2-1-281
- Natica*, 4-2-143
canrena, 4-2-145
clausa, 4-2-145
duplicata, 4-2-145
heros, 4-2-143
Lewisii, 4-2-145
Recluziana, 4-2-145
- Naticidae*, 4-2-143
- Naucoridae*, 7-1-280
- Naucrates ductor*, 6-1-298
- Nautilidae*, 4-2-459
- Nautilus*, 4-2-459
- Nautilus*, Chambered, 4-2-459
 Glassy, 4-2-242
 Paper, 4-2-441
 Pearly, *see* *Nautilus* Chambered
- Nautilus Pompilius*, 4-2-459
- Navicella*, 4-2-205
Janelli, 4-2-205
- Nearctic Region, 2-1-161
- Neckera*, 3-2-265
- Neckera*, Feathered, 3-2-265
- Neckera pennata*, 3-2-265
- Nectarinia*, 7-1-26
- Needlefishes, 6-1-241
- Needle-grass, 8-2-101
- Negrè, *see* Red Grouper, 6-1-385
- Neighbor, The, 2-2-119
- Neleucania*, 2-2-203
bicolorata, 2-2-203
- Neleucania*, Two-colored, 2-2-203
- Nelumbo lutea*, 8-1-290
nelumbo, 8-1-291
- Nemastoma*, 7-2-78
darsyncnemom, 7-2-78
inops, 7-2-78
modestum, 7-2-78
troglodytes, 7-2-78
- Nemastomatidae*, 7-2-77
- Nematidae*, 7-1-73
- Nematistidae*, 6-1-294

Index

- Nematistius pectoralis*, 6-1-294
Nematus Erichsonii, 7-1-74
Ribesii, 7-1-74
ventralis, 7-1-75
Nemestrinidae, 7-1-87, 134
Nemocera, 7-1-84
Nemopanthes Canadensis, 8-1-213
Neofiber, see Round-tailed Muskrat, 5-1-120
Neominois, 2-1-212
Dionysius, 2-1-213
Ridingsi, 2-1-213
Neon, 7-2-675
Nellii, 7-2-675
Neonympha, 2-1-201
Eurytus, 2-1-203
gemma, 2-1-202
Henshawii, 2-1-202
Mitchelli, 2-1-203
Phocion, 2-1-202
rubricata, 2-1-204
Sorybius, 2-1-204
Neophanes pallidus, 7-2-287
Neophasia, 2-1-274
menapia, 2-1-275
Neoprosopis, 7-1-12
Neoscona, 7-2-495
Arabesca, 7-2-497
Benjamina, 7-2-498
Oaxacensis, 7-2-502
pratensis, 7-2-502
vulgaris, 7-2-500
Neotoma Floridana, 5-1-128
" rubida, 5-1-128
Pennsylvanica, 5-1-127
Neotropical Region, 2-1-161
Nepa, 7-1-276
Nepeta cataria, 8-1-45
glechoma, 8-1-44
Nephelodes, 2-2-199
expansa, see *N. minians*
minians, 2-2-199
sobria, see *N. minians*
subdolens, see *N. minians*
violans, see *N. minians*
Nephila, 7-2-426
clavata, 7-2-431
clavipes, 7-2-426
Madagascariensis, 7-2-431
plumpes, 7-2-428
Nephilinae, 7-2-426
Nepidae, 7-1-276
Neptunea, 4-2-62
antiqua, 4-2-63
decemcostata, 4-2-63
harpa, 4-2-63
lirata, 4-2-63
Neptunea, Ridged, 4-2-63
Ten-ridged, 4-2-63
Nerityia, 2-2-343
nigrovenaria, 2-2-343
pellucidaria, see *N. semiclusaria*
pinaria, see *N. semiclusaria*
pulchra, see *N. semiclusaria*
semiclusaria, 2-2-343
Nerice, 2-2-296
bidentata, 2-2-296
Nerine, 7-2-384
clathrata, 7-2-384
coccinea, 7-2-384
variabilis, 7-2-385
Nerita, 4-2-203
Nerita, *peleronia*, 4-2-203
tessellata, 4-2-204
versicolor, 4-2-204
Nerite, European, 4-2-204
Tessellated, 4-2-204
Neritella, 4-2-204
Neritida, 4-2-203
Neritina, 4-2-204
fluvialis, 4-2-204
reclivata, 4-2-205
virginea, 4-2-205
Nessus, 2-1-329
Nesticus, 7-2-424
augustinus, 7-2-425
Carleri, 7-2-424
cavicola, 7-2-425
pallidus, 7-2-424
Nettle Tree, 3-1-236
Netuma, 6-1-15
Neumogenia, 2-2-235
poetica, 2-2-235
Neuroctenus simplex, 7-1-298
Neuronia, 2-2-196
Neuronia, American, 2-2-196
Neuronia Americana, 2-2-196
Neuroptera, 7-1-209
Classification of, 7-1-210
New Jersey Tea, 8-1-215
New-light, see Crappie, 6-1-334
Newt, 6-2-2
Newtown Pippin, 3-1-289
Nexara Hilaris, 7-1-314
Nicippe, 2-1-296
Nidivalvata Marxii, 7-2-249
Nidulariales, 4-1-24, 133
nigelia, 2-2-358
formosalis, 2-2-358
melanopa, see *N. formosalis*
Nigger-head, 8-1-354
Night Hen, see American Bittern, 1-2-157
Peck, see Woodcock, 1-2-201
Nighthawk, 1-1-4, 138; 1-3-39, 84
Florida, 1-3-40
Nightingale, Virginia, see Cardinal Gros-beak, 1-1-215
Nightjar, see Nighthawk, 1-1-138
Nightshade, 8-1-50
Black, 8-1-51
Deadly, 8-1-51
Enchanter's, 8-1-219
Garden, 8-1-51
Woody, 8-1-50
Nimble Kate, 8-1-260
Will, 8-2-105
Nine-killer, see Northern Shrike, 1-1-87
Ninebark, 8-1-197
Nitella, 4-2-12
Nitocris, 2-1-105
Nitra, 2-1-312
No-see-um, 7-1-111
Noctilionidae, 5-1-195
Noctua, 2-2-183
associans, see *N. lubricans*
atricincta, 2-2-184
beata, see *N. lubricans*
bicarnea, 2-2-183
c-nigrum, 2-2-183
Calgary, 2-2-184
cladeslina, 2-2-184
clandestina, 2-2-184
collaris, 2-2-184
Noctua, *fennica*, 2-2-183
grandis, see *N. haruspica*
haruspica, 2-2-184
havila, 2-2-184
hilliana, see *N. oblata*
illapsa, see *N. lubricans*
intractata, see *N. fennica*
jucunda, 2-2-183
juncta, 2-2-184
lubricans, 2-2-185
nigriceps, see *N. clandestina*
Normanniana, 2-2-183
oblata, 2-2-183
obtusa, see *N. Normanniana*
patesfacta, see *N. collaris*
perconfusa, see *N. jucunda*
plagiata, see *N. bicarnea*
plecta, 2-2-184
substrigata, 2-2-184
unicolor, see *N. clandestina*
vicaria, see *N. plecta*
Noctuella, 2-2-399
costimaculalis, see *N. Thalialis*
gelidalis, see *N. Thalialis*, 2-2-399
novalis, see *N. Thalialis*
Peruviana, see *N. Thalialis*
Thalialis, 2-2-399
Noctuidae, 2-2-151
Nokomis, 2-1-104
Nola, 2-2-357
ovilla, 2-2-357
Nolida, 2-2-357
Nomadida, 7-1-6, 7
Nonagria, 2-2-211
Nonagria, Large, 2-2-211
Nonagria oblonga, 2-2-211
per magna, see *N. oblonga*
subflava, 2-2-211
Nonagria, Yellowish, 2-2-211
None-so-pretty, 8-1-266
Noropsis, 2-2-233
hieroglyphica, 2-2-233
Norristia, 4-2-216
Norristii, 4-2-216
Nosebleed, 8-1-268
Notch-side, Carpenter's 4-2-107
Carved, 4-2-108
Girdled, 4-2-108
Great, 4-2-107
Left-handed, 4-2-108
Shell, 4-2-107
Tipsy, 4-2-108
Unarmed, 4-2-108
White, 4-2-107
Notch-wing, 2-2-348
Notodonta, 2-2-294
basitriens, 2-2-295
simplaria, 2-2-295
Notodontidae, 2-2-292
Notolophus, 2-2-306
antiqua, 2-2-306
nova, see *N. antiqua*
Notonecta, 7-1-275
Notonectida, 7-1-275
Noturus, 6-1-15, 33
flavus, 6-1-34
Nova Scotian, 2-1-222
Nucula, 4-2-381
castrensis, 4-2-381
proxima, 4-2-381
tenuis, 4-2-381

- Nuculidae*, 4-2-381
Nudibranchiata, 4-2-248
Numenius borealis, 1-2-236
 Hudsonicus, 1-2-235
 longirostris, 1-2-234
Numitor, 2-1-345
Nun, 4-2-134
Nuphar advena, 8-1-289
Nurse (The), 2-2-263
Nut-grass, Yellow, 8-2-269
 Oil, 3-1-126
 rush, 8-2-303
 " Low, 8-2-303
 Shell, 4-2-381
 " Camp, 4-2-381
 Thin, 4-2-381
Nuthatch, 1-1-13
 Brown-headed, 1-3-110
 Canada, *see* Red-breasted Nuthatch, 1-1-85
 Florida White-breasted, 1-3-109
 Red-breasted, 1-1-85; 1-3-109
 White-breasted, 1-1-84; 1-3-109
Nutmeg, California, 3-1-114
Nyctala Acadia, 1-2-342; 1-3-98, 130
Nyctea Nyctea, 1-2-348
Nycteis, 2-1-151
Nyctea, 2-2-288
 Revayana Lintnerana, 2-2-288
Nycteloidae, 2-2-288
Nycteribiidae, 7-1-93, 190
Nycteropheta, 2-2-221
 luna, 2-2-221
 Magdalena, *see* *N. luna*
 notatella, *see* *N. luna*
Nycticeius humeralis, 5-1-206
Nycticorax nycticorax naevius, 1-2-166
Nyctinomus cynocephalus, 5-1-195
Nyctobia, 2-2-324
 limitata, 2-2-324
 lobophorata, *see* *N. limitata*
 vernata, *see* *N. limitata*
Nymph, 2-1-93
 Eyed, 2-1-198
 Spangled, 2-1-201
 Wayward, 2-2-267
Nympha, 2-1-148
Nymphaea advena, 8-1-289
 odorata, 8-1-173
Nymphaeaceae, 8-1-397
Nymphalidae, 2-1-77
 Classification of, 2-1-78
Nymphalineae, 2-1-93
Nymphula, 2-2-399
 obscuralis, 2-2-399
Nymphulinae, 2-2-399
Nyssa, 3-1-407
 aquatica, 3-1-410
 Ogeche, 3-1-409
 syloatica, 3-1-408
Nyzius angustatus, 7-1-310

Oak, 3-1-190
 apples, 3-1-224
 Barren, 3-1-218
 Basket, 3-1-206
 Bear, 3-1-218
 Black, 3-1-215
 Blue, 3-1-193
 Bog, 3-1-222
 Bur, 3-1-200

Oak, California Black, 3-1-210
 California Live, 3-1-210
 " White, 3-1-193
 Chestnut, 3-1-191, 203
 Chincapin, 3-1-204
 Cork, 3-1-226
 Cow, 3-1-206
 Durand, 3-1-198
 English, 3-1-227
 galls, 3-1-224
 Gold-cup, 3-1-209
 Highland, 3-1-210
 History of, 3-1-221
 Holm, 3-1-228
 Huckleberry, 3-1-210
 Iron, 3-1-202
 Kellogg, 3-1-210
 Laurel, 3-1-220, 221
 Live, 3-1-196
 Maul, 3-1-209
 Mossy-cup, 3-1-200
 Mountain Live, 3-1-209
 " White, 3-1-193
 Oregon White, 3-1-195
 Overcup, 3-1-202
 Pacific Post, 3-1-195
 Palmer, 3-1-210
 Pin, 3-1-211
 Post, 3-1-202
 Red, 3-1-212
 Scarlet, 3-1-214
 Scrub, 3-1-218
 Shingle, 3-1-220
 -slug, Spiny, 2-2-365
 Spanish, 3-1-218
 Swamp Post, 3-1-202
 " Spanish, 3-1-211
 " White, 3-1-205
 Tan-bark, 3-1-191, 203
 Texan Red, 3-1-215
 Turkey, 3-1-217, 228
 Water, 3-1-219
 White, 3-1-198
 Willow, 3-1-219
 wood, Structure of, 3-1-222
 Yellow, 3-1-204, 215

Oarisma, 2-1-343
 garita, 2-1-343
 Poweshiek, 2-1-343
Oat, 8-2-139
 Banner, 8-2-140
 Cultivated, 8-2-140
Oat-grass, Black, 8-2-100, 101
 " Flattened, 8-2-143
 " Meadow, 8-2-142
 " Silky, 8-2-143
 " Wild, 8-2-143, 144
 Marsh, 8-2-134, 135
 Panicked, 8-2-140
 Purple, 8-2-181, 182
 Seaside, 8-2-183, 184
 Wild, 8-1-276; 8-2-140
Obedient Plant, 8-1-142
Obelisk Shell, 4-2-172
Obisiiidae, 7-2-51
Obisium, 7-2-51
 brunneum, 7-2-52
 Carolinensis, 7-2-52
 cavicola, 7-2-52
 macilentum, 7-2-52
 parvulum, 7-2-52

Oceandroma leucorhoa, 1-2-71
Oceanites oceanicus, 1-2-68
Ocelot, 5-1-293
Ochotona princeps, 5-1-93
Ochotonidae, 5-1-72, 93
Ochria, 2-2-214
 Sauzalite, 2-2-214
Ochyrocerca, 7-2-308
 Pacifica, 7-2-308
Ocinebra, 4-2-35
Ocotea, 3-1-266
 Catesbyana, 3-1-266
Octoblepharum, 3-2-165
 albidum, 3-2-165
Octopi, 4-2-445
Octopodidae, 4-2-445
Octopus, 4-2-445
 vulgaris, 4-2-445
Ocyurus, 6-1-416
 chrysurus, 6-1-416
Odobanidae, 5-1-208, 212
Odobenus rosmarus, 5-1-212
Odocoileus cerrosensis, 5-1-41
 Columbianus, 5-1-42
 " *scaphiotus*, 5-1-43
 " *Sikensis*, 5-1-43
 Couesi, 5-1-39
 Crooki, 5-1-41
 Hemionus, 5-1-39
 Californicus, 5-1-41
 " *eremicus*, 5-1-41
 Leucurus, 5-1-39
 Louisiana, 5-1-39
 Osceola, 5-1-39
 Texensis, 5-1-39
 Virginianus, 5-1-34
 " *borealis*, 5-1-39
 " *macrourus*, 5-1-39
Odonata, 7-1-363
Odontium, 4-1-94
Odontomyia, 7-1-129
Odontostia, 2-2-294
 elegans, 2-2-294
Odostomia, 4-2-173
 impressa, 4-2-173
Odynerus, 7-1-31
Ecanthus niveus, 7-1-343
Ecobiidae, 7-2-287
Ecobius, 7-2-287
 Floridana, 7-2-289
 parietalis, 7-2-288
Ecophoridae, 2-2-428
Edothorax montiferus, 7-2-372
 probatas, 7-2-373
Eneis, 2-1-218
 Brucei, 2-1-223
 Calais, 2-1-221
 Chryxus, 2-1-221
 gigas, 2-1-220
 iduna, 2-1-220
 ivalda, 2-1-222
 Jutta, 2-1-222
 Macouni, 2-1-221
 semidea, 2-1-222
 Taygete, 2-1-223
 Uhleri, 2-1-222
 varuna, 2-1-222
Enothera biennis, 8-1-321
 fruticosa, 8-1-322
Estridae, 7-1-90, 155
Estrus ovis, 7-1-155

Index

- Ogdoconta*, 2-2-241
Atomaria, see *O. cinereola*
cinereola, 2-2-241
- Oidemia Americana*, 1-2-130
deglandi, 1-2-131
perspicillata, 1-2-131
- Oiketicus*, 2-2-361
Abbotti, 2-2-361
- Oilfish*, 6-1-289
- Ofudo*, 6-1-402
- Okow*, see *Wall-eyed Pike*, 6-1-361
- Okra*, 8-1-113
- Old Billy*, see *Old Squaw*, 1-2-125
- Old-field*, 8-1-210
Injun, see *Old Squaw*, 1-2-125
 maid, 4-2-325
 -maid (The), 2-2-268
 Maid's Bonnets, 8-1-21
 Man's Beard, 8-1-181
 " Pepper, 8-1-268
 Molly, see *Old Squaw*, 1-2-125
 Squaw, 1-2-125
 -wife, 6-1-314
 wife, see *Old Squaw*, 1-2-125
- Oldwife*, 6-1-481
- Oleacea*, 3-1-431-444
- Oleacina*, 4-2-252
truncata, 4-2-252
- Olene*, 2-2-308
achatina, 2-2-308
atrivenosa, see *O. leucophaea*
basiflava, see *O. leucophaea*
cinnamomea, see *O. Achatina*
leucophaea, 2-2-308
manto, see *O. leucophaea*
parallela, see *O. Achatina*
tephra, see *O. Achatina*
- Olfersia Americana*, 7-1-188
- Oligia*, 2-2-165
festivoides, 2-2-165
fuscimacula, 2-2-166
grata, 2-2-166
rasilis, see *O. grata*
varia, see *O. festivoides*
- Oligolophus*, 7-2-70
pictus, 7-2-70
- Oligopiles*, 6-1-297
saurus, 6-1-298
- Oligoria*, 2-1-361
maculata, 2-1-361
- Oligotoma Hubbardi*, 7-1-360
- Olios*, 7-2-554
abnormis, 7-2-555
fasciculatus, 7-2-555
- Oliva*, 4-2-91
angulata, 4-2-93
araneosa, 4-2-94
biplicata, 4-2-92
Braziliensis, 4-2-95
erythrostoma, 4-2-91
fusiformis, 4-2-94
gibbosa, 4-2-95
litterata, 4-2-94
maura, 4-2-92
porphyria, 4-2-93
reticularis, 4-2-93
tigrina, 4-2-92
- Olive*, Angled, 4-2-93
 Brazilian, 4-2-95
 Fusiform, 4-2-94
 Gibbous, 4-2-95
- Olive*, Lettered, 4-2-94
 Little, 4-2-95
 Moor, 4-2-92
 Netted, 4-2-93
 Porphyry, 4-2-93
 Red-mouthed, 4-2-91
 Shell, 4-2-91
 Tiger, 4-2-92
 Two-plaited, 4-2-92
- Olivella*, 4-2-95
intorta, 4-2-96
mutica, 4-2-95
pedroana, 4-2-96
- Olivella*, Twisted, 4-2-96
- Olivida*, 4-2-91
- Olneya Tesota*, 3-1-345
- Olor buccinator*, 1-2-145
columbianus, 1-2-143
- Olpium*, 7-2-46, 50
obscurum, 7-2-50
- Olympus*, 2-1-215
- Omia*, 2-2-230
nesaea, 2-2-230
- Ommastrephes*, 4-2-455
illecebrosus, 4-2-456
sagittatus, 4-2-456
- Ommastrephidae*, 4-2-455
- Ommatostola*, 2-2-211
Lintneri, 2-2-211
- Omphalia*, 4-1-35, 68
umbellifera, 4-1-68
- Onagra biennis*, 8-1-321
- Onagraceae*, 8-1-398
- Oncocnemis*, 2-2-176
atrifasciata, 2-2-176
- Oncocnemis*, black-banded, 2-2-176
- Oncocnemis Chandleri*, 2-2-176
- Oncocnemis*, Chandler's, 2-2-176
- Oncocnemis cibalis*, 2-2-176
Dayi, 2-2-176
- Oncocnemis*, Day's, 2-2-176
Gray, 2-2-176
- Oncocnemis iricolor*, 2-2-176
- Oncocnemis*, Iris-colored, 2-2-176
 Narrow-banded, 2-2-176
- Oncocnemis occata*, 2-2-176
tenuifascia, 2-2-176
- Oncognathus binotatus*, 7-1-301
- Oncorhynchus*, 6-1-143
Gorbuscha, 6-1-149
Keta, 6-1-150
Masou, 6-1-150
Kisutch, 6-1-154
Nerka, 6-1-155
Tschazoytscha, 6-1-151
- Onion-fly*, 7-1-171
- Oniscida*, 7-2-4
- Onondaga*, 7-2-695
lineata, 7-2-696
- Onychomys*, 5-1-136
- Oncyrtus anasae*, 7-1-306
- Oonopidae*, 7-2-302
- Oonopids*, 7-2-302
- Opah*, 6-1-326
- Opharus*, 2-2-139
albicans, see *O. astur*
astur, 2-2-139
maculicollis, see *O. astur*
pustulata, see *O. astur*
- Ophibolus alternus*, 5-2-356
calligaster, 5-2-355
- Ophibolus doliatatus*, 5-2-348
 " *clericus*, 5-2-346
 " *coccineus*, 5-2-350
 " *gentilis*, 5-2-348
 " *triangulus*, 5-2-342
- getulus*, 5-2-359
 " *Boyllii*, 5-2-363
 " *Sayi*, 5-2-358
- micropholis*, 5-2-353
- rhombomaculatus*, 5-2-354
- zonatus*, 5-2-357
- Ophideres*, 2-2-276
calaminea, see *O. materna*
hybrida, see *O. materna*
materna, 2-2-276
- Ophidia*, 5-2-207
- Ophidion elongatus*, 6-1-502
- Ophisaurus ventralis*, 5-2-165
- Opisthacanthus elatus*, 7-2-29
- Opisthoglyph Snakes*, 5-2-386-391
- Opisthothelae*, 7-2-220
- Opium*, Wild, 8-1-345
- Opossum*, 5-1-4
 Florida, 5-1-8
 Texas, 5-1-8
 Virginia, 5-1-4
- Opulaster opulifolius*, 8-1-197
- Opuntia humifusa*, 8-1-321
opuntia, 8-1-319
Rafinesquii, 8-1-321
vulgaris, 8-1-319
- Orange*, Osage, 3-1-239, 242
 -root, 8-1-325
 -tip, 2-1-282
 " *Falcate*, 2-1-284
 " *Pima*, 2-1-284
 " *Reakirt's*, 2-1-282
- Orb-weavers*, Typical, 7-2-443
- Orca orca*, 5-1-23
- Orchard grass*, 8-2-188
- Orchelimum vulgare*, 7-1-337
- Orchestina*, 7-2-302
saltabunda, 7-2-302
salitans, 7-2-302
- Orchid Family*, 8-1-397
- Orchidaceae*, 8-1-397
- Orchis*, Early Purple-fringed, 8-1-12
 Fringed Green, 8-1-289
 Fringeless Purple, 8-1-13
 Gay, 8-1-83
 Greater Green, 8-1-164
 Large Purple-fringed, 8-1-12
 " Round-leaved, 8-1-164
 Prairie White-fringed, 8-1-166
 Ragged, 8-1-289
 Showy, 8-1-83
 Small Pale Green, 8-1-287
 Smaller Purple-fringed, 8-1-13
- Orchis spectabilis*, 8-1-83
- Orchis*, Spring, 8-1-83
 Tubercled, 8-1-287
 White-fringed, 8-1-165
 Yellow-fringed, 8-1-287
- Ordgarius*, 7-2-448
- Oreamnos Kennedyi*, 5-1-61
montanus, 5-1-57
- Oreta*, 2-2-321
Americana, see *O. rosea*
formula, see *O. rosea*
irrorata, 2-2-321
rosea, 2-2-321

- Orgyia leucostigma*, 7-1-64
Oribatidæ, 7-2-91
Oribatoidea, 7-2-91
Oricello, 3-2-19
Oriole, 1-1-6
 Baltimore, 1-1-211; 1-3-115
 Brown-headed, *see* Cowbird, 1-1-49
 Golden, *see* Baltimore Oriole, H-211
 Orchard, 1-1-227; 1-3-115
 Red-winged, *see* Red-winged Blackbird, 1-1-47
 Rusty, *see* Rusty Blackbird, 1-1-46
Ormenis pruinosa, 7-1-236
Ormer, 4-2-226
Orneodes, 2-2-417
 hexadactyla, 2-2-417
Orneodidæ, 2-2-417
Ornithogalum umbellatum, 8-1-158
Orobanchaceæ, 8-1-399
Orontium aquaticum, 8-1-275
Orphnephila testacea, 7-1-124
Orphnephilidæ, 7-1-86, 124
Orpine, 8-1-19
 Family, 8-1-397
Orrhodia, 2-2-218
 Californica, 2-2-218
Orseis, 2-1-154
Ortalidæ, 7-1-91, 175
Orthalicidæ, 4-2-273
Orthalicus, 4-2-273
 fasciata, 4-2-274
 undata, 4-2-273
 Virginica, 4-2-274
Orthalicus, Waved, 4-2-273
Orthalicus zebra, 4-2-273
Ortholasma, 7-2-79
 pictipes, 7-2-79
 rugosa, 7-2-80
Orthopristis, 6-1-433
 cantharinus, 6-1-434
 chalcus, 6-1-434
 chrysopterus, 6-1-434
 Forbesi, 6-1-433
 Pæyi, 6-1-434
 Reddingi, 6-1-433
Orthoptera, 7-1-320
 Classification of, 7-1-322
Orthorhapha, 7-1-84
Orthotrichum, 3-2-188
 strangulatum, 3-2-189
 "Ortolan," *see* Sora, 1-2-180
Ortolan, American, *see* Bobolink, 1-1-61
Oryzidæ, 7-1-69
Oryzomys palustris, 5-1-129
 " coloratus, 5-1-130
 " natator, 5-1-130
Oryzopsis asperifolia, 8-2-100
 pungens, 8-2-99
 racemosa, 8-2-100; 2-2-337
Orthofidonia vestaliata, 2-2-337
 viatica, *see* O. semiclarata
 semiclarata, 2-2-337
 junctaria, *see* O. vestaliata
Orthosia, 2-2-217
 bicolorago, 2-2-217
 helva, 2-2-217
Orthodes, 2-2-203
 candens, *see* O. cynica
 crenulata, 2-2-203
 cynica, 2-2-203
 enervis, *see* O. vecors
Orthodes, griseocincta, *see* O. vecors
 nimia, *see* O. vecors
 nitens, *see* O. vecors
 prodeuns, *see* O. vecors
 puerilis, 2-2-204
 tecta, *see* O. cynica
 togata, *see* O. vecors
 vecors, 2-2-203
 velata, *see* O. vecors
 Osage Orange, 3-1-239, 242
Oscinidæ, 7-1-92, 183
Osier, Golden, 3-1-157, 161
Osmerus, 6-1-227
 dentex, 6-1-230
 mordax, 6-1-229
 " Abbotti, 6-1-230
 " spectrum, 6-1-230
 Thaleichthys, 6-1-228
Osmiina, 7-1-10
Osmorrhiza longistylis, 8-1-223
Osprey, American, 1-3-38, 129
Ostichthys trachypomus, 6-1-264
Ostracion, 6-1-489
 bicaudalis, 6-1-490
 tricornis, 6-1-490
 trigonus, 6-1-490
 triquetus, 6-1-490
Ostræa, 4-2-423
 borealis, 4-2-423
 edulis, 4-2-423
 frons, 4-2-424
 lurida, 4-2-424
 Virginica, 4-2-423
Ostraidæ, 4-2-423
Ostrich-foot Shell, 4-2-123
Ostrya, 3-1-162, 163
 Knowltoni, 3-1-164
 Virginiana, 3-1-163
Otariidæ, 5-1-208, 209
Otocoris Alpestris, 1-1-134
 " praticola, 1-3-40
Otoes Alascanus, 5-1-209
Otolithus, 6-1-455
Otter, 5-1-208, 219
 Carolina, 5-1-224
 Florida, 5-1-224
 Newfoundland, 5-1-224
 Northern, 5-1-224
 Sea, 5-1-223
 Shell, 4-2-335
 " Oblong, 4-2-335
Ottæ, 2-1-348
Ouananiche, 6-1-170
Ovenbird, 1-1-180
see Thrush, Golden-crowned
Ovibos Moschatus, 5-1-651
Ovis cervina, 5-1-61
 " Auduboni, 5-1-64
 Dalli, 5-1-64
 Fännini, 5-1-65
 Mexicanus, 5-1-64
 Nelsoni, 5-1-64
 Stonei, 5-1-64
Ovula, 4-2-135
 gibbosa, 4-2-135
 ovum, 4-2-136
 patula, 4-2-136
 tortilis, 4-2-136
 uniplicata, 4-2-135
 volva, 4-2-136
Ovulidæ, 4-2-135
Ovulum angulosum, 4-2-136
Owl, Acadian, 1-2-342
 " *see* Owl, Saw-whet
 " *see* Saw-whet
 American Bar, 1-2-335; 1-3-97
 " Long-eared, 1-2-337; 1-3-129
 Barn, 1-2-302, 335
 Barred, 1-2-340; 1-3-97, 130
 Burrowing, 1-2-350
 Cat, *see* American Long-eared Owl, 1-2-337
 " *see* Great Horned Owl, 1-2-345
 Florida Barred, 1-3-98, 130
 " Burrowing, 1-3-83
 " Screech, 1-3-83, 99
 Great Gray, 1-2-341
 " Horned, 1-2-345; 1-3-130
 Hawk, 1-2-349
 Hoot, 1-2-303, 337
 " *see* Barred Owl, 1-2-340
 " *see* Great Horned Owl, 1-2-345
 Horned, 1-2-303, 337
 Little Horned, *see* Screech Owl, 1-2-343
 Marsh, *see* Owl, Short-eared
 Meadow, *see* Short-Eared Owl, 1-2-338
 Monkey Faced, *see* American Barn Owl, 1-2-335
 Mottled, *see* Screech Owl, 1-2-343
 Prairie, *see* Burrowing Owl, 1-2-350
 " *see* Short-eared Owl, 1-2-338
 Red, *see* Screech Owl, 1-2-343
 Saw-whet, 1-2-342; 1-3-98
 Screech, 1-2-343; 1-3-83, 98
 Shell, 4-2-233, 234
 Short-eared, 1-2-338; 1-3-38
 Snowy, 1-2-348
 Spectral, 1-2-341
 Wood, *see* Barred Owl, 1-2-340
Ox-bird, *see* Red-backed Sandpiper, 1-2-217
 -eye, 8-1-354
see Black-breasted Plover, 1-2-237
 Meadow, *see* Least Sandpiper, 1-2-215
 Sand, 1-2-216
 Musk, 5-1-65
Oxalidaceæ, 8-1-398
Oxalis acetosella, 8-1-107
 stricta, 8-1-311
 violacea, 8-1-109
Oxybelidæ, 7-1-19
Oxybelus quadrinotatus, 7-1-19
Oxycnemis, 2-2-221
 fusimacula, 2-2-221
Oxycoccus macrocarpus, 8-1-129
Oxydendrum, 3-1-423
 arboreum, 3-1-423
Oxydia, 2-2-352
 vesulia, 2-2-352
Oxyopes, 7-2-659
 cinerea, 7-2-660
 rufipes, 7-2-660
 salticus, 7-2-660
 scalaris, 7-2-660
Oxyopidæ, 7-2-657
Oxyptila, 7-2-530
 conspurcata, 7-2-531
Oxyptilus, 2-2-416
 periscelidactylus, 2-2-416
Oyster, 4-2-423

Index

- Oyster, American Thorny, 4-2-405
 -catcher, 1-2-195, 251
 -catcher, American, 1-2-251
 " Brown-backed, *see* American
 Oyster-catcher, 1-2-251
 Common Hammer, 4-2-399
 Coon, 4-2-424
 Cove, 4-2-435
 Edible, 4-2-423
 -fish, 6-1-477
 Great Pearl, 4-2-394
 Hammer, 4-2-393, 399
 Imperial Thorny, 4-2-405
 Lurid, 4-2-424
 Pearl, 4-2-393
 Rock, 4-2-361
 Royal Thorny, 4-2-405
 Saddle, 4-2-422
 Thorny, 4-2-404
 Tree, 4-2-424
 Variable Thorny, 4-2-404
 Virginia, 4-2-423
 White Hammer, 4-2-399
 Oysters, Anatomy of, 4-2-424
 Culture of, 4-2-427
 Life history of, 4-2-425
Oxonadia, 2-2-108
- Pachnobia*, 2-2-180
claviformis, *see* *P. salicarium*
ferruginoides, *see* *P. littoralis*
littoralis, 2-2-180
orilliana, *see* *P. salicarium*
pectinata, *see* *P. littoralis*
 Reddish, 2-2-180
salicarium, 2-2-180
 Willow, 2-2-180
- Pachygnatha*, 7-2-407
brevis, 7-2-408
- Pachyia*, 2-2-60
aterrima, *see* *P. ficus*
crameri, *see* *P. ficus*
ficus, 2-2-60
lyncea, *see* *P. ficus*
undatifascia, *see* *P. ficus*
Venezuelensis, *see* *P. ficus*
- Pachylomerus*, 7-2-236
Audouinii, 7-2-236
Thevetii, 7-2-237
turris, 7-2-237
- Pachysphinx*, 2-2-56
modesta, 2-2-57
 " *imperator*, *see* *P. M. occidentalis*
 " *occidentalis*, 2-2-57
princeps, *see* *P. modesta*
- Packardia*, 2-2-367
elegans, 2-2-367
geminata, 2-2-368
nigripunctata, *see* *P. elegans*
- Paddlefish*, 6-1-1
Pactes, 2-2-241
abrostoloides, 2-2-241
oculatrix, 2-2-241
pygmæa, 2-2-241
- Paguala*, 6-1-482
 Painted-grass, 8-2-94
 Painter, *see* Cougar, 5-1-288
Palada, 2-2-229
 Palæarctic Region, 2-1-161
Palamedes, 2-1-315
- Palaeostracha*, 7-2-7
 Pale-breast, *see* American Golden Plover, 1-2-239
Paleacrita, 2-2-324
autumnata, *see* *P. vernaia*
mericata, *see* " "
sericeiferata, *see* *P. vernaia*
vernata, 2-2-324
- Palindia*, 2-2-273
dominicata, 2-2-273
- Palm*, 3-1-118
 Desert, 3-1-120
 Royal, 3-1-119
 Sargent, 3-1-120
- Palmae*, 3-1-118-122
Palmella, 3-2-26
Palmetto, 3-1-118
 Cabbage, 3-1-121
 Mexican, 3-1-122
 Silk-top, 3-1-120
 Silver-top, 3-1-121
- Palmia*, 2-2-383
præcedens, 2-2-383
- Palmoneta*, 6-1-484
 Pacific, 6-1-316
- Palometa*, 6-1-329
media, 6-1-329
palometa, 6-1-329
simillima, 6-1-329
- Palpida*, 2-2-105
 Dyar's, 2-2-105
pallidior, 2-2-105
- Palpigradi*, *see* Microthelyphonida, 7-2-13
- Palthis*, 2-2-285
angulalis, 2-2-285
aracanthusalis, *see* *P. angulalis*
Asopialis, 2-2-285
- Paludicola*, 1-2-171
- Palaudinidae*, 4-2-195
- Paludomus*, 4-2-185
Gardeneri, 4-2-185
Gardener's, 4-2-185
loricatus, 4-2-185
 Mail-clad, 4-2-185
- Palyadinæ*, 2-2-354
- Palyas*, 2-2-354
auriferaria, 2-2-354
- Pampanito*, 6-1-314
- Pampano*, 6-1-296, 313
 Common, 6-1-317
 Gaff-topsail, 6-1-314
 Great, 6-1-316
 Mazatlan, 6-1-316
 Round, 6-1-315
 Silvery, 6-1-317
 West Indian Round, 6-1-315
- Pamphila*, 2-1-342
mandan, 2-1-342
- Pamphilinæ*, 2-1-339
- Panaeolus*, 4-1-40, 92
- Panama Shell*, 4-2-94
- Panapoda*, 2-2-273
Cressoni, *see* *P. rufimargo*
rubricosta, *see* *P. rufimargo*
rufimargo, 2-2-273
 " *carneicosta*, 2-2-273
 " *combinata*, *see* *P. R. carneicosta*
 " *scissa*, *see* *P. R. carneicosta*
- Panax quinquefolium*, 8-1-221
- Panax*, *trifolium*, 8-1-221
- Panchrysis*, 2-2-236
purpurigera, 2-2-236
- Pandion haliaetus carolinensis*, 1-2-332; 1-3-38, 129
- Pandora*, 4-2-330
 three-lined, 4-2-330
trilineata, 4-2-330
- Pangrapia*, 2-2-254
decoralis, 2-2-254
elegantalis, *see* *P. decoralis*
epionoides, *see* *P. decoralis*
geometroides, *see* *P. decoralis*
- Panic-grass*, 8-2-61
 Forked, 8-2-71
 Hairy, 8-2-71
 Hispid, 8-2-71, 74
 Large-fruited, 8-2-71
 Porter's, 8-2-71
 Round-fruited, 8-2-71
 Scribner's, 8-2-71, 74
 Sea-beach, 8-2-71
 Small-fruited, 8-2-71
 Spreading, 8-2-71
 Starved, 8-2-71
 Tall smooth, 8-2-71
- Panicum*, 8-2-62
amaroides, 8-2-71
boscii, 8-2-71
capillare, 8-2-59, 71
clandestinum, 8-2-74
depanperatum, 8-2-71
dichotomiflorum, 8-2-71
dichotomum, 8-2-71
latifolium, 8-2-71
microcarpon, 8-2-71
Scribnerianum, 8-2-74
sphaerocarpon, 8-2-71
virgatum, 8-2-71
- Panopæa*, 4-2-322
Aldrovandi, 4-2-323
aldrovand's, 4-2-323
attenuata, 4-2-323
attenuated, 4-2-323
generosa, 4-2-323
giant, 4-2-323
Norwegian, 4-2-323
Norvegica, 4-2-323
- Panorpa*, 7-1-207
rufescens, 7-1-207
- Panorpidæ*, 7-1-207
- Panthea*, 2-2-152
 Eastern, 2-2-152
furcilla, 2-2-152
Portlandia, 2-2-152
 Western, 2-2-152
- Panther*, *see* Cougar, 5-1-288
- Pantographa*, 2-2-393
limata, 2-2-393
suffusalis, *see* *P. limata*
- Pantosteus*, 6-1-45
araopus, 6-1-46
Arizona, 6-1-45
Clarki, 6-1-46
Delphinus, 6-1-46
generosus, 6-1-45
Guzmaniensis, 6-1-46
Jordani, 6-1-45-46
plebeius, 6-1-46
- Panula*, 2-2-258
inconstans, 2-2-258

- Panus*, 4-1-33, 67
stypticus, 4-1-67
- Paota*, 2-2-332
fulcaria, 2-2-332
- Papagallos*, 6-1-294
- Papaipema*, 2-2-213
cataphracta, 2-2-214
cerussata, 2-2-214
furcata, 2-2-214
inquasita, 2-2-213
marginidens, 2-2-214
necopina, 2-2-214
nitela, 2-2-213
nitela nebris, 2-2-213
purpurifascia, 2-2-213
- Papaveracea*, 8-1-397
- Papaw*, 3-1-261
 Melon, 3-1-262
- Paper making, 3-1-543-548
 mouth, see Crappie, 6-1-334
- Paphia*, 4-2-351
- Papilio*, 2-1-306
ajax, 2-1-307
 " *Abbotti*, 2-1-307
 " *Floridensis*, 2-1-307
 " *marcellus*, 2-1-308
 " *telamonides*, 2-1-308
 " *Walshi*, 2-1-307
Aliaska, 2-1-312
Asterias, 2-1-314
Bairdi, 2-1-313
brevicauda, 2-1-313
Brucci, 2-1-313
Calverleyi, 2-1-314
Cresphontes, 2-1-311
Damnus, 2-1-310
Eurymedon, 2-1-308
Hollandi, 2-1-314
indra, 2-1-312
Machaon, 2-1-312
nitra, 2-1-312
Oregonia, 2-1-313
Palamedes, 2-1-315
Philenor, 2-1-315
Pilumnus, 2-1-310
Polydamas, 2-1-316
Rutulus, 2-1-309
Thoas, 2-1-311
Troilus, 2-1-315
Turnus, 2-1-309
 " *glaucus*, 2-1-309
Zolicaon, 2-1-312
- Papilionacea*, 8-1-398
- Papilionidae*, 2-1-272
- Papilioninae*, 2-1-304
- Papiriidae*, 7-1-388
- Papyrus*, 8-2-260
- Paradise Tree, 3-1-351
- Paragrotis*, 2-2-188
- Paralabrax*, 6-1-395
clathratus, 6-1-396
humeralis, 6-1-396
maculatosciatus, 6-1-396
nebulifer, 6-1-396
- Paralichthys*, 6-1-526
albiguttus, 6-1-527
Californicus, 6-1-526
dentatus, 6-1-526
lethostigmus, 6-1-527
oblongus, 6-1-528
- Parallelia*, 2-2-273
- Parallelia*, *amplissima*, see *P. bistriaris*
bistriaris, 2-2-273
- Paranthias*, 6-1-371
- Paranthrene*, 2-2-387
heucherae, 2-2-387
- Paraphia*, 2-2-343
exsuperata, see *P. subatomaria*
impropria, see *P. subatomaria*
mammurraria, see *P. subatomaria*
nubecularia, see *P. subatomaria*
subatomaria, 2-2-343
 " *triplicinctaria*, see *P. S.*
unipuncta
 " *unipuncta*, 2-2-343
 " *unipunctata*, see *P. S. unipuncta*
- Parascalops Breveri*, 5-1-189
- Parasemia*, 2-2-134
plantaginis, 2-2-134
 " *geometrica*, 2-2-134
- Parasita*, 7-1-316
- Parasites, proctotrypoid, 7-1-49
- Parastictis*, 2-2-217
discivaria, 2-2-217
gentilis, see *P. discivaria*
- Pardanthus Chinensis*, 8-1-284
- Pardosa*, 7-2-650
albopatella, 7-2-654
annulata, 7-2-654
Emertoni, 7-2-657
Grælandica, 7-2-656
lapidicina, 7-2-655
Milvina, 7-2-654
minima, 7-2-654
modica, 7-2-656
 " *Brunner*, 7-2-657
nigropalpis, 7-2-655
pallida, 7-2-657
saxatilis, 7-2-653
sternalis, 7-2-655
Xerampelina, 7-2-656
- Pareuchates*, 2-2-134
affinis, see *P. insulata*
aurata, see *P. insulata*
cadaverosa, see *P. insulata*
eglenensis, 2-2-134
gray-winged, 2-2-134
insulata, 2-2-134
tenera, 2-2-134
Yellow-winged, 2-2-134
- Parexocatus mesogaster*, 6-1-243
- Pargo*, 6-1-405
 see Mutton-fish, 6-1-412
amarilla, 6-1-409
 Colorado, 6-1-408, 413
 Criollo, see Mutton-fish, 6-1-412
 de Paizero, 6-1-415
 Prieto, 6-1-407
- Parharmonia*, 2-2-384
pini, 2-2-384
- Parida*, 1-1-113
- Parinae*, 1-1-113
- Park Reservations, 3-1-456
- Parkinsonia aculeata*, 3-1-343
microphylla, 3-1-343
- Parmelia*, 3-2-81
caperata, 3-2-83
conspersa, 3-2-82
perlata, 3-2-83
physodes, 3-2-82
saxatilis, 3-2-83
Wrinkled, 3-2-83
- Parnassia Caroliniana*, 8-1-196
palustris, 8-1-196
- Parnassians*, 2-1-304
- Parnassius*, 2-1-304
Clodius, 2-1-305
Smintheus, 2-1-306
 " *Behri*, 2-1-306
 " *Hermodur*, 2-1-306
- Paroquet, Carolina, 1-3-99, 134
- Parora*, 2-2-255
Texana, 2-2-255
- Parr*, 6-1-167
- Parrot-fish, 6-1-480
 Blue, 6-1-480-481
 Dark-green, 6-1-481
 Red, 6-1-480
- Parrot, Sea, see Puffin, 1-2-18
- Parsley, Fool's, 8-1-225
- Parsnip, Field, 8-1-323
 Hairy-jointed Meadow, 8-1-323
 Meadow, 8-1-323
 Wild, 8-1-323
- Parsonia petiolata*, 8-1-117
- Parthenocissus quinquefolia*, 8-1-218
- Partridge, see Bob White, 1-2-261
 see Grouse, Ruffed
 Birch, see Ruffed Grouse, 1-2-272
 Black, see Canada Grouse, 1-2-270
 Night, see Woodcock, 1-2-201
 Spruce, see Grouse, Canada
 Swamp, see Canada Grouse, 1-2-270
 Vine, 8-1-252
 Virginia, see Bob White, 1-2-261
- Parula, see Warbler, Parula
- Parus atricapillus*, 1-1-76; 1-3-111
bicolor, 1-1-78; 1-3-110
Carolinensis, 1-3-112
Hudsonicus, 1-3-112
- Pasania*, 3-1-190-191
densiflora, 3-1-191
- Paspalum*, Field, 8-2-60
setaceum, 8-2-61
 Slender, 8-2-60-61
- Passer domesticus*, 1-1-151; 1-3-87
- Passerella ilica*, 1-1-153
- Passeres*, 1-1-5
- Passerina ciris*, 1-3-151
cyanea, 1-1-101; 1-3-150
- Pastinaca sativa*, 8-1-323
- Patao*, 6-1-449
- Patella*, 4-2-234
aspera, 4-2-235
compressa, 4-2-236
ferruginea, 4-2-235
granularis, 4-2-235
longicosta, 4-2-235
Mexicana, 4-2-236
pectinata, 4-2-236
radians, 4-2-235
vulgata, 4-2-235
- Patellidae*, 4-2-234
- Patula*, 4-2-263-264
 Alternate, 4-2-264
- Paugy, see Common Scup, 6-1-437
- Paulownia, 3-1-448
- Paulownia imperialis*, 3-1-448
- Pea, Beach, 8-1-25
 Blue, 8-1-26
 Butterfly, 8-1-26
 Cat, 8-1-24
 Everlasting, 8-1-25

- Pea, Family, 8-1-398
 Hoary, 8-1-103
 Milk, 8-1-103
 Partridge, 8-1-307
 Pod Shell, 4-2-392
 Sea, 8-1-25
 Seaside, 8-1-25
 Sensitive, 8-1-307
 Shell, 4-2-354
 Shell, Hidden, 4-2-355
 Vine, 8-1-25
 Wild, 8-1-21
 Peabody-bird, *see* Sparrow, White-throated
 Peach-borer, 2-2-384
 Peacock, White, 2-1-174
 Peanut, Hog, 8-1-27
 Wild, 8-1-27
 Pear, 3-1-291
 Alligator, 3-1-265
 Swamp Sugar, 3-1-298
 Pearl, 4-2-395-396
 Peasant's Clock, 8-1-340
 Peat-moss, 3-2-109
 Acute-leaved, 3-2-124
 Pointed, 3-2-126
 Reddish, 3-2-125
 mosses, Development of, 3-2-119
 Pecan, 3-1-141
 Bitter, 3-1-144
 Peccary, 5-1-29-30
 Collared (plate), 5-1-30
 Texas, 5-1-30
 Peckhamia, 7-2-699
 Americana, 7-2-700
 picata, 7-2-699
 scorpionia, 7-2-699
 Pecten, 4-2-411
 Aequiculatus, 4-2-417
 caurinus, 4-2-416
 diegensis, 4-2-417
 dislocatus, 4-2-416
 distorsum, 4-2-417
 giganteus, 4-2-418
 hastatus, 4-2-417
 hericeus, 4-2-416
 irradians, 4-2-416
 Islandicus, 4-2-415
 Jacobæus, 4-2-413
 Japonicus, 4-2-418
 Lati-auratus, 4-2-417
 Magellanicus, 4-2-415
 maximus, 4-2-414
 nobilis, 4-2-415
 Noble, 4-2-415
 nodosus, 4-2-415
 opercularis, 4-2-414
 Pink, 4-2-416
 Pusio, 4-2-414
 subnodosus, 4-2-416
 varius, 4-2-418
 Pectinidae, 4-2-411
 Pectunculus, 4-2-386
 Feathered, 4-2-386
 Giant, 4-2-386
 giganteus, 4-2-386
 pennaceus, 4-2-386
 Pedanostethus, 7-2-365
 riparius, 7-2-365
 Pedicia albivittata, 7-1-95
 Pedicularis Canadensis, 8-1-388
 Pediculoides, 7-2-92
 Pediculus vestimenti, 7-1-317
 Pediocetes phasianellus, 1-2-284
 " *campestris*, 1-2-281, 284
 Pedipalpi, *see* Pedipalpida, 7-2-16
 Pedipalpida, 7-2-16
 Pedum, 4-2-406
 spondyloideum, 4-2-407
 Peep, 1-2-216
 see Least Sandpiper, 1-2-215
 Peeper, Spring, 6-2-138
 Peet-weet, *see* Spotted Sandpiper, 1-2-232
 Pegomyia vicina, 7-1-172
 Pekan, *see* Fisher, 5-1-241
 Peleciniidae, 7-1-51
 Pelecinus polyturator, 7-1-52
 Pelecypoda, 4-2-303, 305-436
 Pelican's foot, 4-2-122
 Pellenes, 7-2-688
 Pellenes agilis, 7-2-689
 borealis, 7-2-690
 coronatus, 7-2-691
 Hoyi, 7-2-691
 peregrinus, 7-2-692
 splendens, 7-2-692
 Pellitory, 8-1-269
 Pelobatidae, 6-2-8, 53
 Pelobatidae, Key to, 6-2-43
 Pelocoris femoralis, 7-1-280
 Pelopæus, 7-1-22
 Peltandra Virginica, 8-1-156
 Peltigera, 3-2-85
 aphthosa, 3-2-86
 canina, 3-2-86
 Dog, 3-2-86
 polydactyla, 3-2-86
 venosa, 3-2-85
 Pen Shell, 4-2-401
 Black, 4-2-402
 Half-naked, 4-2-401
 Noble, 4-2-401
 Oldroyd's, 4-2-402
 Philippine, 4-2-402
 Prickly, 4-2-401
 Rude, 4-2-401
 Pencil-tree, 8-1-265
 Penguin, *see* Murre, Brünnich's, 1-2-21
 Penitent (The), 2-2-266
 Pennyroyal, American, 8-1-47
 Bastard, 8-1-47
 False, 8-1-47
 Mock, 8-1-47
 Pentatomidae, 7-1-313
 Pentstemon digitalis, 8-1-55
 glaber, 8-1-55
 grandiflorus, 8-1-54
 hirsutus, 8-1-54
 pubescens, 8-1-54
 Pepper, Mild Water, 8-1-89
 -root, 8-1-190
 Water, 8-1-89
 Pepperbush, Mountain Sweet, 8-1-231
 Sweet, 8-1-230
 Pepperidge, 3-1-408
 -bush, 8-1-295
 Peppermint, 8-1-49
 Peprilus, 6-1-328
 paru, 6-1-329
 Peramium repens, 8-1-168
 Perca, 6-1-364
 flavescens, 6-1-365
 Perch, 6-1-360, 468
 Perch, Black, 6-1-472
 Blue, 6-1-472, 477
 Bridge, *see* Crappie, 1-6-334
 Cinquapin, *see* Crappie, 6-1-334
 Gray, 6-1-468
 Red, 6-1-495
 Ringed, 6-1-365
 River, 6-1-364
 Sacramento, 6-1-341
 Speckled, *see* Crappie, 6-1-334
 Trout, 6-1-247
 White, 6-1-376-377, 468, 471, 473
 Yellow, 6-1-365
 Perching birds, 1-1-5
 Percidae, 6-1-360
 Percnophila, 2-2-330
 fluviata, 2-2-330
 Percopsidae, 6-1-247
 Percopsis guttatus, 6-1-247
 Peregrine, Falcon, *see* Hawk, Duck
 Pericomma Californiensis, 7-1-108
 canescens, 7-1-108
 Pericopidae, 2-2-289
 Peridroma, 2-2-182
 Alabama, *see* P. incivis
 astricta, 2-2-182
 incivis, 2-2-183
 inermis, *see* P. saucia
 nigra, 2-2-182
 occulta, 2-2-182
 Ortonii, *see* P. saucia
 saucia, 2-2-182
 similiaria, 2-2-183
 Perigea, 2-2-165
 vecors, 2-2-165
 xanthioides, 2-2-165
 Perigonica, 2-2-205
 fulminans, 2-2-205
 Perigrapha, 2-2-205
 prima, 2-2-205
 Periplaneta Americana, 7-1-330
 Australasia, 7-1-330
 orientalis, 7-1-330
 Periploma, 4-2-327
 discus, 4-2-328
 leana, 4-2-328
 papyracea, 4-2-328
 planiscula, 4-2-328
 Perisoreus Canadensis, 1-2-79; 1-3-139
 Perissodactyli, 5-1-28
 Periwinkle, 4-2-174
 Common, 4-2-175
 Shore, 4-2-174
 Zigzag, 4-2-176
 Perlidae, 7-1-361
 Permit, 6-1-316
 Indian River, 6-1-315
 Perna, 4-2-398
 Bat, 4-2-399
 ephippium, 4-2-398
 isognonum, 4-2-399
 legumen, 4-2-399
 marcupium, 4-2-398
 Pod, 4-2-399
 Purse, 4-2-398
 Saddle, 4-2-398
 vespertilio, 4-2-399
 Perodipus ordi, 5-1-100
 Perognathus flavescens, 5-1-100
 Peromyscus Canadensis, 5-1-135
 " *abietorum*, 5-1-135

- Peromyscus Canadensis*, *nubiterræ*, 5-1-135
 " *umbrinus*, 5-1-135
Floridanus, 5-1-136
gossypinus, 5-1-135
 " *Mississippiensis*, 5-1-135
 " *nigriculus*, 5-1-136
 " *palmarius*, 5-1-136
leucopus, 5-1-131
Michiganensis, 5-1-138
niobeiventris, 5-1-138
Nuttalli, 5-1-138
phasma, 5-1-138
subgriseus, 5-1-136
 " *baliolus*, 5-1-137
 " *rhoadsi*, 5-1-137
Perro perro, 6-1-478
Perse, 2-1-146
Persea, 3-1-265
 borbonia, 3-1-265
 gratissima, 3-1-265
 pubescens, 3-1-265
Persian Vest, 4-2-58
Persicaria, Common, 8-1-88
 Water, 8-1-89
Persimmon, 3-1-424
 Black, 3-1-426
Pescado Blanco, 6-1-248
 " *de Chalco*, 6-1-248
 Colorado, 6-1-461
Petenia splendida, 6-1-475
Petite gueule, 6-1-446
Peto, 6-1-288
Petrel, 1-2-65
 Forked-tailed, 1-2-71
 Leach's, 1-2-71
 White-rumped, 1-2-71
 Wilson's Stormy, 1-2-68
Petricola, 4-2-345
 carditoides, 4-2-345
 pholadiformis, 4-2-345
Petricolida, 4-2-345
Petrochelidon lunifrons, 1-1-107; 1-3-88
Petrometopon, 6-1-380
 cruentatus, 6-1-380
Peucea Estivalis, 1-3-62, 74
 " *bachmani*, 1-3-74
Peucezia, 7-2-658
 viridans, 8-2-658
Pewee, *Bridge*, see *Phoebe*, 1-1-71
 Small, see *Acadian Flycatcher*, 1-1-182
 Water, see *Phoebe*, 1-1-71
 Wood, 1-1-69; 1-3-173
 see *Woodcock*, 1-2-201
Pez de gallo, 6-1-294
Pez de Pluma, see *Saucer-eye Porgy*, 6-1-438
Pez Luna, 6-1-492
Peziza, 4-1-20, 137
 Eruginosa, 4-1-137
 aurantia, 4-1-138
 Golden, 4-1-138
 odorata, 4-1-137
 Willkommii, 4-1-137
Pezizales, 4-1-19, 20, 137
Phalacrocoracidae, 1-2-75, 77
Phalacrocorax dilophus, 1-2-77
Phalacrostola, 2-2-254
 larentioides, 2-2-254
Phalangida, 7-2-53
Phalangida, 7-2-65
Phalangium, 7-2-69
 cinerum, 7-2-69
Phalangium, *longipalpis*, 7-2-69
Phalangodes, 7-2-64
 armata, 7-2-64
Phalangodidae, 7-2-61
Phalaris arundinacea, 8-2-94
Canariensis, 8-2-93
Phalarope, 1-2-191, 196
 Northern, 1-2-197
 Wilson's, 1-2-196
Phalaropodidae, 1-2-191, 196
Phalaropus lobatus, 1-2-197
 tricolor, 1-2-196
Phallaceæ, 4-1-27, 117
Phallales, 4-1-24, 26, 117
Phallus, 4-1-27, 117
 impudicus, 4-1-119
Phaneronot atripes, 6-1-472
 furcatus, 6-1-472
Phanetta, 7-2-377
 subterranea, 7-2-377
Phanurus tabaniorus, 7-1-133
Phaon, 2-1-153; 5-2-153
Phascum, 3-2-135
 cuspidatum, 3-2-136
Phaseolus perennis, 8-1-382
 polystachyus, 8-1-382
Phasianella, 4-2-207
 affinis, 4-2-208
 australis, 4-2-207
 compta, 4-2-208
 pulla, 4-2-207
 tenuis, 4-2-208
 tessellata, 4-2-208
 umbilicata, 4-2-208
Phasianellidae, 4-2-207
Phasianidae, 1-2-260, 288
Phasmida, 8-1-323
Pheasant, see *Grouse*, *Ruffed*
 Shell, *Australian*, 4-2-207
 Water, see *Merganser*, *Hooded*, 1-2-91
Phenacomys celatus, 5-1-110
 latimanus, 5-1-110
Pheocyma, 2-2-278
 lineola, see *P. lucifera*
 lucifera, 2-2-278
Pheosia, 2-2-295
 Californica, see *P. dimidiata*
 Descherei, see *P. Portlandia*
 dimidiata, 2-2-295
 Portlandia, 2-2-295
 rimosa, see *P. dimidiata*
Pheres, 2-1-261
Pherne, 2-2-351
 jubararia, 2-2-351
 mellitularia, see *P. placearia*
 parallelia, 2-2-351
 parallelaria, see *P. parallelia*
 placearia, 2-2-351
Phidippus, 7-2-680
 audax, 7-2-681
 clarus, 7-2-683
 insolens, 7-2-683
 miniatus, 7-2-684
 mystaceus, 7-2-684
 purpuratus, 8-2-683
 variegatus, 7-2-682
 Whitmanii, 7-2-682
Phigalia, 2-2-347
 tiliaria, 7-1-347
Philenus lineatus, 7-1-241
 spumarius, 2-2-241
Philagraula, 2-2-356
Philampelina, 2-2-65
Philedia, 2-2-343
 punctomacularia, 2-2-343
Philereme, 2-2-329
 Californiana, 2-2-329
Philobia, 2-2-339
 Emulataria, see *P. enotata*
 enotata, 2-2-339
 notata, see *P. enotata*
 sectomaculata, see *P. enotata*
Philodromina, 7-2-541
Philodromoides, 7-2-545
 protaria, 7-2-545
Philodromus, 7-2-543
 minutus, 7-2-544
 ornatus, 7-2-545
 pernix, 7-2-544
Philohela minor, 1-2-201
Philometra, 2-2-282
 goasalis, see *P. metonalis*
 longilabris, see *P. metonalis*
 metonalis, 2-2-282
Philopterida, 7-1-349
Philosamia, 2-2-82
 aurotus, see *P. Cynthia*
 Canningi, see *P. Cynthia*
 Cynthia, 2-2-82
 insularis, see *P. Cynthia*
 Pryeri, see *P. Cynthia*
 Vesta, see *P. Cynthia*
 Walkeri, see *P. Cynthia*
Phiprosopus, 2-2-245
 acutalis, see *P. callitrichoides*
 callitrichoides, 2-2-245
 nasutaria, see *P. callitrichoides*
Phlebia, 4-1-94
Phlegmacera, 7-2-77
 Bryantii, 7-2-78
 cavicolens, 7-2-78
 occidentale, 7-2-78
Phlegra, 7-2-688
 leopardus, 7-2-688
Phleum pratense, 8-2-112
Phlox, *Crawling*, 8-1-141
 divaricata, 8-1-35
 Downy, 8-1-142
 Family, 8-1-399
 Garden, 8-1-35
 maculata, 8-1-35
 " *candida*, 8-1-36
 paniculata, 8-1-35
 pilosa, 8-1-142
 reptans, 8-1-141
 subulata, 8-1-141
 Wild Blue, 8-1-35
Phlyctenia, 2-2-397
 plectilis, see *P. tertialis*
 syringicola, see *P. tertialis*
 tertilis, 2-2-397
Phlyctenodes, 2-2-395
 fuscalis, see *P. sticticalis*
 oberthurals, 2-2-396
 sordida, see *P. sticticalis*
 sticticalis, 2-2-395
 tetragonalis, see *P. sticticalis*
 triumphalis, 2-2-395
Phoberia, 2-2-273
 atomaris, 2-2-273
 forrigens, see *P. atomaris*
 ingenua, see *P. atomaris*

- Phoberia*, orthosiodes, see *P. atomaris*
Phobetron, 2-2-366
Abbotana, see *P. pitheciun*
hyalinus, see *P. pitheciun*
nigricans, see *P. pitheciun*
nondescriptus, see *P. pitheciun*
pitheciun, 2-2-366
tetractylus, see *P. pitheciun*
Phoca *Grænländica*, 5-1-217
hispida, 5-1-217
largha, 5-1-215
vitulina, 5-1-215
Phocæna *phocæna*, 5-1-22
Phocidæ, 5-1-208, 214
Phœbe, 1-1-71; 1-3-85
 Say's, 1-1-72
Pholadidæ, 4-2-315
Pholadidæ, 4-2-317
papyracea, 4-2-317
penita, 4-2-317
Pholas, 4-2-315
Californica, 4-2-316
costata, 4-2-316
Pacifica, 4-2-316
Pholas, Ribbed, 4-2-316
Pholas truncata, 4-2-316
Pholcidæ, 7-2-325
Pholcids, 7-2-325
Pholcomma hirsutum, 7-2-368
Pholcommateæ, 7-2-367
Pholcophora, 8-2-329
Americana, 7-2-329
Pholcus, 7-2-328
phalangoides, 7-2-328
Pholiota, 4-1-38, 83
adiposa, 4-1-83
Aggericola, 4-1-84
Early, 4-1-84
Fat, 4-1-83
limonella, 4-1-83
præcox, 4-1-84
Pholisora, 2-1-330
Alpheus, 2-1-331
catullus, 2-1-330
Hayhursti, 2-1-331
libya, 2-1-331
Pholus, 2-2-65
achemon, 2-2-66
clotho, see *P. labruscæ*
crantor, see *P. achemon*
fasciatus, 2-2-67
 " see *P. vitis*
Hornbeckiana, see *P. vitis*
Jussieuæ, see *P. fasciatus*
labruscæ, 2-2-67
Linner, see *P. vitis*
satellitita, 2-2-65
 " *ampelophaga*, see *P. S. Pandorus*
 " *Pandorus*, 2-2-65
strigilis, see *P. fasciatus*
Typhon, 2-2-65
vitis, see *P. fasciatus*, 2-2-67
Phorbia brassicæ, 7-1-172
ceparum, 7-1-171
Phorida, 7-1-89, 147
Phorodon humuli, 7-1-265
Phoroidea, 7-1-88-89
Phragmatobia, 2-2-126
Beani, 2-2-126
Brucei, 2-2-126
Phragmatobia, *euliginosa*, 2-2-126
remissa, see *P. Yarrowi*
rubricosa, see *P. fuliginosa*
Yarrowi, 2-2-127
Phragmites communis, 8-2-170
Phrurolithus, 7-2-576
Alarius, 7-2-576
Phryganeidæ, 7-1-198
Phryganidia, 2-2-291
Californica, 2-2-291
Phrygonis, 2-2-354
argenteostriata, 2-2-354
cerussata, see *P. argenteostriata*
obruccata, see *P. argenteostriata*
Phrynidæ, see *Tarantulidæ*, 7-2-19
Phrynosoma Blainvillei, 5-2-152
calidiarum, 5-2-157
ceræse, 5-2-151
coronatum, 5-2-152, 153
Ditmarsii, 5-2-154
Douglassi, 5-2-148
 " *Hernandesi*, 5-2-149
 " *ornatissimum*, 5-2-148
Goodei, 5-2-158
Maccallii, 5-2-159
modestum, 5-2-156
orbiculare, 5-2-149
platyrhinum, 5-2-158
regale, 5-2-150
Phthorimæa, 2-2-425
operculella, 2-2-425
solanella, see *P. operculella*
tabacella, see *P. operculella*
terrella, see *P. operculella*
Phurys, 2-2-275
Lima, 2-2-275
vinculum, 2-2-275
Phycanassa, 2-1-362
Aaroni, 2-1-363
Howardi, 2-1-363
viator, 2-1-362
Phyciodes, 2-1-150
Barnesi, 2-1-155
Batesi, 2-1-154
Camillus, 2-1-155
ismeria, 2-1-152
montana, 2-1-156
myliata, 2-1-155
nycteis, 2-1-151
orisei, 2-1-154
Phaon, 2-1-153
picta, 2-1-156
pratensis, 2-1-154
Tharos, 2-1-153
 " *marcia*, 2-1-153
Vesta, 2-1-152
Phycitina, 2-2-407
Phycodromidæ, 7-1-91, 174
Phycomycetes, 4-1-9, 17
Phyllodactylus, 5-2-98
tuberculosis, 5-2-98
unctus, 5-2-99
Phyllæcus integer, 7-1-71
Phyllomorpha 7-1-305
Phyllonotus, 4-2-33
Phyllorhynchus Brownei, 5-2-293
decurtatus, 5-2-293
Phyllostomatidæ, 5-1-194
Phylloxera, Grape-vine, 7-1-265
vastatrix, 7-1-265
Phymata Wolffii, 7-1-297
Phymatidæ, 7-1-297
Physa, 4-2-293
ampullacea, 4-2-294
ancillaria, 4-2-294
gyrina, 4-2-294
hynorum, 4-2-294
Jug, 4-2-294
microstoma, 4-2-294
Small-mouthed, 4-2-294
Physalacia, 4-1-98
Physalis Pennsylvanica, 8-1-328
Virginiana, 8-1-328
Physcia, 3-2-84
leucomela, 3-2-84
Physcomitrium, 3-2-207
turbinatum, 3-2-208
Physeter macrocephalus, 5-1-17
Physeteridæ, 5-1-12, 17
Physocyclus, 7-2-329
globosus, 7-2-329
Physopoda, 7-1-318
Physostegania, 2-2-338
pustularia, 2-2-338
Physostegia Virginiana, 8-1-142
Phytolacca decandra, 8-1-229
Phytolaccaceæ, 8-1-397
Phytophaga, Table of, 7-1-3
Picconou, 6-1-61
Picea, 3-1-63
Breweriana, 3-1-67
Canadensis, 3-1-66
Engelmanni, 3-1-65
excelsa, 3-1-64
mariana, 3-1-64
orientalis, 3-1-64
Parryana, 3-1-66
rubens, 3-1-65
Sitchensis, 3-1-68
Pici, 1-1-3
Picidæ, 1-1-3
Pickerel, 6-1-236
 see Wall-eyed Pike, 6-1-361
Banded, 6-1-234
Common Eastern, 6-1-235
Little, 6-1-234
Weed, 8-1-5
-weed Family, 8-1-396
Pickle-worm, 2-2-394
Picoides Ameucaus, 1-3-102
arcticus, 1-3-102
Picuda, 6-1-259
Picudilla, 6-1-260
Piddocks, 4-2-315
Californica, 4-2-316
Paper, 4-2-317
Rough, 4-2-316
Truncated, 4-2-316
Wood, 4-2-317
Pierinæ, 2-1-272
Pieris, 2-1-276
Beckeri, 2-1-277
monuste, 2-1-277
Napi, 2-1-279
 " *acadica*, 2-1-280
 " *Bryonia*, 2-1-279
 " *oleracea-hiemalis*, 2-1-279
 " *pallida*, 2-1-279
 " *Virginiana*, 2-1-279
occidentalis, 2-1-278
protodice, 2-1-278
 " *vernalis*, 2-1-278

- Pieris*, *rapae*, 2-1-280
symbri, 2-1-278
Piesmina, 7-1-299
Pigea, 2-2-333
mutilineata, 2-2-333
Pigeon, 1-1-15; 1-2-293-294
Band-tailed, 1-2-296
-berry, 8-1-229
-grass, 8-1-40; 8-2-78
Passenger, 1-2-294; 1-3-132
Prairie, *see* American Golden Plover,
1-2-239
" *see* Bartramian Sandpiper, 1-
2-229
Sea, *see* Guillemot Black, 1-2-20
White-collared, 1-2-296
White-crowned, 1-3-132
Wild, *see* Passenger Pigeon, 1-2-294
Pigfish, 6-1-433, 434, 440
Pignut, 3-1-134
Pika, 5-1-72, 93
Pike, 6-1-233
Common, 6-1-236
Great, 6-1-238
Grass, 6-1-234
Great Lakes, 6-1-236
" Northern, 6-1-240
Green, 6-1-235
" *see also* Wall-eyed Pike
-perch, 6-1-361
" American, 6-1-360
Sacramento, 6-1-69
Wall-eyed, 6-1-361
Yellow, *see* Wall-eyed Pike
Pilewort, 8-1-52, 298
Pilosace, 4-1-39, 82
Pilot Fish, 6-1-298
Shark, 6-1-300
Snake, 5-2-420
Pilotfish, *see* Menominee Whitefish, 6-1-122
Pilumnus, 2-1-310
Pimelodella, 6-1-15
Pimelodus, 6-1-15
Pimelometopon pulcher, 6-1-479
Pimpernel, 8-1-58
Scarlet, 8-1-383
Pimpla inquisitor, 7-1-64
Pinconia coo, 2-2-369
Pine, Aleppo, 3-1-53
Arizona White, 3-1-26
Austrian, 3-1-52
-barren Beauty, 8-1-241
Bhotan, 3-1-54
Big-cone, 3-1-39
Black, 3-1-54
Cedar, *see* Spruce Pine, 3-1-50
Cluster, 3-1-53
Corsican, 3-1-52
Cuban, 3-1-41
Digger, 3-1-34
Georgia, 3-1-22
Great Sugar, 3-1-27
Grey, 3-1-51
Hard, 3-1-21
Jack, 3-1-22
Jersey, 3-1-50
Knob-cone, 3-1-40
Korean, 3-1-54
Lacebark, 3-1-54
Loblolly, 3-1-34
Longleaf, 3-1-36
Macedonian, 3-1-53
Marsh, 3-1-36
Mexican White, 3-1-54
Mountain, 3-1-26
Mugho, 3-1-53
North Carolina, 3-1-22
Nut, 3-1-31
Old-field, 3-1-34
Oregon, 3-1-70
Pitch, 3-1-21, 39
Pond, 3-1-36
Red, 3-1-54
Rocky Mountain White, 3-1-29
Sand, 3-1-50
Sap, 8-1-382
Scotch, 3-1-53
Scrub, 3-1-48, 50, 51
Shortleaf, 3-1-44
Silver, 3-1-26
Snake, 5-2-316
Soft, 3-1-22
Spruce, 3-1-50
Stone, 3-1-53
Swamp, 3-1-41
Table-mountain, 3-1-48
Torrey's, 3-1-33
Umbrella, 3-1-55
White, 3-1-23
White-bark, 3-1-30
Western Yellow, 3-1-42
Yellow, 3-1-21, 34
Pines, 3-1-20
Exotic, 3-1-52
Foxtail, 3-1-30
Himalayan, 3-1-54
Pitch, 3-1-32
Swiss, 3-1-53
Pinicola enuleator, 1-1-219; 1-3-141
Pinion, Ashen, 2-2-206
Bailey's, 2-2-207
Broad Ashen, 2-2-207
Dowdy, 2-2-207
Green-gray, 2-2-206
Nameless, 2-2-207
Nappy, 2-2-207
Thaxter's, 2-2-207
Wanton, 2-2-206
Warm Gray, 2-2-207
Pink, Bunch, 8-1-94
Clove, 8-1-94
Deptford, 8-1-94
-eye, 7-1-184
Family, 8-1-397
Fire, 8-1-376
Grass, 8-1-86
Ground, 8-1-141
Hedge, 8-1-93
Indian, 8-1-85
Large Marsh, 8-1-133
Marsh, 8-1-132
Moss, 8-1-141
Old Maid's, 8-1-93
Sea, 8-1-132
Slender Marsh, 8-1-133
Swamp, 8-1-122
Wild, 8-1-92
Pinna, 4-2-401
maura, 4-2-402
Moor, 4-2-402
muricata, 4-2-401
nigra, 4-2-402
Pinna, nobilis, 4-2-401
Oldroydii, 4-2-402
Philippinensis, 4-2-402
Pinna, Rough, 4-2-402
Pinna rudis, 4-2-401
rugosa, 4-2-402
seminuda, 4-2-401
Pinnidae, 4-2-401
Pinnipedia, 5-1-207, 208
Pinnotheres Strombi, 4-2-120
Piñon, 3-1-31
Pintado, 6-1-286
Pintail, 1-2-109
Pinus, 3-1-20
albicaulis, 3-1-30
aristata, 3-1-30
Arizonica, 3-1-34
attenuata, 3-1-40
Ayacahuite, 3-1-54
Balfouriana, 3-1-30
Bungeana, 3-1-54
caribaea, 3-1-41
cembra, 3-1-53
cembroides, 3-1-31
clausa, 3-1-50
contorta, 3-1-48
" Murrayana, 3-1-22, 49
Coulteri, 3-1-39
densiflora, 3-1-54
divaricata, 3-1-22, 51
echinata, 3-1-21, 22, 44
edulis, 3-1-31
excelsa, 3-1-54
flexilis, 3-1-29
glabra, 3-1-50
halepensis, 3-1-53
heterophylla, 3-1-21
Koraiensis, 3-1-54
Lambertiana, 3-1-27
laricio, 3-1-52
" Austriaca, 3-1-52
longifolia, 3-1-54
monophylla, 3-1-31
montana, 3-1-53
monticola, 3-1-26
palustris, 3-1-22
palustris, 3-1-21, 22, 36
parviflora, 3-1-54
peuce, 3-1-53
pinaster, 3-1-53
pinex, 3-1-53
ponderosa, 3-1-21, 42
" jeffreyi, 3-1-21, 43, 44
pungens, 3-1-48
quadrifolia, 3-1-31
resinosa, 3-1-21
rigida, 3-1-21, 22, 39
sabiniana, 3-1-34
serotina, 3-1-36
strobiformis, 3-1-26
strobis, 3-1-23
sylvestris, 3-1-53
tada, 3-1-21, 34
Thunbergi, 3-1-54
Torreyana, 3-1-33
Virginiana, 3-1-22, 50
Pinxter-flower, 8-1-121
Piojo, *see* Bony-fish, 6-1-87
Piophila, 7-1-179
Casei, 7-1-179
Pipe-vine, 8-1-375

- Pipilo erythrophthalmus*, 1-1-58, 1-3-64, 147
 Alleni, 1-3-64, 147
- Pipistrelle, Georgia, 5-1-201
 Northern, 5-1-202
- Pipistrellus subflavus*, 5-1-201
 obscurus, 5-1-202
- Pipit, American, 1-1-135
- Pipits, 1-1-12
- Pippona, 2-2-221
 bimatrix, 2-2-221
- Pipsissewa, 8-1-120
 Spotted, 8-1-121
- Pipunculida*, 7-1-89, 149
- Piramidig, *see* Nighthawk, 1-1-138
- Piranga erythromelas*, 1-1-218; 1-3-151
 rubra, 1-1-216; 1-3-152
- Pirata*, 7-2-641
 aspirans, 7-2-643
 febriculosus, 7-2-645
 humicolus, 7-2-644
 insularis, 7-2-645
 Marxi, 7-2-644
 minutus, 7-2-643
 montanus, 7-2-644
 piraticus, 7-2-645
 Utahensis, 7-2-645
- Pisauridae*, 7-2-598
- Pisaurina*, 7-2-607
 mira, 7-2-607
- Pisidium*, 4-2-355
 abditum, 4-2-355
- Pisk, *see* Nighthawk, 1-1-138
- Pistillaria*, 4-1-98
- Pit Vipers, 5-2-403
- Pitcher-plant, 8-1-379
 Family, 8-1-397
- Pitchforks, 8-1-361
- Pituophis catenifer*, 5-2-320
 melanoleucus, 5-2-316
 Sayi, 5-2-318
 bellona, 5-2-320
- Placopharynx*, 6-1-64
 Duquesnii, 6-1-64
- Placuna*, 4-2-422
 placenta, 4-2-422
 sella, 4-2-422
- Placunanomia*, 4-2-421
 macrochisma, 4-2-421
- Placunida*, 4-2-422
- Plagiomicrus*, 2-2-235
 pityochromus, 2-2-235
- Plagiostethi*, 7-2-64
- Plagiothecium*, 3-2-276, 291
 muellerianum, 3-2-291
- Plagodis*, 2-2-349
 arrogaria, *see* *P. emargataria*
 emargataria, 2-2-349
 floscularia, *see* *P. serinaria*
 Keutzingaria, *see* *P. Keutzingi*
 Keutzingi, 2-2-349
 serinaria, 2-2-349
 subprivata, *see* *P. serinaria*
- Plaice, 6-1-526
- Plain-fish, 6-1-289
- Plaited Shell, 4-2-406
- Plane Tree, Oriental, 3-1-282
 American, 3-1-279
- Planer Tree, 3-1-238
- Planera*, 3-1-230, 238
 aquatica, 3-1-238
- Planorbis*, 4-2-294
- Planorbis bicarinatus*, 4-2-295
 campanulatus, 4-2-295
 trivolis, 4-2-295
- Plant Families, 8-1-396
- Flannel, 8-1-329
 -lice, 7-1-226, 262
 jumping, 7-1-259
 Velvet, 8-1-329
- Plantain, Lesser Rattlesnake, 8-1-168
- Poor Robin's, 8-1-75, 347
- Robert's, 8-1-75
- Robin's, 8-1-75
- Snake, 8-1-347
- White, 8-1-267
- Platagrotis*, 2-2-179
 pressa, 2-2-179
- Platanacea*, 3-1-278-283
- Platanus*, 3-1-278
 occidentalis, 3-1-279
 orientalis, 3-1-282
 racemosa, 3-1-281
 Wrightii, 3-1-281
- Plate-fish, 6-1-490
- Platea*, 2-2-342
 Californiaria, 2-2-342
 dulcearia, *see* *P. trilinearia*
 trilinearia, 2-2-343
 Uncanaria, *see* *P. Californiaria*
- Platyphena*, 2-2-287
 crassatus, *see* *P. scabra*
 erectalis, *see* *P. scabra*
 obesalis, *see* *P. scabra*
 palpatic, *see* *P. scabra*
 scabra, 2-2-287
- Platichthys stellatus*, 6-1-531
- Platymota*, 2-2-422
 concursana, *see* *P. flavedana*
 flavedana, 2-2-422
 labiosana, 2-2-422
 laterana, *see* *P. flavedana*
- Platyodon*, 4-2-325
 cancellatus, 4-2-325
- Platyperigea*, 2-2-164
- Platyperidae*, 7-1-89, 149
- Platytrepia*, 2-2-128
 guttata, *see* *P. Virginalis*
 ochracea, *see* *P. Virginalis*
 Virginalis, 2-2-128
- Platypterygida*, 2-2-320
- Platysenia*, 2-2-163
 albipuncta, 2-2-163
 atriciliata, *see* *P. videns*
 indigens, *see* *P. videns*
 Meskei, *see* *P. videns*
 videns, 2-2-163
- Platyura*, 7-1-117
- Plea*, 7-1-275
- Plecoptera, 7-1-361
- Plectana*, 7-2-456
- Plectreuryx*, 7-2-304
 castanea, 7-2-304
 tristis, 7-2-304
- Plectrophenax nivalis*, 1-1-59
- Plectropops retrospinis*, 6-1-267
- Pleonectoptera*, 2-2-246
 flocalis, *see* *P. pyralis*
 irrecta, *see* *P. pyralis*
 pyralis, 2-2-246
- Pleroma*, 2-2-206
 obliquata, 2-2-206
- Plesiometra*, 7-2-424
- Plesiometra*, *Argyra*, 7-2-424
- Plestia*, 2-1-322
 dorus, 2-1-322
- Pleuridium*, 3-2-137
 subulatum, 3-2-138
- Pleurisy-root, 8-1-325
- Pleurobema*, 4-2-375
 Esopus, 4-2-375
- Pleurocera*, 4-2-188
 ponderous, 4-2-188
- Pleurodonte*, 4-2-266
 gigantea, 4-2-267
 Jamaicensis, 4-2-267
 sinuata, 4-2-266
 wavy, 4-2-266
- Pleurogrammus monoptyerygius*, 6-1-499
- Pleuronectida*, 6-1-520
- Pleuronectinae*, 6-1-521
- Pleurotoma*, 4-2-107
 Carpenteriana, 4-2-107
 circinata, 4-2-108
 grandis, 4-2-107
 incisa, 4-2-108
 inermis, 4-2-108
 mesta, 4-2-109
 perversa, 4-2-108
 torosa, 4-2-109
 vinosa, 4-2-108
 virgo, 4-2-107
- Pleurotomaria*, 4-2-221
 Adamsoniana, 4-2-221
 Beyrichi, 4-2-221
 Quoyana, 4-2-221
- Pleurotomariidae*, 4-2-221
- Pleurotomidae*, 4-2-107
- Pleurotus*, 4-1-32, 57
 Elm, 4-1-58
 ostreatus, 4-1-57
 sapidus, 4-1-58
 ulmarius, 4-1-58
- Pleurozium*, 3-2-279, 307
- Plexippus*, 7-2-693
 Paykullii, 7-2-693
- Plicatula*, 4-2-406
 Mantelli, 4-2-406
 ramosa, 4-2-406
- Plodia*, 2-2-415
 interpunctella, 2-2-415
 sea, *see* *P. interpunctella*
- Plough-girl, 2-2-190
- Plover, 1-2-194, 194, 237
 American Golden, 1-2-239
 Belted Piping, 1-2-247
 Black-bellied, *see* Black-breasted
 Plover, 1-2-237
 Black-breasted, 1-2-237
 Chicken, *see* Turnstone, 1-2-249
 Field, *see* Bartramian Sandpiper, 1-2-229
 see Plover, American Golden
 Grass, *see* Bartramian Sandpiper, 1-2-229
 Green, *see* American Golden Plover, 1-2-239
 Highland, *see* Bartramian Sandpiper, 1-2-229
 Kildeer, *see* Killdeer, 1-2-242
 Mountain, 1-2-247
 Piping, 1-2-245
 Red-legged, *see* Turnstone, 1-2-249
 Ring, *see* Semipalmated Plover, 1-2-244

- Plover, Ring-necked, *see* Semipalmated Plover, 1-2-244
 Ruddy, *see* Sanderling, 1-2-219
 Semipalmated, 1-2-244
 Swiss, *see* Black-breasted Plover, 1-2-237
 Upland, *see* Bartramian Sandpiper, 1-2-229
 Whistling Field, *see* Black-breasted Plover, 1-2-237
 Wilson's, 1-2-247
Pluchea, *camphorata*, 8-1-265
Plum, 3-1-321, 322
 Canada, 3-1-325
 Chickasaw, 3-1-325
 Exotic, 3-1-326
 Wild-goose, 3-1-325
 Wild-red, 3-1-322
 Wild yellow, 3-1-322
Pluma, *see* Saucer-eye Porgy, 6-1-439
Plumbaginaceæ, 8-1-399
 Plumbago Family, 8-1-399
 Plumbe, Grape-vine, 2-2-416
Plusia, 2-2-237
Ærea, 2-2-237
Æroides, 2-2-237
balluca, 2-2-237
Plusiodonta, 2-2-235
compressipalis, 2-2-235
insignis, 2-2-235
Pluteus, 4-1-37, 87
cervinus, 4-1-87
 Fawn-colored, 4-1-87
Poa, 8-2-195
alsodes, 8-2-197
annua, 8-2-205
autumnalis, 8-2-198
brachyphylla, 8-2-198
compressa, 8-2-197
pratensis, 8-2-205
triflora, 8-2-205
trivialis, 8-2-197
Poanes, 2-1-361
Massasoit, 2-1-361
Poaphila, 2-2-274
quadrifilaris, 2-2-274
 Pochard, American, *see* Redhead, 1-2-114
 Pocket-bird, *see* Scarlet Tanager, 1-1-218
 Pod-bearers, 3-1-332
 Pod Shell, 4-2-167
Podagra, 2-2-178
crassipes, 2-2-178
Podagrion mantis, 7-1-328
Podicipidæ, 1-2-5, 8
Podilymbus podiceps, 1-2-11
Podisus sericeiventris, 7-1-314
spinosus, 7-1-314
Podophyllum peltatum, 8-1-184
Podosesia, 2-2-382
longipes, *see* *P. syringæ*
syringæ, 2-2-382
Poduridæ, 7-1-386
Pacilocapsus lineatus, 7-1-302
Pacilochroa, 7-2-315
minuta, 7-2-316
montana, 7-2-315
Pacifica, 7-2-315
Pogon, 2-2-72
gauræ, 2-2-72
Juanita, 2-2-73
Vega, 2-2-73
Pogonatum, 3-2-242
Alpinum, 3-2-247
Brachyphyllum, 3-2-245
brevicaule, 3-2-243
capillare, 3-2-245
urnigerum, 3-2-246
Pogonia, 6-1-466
ophioglossoides, 8-1-84
Rose, 8-1-84
Sweet, 8-1-84
Pogonias cromis, 6-1-466
Pogy, 6-1-109, 180
Poison-flower, 8-1-50
Poison Wood, 3-1-358
Poisson Bleu, 6-1-221
lune, 6-1-326
Poke, 8-1-139
see American Bittern, 1-2-157
see Little Green Heron, 1-2-164
Indian, 8-1-157
Pokeweed, 8-1-229
Family, 8-1-397
Polecat, *see* Skunk, 5-1-224
Polemoniaceæ, 8-1-399
Polia, 2-2-171
diversilineata, 2-2-171
illepida, *see* *P. diversilineata*
Theodore's, 2-2-171
Theodori, 2-2-171
Varied-banded, 2-2-171
Poliophtila carulea, 1-1-110; 1-3-168; 174
Poliophtila, 1-1-14
Polistes, 7-1-26, 29
mellicifera, 7-1-25
Polites, 2-1-353
mardon, 2-1-354
Peckius, 2-1-353
Polites Sabuleti, 2-1-354
Poll, Yellow, *see* Yellow Warbler, 1-1-204
Pollachius, 6-1-509
virens, 6-1-509
Pollack, 6-1-509
Alaska, 6-1-510
Common, 6-1-509
Polybia, 7-1-30
Polybrous cheriway, 1-3-128
Polychrysis, 2-2-236
formosa, 2-2-236
moneta, 2-2-236
trabea, *see* *P. moneta*, 2-2-236
Polydactylus approximans, 6-1-261
octonemus, 6-1-262
opercularis, 6-1-262
Virginicus, 6-1-261
Polydamas, 2-1-316
Polygala cruciata, 8-1-111
Polygala, Fringed, 8-1-111
Polygala paucifolia, 8-1-111
polygama, 8-1-112
Purple, 8-1-110
sanguinea, 8-1-110
viridescens, 8-1-110
Polygalaceæ, 8-1-398
Polygamist (The), 2-2-268
Polygonaceæ, 8-1-397
Polygonatum biflorum, 8-1-161
commutatum, 8-1-161
giganteum, 8-1-161
Polygonella articulata, 8-1-90
Polygonum amphibium, 8-1-89
articulatum, 8-1-90
Polygonum, *aviculare*, 8-1-89
hydropiper, 8-1-89
hydropiperoides, 8-189
Pennsylvanicum, 8-1-88
persicaria, 8-1-88
sagittatum, 8-1-90
scandens, 8-1-89
Polygrammate, 2-2-160
Hebraea, *see* *P. Hebraicum*
Hebraicum, 2-2-160
Polygyra, 4-2-270
albolabris, 4-2-270
Chiricahuana, 4-2-270
Devia, 4-2-270
Townsendiana, 4-2-270
Polygyrella, 4-2-266
polygyrella, 4-2-266
Polymita, 4-2-265
picta, 4-2-265
Polyneimideæ, 6-1-261
Polyneumus, 6-1-261
Polyodon spathula, 6-1-1
Polyodontidæ, 6-1-1
Polyplacophora, 4-2-237
Polyporaceæ, 4-1-31, 42, 102, 109
Polyporus, 4-1-42, 110
arcularius, 4-1-112
circinatus, 4-1-113
conchatus, 4-1-111
fomentaria, 4-1-110
lucidus, 4-1-112
megaloma, 4-1-110
perennis, 4-1-111
pergamenus, 4-1-111
squamosus, 4-1-112
sulphureus, 4-1-111
velutinus, 4-1-111
versicolor, 4-1-112
Polyprion, 6-1-370
Polypus, 4-2-445
Polytrichaceæ, 3-2-239
Polytrichum, 3-2-248
commune, 3-2-250, 256
formosum, 3-2-250
gracile, 3-2-250-251
juniperinum, 3-2-250, 254
Ohiense, 3-2-250, 252
piliferum, 3-2-250, 253
sexangulare, 3-2-250
Pomacanthus arcuatus, 6-1-484
paru, 6-1-484
zonipectus, 6-1-484
Pomaceæ, 8-1-398
Pomadaris, 6-1-432
Andrei, 6-1-433
Bayanus, 6-1-433
Branicki, 6-1-433
croco, 6-1-433
macracanthus, 6-1-433
Panamensis, 6-1-432
productus, 6-1-433
ramosus, 6-1-433
Pomatiopsis, 4-2-191
Californica, 4-2-192
lapidaria, 4-2-192
Pomatidæ, 6-1-320
Pomatomus saltatrix, 6-1-320
Pomaux, 4-2-211
inequale, 4-2-211
undosum, 4-2-211
Wavy, 4-2-211

Index

- Pomette Bleue, 3-1-317
Pomfret, 6-1-327
Pomolobus, 6-1-101
Astivalis, 6-1-104
chrysoclhoris, 6-1-101
mediocris, 6-1-102
pseudoharengus, 6-1-103
Pomoxis, 6-1-333
annularis, 6-1-334
sparoides, 6-1-335
Pompano, 6-1-313
Pompano, Californian, 6-1-329
Irish, 6-1-448
Pacific, 6-1-308
Shell, 4-2-343
Pompilidae, 7-1-30
Pompon, 6-1-431
Pomus, 4-2-198
depressa, 4-2-198
Pond Apple, 3-1-261, 263
Lily, 8-1-173
Poneridae, 7-1-39, 47
Pontania, 7-1-76
Pontederia cordata, 8-1-5
Pontederiacae, 8-1-396
Pontiac, 2-1-358
Poocates gramineus, 1-1-162; 1-3-42
Pop-weed, 8-1-335
Poplar, 3-1-145
Black, 3-1-153
Carolina, 3-1-147
Lombardy, 3-1-154
White, 3-1-153
Poplar, Yellow, 3-1-258
Poppy, California, 8-1-300
Celandine, 8-1-299
Family, 8-1-397
Yellow, 8-1-299
Populus, 3-1-145
acuminata, 3-1-150
alba, 3-1-153
angustifolia, 3-1-150
balsamifera, 3-1-151
deltoidea, 3-1-146
deltoidea Carolinensis, 3-1-147
Fremontii, 3-1-148
grandidentata, 3-1-150
heterophylla, 3-1-152
Mexicana, 3-1-150
nigra, 3-1-153
" Italica, 3-1-154
tremuloides, 3-1-148
trichocarpa, 3-1-152
Wislicenzi, 3-1-148
Porcupine, 5-1-72
American, 5-1-94
Canada, 5-1-94
Porella, 3-2-100
platyphylla, 3-2-99, 101
Porgee, 6-1-473, 482
Porgy, 6-1-436, 438
see Common Scup, 6-1-437
Grass, 6-1-440
Jolt-head, 6-1-439
Little-head, 6-1-439
Little-mouth, 6-1-440
Saucer-eye, 6-1-438
Shad, 6-1-440
Sheepshead, 6-1-440
White-boned, 6-1-440
Pork-fish, 6-1-431
Poronotus, 6-1-330
triacanthus, 6-1-330
Porosagrotis, 2-2-187
Dadalus, 2-2-187
fusca, 2-2-187
murænula, *see* *P. vetusta*
patula, *see* *P. fusca*
Rileyana, 2-2-187
septentrionalis, *see* *P. fusca*
tripars, 2-2-187
vetusta, 2-2-187
Worthingtoni, *see* *P. tripars*
Porpoise, 5-1-11, 12, 20
see Bottle-nosed Dolphin, 5-1-20
Harbor, 5-1-22
Portima, 2-2-226
regia, 2-2-226
Porteranthus trifoliatu, 8-1-198
Porthetria, 2-2-308
dispar, 2-2-308
Portia, 2-1-193
Portulacaceae, 8-1-397
Portzana Carolina, 1-2-180
Jamaicensis, 1-2-183
Noveboracensis, 1-2-182
Potamides, 4-2-181
sacrata, 4-2-181
palustris, 4-2-181
telescopium, 4-2-181
Potamogeton densum, 4-2-12
Potato-bug bird, *see* Rose-breasted Grosbeak, 1-1-60
Potato Family, 8-1-399
-moth, 2-2-425
rot, 4-1-9
vine, Wild, 8-1-245
Potentilla argentea, 8-1-305
Canadensis, 8-1-304
fruticosa, 8-1-305
Potter-wasps, 7-1-30
Pottia, 3-2-169
truncata, 3-2-170
Pout Horned, 6-1-26
Poverty Grass, 8-1-318; 8-2-101, 102
Southern, 8-2-115
Powesheik, 2-1-343
Prairie Dog, 5-1-160
Hen, 1-3-36
Pine, 8-1-72
Weed, 8-1-305
Preacher, *see* Red-eyed Vireo, 1-1-176
Prenes, 2-1-355
ocula, 2-1-355
Priacanthidae, 6-1-401
Priacanthus arenatus, 6-1-401
cruentatus, 6-1-402
Prickly pear, 8-1-319
Western, 8-1-321
Pride of India, 3-1-353
Pride of Ohio, 8-1-130
Primrose, Evening, 8-1-321
Family, 8-1-399
Primulaceae, 8-1-399
Prince's Pine, 8-1-120
Priocyclus, 2-2-351
armataria, 2-2-351
Prionidus cristatus, 7-1-295
Prionotus cristatus, 7-1-295
Prionoxystus, 2-2-378
Macmurtrei, 2-2-378
querciperda, 2-2-378
Prionoxystus, *Robinia*, 2-2-378
Privet-moth, 2-2-394
Proboscidea, 7-1-83
Procellariidae, 1-2-65, 67
Proconia undata, 7-1-244
Proctris, 2-1-345
American, 2-2-373
Proctotrypoidea, 7-1-49
Procyon lotor, 5-1-247
" elucus, 5-1-247
Procyonidae, 5-1-208, 247
Prodalia Foxii, 7-2-279
Prodelphinus plagiodon, 5-1-211
Prodenia, 2-2-174
commelina, 2-2-174
ornithogalli, 2-2-174
Prodidomide, 7-2-308
Prodidomids, 7-2-308
Prodidomus, 7-2-308
rufus, 7-2-308
Prodoxus, 2-2-437
cinereus, 2-2-441
Coloradensis, 2-2-440
decipiens, *see* *P. quinquepunctella*
marginatus, 2-2-439
paradoxa, *see* *P. quinquepunctella*
quinquepunctella, 2-2-438
reticulata, 2-2-440
Yinversa, 2-2-439
Progne, 2-1-166
Progne cryptoleuca, 1-3-88
subis, 1-1-48; 1-3-87
Prolimacodes, 2-2-367
scapha, 2-2-367
undifera, *see* *P. scapha*
Promethichthys Prometheus, 6-1-289
Promicrops, 6-1-387
itaiara, 6-1-387
Prong-buck, *see* American Prong-Horn, 5-1-54
Horn, 5-1-29, 54
" American, 5-1-54
Pronoctua, 2-2-185
typica, 2-2-185
Pronuba, 2-2-437, 441
maculata, 2-2-442
synthetica, 2-2-442
Yuccasella, 2-2-441
Proserpinus, 2-2-73
Clarkie, 2-2-73
flavofasciata, 2-2-73
Victoria, *see* *P. Clarkie*
Prosopidae, 7-1-12
Prosopis juliflora, 3-1-346
pubescens, 3-1-346
Prosopotheca directa, 7-2-372
Protambulyx, 2-2-54
Carteri, 2-2-54
strigilis, 2-2-54
Proterpia, 2-1-295
Prothymia, 2-2-248
coccineifascia, *see* *P. rhodarialis*
orgyia, 2-2-248
rhodarialis, 2-2-248
semipurpurea, 2-2-248
Protolophus, 7-2-67
singularis, 7-2-68
tuberculatus, 7-2-68
Protonotaria citrea, 1-3-107
Protoparce, 2-2-44
Carolina, *see* *Protoparce quinquepunctellatus*

- Protoparce*, Carolina, see *Protoparce sexta celeus*, see *Protoparce quinquemaculatus chionanthi*, see *Protoparce rustica lycopersici*, see *Protoparce sexta nicotiana*, see *Protoparce sexta occulta*, 2-2-45
quinquemaculatus, 2-2-45
rustica, 2-2-45
sexta, 2-2-45
- Prototheria*, 5-1-XVI
- Prunose*, 3-1-309
- Prunella vulgaris*, 8-1-45
- Pruning trees, 3-1-506, 512
- Prunus*, 3-1-321
Alleghaniensis, 3-1-326
Americana, 3-1-322
angustifolia, 3-1-325
avium, 3-1-331
cerasus, 3-1-330
demissa, 3-1-330
domestica, 3-1-326
hortulana, 3-1-325
nigra, 3-1-325
Pennsylvanica, 3-1-327
Pseudo-cerasus, 3-1-331
serotina, 3-1-328
triflora, 3-1-326
umbellata, 3-1-326
Virginiana, 3-1-329
- Psammobia Californica*, 4-2-344
- Psaphidia*, 2-2-177
Grotei, 2-2-177
muralis, see *P. resumens*
resumens, 2-2-177
viridescens, see *P. resumens*
- Psathyra*, 4-1-39, 82
- Psathyrella*, 4-1-40, 92
- Psephurus gladius*, 6-1-1
- Psetta maxima*, 6-1-532
- Pyretichthys melanostictus*, 6-1-525
- Pseudacontia*, 2-2-225
crustaria, 2-2-225
- Pseudalypia*, 2-2-232
Crotchi, 2-2-232
- Pseudanarta*, 2-2-175
crocea, see *P. flava falcata*, 2-2-175
- Pseudanarta falcata*, 2-2-175
- Pseudanarta flava*, 2-2-175
Single, 2-2-175
singula, 2-2-175
- Pseudanarta Yellow*, 2-2-175
- Pseudanthracia*, 2-2-228
tumida, 2-2-228
- Pseudanthracia*, 2-2-278
coraciæ, 2-2-278
- Pseudoglaea*, 2-2-216
blanda, 2-2-216
decepta, see *P. blanda*
tedata, see *P. blanda*
- Pseudohaxis*, 2-2-93
denudata, see *P. Eglanterina*
Eglanterina, 2-2-93
" Nuttalli, 2-2-93
hera, 2-2-93
" pica, 2-2-93
Shastensis, see *P. Eglanterina*
- Pseudomya*, 2-2-99
minima, 2-2-99
- Pseudophænix*, 3-1-120
Sargentii, 3-1-120
- Pseudopleuronectes Americanus*, 6-1-528
- Pseudoprianchthus*, 6-1-401
- Pseudorgia*, 2-2-245
versuta, 2-2-245
- Pseudorthosia*, 2-2-216
variabilis, 2-2-216
- Pseudoscarus guacamaia*, 6-1-481
perrico, 6-1-481
- Pseudoscorpionida*, 7-2-39
- Pseudoscorpions*, 7-2-39
- Pseudosphinx*, 2-2-57
Asdrubal, see *P. tetrio*
Hasdrubal, see *P. tetrio*
obscura, see *P. tetrio*
Plumeria, see *P. tetrio*
rustica, see *P. tetrio*
tetrio, 2-2-57
- Pseudotamila*, 2-2-229
vanella, 2-2-229
- Pseudothyatira*, 2-2-304
cymatophoroides, 2-2-304
expultrix, 2-2-304
- Pseudotsuga*, 3-1-69
macrocarpa, 3-1-71
mucronata, 3-1-69
- Psilida*, 7-1-92, 179
- Psilochorus*, 7-2-330
pullulus, 7-2-330
- Psilocybe*, 4-1-39, 82
- Psilura*, 2-2-309
monacha, 2-2-309
- Psocida*, 7-1-350
- Psocus citricola*, 7-1-351
venosus, 7-1-350
- Psorophora*, 7-1-101-102
- Psychida*, 2-2-360
- Psychodidae*, 7-1-85, 108
- Psychomorpha epimenis*, 2-2-232
- Psylla*, Pear-tree, Life History of, 7-1-260
Pyricola, 7-1-260
- Psyllida*, 7-1-259
- Ptelea angustifolia*, 3-1-349
trifoliata, 3-1-349
- Pteretholix*, 2-2-243
bullula, 2-2-243
- Pterengraulis atherinoides*, 6-1-115
- Pterocera*, 4-2-121
Bryonia, 4-2-121
- Pterodontia*, 7-1-134
- Pteronotus*, 4-2-30
- Pterophorida*, 2-2-415
- Pterosopoda*, 2-2-343
opuscularia, 2-2-343
- Pterula*, 4-1-99
- Ptilidium*, 3-2-104
ciliare, 3-2-104
- Ptilimnium capillaceum*, 8-1-226
- Ptychocheilus lucius*, 6-1-69
- Oregonensis*, 6-1-68
- Ptychoglene*, 2-2-110
coccinea, 2-2-110
flammanis, see *P. phrada*
phrada, 2-2-110
sanguineola, 2-2-110
tenuimargo, 2-2-110
- Puccinellia distans*, 8-2-217
maritima, 8-2-217
- Puccoon*, Red, 8-1-185
- Pudding-bag Plant*, 8-1-19
- Puffball*, 4-1-123
Cup-shaped, 4-1-128
- Puffball*, Giant, 4-1-127
- Pear-shaped*, 4-1-125
- Pinkish*, 4-1-125
- Puffin*, 1-2-6, 18
Masking, see *Puffin*
- Puffinus major*, 1-2-67
- Pulcherrima*, 3-1-315
- Pulex avium*, 7-1-191
irritans, 7-1-192-193
serrateps, 7-1-191-193
- Puma*, see *Cougar*, 5-1-288
- Pumpkin-borer*, 2-2-380
-seed, 6-1-353
- Pumpkinseed*, see *Butterfish*, 6-1-330
- Punctata*, 3-1-306
- Punk*, 4-1-111
- Punkie*, 7-1-111
- Pupa*, 4-2-280
- Pupæ of butterflies*, 2-1-11
- Pupilla*, 4-2-280
armifera, 4-2-280
- Pupillida*, 4-2-280
- Purple*, 4-2-42
Banded, 2-1-184
Chocolate, 4-2-43
Florida, 4-2-45
Grooved, 4-2-46
Open-mouthed, 4-2-43
Princely, 4-2-43
Red-spotted, 2-1-183
Rock, 4-2-44, 46
Wrinkled, 4-2-46
-wing, *Dingy*, 2-1-176
- Purpura*, 4-2-42
chocolatum, 4-2-43
consul, 4-2-43
crispata, 4-2-46
Floridana, 4-2-45
gigantea, 4-2-43
lapillus, 4-2-44
Lima, 4-2-46
patula, 4-2-43
Persica, 4-2-43
saxicola, 4-2-44, 46
- Purpurina*, 4-2-42
- Purre*, see *Red-backed*, *Sandpiper*, 1-2-217
- Purslane Family*, 8-1-397
-moth, *Glover's*, 2-2-141.
- Pussy*, 8-1-210
-toes, 8-1-267
- Putorius cicognani*, 5-1-239
cicognani Richardsoni, 5-1-240
longicauda spadix, 5-1-239
lutensis, 5-1-235
Noveboracensis, 5-1-235
Noveboracensis notius, 5-1-239
" occisor, 5-1-239
peninsula, 5-1-240
rixosus, 5-1-240
vison, 5-1-231
" luteocephalus, 5-1-235
" vulgivagus, 5-1-235
- Putty-root*, 8-1-373
- Pycnodon*, 4-1-94
- Pygarctia*, 2-2-136
abdominalis, 2-2-136
elegans, 2-2-136
Elegant, 2-2-136
- Pygarctia*, Orange-bodied, 2-2-136
- Pygarctia Spraguei*, 2-2-136
- Pygarctia*, Sprague's, 2-2-136

Index

- Pygarcia vivida*, 2-2-136
Pygoctenucha, 2-2-111
funerea, 2-2-111
Harrisi, see *P. terminalis*
pyrrhoura, see *P. terminalis*
terminalis, 2-2-111
votiva, see *P. terminalis*
- Pygopodes*, 1-2-5
Pyralidae, 2-2-391
Pyralinae, 2-2-399
Pyralis, 2-2-400
farinalis, 2-2-400
- Pyrameis*, 2-1-169
atalania, 2-1-170
cardui, 2-1-170
Carya, 2-1-170
Huniera, 2-1-170
- Pyramid*, Perspective, 4-2-263
Shell, 4-2-172
" *Short*, 4-2-172
- Pyramidella*, 4-2-172
conica, 4-2-172
Pyramidellidae, 4-2-172
Pyramidula, 4-2-263
alternata, 4-2-264
Cumberlandiana, 4-2-264
perspectiva, 4-2-263
rustrestris, 4-2-263
solitaria, 4-2-264
strigosa, 4-2-264
- Pyrausta*, 2-2-397
adipaloides, see *P. orphisalis*
arsaltealis, see *P. illibalis*
badipennis, see *P. fumalis*
bellulalis, see *P. tyralis*
diffusa, see *P. tyralis*
efficialis, see *P. inaequalis*
erosnealis, see *P. tyralis*
euphoesalis, see *P. illibalis*
fascialis, see *P. illibalis*
fumalis, 2-2-397
funebri, 2-2-398
generosa, 2-2-398
gentilis, see *P. peritextalis*
glomerialis, see *P. funebri*
guttulosa, see *P. illibalis*
hircinalis, see *P. unifascialis*
illibalis, 2-2-397
insequalis, 2-2-398
Langdonalis, 2-2-397
madetesalis, see *P. inaequalis*
magniferalis, see *P. illibalis*
noiciliialis, 2-2-398
obnigralis, see *P. unifascialis*
ochosalis, 2-2-398
octomaculata, see *P. funebri*
orassalis, see *P. fumalis*
orphisalis, 2-2-397
peritextalis, 2-2-397
repletalis, see *P. inaequalis*
subjectalis, see *P. illibalis*
subolivialis, see *P. unifascialis*
subsequalis, see *P. inaequalis*
thesealis, see *P. peritextalis*
tyralis, 2-2-398
unifascialis, 2-2-397
unimacula, 2-2-398
- Pyraustinae*, 2-2-392
Pyrgota, 7-1-176
Pyrola asarifolia, 8-1-120
elliptica, 8-1-232
- Pyrola*, One-flowered, 8-1-232
Pyrola rotundifolia, 8-1-231
P. r. uliginosa, 8-1-120
Pyrola, Round-leaved, 8-1-231
Pyrola secunda, 8-1-232
uliginosa, 8-1-120
- Pyrolaceae*, 8-1-399
Pyromorpha, 2-2-371
dimidiata, 2-2-371
perlucidula, see *P. dimidiata*
- Pyrophila*, 2-2-173
glabella, 2-2-173
- Pyrophila*, Gray, 2-2-173
Mouse-colored, 2-2-173
- Pyrophila pyramidoides*, 2-2-173
repressus, see *P. tragopoginis*
tragopoginis, 2-2-173
- Pyrrhanza*, 2-1-191
andria, 2-1-192
Morrisoni, 2-1-193
Portia, 2-1-193
- Pyrrhia*, 2-2-214
Pyrrhia umbra, 2-2-214
Pyrrhocoridae, 7-1-307
Pyrrhopyge, 2-1-319
araxes, 2-1-319
Pyrrhopyginae, 2-1-319
- Pyryla*, 4-2-141
papyratia, 4-2-141
- Pyrus arbutifolia*, 8-1-205
communis, 3-1-291
- Pythia*, 4-2-288
Pythonichthys, 6-1-82
Pyxidantha barbulata, 8-1-241
Pyxie, 8-1-241
- Qua Bird*, see *Black-crowned Night Heron*, 1-2-166
- Quadrula*, 4-2-374
ebena, 4-2-375
metanevra, 4-2-375
plicata, 4-2-375
undulata, 4-2-375
- Quahog*, 4-2-347
- Quail*, see *Bob White*, 1-2-261; 1-3-35
Florida, 1-3-52
- Quailbird*, see *Sparrow*, Lark
- Quaily*, see *Bartramian Sandpiper*, 1-2-229
- Quaker bonnets*, 8-1-62
Boyish, 2-2-204
Cynical, 2-2-203
Ladies, 8-1-62
Lady, 8-1-197
Rustic, 2-2-203
Small Brown, 2-2-203
- Quaking-grass*, 8-2-187
- Quamash*, 8-1-6
Quamaria hyacinthina, 8-1-6
- Quarter-decks*, 4-2-149
- Quassia*, 3-1-351
- Quawk*, see *Black-crowned Night Heron*, 1-2-166
- Queen (The)*, 2-1-84
Anne's Lace, 8-1-222
-of-the-meadow, 8-1-197
-of-the-prairie, 8-1-97
Snake, 5-2-243
- Queenfish*, 6-1-455
- Queens*, Tropic, 2-1-180
- Quercus*, 3-1-190, 192
acuminata, 3-1-224
- Quercus agrifolia*, 3-1-210
alba, 3-1-198
bicolor, 3-1-206
cerris, 3-1-228
breviloba, 3-1-198
Californica, 3-1-210
Catesbaei, 3-1-217
chrysolepis, 3-1-209
" *Palmeri*, 3-1-210
" *vaccinifolia*, 3-1-210
- coccinea*, 3-1-214
dentata, 3-1-228
digitata, 3-1-218
Douglasii, 3-1-193
Garryana, 3-1-195
glandulifera, 3-1-228
ilex, 3-1-228
imbricaria, 3-1-220
leana, 3-1-221
laurifolia, 3-1-221
lobata, 3-1-193
lyrata, 3-1-202
macrocarpa, 3-1-200
marilandica, 3-1-218
Michauxii, 3-1-206
minor, 3-1-202
nana, 3-1-218
nigra, 3-1-219
palustris, 3-1-211
phellos, 3-1-219
platanooides, 3-1-205
prinoides, 3-1-204
prinus, 3-1-203
robur, 3-1-227
" *pedunculata*, 3-1-227
" *sessiflora*, 3-1-227
rubra, 3-1-212
suber, 3-1-226
Texana, 3-1-215
variabilis, 3-1-228
velutina, 3-1-215
Virginica, 3-1-196
Wislizenia, 3-1-210
- Queriman*, 6-1-251
- Question-sign*, 2-1-164
- Quia-quia*, 6-1-302
- Quick-grass*, 8-2-238
- Quillback*, 6-1-43
- Quin*, 4-2-414
- Quince*, 3-1-291
- Quiscalus major*, 1-3-141
quiscula, 1-1-44; 1-3-106, 140
" *Aeneus*, 1-1-46; 1-3-106
141
" *aglaeus*, 1-3-106, 140
- Quisutch*, see *Silver Salmon*, 6-1-154
- Quitich-grass*, 8-2-238
- Rabbit*, 5-1-72, 73
see *Cottontail*, 5-1-75
- Rabbit-fish*, 6-1-289
Gray, see *Cottontail*, 5-1-75
Jack, 5-1-89
Snow-shoe, see *Varying Hare*, 5-1-78
White-tailed Jack, see *Jack Rabbit*, 5-1-89
- Rabbit's-foot*, 8-1-210
- Rabirubias*, 6-1-416
- Rabula*, 6-1-82
- Raccoon*, 5-1-208-247
Florida, 5-1-247

- Race-runner, 5-2-184, 188
 Spotted, 5-2-187
- Racer, 5-2-274-490
 Banded, 5-2-288
 Black, 5-2-279
 Blue, 5-2-285
 Green, 5-2-285
 Ornate, 5-2-290
 Pink-bellied, 5-2-288
 Red, 5-2-288
 Striped, 5-2-289
 Yellow-bellied, 5-2-285
- Rachela, 2-2-324
 Bruceata, 2-2-324
- Racheospil, 2-2-336
 Hollandaria, 2-2-336
 lizaria, 2-2-336
 Saltusaria, 2-2-336
- Rachycentridae, 6-1-323
 Rachycentron Canadus, 6-1-323
- Racomitrium, 3-2-180
 lanuginosum, 3-2-181
- Radish, Garden, 8-1-302
 Wild, 8-1-302
- Radulum, 4-1-94
- Ræta, 4-2-333
- Ræta, Channeled, 4-2-333
- Ragged, Cup, 8-1-353
- Ragwort, Golden, 8-1-363
- Raiado, *see* Lane Snapper, 6-1-414
- Rail, 1-2-172, 177
 Big, *see* Clapper Rail, 1-2-177
 Blue, *see* Common Gallinule, 1-2-184
 Carolina, *see* Sora, 1-2-180
 Clapper, 1-2-177
 Common, *see* Sora, 1-2-180
 King, 1-2-178
 Lesser Clapper, *see* Virginia Rail, 1-2-179
 Little Black, 1-2-183
 Little Red, *see* Virginia Rail, 1-2-179
 New York, 1-2-182
 Red Breasted, 1-2-178
 Virginia, 1-2-179
 Yellow, 1-2-182
 Yellow-breasted, 1-2-182
- Rainbow Shell, 4-2-223
 Snake, 5-2-365-368
- Rallidae, 1-2-172, 177
- Rallus elegans, 1-2-178
 longirostris crepitans, 1-2-177
 Virginianus, 1-2-179
- Rana Esopus, 6-2-193
 areolata, 6-2-192
 " capito, 6-2-192
 " circulosa, 6-2-192
 aurora, 6-2-216
 Boylei, 6-2-221
 Cantabrigiensis, 6-2-211
 " latiremis, 6-2-212
 Catesbiana, 6-2-227
 clamitans, 6-2-198
 Draytoni onca, *see* R. onca
 Draytonii, 6-2-213
 Fisheri, *see* R. onca
 gryllo, 6-2-226
 onca, 6-2-196
 palustris, 6-2-188
 pipiens, 6-2-171
 pretiosa, 6-2-218
 septentrionalis, 6-2-224
- Rana, sphenoccephala, 6-2-186
 sylvatica, 6-2-205
 virescens, *see* R. pipiens
 " brachycephala, *see* R. pipiens
 " sphenoccephala, *see* R. sphenoccephala
 virgatipes, 6-2-222
- Ranatra, 7-1-276
- Rancora, 2-2-209
 solidaginis, 2-2-209
 strigata, *see* R. solidaginis
- Ranella, 4-2-54
 Ranella, Argus, 4-2-55
 Ranella argus, 4-2-55
 Ranella, Beautiful, 4-2-55
 Ranella Californica, 4-2-54
 Ranella, Lamp, 4-2-54
 Ranella lampas, 4-2-54
 pulchra, 4-2-55
 spinosa, 4-2-54
- Rangifer arcticus, 5-1-52
 caribou, 5-1-47
 Granti, 5-1-54
 Greenlandicus, 5-1-54
 montanus, 5-1-51
 Stonei, 5-1-51
 Terra-Novae, 5-1-51
- Ranidae, 6-2-11, 171
 Key to, 6-2-48
- Ranunculaceae, 8-1-397
- Ranunculus acris, 8-1-292
 alismifolius, 8-1-295
 aquatilis, 8-1-295
 bulbosus, 8-1-293
 delphinifolius, 8-1-294
 fascicularis, 8-1-294
 hispidus, 8-1-294
 multifidus, 8-1-294
 obtusiusculus, 8-1-295
 Pennsylvanicus, 8-1-294
 repens, 8-1-294
 septentrionalis, 8-1-294
- Ranzania makua, 6-1-494
 truncata, 6-1-494
- Rapa papyrifera, 4-2-142
- Raphanus raphanistrum, 8-1-302
 sativus, 8-1-302
- Raphia, 2-2-153
 abrupta, 2-2-153
 Coloradensis, 2-2-153
 flexuosa, *see* R. frater
 frater, 2-2-153
 personata, *see* R. frater
- Raphidiidae, 7-1-216
- Raptores, 1-2-301
- Raptoria, 7-1-323, 326
- Rasahus binotatus, 7-1-293
- Rasher, 6-1-497
- Raspberry, Black, 8-1-200
 Purple-flowering, 8-1-96
 Virginia, 8-1-96
 Wild Red, 8-1-199
- Rat, 5-1-73, 105
 Alleghany Wood, 5-1-127
 American Long Tailed, 5-1-106, 127
 Bang's Cotton, 5-1-129
 Black, 5-1-144
 Brown, *see* Norway Rat, 5-1-142
 Chapman's Cotton, 5-1-129
 Common, *see* Norway Rat, 5-1-142
 Cotton, 5-1-128
- Rat, Florida Wood, 5-1-128
 Introduced, 5-1-106, 138
 Mississippi Wood, 5-1-128
 Norway, 5-1-142
 Ord's Kangaroo, 5-1-100
 Rice, *see* Rice-field Mouse, 5-1-129
 Roof, 5-1-145
 Snake, 5-2-294-314
 " Gray, 5-2-307
 " Yellow, 5-2-308
- Raton, 6-1-161
- Rattle-box, 8-1-310
- Rattlesnake, 5-2-426-465
 Banded, 5-2-441
 Black-tailed, 5-2-440
 Diamond-back, 5-2-447
 Grass, 8-2-206, 213
 Green, 5-2-461
 Horned, 5-2-460
 Master, 8-1-71
 Mountain Diamond, 5-2-454
 Pacific, 5-2-458
 Pilot, 5-2-420
 Prairie, 5-2-455
 Price's, 5-2-462
 Red Diamond, 5-2-455
 -root, 8-1-260
 Southern Pigmy, 5-2-433
 Tiger, 5-2-459
 Timber, 5-2-441
 -weed, 8-1-347
 Western Diamond, 5-2-452
 White, 5-2-463
- Raven, American, 1-1-43
 Northern, 1-3-86
 " *see* American Raven, 1-1-43
- Ray-darnel, 8-2-232
 -grass, 8-2-231, 232
- Razor, California Sword, 4-2-320
 Californian Short, 4-2-321
 Pod, 4-2-320
 Shell, 4-2-318
 " Blunt, 4-2-319
 " Rosy, 4-2-319
 " Sheath, 4-2-319
 Short, 4-2-321
 Sword, 4-2-320
- Rearhorse, 7-1-326
 False, 7-1-217
 Life History of, 7-1-327
- Récollet, *see* Cedar Bird, 1-1-144
- Recurvirostra Americana, 1-2-198
- Recurvirostridae, 1-2-192, 198
- Red, Banded, 2-1-175
 -bellied Snake, 5-2-269, 367
 -bugs, 7-2-88
 -drum, 6-1-461
 Haw, 8-1-207
 -head, *see* Red-headed Woodpecker, 1-1-53
 Nose, 4-2-358
 Rain, 2-1-299
 Robin, 8-1-107
 -root, 8-1-215
 Shanks, 8-1-107
 -spiders, 7-2-87
 -tail, Western, 1-2-319
 -top, 8-2-115, 120
 -top, False, 8-2-195, 198, 205
 " Tall, 8-2-170
- Redbird, *see* Cardinal Bird

Index

- Redbird, *see* Scarlet Tanager, 1-3-151
see Summer Tanager, 1-1-216
 Black-winged, *see* Scarlet Tanager, 1-1-218
 Crested, *see* Cardinal Grosbeak, 1-1-215
 Smooth-headed, *see* Summer Tanager, 1-1-216
 Summer, *see* Summer Tanager, 1-3-152
 Virginia, *see* Cardinal Grosbeak, 1-1-215
- Redbud, 3-1-334
 Texas, 3-1-334
- Redeye, 6-1-339
- Redfish, 6-1-461, 495
see Blueback Salmon, 6-1-155
 Bull, 6-1-461
 California, 6-1-479
- Redhead, 1-2-114
- Redhorse, 6-1-60
 Common, 6-1-63
 Short-headed, 6-1-64
 Texas, 6-1-61
- Redpoll, 1-1-222
 Greater, *see* Redpoll
 Lesser, *see* Redpoll
- Redstart, 1-1-210
 American, 1-3-166
- Reduvius novenarius*, 7-1-295
personatus, 7-1-293
- Redwing, *see* Blackbird, Red-winged
 Florida, 1-3-78, 114
- Redwood, 3-1-86, 89
- Reed, 8-2-89, 169
- Reed-grass, Nuttall's, 8-2-121
 Salt, 8-2-144, 162
 Slender Wood, 8-2-128
 Wood, 8-2-128, 131
- Reedbird, *see* Bobolink, 1-1-61; 1-3-41
- Regulina*, 1-1-14
- Regulus calendula*, 1-1-172; 1-3-121
satrapa, 1-1-174; 1-3-120
- Reinhardtius hippoglossoides*, 6-1-522
- Reithrodontomys Lecontei*, 5-1-130
 " *Dickinsoni*, 5-1-131
 " *impiger*, 5-1-131
- Relict (The), 2-2-262
- Remigia*, 2-2-274
indentata, *see* *R. repanda*
latipes, *see* *R. repanda*
perlata, *see* *R. repanda*
repanda, 2-2-274
Texana, *see* *R. repanda*
- Renia*, 2-2-283
discoloralis, 2-2-283
fallacialis, *see* *R. discoloralis*
generalis, *see* *R. discoloralis*
thralaxis, *see* *R. discoloralis*
- Reptiles, 5-2
- Retama, 3-1-343
- Retinosporas, Japanese, 3-1-100
- Reynosia septentrionalis*, 3-1-391
- Rhacochilus toxotes*, 6-1-473
- Rhadinea flavilata*, 5-2-330
- Rhagadetes pomonella*, 7-1-177
- Rhamdia*, 6-1-15
- Rhamnaceae*, 3-1-389-392; 8-1-398
- Rhamnus*, 3-1-389
 Caroliniana, 3-1-390
 crocea, 3-1-390
- Rhamnus*, *Purshiana*, 3-1-390
- Rhecostica*, 7-2-242
Texense, 7-2-243
- Rheumaptera*, 2-2-329
hastata, 2-2-329
luctuata, 2-2-330
rubrosuffusata, 2-2-330
- Rheumatism Root, 8-1-184
- Rheumatobates Rileyi*, 7-1-286
- Rhexia mariana*, 8-1-118
Virginica, 8-1-118
- Rhinechis elegans*, 5-2-314
- Rhineura Florida*, 5-2-193
- Rhinocantha*, 4-2-32
- Rhinochilus Lecontei*, 5-2-375
- Rhizagrotis*, 2-2-185
proclivis, 2-2-185
- Rhizomorphs, 4-1-62
- Rhizophora mangle*, 3-1-401
- Rhizophoraceae*, 3-1-401
- Rhododendron*, 3-1-417
Rhododendron, 3-1-418
Rhododendron, American, 8-1-123
Rhododendron arboreum, 8-1-124
Rhododendron, Carolina, 8-1-124
Rhododendron Catawbiense, 3-1-419; 8-1-124
Rhododendron, Great, 3-1-418; 8-1-123
Rhododendron maximum, 3-1-418; 8-1-123
rhodora, 8-1-123
- Rhododipsa*, 2-2-225
Masoni, 2-2-225
miniana, 2-2-225
volupia, 2-2-225
- Rhodope*, 2-1-115
- Rhodophora*, 2-2-224
citronellus, 2-2-224
Florida, 2-2-224
gaura, 2-2-224
matutina, *see* *R. gaura*, 2-2-224
- Rhodora*, 8-1-123
Rhodora Canadensis, 8-1-123
- Rhodosea*, 2-2-225
julia, 2-2-225
- Rhomboptiles*, 6-1-417
aurorubens, 6-1-417
- Rhopalocera*, 2-1-77; 2-2-3
- Rhus*, 3-1-355
copallina, 3-1-357; 8-1-212
coinus, 8-1-211
glabra, 3-1-358; 8-1-212
hirta, 3-1-356; 8-1-211
integrifolia, 3-1-357
radicans, 8-1-212
toxicodendron, 8-1-212
typhina, 8-1-211
venenata, 8-1-212
vernicijera, 3-1-356
vernix, 3-1-357; 8-1-212
- Rhyacophilidae*, 7-1-200
- Rhynchagrotis*, 2-2-178
alternata, 2-2-179
anchocelioides, 2-2-178
cupida, *see* *R. anchocelioides*
gilvipennis, 2-2-178
minimalis, 2-2-178
placida, 2-2-178
rufipictus, 2-2-178
velata, *see* *R. anchocelioides*
- Rhynchospora*, 8-2-302
alba, 8-2-303
glomerata, 8-2-303
- Rhyphida*, 7-1-86, 124
- Ribbon-grass, 8-2-94
- Riccia*, 4-2-12
- Rice, Black-grained mountain, 8-2-99, 100
 Indian, 8-2-83
 Shell, 4-2-91, 95
 " San Pedro, 4-2-96
 Slender mountain, 8-2-99
 White-grained mountain, 8-2-99, 100
 Wild, 8-2-89
- Rich-weed, 8-1-327
- Richia*, 2-2-190
aratrix, 2-2-190
parentalis, 2-2-190
- Ricinula*, 4-2-46
digitata, 4-2-47
horrida, 4-2-46
morus, 4-2-47
- Ring-neck, *see* Semipalmated Plover, 1-2-244
- Pale, *see* Plover, Piping, 1-2-245
- necked Snake, 5-2-333, 338
 " Eastern, 5-2-334
 " Pacific, 5-2-337
 " Sonoran, 5-2-338
 " Western, 5-2-337
- Ringed Snake, Arizona, 5-2-357
- Ringlet, 2-1-205
 Alaskan, 2-1-207
 California, 2-1-205
 Elko, 2-1-206
 Hayden's, 2-1-207
 Ochre, 2-1-206
 Plain, 2-1-206
 Ringless, 2-1-207
 Utah, 2-1-207
- Rissa tridactyla*, 1-2-35
- Rissoa*, 4-2-190
acutilirata, 4-2-190
minuta, 4-2-190
- Rissoidea*, 4-2-190
- Rissoina*, 4-2-190
fenestrata, 4-2-190
- River-bush, 8-1-251
 Shell, Plaited, 4-2-189
 " Sharp-lined, 4-2-189
- Rivula*, 2-2-245
propinqualis, 2-2-245
- Roach, 6-1-463
see Fallfish, 6-1-74
- Road-bird, *see* Sparrow, Lark
- Robalo, 6-1-368
 Common, 6-1-368
 Pacific, 6-1-368
- Robber-flies, 7-1-141
- Robin, American, 1-1-225; 1-3-95, 170, 175
 Beach, *see* Knot, 1-2-209
 Blue, 1-1-99
 Canada, *see* Cedar Bird, 1-1-144
 English, *see* Baltimore Oriole, 1-1-211
 Golden, *see* Baltimore Oriole, 1-1-211
 Ground, *see* Chewink, 1-1-58
 " *see* Towhee
- Redbreast, *see* American Robin, 1-1-225
- Wood, *see* Wood Thrush, 1-1-123
- Robinia*, 3-1-339
hispida, 3-1-341
Neo-Mexicana, 3-1-341
pseudacacia, 3-1-339
viscosa, 3-1-341
- Rocella tinctoria*, 3-2-19

- Roccus*, 6-1-372
chrysops, 6-1-372
lineatus, 6-1-373
- Rock, 6-1-373
- Rock-borer, 4-2-322
 Arctic, 4-2-322
- Rock-cress, Hairy, 8-1-192
- Rock-dweller, 4-2-345
 Giant, 4-2-345
 Pholas-shaped, 4-2-345
- Rock-eater, 4-2-387, 391, 392
 Plumed, 4-2-392
- Rock-hind, 6-1-394
- Rock-rose, Canadian, 8-1-317
 Family, 8-1-398
- Rock Shell, 4-2-27
- Snake, 5-2-329
 tripe, 3-2-29, 85
- Rocket-cress, 8-1-302
- Rockfish, 6-1-373, 391, 394, 395
 Black, 6-1-497
 Orange, 6-1-497
 Red, 6-1-497
 Yellow-backed, 6-1-497
 Yellowtail, 6-1-497
- Rodents, 5-1-71-192
- Roeselia*, 2-2-358
conspicua, see *R. fuscula*
fuscula, 2-2-358
minuscule, 2-2-358
- Ronco, 6-1-421, 424
 Blanco, 6-1-433
 " see Bastard Margaret, 6-1-424
 Prieto, 6-1-424
 " see Bastard Margaret, 6-1-424
 Raiado, 6-1-425
- Root-louse of the apple, 7-1-265
- Roripa nasturtium*, 8-1-302
- Rorqual, see Finback Whale, 5-1-16
- Rosa, 2-1-284
- Rosa*, 8-1-98
blanda, 8-1-99
canina, 8-1-100
Carolina, 8-1-100
Damascena, 8-1-101
Gallica, 8-1-100
humilis, 8-1-100
lucida, 8-1-100
lutea, 8-1-101
moschata, 8-1-101
rubiginosa, 8-1-101
setigera, 8-1-99
sinica, 8-1-101
- Rosacea**, 3-1-284-331; 8-1-398
 Rose Bay, 8-1-123
 Burnet, 8-1-383
 Cherokee, 8-1-101
 Climbing, 8-1-99
 Common, 8-1-100
 Corn, 8-1-90
 Damascus, 8-1-101
 Dog, 8-1-100
 Dwarf, 8-1-100
 Early, 8-1-99
 Family, 8-1-398
 -fish, 6-1-495
 Low, 8-1-100
 Mallow, 8-1-112
 -mallow, Swamp, 8-1-112
 March Holy, 8-1-235
 Meadow, 8-1-99
- Rosacea**, Michigan, 8-1-99
 Musk, 8-1-101
 of China, 8-1-113
 of Plymouth, 8-1-132
 of Sharon, 8-1-113
 -Pasture, 8-1-100
 Pink, 8-1-131
 Prairie, 8-1-99
 Red, 8-1-100
 Smooth, 8-1-99
 Swamp, 8-1-100
 Tree, 8-1-123
 Wild, 8-1-98
 Yellow, 8-1-101
- Rosemary, Marsh, 8-1-32
 White, 8-1-263
 Wild, 8-1-235
- Rosin-plant, 8-1-353
- Rosin-weed, 8-1-346
- Rostellaria, 4-2-121
- Rostellariacurta*, 4-2-121
fuscus, 4-2-122
- Rostrhamus sociabilis*, 1-3-77, 123
- Rothschildia*, 2-2-82
orizaba, 2-2-82
zorulia, 2-2-82
- Rough-dab, 6-1-525
- Rough Root, 8-1-72
- Round Dock, 8-1-114
 -robin, 7-1-302
- Rovetto, 6-1-289
- Rowan Tree, 3-1-294
- Roystonea*, 3-1-119
regia, 3-1-119
- Rubiaceae**, 8-1-399
- Rubus Canadensis*, 8-1-201
hispidus, 8-1-201
ideus, 8-1-199
occidentalis, 8-1-200
odoratus, 8-1-96
strigosus, 8-1-199
villosus, 8-1-200
- Ruby-throat, see Humming-bird, Ruby-throated
- Rudbeckia hirta*, 8-1-354
laciniata, 8-1-355
- Rudder-fish, 6-1-300, 450, 453
- Ruddy Rim Shell, 4-2-89
- Ruellia ciliosa*, 8-1-61
Ruellia, Hairy, 8-1-61
 Smooth, 8-1-62
- Ruellia strepens*, 8-1-62
- Ruminants, 5-1-28
- Runner, 6-1-302, 306
- Rupellaria*, 4-2-352
- Rush, Bog, 8-2-329
 Chair-maker's, 8-2-280
 Common Wood, 8-2-338
 Grass-leaved, 8-2-331
 -grass, Long-leaved, 8-2-113
 " Sheathed, 8-2-113, 115
 " Small, 8-2-113
 " Hairy Wood, 8-2-338
 " Jointed, 8-2-329
 " Sharp-fruited, 8-2-331
 " Toad, 8-2-332
 " Wood, 8-2-338
 " Yard, 8-2-331
- Rushes, 8-2-329-338
- Russula*, 4-1-35, 68
- Russula*, Emetic, 4-1-68
- Russula emetica*, 4-1-68
- Russula*, Green, 4-1-69
- Russula heterophylla*, 4-1-70
- Russula*, Variable, 4-1-70
- Russula virescens*, 4-1-69
- Rustic, Brown-streaked, 2-2-165
 Civil, 2-2-165
 Convivial, 2-2-165
 Mooned, 2-2-164
 Speckled, 2-2-164
- Rusts, 4-1-14, 22
- Rutaceae**, 3-1-348-350
- Rutilla*, 7-1-162
- Rutillus*, 6-1-71
- Rutland Beauty, 8-1-139
- Rutulus, 2-1-309
- Ruvetto, 6-1-289
- Ruvettus pretiosus*, 6-1-289
- Rye-grass, 8-2-232
 Italian, 8-2-231
- Rye, Nodding Wild, 8-2-247
 Slender Wild, 8-2-247
 Virginia Wild, 8-2-248
- Rynchopidae*, 1-2-31, 59
- Rynchops nigra*, 1-2-59
- Sabal**, 3-1-121
Mexicana, 3-1-122
palmetto, 3-1-121
- Sabbatia angularis*, 8-1-131
campanulata, 8-1-133
chloroides, 8-1-133
dodecandra, 8-1-133
gracilis, 8-1-133
- Sabbatia*, Square-stemmed, 8-1-131
- Sabbatia stellaris*, 8-1-132
- Sable, 6-1-290
 American, see Marten, 5-1-242
- Sabre-bill, see Long-billed Curlew, 1-2-234
- Sabulodes*, 2-2-353
arcasaria, 2-2-353
contingens, see *S. transversata*
deponatata, see *S. arcasaria*
goniata, see *S. transversata*
imitata, see *S. sulphurata*
incurvata, see *S. transversata*
lorata, 2-2-353
politia, 2-2-353
sulphurata, 2-2-353
transfindens, see *S. transversata*
transmutans, see *S. transversata*
transposita, see *S. transversata*
transversata, 2-2-353
transversens, see *S. transversata*
truxaliata, 2-2-353
- Sac-à-lait, see Crappie, 6-1-334
- Sachem, 2-1-352
- Sack-bearer, Melsheimer's, 2-2-359
 Scalloped, 2-2-359
- Saddle-back, 2-2-364
 see Gull, Great Black-backed, 1-2-37
- Sagda*, 4-2-266
- Sage, Indian, 8-1-261
- Sagittaria latifolia*, 8-1-154
variabilis, 8-1-154
- Saibling, see Long-finned Charr, 6-1-212
 American, 6-1-213
- Sailfish, 6-1-43, 291
- Sailor's-choice, 6-1-440
 see Bastard Margaret, 6-1-434
 see Pigfish, 6-1-434

St. Andrew's Cross, 8-1-315
 St. John's-wort, Common, 8-1-315

Family, 8-1-398
 Giant, 8-1-316
 Great, 8-1-316
 Marsh, 8-1-115
 Shrubby, 8-1-316

St. Peter's-wort, 8-1-315

Salamander, 6-2-2
see Georgia Gopher, 5-1-97

Saldida, 7-1-291

Salem grass, 8-2-134

Salema, 6-1-442, 452

Salia, 2-2-285

interpuncta, 2-2-285

Salicaceæ, 3-1-145-161

Salientia, 6-2-2

Color, 6-2-22

Families of, 6-2-7

Geographical Distribution of, 6-2-35

Keys for identification of, 6-2-43

Voice among, 6-2-18

Salisburia adiantifolia, 3-1-17

Salix, 3-1-155

alba, 3-1-157

" *vitellina*, 3-1-157, 161

amygdaloides, 3-1-158

Babylonica, 3-1-157

" *dolora*, 3-1-157

balsamifera, 3-1-161

bebbiana, 3-1-160

caprea pendula, 3-1-157

cordata, 3-1-160

" *Mackenziana*, 3-1-160

discolor, 3-1-160

fluviatilis, 3-1-158

" *argyrophylla*, 3-1-158

fragilis, 3-1-157

Hookeriana, 3-1-160

lavigata, 3-1-159

lasianдра, 3-1-159

longipes, 3-1-158

lucida, 3-1-159

Missouriensis, 3-1-159

nigra, 3-1-157

pentandra, 3-1-157

sessilifolia, 3-1-158

Sallow Angle-striped, 2-2-217

Anointed, 2-2-218

Even-lined, 2-2-220

Goat, 2-2-219

Lost, 2-2-218

Moffat's, 2-2-218

Red-winged, 2-2-215

Roadside, 2-2-218

Round-loaf, 2-2-219

Silky, 2-2-218

Sloping, 2-2-219

Smudged, 2-2-219

Unsated, 2-2-218

Walker's, 2-2-218

Salmo, 6-1-159

agua-bonita, 6-1-201

bathocetor, 6-1-183

Bowieri, 6-1-187

Clarkii, 6-1-176

crescentis, 6-1-191

declivifrons, 6-1-184

Gairdneri, 6-1-190

Gibbsii, 6-1-179

Henshawi, 6-1-180

Salmo, *irideus*, 6-1-195

" *Gilberti*, 6-1-201

" *Stonei*, 6-1-201

Jordani, 6-1-182

Kamloops, 6-1-192

Lewisii, 6-1-179

Macdonaldi, 6-1-188

Masoni, 6-1-197

mykiss, *see* *Salmo Clarkii*

ouananiche, 6-1-170

purpuratus, *see* *Salmo Clarkii*

salar, 6-1-163

sebago, 6-1-168

Skarta, 6-1-198

spilurus, 6-1-185

stomias, 6-1-188

Tahaensis, 6-1-181

Virginalis, 6-1-182

Salmon, 6-1-116, 159

Blueback, 6-1-155

Calico, *see* Dog Salmon, 6-1-150

Chinook, 6-1-151

Columbia River, *see* Chinook Salmon,

6-1-151

Common Atlantic, 6-1-163

Dog, 6-1-150

" of Alaska, *see* Humpback Sal-

mon, 6-1-149

Hooped, *see* Silver Salmon, 6-1-154

Humpback, 6-1-149

Kennerly's, *see* Blueback Salmon, 6-1-

155

King, *see* Chinook Salmon, 6-1-151

Landlocked, 6-1-169

Lekai, *see* Dog Salmon, 6-1-150

Negro, *see* Humpback Salmon, 6-1-149

Pacific, 6-1-143

Pink, *see* Humpback Salmon, 6-1-149

Quinant, *see* Chinook Salmon, 6-1-151

Red, *see* Blueback Salmon, 6-1-155

Sacramento, *see* Chinook Salmon, 6-1-

151

Schoodic, 6-1-169

Sebago, 6-1-168

Silver, 6-1-154

Sockeye, 6-1-155

White, of the Colorado River, 6-1-

69

Salmonete, 6-1-270

Amarilla, 6-1-271

Salmonidae, 6-1-116

Salmoninae, 6-1-117

Salobrana, 2-2-401

tecoma, 2-2-401

Salt-grass, 8-2-187

-meadow-grass, 8-2-162

Saltatoria, 7-1-323

Salticus, 7-2-676

senicus, 7-2-676

Salvadora Grahamia, 5-2-292

Persica, 8-1-301

Salvelinus, 6-1-206

Agassizii, 6-1-210

alipes, 6-1-212

alpinus, *see* *S. Alipes*

arcturus, 6-1-213

aureolus, 6-1-213

fontinalis, 6-1-207

malma, *see* *S. Parkei*

Marstoni, 6-1-218

Oquassa, 6-1-217

Salvelinus, *Oquassa*, *Nareii*, 6-1-218

Parkei, 6-1-210

stagnalis, 6-1-212

Sambucus, 3-1-451

Canadensis, 8-1-254

glauca, 3-1-452

Mexicana, 3-1-451

nigra, 3-1-451; 8-1-255

pubens, 8-1-256

Samea, 2-2-393

castellalis, *see* *S. ecclesiastis*

disertalis, *see* *S. ecclesiastis*

ecclesiastis, 2-2-393

lucussalis, *see* *S. ecclesiastis*

Samia, 2-2-83

Californica, *see* *S. rubra*

ceanothi, *see* *S. rubra*

cecropia, 2-2-83

Columbia, 2-2-84

euryalus, *see* *S. rubra*

Gloveri, 2-2-84

rubra, 2-2-84

San Pedro-fish, 6-1-326

Sand-dab, 6-1-525

gaper, 4-2-325

-grass, 8-2-83, 171

-mat, 8-2-272

-pike, 6-1-363

-reed, Sea, 8-2-128

Rollers, 6-1-247

Sanderling, 1-2-219

Sandpaper, 8-1-75

Sandpiper, *see* Least Sandpiper, 1-2-215

Sandpiper, 1-2-191, 192, 201

Ash-colored, *see* Knot, 1-2-209

Baird's, 1-2-214

Bartramian, 1-2-229

Black-bellied, *see* Red-backed Sand-

piper, 1-2-217

Bonaparte's, 1-2-213

Buff-breasted, 1-2-231

Green, *see* Solitary Sandpiper, 1-2-

225

Least, 1-2-215

Long-legged, *see* Stilt Sandpiper, 1-2-

208

Pectoral, 1-2-212

Purple, 1-2-211

Red-backed, 1-2-217

Red-breasted, *see* Knot, 1-2-209

Robin, *see* Knot, 1-2-209

Schinz's, 1-2-213

Semipalmated, 1-2-216

Solitary, 1-2-225

Spotted, 1-2-232

Stilt, 1-2-208

Swimming, *see* Wilson's Phalarope,

1-2-196

Western Semipalmated, 1-2-217

White-rumped, 1-2-213

Sanguinaria Canadensis, 8-1-185

Sanicle, 8-1-224

Indian, 8-1-262

White, 8-1-262

Sanicula Marylandica, 8-1-224

Sannina, 2-2-382

quinquecaudatus, *see* *S. uroceriformis*

uroceriformis, 2-2-382

Sanninoidea, 2-2-384

exitiosa, 2-2-384

pepsidiformis, *see* *S. exitiosa*

- Sanninoidea, Persica*, see *S. exitiosa*
xiphieformis, see *S. exitiosa*
Sapindaceae, 3-1-387
Sapindus marginatus, 3-1-387
saponaria, 3-1-387
Saponaria officinalis, 8-1-93
Sapromyzidae, 7-1-91, 175
Sapsucker, see Yellow-bellied Woodpecker,
 1-1-57
 Yellow-bellied, 1-3-103
Sapygidae, 7-1-31
Sara, 2-1-282
Sarcophaga carnaria, 7-1-164
sarracenia, 7-1-164
Sarcophagidae, 7-1-90, 163
Sarcophila, 7-1-163
Sarcophylla gallinacea, 7-1-193
penetrans, 7-1-193
Sarcoptes ovis, 7-2-93
scabei, 7-2-92
Sarcoptidae, 7-2-92
Sarcoptoidea, 7-2-92
Sarda, 6-1-282
Chilensis, 6-1-283
sarda, 6-1-283
Sardina Bocona, 6-1-114
Sardine, California, 6-1-100
 European, 6-1-101
 Spanish, 6-1-100
 True, 6-1-99
Sarmaticus, 4-2-210
Sarracenia flava, 8-1-381
purpurea, 8-1-379
Sarraceniaceae, 8-1-397
Sarsaparilla, False, 8-1-220
 Wild, 6-1-220
Saru-awabi, 4-2-230
Sassacus, 7-2-686
Papenhoei, 7-2-686
Sassafras, 3-1-264, 267
Sassafras sassafras, 3-1-267
Sassafras, Swamp, 8-1-176
Satinwood, 3-1-349
Saturnia, 2-2-89
Mendocino, 2-2-89
Saturniidae, 2-2-80
Saturniinae, 2-2-86
Satyr, 2-1-165, 197; 2-2-191
 Baron's, 2-1-216
 Boisduval's, 2-1-218
 Carolinian, 2-1-204
 Gabb's, 2-1-216
 Georgian, 2-1-202
 Mead's, 2-1-216
 Mitchell's, 2-1-203
 Red, 2-1-204
 Riding's, 2-1-213
 Scudder's, 2-1-213
Satyrinae, 2-1-197
Satyrodes, 2-1-200
canthus, 2-1-200
Satyrus, 2-1-214
alope, 2-1-215
 " *ariane*, 2-1-216
 " *nephele*, 2-1-215
 " *Olympus*, 2-1-215
 Baroni, 2-1-216
 Charon, 2-1-217
 Gabbi, 2-1-216
 Meadi, 2-1-216
etus, 2-1-218
Satyrus, paulus, 2-1-217
pegala, 2-1-215
sthenela, 2-1-218
Sau-qui, see Blueback Salmon, 6-1-155
Sauger, 6-1-363
Saurel, 6-1-302
Sauries, 6-1-246
Sauromalus ater, 5-2-111
hispidus, 5-2-111
Saururaceae, 8-1-397
Saururus cernuus, 8-1-169
Saury, 6-1-246
Savola, 6-1-290
Saw-belly, see Fresh-water Skipjack, 6-1-101
 see Glut Herring, 6-1-104
Saw-bill, see Merganser, American, 1-2-87
 " " Red-breasted, 1-2-89
Sawflies, 7-1-73
Saw-fly, American, 7-1-77
 Larch, 7-1-74
 -whet, 1-3-130
 -wing, 2-2-350
Sawkeye, see Blueback Salmon, 6-1-155
Saxicava, 4-2-322
Arctica, 4-2-322
Saxicavidae, 4-2-322
Saxidomus, 4-2-345
giganteus, 4-2-345
Nuttallii, 4-2-346
Saxifraga Virginensis, 8-1-194
Saxifragaceae, 8-1-397
Saxifrage, Early, 8-1-194
 Family, 8-1-397
Sayornis Phoebe, 1-1-71; 1-3-85
sayra, 1-1-72
Scabbard-fish, 6-1-290
Scabies, 7-2-92
Scabish, Meadow, 8-1-74
Scad, 6-1-302
 Big-eyed, 6-1-303
 Mackerel, 6-1-302
Scala, 4-2-157
angulata, 4-2-158
clathratula, 4-2-158
Groenlandica, 4-2-158
Indiorum, 4-2-159
lineata, 4-2-158
mirifica, 4-2-159
multiistriata, 4-2-158
pretiosa, 4-2-157
Scale, Armored, 7-1-254
 Insects, 7-1-226, 250
Scallop, 4-2-411
 Beaming, 4-2-416
 Blunt-knobbed, 4-2-416
 Broad-eared, 4-2-417
 Great, 4-2-414
 Hunchback, 4-2-414
 Japanese, 4-2-418
 Knobbed, 4-2-415
 Magellan, 4-2-415
 Many-colored, 4-2-418
 Northern, 4-2-415
 Pilgrim, 4-2-413
 Purple-hinged, 4-2-418
 Queen, 4-2-414
 Spear, 4-2-417
 Speckled, 4-2-417
 Weather Vane, 4-2-416
Scalops anastaseae, 5-1-188
Scalops, aquaticus, 5-1-188
 " *floridanus*, 5-1-188
Scamp, 6-1-394
Scape-moth, White-collared, 2-2-101
 Yellow-collared, 2-2-101
Scaphander, 4-2-243
lignarius, 4-2-243
lineolatus, 4-2-243
Scaphandride, 4-2-243
Scaphiopus Couchii, 6-2-57
Hammondii, 6-2-59
 " *bombifrons*, 6-2-61
Holbrookii, 6-2-53
 " *bombifrons*, 6-2-58
Scaphirhynchus, 6-1-13
platyrhynchus, 6-1-13
Scaphopoda, 4-2-299-302
Scaptomyza flavella, 7-1-186
Scarabus, 4-2-288
Lessoni, 4-2-288
Scarlet berry, 8-1-50
 Painted Cup, 8-1-387
 Snake, 5-2-373
Scaridae, 6-1-480
Scarus, 6-1-480
caeruleus, 6-1-481
vetula, 6-1-481
Scatophagidae, 7-1-91, 173
Scatopse, 7-1-119
Scatopse pulicaria, 7-1-119
Scaup, American, see Greater Scaup Duck,
 1-2-118
Sceliphron, 7-1-22
Sceloporus biserialis, 5-2-135
Clarkii, 5-2-131
gracioris, 5-2-141
Orcuttii, 5-2-133
scalaris, 5-2-140
spinosus, 5-2-134
Thayeri, 5-2-139
torquatus Poinsettii, 5-2-140
undulatus, 5-2-137
 " *consobrinus*, 5-2-136
 " *occidentalis*, 5-2-139
Vandenburgianus, 5-2-136
variabilis, 5-2-137
Yarrowii, 5-2-135
zosteromus, 5-2-133
Scenopinidae, 7-1-88, 139
Scenopinus fenestralis, 7-1-139
Scepsis, 2-2-100
fulvicollis, 2-2-101
Matthevi, 2-2-101
Packardii, 2-2-101
semidiaphana, see *S. fulvicollis*
Wrightii, 2-2-101
Schafferia frutescens, 3-1-366
Schidax, 2-2-356
Schilbeodes, 6-1-15, 34
Schinia, 2-2-226
acutilinea, 2-2-227
albafascia, 2-2-228
aleucis, 2-2-227
arcifera, 2-2-228
atrises, see *S. brevis*
brevis, 2-2-228
Brucei, 2-2-227
chrysellus, 2-2-227
contracta, see *S. marginata*
cumatilis, 2-2-227
designata, see *S. marginata*

Index

Schinia, *divergens*, see *S. marginata*
exaltata, see *S. roseitincta*
jaguairna, 2-2-228
lineata, see *S. trifascia*
lynx, 2-2-227
marginata, 2-2-228
mortua, see *S. Packardii*
nigrireana, see *S. nundina*
nobilis, see *S. Packardii*
nundina, 2-2-227
Packardii, 2-2-228
riovulosa, see *S. marginata*
roseitincta, 2-2-227
saturata, 2-2-227
separata, see *S. acutilinea*
simplex, 2-2-227
Spraguei, see *S. arcifera*
tertia, 2-2-228
Thoreauti, 2-2-228
trifascia, 2-2-227

Schistocerca Americana, 7-1-333

Schistostega, 3-2-199

Ormundacea, 3-2-201

Schizocosa, 7-2-647

bilineata, 7-2-648

ocreata, 7-2-648

saltatrix, 7-2-648

Schizophyllum, 4-1-33, 67

commune, 4-1-67

Schizotharus Nuttallii, 4-2-334

Schizura, 2-2-298

badia, 2-2-299

concinna, 2-2-298

conspicua, see *S. unicornis*

Edmandsi, see *S. unicornis*

humilis, see *S. unicornis*

ipomæa cinereofrons, 2-2-298

leptinoides, 2-2-299

mustelina, see *S. leptinoides*

nitida, see *S. concinna*

significata, see *S. badia*

unicornis, 2-2-298

Schenobiina, 2-2-402

Schoolmaster, 6-1-409

Sciadeichthys, 6-1-15

Sciadopitys verticillata, 3-1-55

Sciænida, 6-1-454

Sciænops, 6-1-461

ocellatus, 6-1-461

Sciagraphia, 2-2-339

duplicata, see *S. heliothidata*

granitata, 2-2-339

heliothidata, 2-2-339

mellistrigata, 2-2-339

ocellinata, see *S. heliothidata*

restorata, see *S. heliothidata*

subcolumbata, see *S. heliothidata*

Sciara, 7-1-118

tritici, 7-1-118

Scilla Fraseri, 8-1-6

maritima, 8-1-7

Scilla, *Mediterranean*, 8-1-7

Wild, 8-1-6

Scincidae, 5-2-195

Sciomyzidae, 7-1-91, 174

Sciophila, 7-1-117

Scirpophaga, 2-2-402

macrinellus, see *S. perstrialis*

perstrialis, 2-2-402

serriradiellus, see *S. perstrialis*

Scirpus, 8-2-280

Scirpus, *Americanus*, 8-2-280

cyperinus, 8-2-301

polyphyllus, 8-2-301

robustus, 8-2-280

syloaticus, 8-2-301

validus, 8-2-280

Scissor Bill, see Skimmer, Black, 1-2-59

Scissurella, 4-2-221

Sciuridae, 5-1-73, 151

Sciuropterus sabrinus, 5-1-178

" *macrootis*, 5-1-178

volans, 5-1-176

" *querceti*, 5-1-178

Sciurus Carolinensis, 5-1-170

" *extimus*, 5-1-172

" *fuliginosus*, 5-1-172

" *leucotis*, 5-1-172

Hudsonicus, 5-1-176

" *gymnicus*, 5-1-172

" *loquax*, 5-1-175

niger, 5-1-170

rufiventer, 5-1-169

" *neglectus*, 5-1-168

Scleria, 8-2-303

verticillata, 8-2-303

Sclerobunus, 7-2-63

brunneus, 7-2-63

robustus, 7-2-63

Scleroderma, 4-1-133

vulgare, 4-1-134

Sclerodermatales, 4-1-25, 133

Sclerotia, 4-1-62

Scoke, 8-1-229

Scolder, see Old Squaw, 1-2-125

Scolecocampa, 2-2-244

liburna, 2-2-244

ligni, 2-2-244

Scolecophagus Carolinus, 1-1-46

Scoliidae, 7-1-31

Scoliapteryx, 2-2-215

libatrix, 2-2-215

Scoloderus, 7-2-447

tuberculiferus, 7-2-447

Scolopacidae, 1-2-192, 201

Scomber, 6-1-273

Japonicus, 6-1-276

scombrus, 6-1-273

Scomberomorus, 6-1-283

cavalla, 6-1-287

concolor, 6-1-284

maculatus, 6-1-285

Sierra, 6-1-286

regalis, 6-1-286

Scombresocida, 6-1-246

Scombrex, 6-1-246

saurus, 6-1-246

Scombridae, 6-1-272

Scooper, see American Avocet, 1-2-198

Scoparia, 2-2-399

Scopariinae, 2-2-399

Scopelosoma, 2-2-217

ceromatica, 2-2-218

devia, 2-2-218

Moffatiana, 2-2-218

Walkerii, 2-2-218

Scorpenidae, 6-1-495

Scorpion, 5-2-196; 7-2-21

Grass, 8-1-37

Shell, 4-2-121

Water, 7-1-276

Scorpionidae, 7-2-21, 28

Scorpions, Table of families, 7-2-24

Scotch Cap, 8-1-200

Scoter, American, 1-2-130

Black, see American Scoter, 1-2-130

Surf, 9-2-131

White-winged, 1-2-131

Scotiaptex cinereum, 1-2-341

Scotogramma, 2-2-198

inconcinna, 2-2-198

infuscata, 2-2-198

submarina, 2-2-198

Scotolathys, 7-2-287

pallidus, 7-2-287

Scotolemon, 7-2-62

brunnea, 7-2-63

Californica, 7-2-62

flavescens, 7-2-63

spinifera, 7-2-62

Scour-fish, 6-1-289

Screw Bean, 3-1-346

Shell, 4-2-165

" Girdled, 4-2-165

" Great, 4-2-165

" Little, 4-2-122

Scribbler (The), 2-2-324

Scrophularia Marylandica, 8-1-52

nodosa, 8-1-52

Scrophulariaceæ, 8-1-399

Scudderia curvicauda, 7-1-337

Scup, Common, 6-1-437

Scuppaug, 6-1-437

Scups, 6-1-437

Scurria, 4-2-233

gigantea, 4-2-234

Scutch-grass, 8-2-163

Scutellaria galericulata, 8-1-43

integrifolia, 8-1-43

lateriflora, 8-1-42

pilosa, 8-1-43

serrata, 8-1-43

Scutellerinae, 7-1-313

Scutus, 4-2-230

anatinus, 4-2-230

gigas, 4-2-230

Scytodes, 7-2-306

longipes, 7-2-306

thoracica, 7-2-306

Scytodidae, 7-2-303

Scytodids, 7-2-303

Scytonema, 3-2-25

Sea-bass, 6-1-370, 460

Black, 6-1-377, 397

California White, 6-1-458

Rock, 6-1-398

Sea Bottle Shell, 4-2-330

Dove, see Dovekie, 1-2-25

Ear, 4-2-226

Lemon, 4-2-249

Lion, Steller's, 5-1-211

" see Gillespie's Hair Seal, 5-1-211

Mink, 6-1-465

Parrot, see Puffin, 1-2-18

Pigeon, see Guillemot, Black, 1-2-20

-trout, 6-1-456

" Spotted, 6-1-457

Seal, 5-1-208, 214

Bearded, 5-1-218

Common, see Harbor Seal, 5-1-215

Eared, 5-1-208, 209

Fur, 5-1-209

Gillespie's, 5-1-211

- Seal, Gillespie's, Hair, 5-1-211
 Gray, 5-1-218
 Harbor, 5-1-215
 Harp, 5-1-217
 Hooded, 5-1-218
 Palla's, 5-1-215
 Ringed, 5-1-217
Sebastes marinus, 6-1-495
Sebastodes, 6-1-496
 flavidus, 6-1-497
 maliger, 6-1-497
 miniatus, 6-1-497
 mystinus, 6-1-497
 paucispinis, 6-1-497
 pinniger, 6-1-497
 ruberrimus, 6-1-497
 rubrovinctus, 6-1-497
Seclator, 6-1-453
 ocyrus, 6-1-453
Sedge, 8-2-304
 Bladder, 8-2-310
 Broom, 8-2-53, 54
 Creek, 8-2-144 162
 Family, 8-2-259-322
 Fescue, 8-2-322
 Fox, 8-2-322
 Fringed, 8-2-310
 Hop, 8-2-310
 Long, 8-2-310
 Pennsylvania, 8-2-308
 Pond, 8-2-270
 Porcupine, 8-2-310
 Prickly, 8-2-321
 Slender, 8-2-321
 Tufted, 8-2-307
Sedum telephium, 8-1-19
Segestria, 7-2-300
 Pacifica, 7-2-300
Seiractia, 2-2-122
 Echo, 2-2-122
 Niobe, see *S. Echo*
Seiurus aurocapillus, 1-1-180; 1-3-75
 motacilla, 1-1-128; 1-3-69, 92
 Novaboracensis, 1-1-129; 1-3-68, 91
 " *notabilis*, 1-3-68, 91
Selenaspis, 6-1-15
Selene, 6-1-311
 Erstedii, 6-1-311
 Vomer, 6-1-311
Selenis, 2-2-277
 monotropa, 2-2-277
Selenites, 4-2-253
Selenitida, 4-2-252
Selenopida, 7-2-550
Selenops, 7-2-550
 aisrus, 7-2-550
Self-heal, 8-1-45
Selicanis, 2-2-216
 cinereola, 2-2-216
Semele, 4-2-336
 Californica, 4-2-336
Semele, Clipped, 4-2-336
Semele decisa, 4-2-336
 radiata, 4-2-336
Semele, Rayed, 4-2-336
 Rock, 4-2-336
Semele rubro-picta, 4-2-336
 rupium, 4-2-336
Semelida, 4-2-336
Seminatrix pygaea, 5-2-263
Semioscopis, 2-2-429
Semioscopis merricella, 2-2-429
Semiphora, 2-2-180
 badicollis, see *S. elimata*
 catharina, see *S. tenebrifera*
 dilucidula, see *S. elimata*
 elimata, 2-2-180
 " *janualis*, 2-2-180
 manifestolabes, see *S. tenebrifera*
 opacifrons, 2-2-180
 tenebrifera, 2-2-180
Semiramis, 2-1-121
Semotilus atromaculatus, 6-1-75
 corporalis, 6-1-73
Seneca grass, 8-2-98
Senecio aureus, 8-1-363
Senna, American, 8-1-308
 Family, 8-1-398
 Wild, 8-1-308
Sennet, 6-1-200
Sensitive Plant, Large-flowered, 8-1-307
 " Small-flowered, 8-1-307
 " Wild, 8-1-307
Sentinel Shell, 4-2-193
Sepia, 4-2-450
 officinalis, 4-2-450
Sepiida, 4-2-450
Sepsida, 7-1-91, 92, 179
Septamnium Virginianum, 8-1-389
Sequoia, 3-1-86
 sempervirens, 3-1-89
 Wellingtonia, 3-1-86
Serenoa, 3-1-120
 arborescens, 3-1-120
Sergeant-fishes, 6-1-323
Sergiolus, 7-2-319
 bicolor, 7-2-319
 cyanoventrif, 7-2-319
 variegatus, 7-2-319
Sericostomatida, 7-1-202
Seriola, 6-1-299
 dorsalis, 6-1-300
 Dumerili, 6-1-301
 falcata, 6-1-301
 fasciata, 6-1-301
 Lalandi, 6-1-301
 Mazatlanana, 6-1-301
 Rivolianna, 6-1-301
 zonata, 6-1-300
Seriphus, 6-1-455
 politus, 6-1-455
Serpentary, 8-1-376
Serpent's head, 4-2-132
Serranida, 6-1-370
Serripes, 4-2-360
 Groenlandicus, 4-2-360
Service-berry, 3-1-296; 8-1-205
 Western, 3-1-298
Sesi, 6-1-409
 de lo alto, 6-1-409
Sesia, 2-2-61
 fadus, 2-2-62
 iantalus, 2-2-61
 titan, 2-2-62
Sesiida, 2-2-379
Sesiinae, 2-2-57
Setagrotis, 2-2-181
 terrifica, 2-2-181
Setaria glauca, 8-2-78
 Italica, 8-2-77
 verticillata, 8-2-77
 viridis, 8-2-77
Setodes exquirit, 7-1-203
Setophaga ruticilla, 1-1-210, 1-3-166
Sewellel, 5-1-73, 150
Shad, 6-1-104
 see Crappie, 6-1-334
 Alabama, 6-1-108
 American, 6-1-105
 Bird, see Wilson's Snipe, 1-2-204
 -bush, 3-1-296; 8-1-206
 Chateaugay, see Menominee Whitefish, 6-1-122
 Common, 6-1-105
 -flies, 7-1-377
 Hickory, 6-1-102
Shadwaite, see Menominee Whitefish, 6-1-122
Shag, see Cormorant, Double-crested, 1-2-77
Shagbark, North Carolina, 3-1-139
Shaggy-mane, 4-1-90
Shaking-grass, 8-2-188
Shear-grass, 8-2-304
Shearwater, 1-2-65
 Common Atlantic, see Shearwater, Greater
 Greater, 1-2-67
 Wandering, see Shearwater, Greater
Sheep, Audubon's, 5-1-64
 Dall's, 5-1-64
 Fannin's, 5-1-65
 Mexican, 5-1-64
 -moth, Nuttall's, 2-2-93
 Mountain, 5-1-61
 Nelson's, 5-1-64
 -poison, 8-1-127
 -scab, 7-2-92
 Stone's, 5-1-64
Sheepberry, 3-1-449; 8-1-259
Sheepshead, 6-1-441, 468
 see Butterfish, 6-1-330
 Common, 6-1-442
Shellbark, Big, 3-1-135
Shell Cracker, 6-1-352
 -fish, Rock, 6-1-490
 -flower, 8-1-145
 Lightning, 4-2-66
Sheldrake, see Merganser American, 1-2-87
 see Merganser Red-breasted, 1-2-89
 Buff-breasted, see Merganser, American, 1-2-87
 Hooded, see Merganser, Hooded, 1-2-91
 Pied, see Merganser, Red-breasted, 1-2-89
 Shells: 4-2
Shells, How to know, 4-2-3-8
 see also specific names of shells
Shepherd-spiders, see Harvestmen, 7-2-53
Shepherd's Clock, 8-1-383
 Purse, 8-1-191
Shield Shell, 4-2-230
 " Giant, 4-2-230
Shin-leaf, 8-1-232
Shizoneura lanigera, 7-1-265
Shizonotida, 7-2-17
Shooting Star, 8-1-130
Short Neck, see Pectoral Sandpiper, 1-2-212
Short-tailed Snake, 5-2-329
Shoveler, 1-2-107
Shrew, 5-1-179
 Brown, 5-1-183
 Common, 5-1-184

Index

- Shrew, Everglade Short-tailed, 5-1-183
 Fisher's, 5-1-187
 Florida Brown, 5-1-184
 Hoy's, 5-1-187
 Labrador, 5-1-186
 Long-tailed, 5-1-187
 " see Common Shrew, 5-1-184
 Marsh, 5-1-187
 Mole, see Short-tailed Shrew, 5-1-180
 Northern Short-tailed, 5-1-183
 Short-tailed, 5-1-180
 Smoky, 5-1-186
 Southern, 5-1-187
 " Short-tailed, 5-1-183
 Water, see Marsh Shrew, 5-1-187
- Shrike, 1-1-9
 Loggerhead, 1-1-86; 1-3-153
 Northern, 1-1-87
- Shrimp, 7-2-4
 Shuffler, see Greater Scaup Duck, 1-2-118
- Sialia sialis*, 1-1-99, 1-3-112
Sialida, 7-1-211
Sialis, 7-1-211
infumata, 7-1-211
- Siavana*, 2-2-273
auripennis, see *S. repanda*
repanda, 2-2-273
- Sibine*, 2-2-364
ephippiatus, see *S. stimulea*
stimulea, 2-2-364
- Sibon septentrionalis*, 5-2-389
 Sickle-bill, see Long-billed Curlew, 1-2-234
- Sicklewort, 8-1-46
- Sicya*, 2-2-347
macularia, 2-2-347
Sicyos angulatus, 8-1-260
 Side-oats, 8-2-164
 Side-saddle Flower, 8-1-379
 Side-winder, 5-2-460
 Sierra, 6-1-286
 Mexican, 6-1-286
- Sigaretus*, 4-2-146
debiles, 4-2-146
maculatus, 4-2-146
perspectivus, 4-2-146
- Sigmodon hispidus*, 5-1-128
 " *littoralis*, 5-1-129
 " *spadicipygus*, 5-1-129
- Silene antirrhina*, 8-1-93
Caroliniana, 8-1-92
inflata, 8-1-171
noctiflora, 8-1-93
Pennsylvanica, 8-1-92
stellata, 8-1-171
Virginica, 8-1-376
vulgaris, 8-1-171
- Silenus, 2-1-166
 Silieux, 4-2-226
Siliquaria, 4-2-167
anguina, 4-2-168
modesta, 4-2-168
- Silk-culture, History of, 2-2-316
 -grass, 8-2-119
 -moth, Ailanthus, 2-2-82
 Ceanothus, 2-2-84
 Columbian, 2-2-84
 Glover's, 2-2-84
 Mendocino, 2-2-89
 Orizaba, 2-2-82
 Spice-bush, 2-2-84
- Silk Tulip-tree, 2-2-86
 Zephyr, 2-2-89
- Silk-tail, see Bohemian Waxwing, 1-1-88
- Silkweed, Common, 8-1-135
Silphium laciniatum, 8-1-346
perfoliatum, 8-1-353
- Silurida*, 6-1-15
- Silver Bell Tree, 3-1-428
 Cap, 8-1-312
 -fish, 6-1-290
 " (insect), 7-1-382
- Silver Leaf, 8-1-266
 -rod, 8-1-349
 -spot, 2-1-101
 Arizona, 2-1-108
 " Bremner's, 2-1-113
 " Columbian, 2-1-111
 " Mead's, 2-1-119
 " Mountain, 2-1-108
 " New Mexican, 2-1-107
 " Northwestern, 2-1-109
 " Owen's, 2-1-109
 " Ruddy, 2-1-107
- Silverside, 6-1-248
 Lake, 6-1-249
- Simæthis*, 2-1-246
Simaruba glauca, 3-1-351
Simarubacea, 3-1-351
Simblum, 4-1-26
rubescens, 4-1-122
- Simpler's Joy, 8-1-40
- Simuliida*, 7-1-86, 120
Simulium, 7-1-120
pictipes, 7-1-121
- Sinapsis arvensis*, 8-1-301
- Singa*, 7-2-461
pratensis, 7-2-462
truncata, 7-2-461
variabilis, 7-2-461
- Sipho*, 4-2-63
pigmaus, 4-2-64
Stimpsoni, 4-2-64
- Sipho, Stimpson's, 4-2-64
- Siphon Shell, 4-2-296
Siphonalia, 4-2-64
Kellettii, 4-2-64
- Siphonaptera*, 7-1-191
- Siphonaria*, 4-2-296
alternata, 4-2-296
gigas, 4-2-296
- Siphonariida*, 4-2-296
- Sirenica, 5-1-26
- Siricida*, 7-1-69
Siricoidea, 7-1-69
- Sirius, 2-1-255
- Sisco, see Lake Herring, 6-1-132
- Siscowet, 6-1-205
- Sisi, 6-1-431
- Siskin, Pine, 1-1-146; 1-3-144
- Sister, 2-1-187
 Californian, 2-1-187
 Little, 2-2-269
- Sistotrema*, 4-1-94
- Sistrurus catenatus*, 5-2-436
 " *Edwardsii*, 5-2-438
miliarius, 5-2-433
- Sisymbrium officinale*, 8-1-301
- Sisyra*, 7-1-221
- Sisyrrhyna*, 2-2-282
Harti, see *S. orciferalis*
orciferalis, 2-2-282
- Sisyrrhyna pupillaris*, see *S. orciferalis*
Sisyrrhynchium angustifolium, 8-1-11
Bermudiana, 8-1-11
- Sisyrosea*, 2-2-366
inornata, see *S. textula*
textula, 2-2-366
- Sitalces*, 7-2-64
Californicus, 7-2-64
- Sitta Canadensis*, 1-1-85; 1-3-109
Carolinensis, 1-1-84; 1-3-109
 " *Atkinsi*, 1-3-109
pusilla, 1-3-110
- Sitticus*, 7-2-676
Sitticus Claremontii, 7-2-676
palustris, 7-2-676
- Sittina*, 1-1-13
Water cicutafolium, 8-1-226
- Size, 2-1-271
- Skeletonizer, Apple-leaf, 2-2-411
- Skewish, 8-1-76
- Skil-fishes, 6-1-498
- Skimfish, 6-1-43
- Skimmer, 1-2-31, 59
 Black, 1-2-59
- Skink, 5-2-195
 Black, 5-2-199
 Black-banded, 5-2-199
 " -spotted, 5-2-200
 Brown-backed, 5-2-203
 Cope's, 5-2-200
 Five-lined, 5-2-196
 Florida, 5-2-199
 Gilbert's, 5-2-198
 Hayden's, 5-2-197
 Many-lined, 5-2-196
 Pluvial, 5-2-200
 Short-lined, 5-2-200
 Skilton's, 5-2-198
 Sonora, 5-2-198
 Texas, 5-2-199
- Skipjack, 6-1-249
 Fresh-water, 6-1-101
- Skipper, 2-1-318; 6-1-246
 Aaron's, 2-1-363
 Arctic, 2-1-342
 Brazilian, 2-1-356
 Broad-winged, 2-1-362
 Bronze, 2-1-341
 Canadian, 2-1-347
 Carolina, 2-1-367
 Checkered, 2-1-327
 Cheese, 7-1-179
 Cobweb, 2-1-348
 Cross-line, 2-1-357
 Delaware, 2-1-365
 Dun, 2-1-360
 Dusted, 2-1-366
 Erichson's, 2-1-327
 Fawny-edged, 2-1-357
 Fiery, 2-1-354
 Golden-banded, 2-1-326
 Grizzled, 2-1-327
 Hayhurst's, 2-1-331
 Hobomok, 2-1-364
 Howard's, 2-1-363
 Iowa, 2-1-364
 Leonard's, 2-1-349
 Long-tailed, 2-1-321
 Morrison's, 2-1-347
 Ocola, 2-1-355

- Skipper, Oregon, 2-1-354**
 Palatka, 2-1-358
 Peck's, 2-1-353
 Pepper-and-salt, 2-1-340
 Roadside, 2-1-340
 Sand-hill, 2-1-354
 Short-tailed Arizona, 2-1-322
 Silver-spotted, 2-1-323
 Skinner's, 2-1-359
 Small Checkered, 2-1-328
 Snow's, 2-1-350
 Two-banded, 2-1-328
 Umber, 2-1-365
 Volcanic, 2-1-351
 Woodland, 2-1-349
 Woven-winged, 2-1-341
 Wright's, 2-1-346
 Xanthus, 2-1-328
- Skowitz, see Silver Salmon, 6-1-154**
- Skuia, 1-2-29, 32**
 Buffon's, 1-2-34
- Skullcap, Hairy, 8-1-43**
 Hyssop, 8-1-43
 Larger, 8-1-43
 Mad-dog, 8-1-42
 Marsh, 8-1-43
 Showy, 8-1-42
- Skunk, 5-1-224**
 Canada, 5-1-229
 Eastern, 5-1-229
 Eastern Striped, 5-1-230
 Florida, 5-1-229
 Illinois, 5-1-229
 Little Striped, 5-1-230
 Louisiana, 5-1-229
- Sleepies, 8-2-232**
- Slickers, 7-1-382**
- Slipper Shell, 4-2-148**
 " Arched, 4-2-148
 " Flat, 4-2-150
 " White, 4-2-150
 " Wrinkled, 4-2-150
- Slit Shell, 4-2-221**
 " Little, 4-2-221
- Sloe, 8-1-259**
 Alleghany, 3-1-326
 Black, 3-1-326
- Slough-heal, 8-1-46**
- Slug, Black, 4-2-285**
 Bushy-backed, 4-2-249
 Field, 4-2-283
 Great Gray, 4-2-282
 Great Yellow, 4-2-285
 Land, 4-2-282
 Large Black, 4-2-284
 Monkey, 4-2-366
 Naked, Sea, 4-2-248
 Nason's, 2-2-366
 Pear, Life history of, 7-1-76
 Plumed Sea, 4-2-248
 Pygmy, 2-2-365
 Rose, 7-1-74
 Shell-bearing Sea, 4-2-243
 Slosson's, 2-2-366
 Warty, 4-2-249
 Willow, 7-1-75
 Yellow, 4-2-283
- Smartweed, 8-1-88, 89**
- Smelt, 6-1-131, 225, 227**
 American, 6-1-229
 Pacific, 6-1-228
- Smelt, Pond, 6-1-231**
 Surf, 6-1-230, 231
- Smerinthus*, 2-2-54**
- Smicra microgaster*, 7-1-129**
rufofemorata, 7-1-129
- Smilacina racemosa*, 8-1-159**
- Smilax, 8-1-283**
- Smilax herbacea*, 8-1-282**
rotundifolia, 8-1-283
- Smilisca Baudinii*, 6-2-151**
- Smintheus, 2-1-306**
- Smoke Shell, 4-2-40**
 " Four-winged, 4-2-40
 " Large, 4-2-40
 " Long-horned, 4-2-40
- Smoke Tree, 3-1-355; 8-1-211**
 " American, 3-1-358
 " European, 3-1-359
- Smokeballs, 4-1-123**
- Smolt, 6-1-167**
- Smuts, 4-1-14, 22**
- Smynthuridae*, 7-1-388**
- Smynthurus luteus*, 7-1-388**
- Snail, Acorn Black, 4-2-184**
 Amber, 4-2-286
 Apple, 4-2-197, 258
 Banded, 4-2-273
 Black, 4-2-184
 Bladder, 4-2-293
 Bristly Black, 4-2-184
 Brown-banded, 4-2-269
 California Looping, 4-2-199
 Dented, 4-2-268
 Ear, 4-2-287
 European Spotted, 4-2-261
 Faithful, 4-2-268
 Flask, 4-2-197
 Flattened Apple, 4-2-198
 Flesh-eating Land, 4-2-251
 Glassy, 4-2-254
 Great Pond, 4-2-290
 Green, 4-2-209
 Hairy-keeled, 4-2-164
 Hayden's Amber, 4-2-286
 Hungry, 4-2-271
 Island Apple, 4-2-198
 Land, 4-2-256
 Looping, 4-2-199
 Marsh, 4-2-184
 Midas's Ear, 4-2-287
 Mountain, 4-2-264
 North American Land, 4-2-263
 Oblique Amber, 4-2-286
 Orb, 4-2-294
 Oval, Amber, 4-2-286
 Painted, 4-2-265
 Paper Apple, 4-2-198
 Pfeiffer's Glassy, 4-2-254
 Point Cypress, 4-2-268
 Pond, 4-2-195, 290
 Pouch, 4-2-293
 Pyramid, 4-2-263
 River, 4-2-186, 195
 Roman, 4-2-258
 Round-mouthed, 4-2-200
 Rustic Amber, 4-2-286
 Sea, 4-2-203
 Shield, 4-2-295
 Streaked, 4-2-264
 Tadpole Pouch, 4-2-294
 Three-coiled Orb, 4-2-295
- Snail, Trumpet, 4-2-294**
 Violet, 4-2-160
 White-lipped, 4-2-270
- Snailery, 4-2-17**
- Snails, Farming, 4-2-259**
 Uses of, 4-2-261
- Snake berry, 8-1-50**
 bite, Remedies for, 5-2-406
 California Blind, 5-2-210
 doctor, 7-1-363
 " see Dobson, 7-1-212
 feeders, 7-1-363
 flies, 7-1-216
 flower, 8-1-39
 Glass, 5-2-165
 Grass, 8-1-37; 8-2-180
 head, 8-1-145
 mouth, 8-1-84
 Osten-Sacken's Ribbon, 5-2-219
 Ribbon, 5-2-216
 Silver, 5-2-211
 Southern Ribbon, 5-2-219
 Striped, 5-2-213
 Texas Blind, 5-2-210
 Two-headed, 5-2-211
 Western Ribbon, 5-2-220
 Worm, 5-2-168, 211
- Snakes, 5-2-207-465**
 see also Water Snakes
 " " Garter Snakes
 " " Racers
 " " Flat-nosed Snakes
 " " Colubers
 " " Bull Snakes
 " " Green Snakes
 " " King Snakes
 " " Hog-nosed Snakes
 " " Adders
 " " Coral Snakes
 " " Moccasins
 " " Rattlesnakes
- Snakeroot, Black, 8-1-179, 224**
 Button, 8-1-71
 Canada, 8-1-373
 Dense Button, 8-1-72
 Large Button, 8-1-72
 Virginia, 8-1-376
 White, 8-1-262
- Snap Weed, 8-1-312**
- Snapper, 6-1-403, 405, 495**
 Black-fin, 6-1-409
 Dog, 6-1-408
 Gray, 6-1-407
 Lane, 6-1-414
 Mahogany, 6-1-415
 Mangrove, 6-1-407
 Red, 6-1-410
 Red-tailed, see Lane Snapper, 6-1-414
 Silk, 6-1-410
- Sneezeweed, 8-1-361**
 Purple-head, 8-1-362
- Snipe, 1-2-191, 192, 201**
 (Trout), 6-1-180
 American, see Wilson's Snipe, 1-2-204
 Big Headed, see Woodcock, 1-2-201
 Blind, see Woodcock, 1-2-201
 Brant, see Red-backed Sandpiper, 1-2-217
 Checkered, see Turnstone, 1-2-249
 Common, see Wilson's Snipe, 1-2-204
 Cow, see Pectoral Sandpiper, 1-2-212

Index

- Snipe, English, *see* Wilson's Snipe, 1-2-204
 Fall, *see* Red-backed Sandpiper, 1-2-217
 Grass, *see* Pectoral Sandpiper, 1-2-212
 Gray, *see* Knot, 1-2-209
 Horsefoot, *see* Turnstone, 1-2-249
 Jack, *see* Pectoral Sandpiper, 1-2-212
 " *see* Wilson's Snipe, 1-2-204
 Little Stone, *see* Yellowlegs, 1-2-224
 Meadow, *see* Pectoral Sandpiper, 1-2-212
 Mud, *see* Woodcock, 1-2-201
 Prairie, *see* Bartramian Sandpiper, 1-2-229
 Robin, *see* Knot, 1-2-209
 Rock, 1-2-211
 Sea, *see* Wilson's Phalarope, 1-2-196
 Stone, *see* Greater Yellowlegs, 1-2-223
 Surf, *see* Sanderling, 1-2-219
 Telltale, *see* Greater Yellowlegs, 1-2-223
 " *see* Yellowlegs, 1-2-224
 Wall-eyed, *see* Woodcock, 1-2-201
 Whistling, *see* Woodcock, 1-2-201
 White, *see* American Avocet, 1-2-198
 White, *see* Black-necked Stilt, 1-2-199
 Wilson's, 1-2-204
 Winter, 1-2-211
 " *see* Red-backed Sandpiper, 1-2-217
 Wood, *see* Woodcock, 1-2-201
 Snook, 6-1-368
 Snout-butterflies, 2-1-226
 -butterfly, 2-1-227
 " Southern, 2-1-227
 Snout-moth, Meal, 2-2-400
 Snowball bush, 8-1-258
 Wild, 8-1-215
 Snowberry, Creeping, 8-1-241
 Snowbird, *see* Junco
see Snowflake, 1-1-59
 Carolina, 1-3-61
 " *see* Junco, Carolina
 Lapland, *see* Lapland Longspur, 1-1-148
 Little, *see* Redpoll, 1-1-222
 Slate-colored, *see* Junco, 1-1-83
 Snowdrop Tree, 3-1-428, 430
 Snowflake, 1-1-59
 Soapberry, 3-1-387
 Soapwort, 8-1-93
 Sockeye, *see* Blueback Salmon, 6-1-155
 Sofia, 2-1-210
 Soho, 6-1-326
 Solanaceae, 8-1-399
 Solanum dulcamara, 8-1-50
 nigrum, 8-1-51
 Solaridae, 4-2-156
 Solarium, 4-2-156
 granulatum, 4-2-156
 perspectrum, 4-2-156
 verrucosum, 4-2-156
 Soldier's Cap, 8-1-187
 Sole, 6-1-525
 Solecurtus, 4-2-320
 Californianus, 4-2-321
 gibbus, 4-2-321
 Solen, 4-2-318
 ensis, 4-2-320
 rosaceus, 4-2-319
 scarius, 4-2-319
 Solen, vagina, 4-2-319
 viridis, 4-2-320
 Solenida, 4-2-318
 Solenobia, 2-2-360
 Solenomya, 4-2-368
 Johnsoni, 4-2-368
 Solenomya, Johnson's, 4-2-368
 Little, 4-2-368
 Solenomya velum, 4-2-368
 Solidago, 8-1-348
 bicolor, 8-1-349
 caesia, 8-1-349
 Canadensis, 8-1-351
 flexicaulis, 8-1-349
 juncea, 8-1-350
 lanceolata, 8-1-351
 latifolia, 8-1-349
 Missouriensis, 8-1-351
 nemoralis, 8-1-351
 odora, 8-1-350
 rugosa, 8-1-350
 speciosa, 8-1-350
 uliginosa, 8-1-349
 ulmifolia, 8-1-350
 Solieria chordalis, 4-2-14
 Solifuga, *see* solpugida, 7-2-32
 Solomon's Seal, False, 8-1-159
 " Hairy, 8-1-161
 " Smooth, 8-1-161
 " Star-flowered, 8-1-160
 " True, 8-1-161
 " Twin-flowered, 8-1-161
 " Two-leaved, 8-1-160
 Zigzag, 8-1-159
 Solpugida, 7-2-32
 Solpugids, 7-2-32
 Somateria Dresseri, 1-2-128
 Sonchus arvensis, 8-1-344
 oleraceus, 8-1-344
 Sooth-sayers, 7-1-327
 Sooty-wing, 2-1-330
 Mohave, 2-1-331
 Sophora, 3-1-345
 Sophora affinis, 3-1-345
 Japonica, 3-1-345
 secundiflora, 3-1-344
 Sora, 1-2-180
 Sorbus, 3-1-292
 Americana, 3-1-292
 aucuparia, 3-1-294
 sambucifolia, 3-1-293
 Soree, *see* Sora, 1-2-180
 Sorex albibarbis, 5-1-187
 Fisheri, 5-1-187
 fumeus, 5-1-186
 Hoyi, 5-1-187
 longirostris, 5-1-187
 macrurus, 5-1-187
 palustris, 5-1-187
 personatus, 5-1-184
 " miscix, 5-1-186
 Sorghastrum nutans, 8-2-56
 Sorghum halepense, 8-2-54
 Soricidae, 5-1-179
 Sorrel, Lady's, 8-1-311
 Tree, 3-1-423
 Sosilaus, 7-2-649
 spiniger, 7-2-649
 Sosippus, 7-2-622
 Californicus, 7-2-622
 floridanus, 7-2-622
 Sour Gum, 3-1-408
 Soursoy, 3-1-263
 Sourwood, 3-1-423
 South-Southerly, *see* Old Squaw, 1-2-125
 Sow-bug, 7-2-4
 Sow-thistle, Annual, 8-1-344
 Field, 8-1-344
 Spade-fish, 6-1-482
 Common, 6-1-482
 Spadefoot, Hermit, 6-2-53
 of the Western Plains, 6-2-61
 Southern, 6-2-58
 Western, 6-2-59
 Span-worm, Gooseberry, 2-2-340
 Walnut, 2-2-345
 Spanish Bayonet, 3-1-123
 Dagger, 3-1-123
 Sparassis, 4-1-99
 crispa, 4-1-99
 Sparida, 6-1-436
 Sparisoma, 6-1-480
 Abildgaardi, 6-1-480
 chrysopterum, 6-1-480
 lorito, 6-1-481
 viride, 6-1-481
 Sparrow, 1-1-7
 Bachman's, 1-3-74
 Bush, *see* Field Sparrow, 1-1-152
 Canada, *see* Tree Sparrow, 1-1-161
 " *see* White-throated Sparrow, 1-1-165
 Chipping, 1-1-149; 1-3-145
 Clay-colored, 1-3-146
 English, 1-1-151; 1-3-87
 Field, 1-3-146, 152
 Fox, 1-1-153
 " -colored, *see* Fox Sparrow, 1-1-153
 Grasshopper, 1-1-154
 " *see* Sparrow, Yellow-winged
 Henslow's, 1-3-44
 House, *see* English Sparrow, 1-1-151
 Lark, 1-3-47, 145
 Lincoln's, 1-3-50, 62
 Marsh, *see* Swamp Song Sparrow, 1-1-160
 Pine-woods, 1-3-62, 74
 Savanna, 1-1-155; 1-3-43
 Scott's Seaside, 1-3-46
 Seaside, 1-1-156; 1-3-46, 74
 Sharp-tailed, 1-1-157; 1-3-45
 Social, *see* Chipping Sparrow, 1-1-149
 Song, 1-1-158; 1-3-49, 62, 146
 Swamp, 1-3-63, 78
 " *see* Swamp Song Sparrow, 1-1-160
 " Song, 1-1-160
 Tree, 1-1-161
 Vesper, 1-1-162; 1-3-42
 White-crowned, 1-1-164
 " -throated, 1-1-165; 1-3-47, 60, 145
 Wood, *see* Field Sparrow, 1-1-152
 Yellow-winged, 1-3-44, 74
 " *see* Grasshopper Sparrow, 1-1-154
 Spartina cynosuroides, 8-2-162
 glabra pilosa, 8-2-162
 Michauxiana, 8-2-162
 patens, 8-2-162, 332
 Spartinas, 8-2-144
 Spathularia, 4-1-21, 138
 clavata, 4-1-139

- Spathularia, velutipes*, 4-1-138
Spathularia, Velvety, 4-1-138
Spathyema fatida, 8-1-369
 Spatter-dock, 8-1-289
Spatula clypeata, 1-2-107
Spea Hammondi, 6-2-59
 intermontana, 6-2-59
 Spear-grass, Flexuous, 8-2-198
 " Low, 8-2-195, 205
 " Sea, 8-2-217
 " Short-leaved, 8-2-198
 " Spreading, 8-2-214
 " Wood, 8-2-195, 197
 -mark, 2-2-329
 Spearfsh, 6-1-43, 292
 Spearwort, Water Plantain, 8-1-295
 Speckle-belly, see American White-fronted
 Goose, 1-2-134
 " see Prairie Sharp-tailed Grouse,
 1-2-281
Specularia perfoliata, 8-1-66
 Speedwell, Common, 8-1-58
 Marsh, 8-1-58
 Skullcap, 8-1-58
 Thyme-leaved, 8-1-60
 Water, 8-1-58
Speotyto cunicularia Floridana, 1-3-83
 " *hypogaea*, 1-2-350
 Spermothile, Franklin's, 5-1-162
 Striped, 5-1-161
Spermophilus Franklini, 5-1-162
 tridecemlineatus, 5-1-161
Spermophora, 7-2-327
 meridionalis, 7-2-328
 Spet, 6-1-260
Sphacelodes, 2-2-354
 Floridensis, see *S. vulneraria*
 vulneraria, 2-2-354
Sphacelodina, 2-2-354
Sphaerangium, 3-2-133
 muticum, 3-2-134
 Sphaeriales, 4-1-136
Sphaerium, 4-2-354
 sulcatum, 4-2-354
Sphaerobolus, 4-1-133
Sphaerodactylus notatus, 5-2-99
 Sphagnum, 3-2-109, 113
Sphagnum acutifolium, 3-2-124
 custidatum, 3-2-123, 126
 cymbifolium, 3-2-124, 128
 molle, 3-2-124
 rubellum, 3-2-125
 spread-leaved, 3-2-128
 squarrosus, 3-2-123, 128
 subsecundum, 3-2-124
Sphargida, 5-2-6
Sphargis coriacea, 5-2-6
Sphectus speciosus, 7-1-22
Sphecodina, 2-2-70
 Abbotti, 2-2-70
Sphecoidea, 7-1-18
Sphenopholis, Meadow, 8-2-134, 136
Sphenopholis nitida, 8-2-135
 obtusata, 8-2-135
 pallens, 8-2-136
 palustris, 8-2-135
 Slender, 8-2-134
 Sphere Shell, Furrowed, 4-2-354
Sphida, 2-2-211
 obliqua, 2-2-211
 obliquata, see *S. obliqua*
Sphingida, 2-2-41
Sphinx, 2-2-54
 Sphinx, Abbot's, 2-2-70
 " Pine, 2-2-53
 Achemon, 2-2-66
 Alope, 2-2-58
 Ash, 2-2-46
Sphinx astarte, 2-2-55
 Sphinx, Azalea, 2-2-68
 Bear, 2-2-71
 Big Poplar, 2-2-57
 Blinded, 2-2-56
 Bombyx, 2-2-53
 Catalpa, 2-2-48
Sphinx Cerisyi, 2-2-54
 Sphinx, Cerisy's, 2-2-54
 Chersis, 2-2-50
 Clark's Day, 2-2-73
 Colorado, 2-2-52
 Cramer's, 2-2-59
 Cypress, 2-2-48
 Domingo, 2-2-59
 Elegant, 2-2-51
 Ello, 2-2-58
 Elsa, 2-2-49
 Euterpe, 2-2-74
 Fig, 2-2-60
 Four-horned, 2-2-47
 Galium, 2-2-76
 Gaudy, 2-2-67
 Gaura, 2-2-72
 Giant, 2-2-44
 " Gray, 2-2-57
 Gordian, 2-2-51
 Grote's, 2-2-61
 Hagen's, 2-2-47
 Hermit, 2-2-49
 Hermit-like, 2-2-49
 Hog, 2-2-68
 Huckleberry, 2-2-56
 Hydrangea, 2-2-69
Sphinx Jamaicensis, 2-2-55
 " *geminatus*, 2-2-55
 " *tripartitus*, 2-2-55
 Laurel, 2-2-51
 Sphinx, Lesser Vine, 2-2-67
 Lettered, 2-2-71
 Lintner's, 2-2-51
 " Pine, 2-2-53
 Madame Merian's, 2-2-58
 Mourning, 2-2-61
 Nessus, 2-2-72
 Neumoen's, 2-2-50
 Obscure, 2-2-59
 Occult, 2-2-45
 Enotrus, 2-2-59
Sphinx ophthalmica, 2-2-55
 pallidulus, 2-2-55
 Sphinx, Papaw, 2-2-46
 Phaëton, 2-2-74
 Pine, 2-2-52
 Plebeian, 2-2-49
 Pluto, 2-2-75
 Rustic, 2-2-45
Sphinx saliceti, 2-2-55
 Sphinx, Satellite, 2-2-65
 Sequoia, 2-2-52
 Silver-spotted, 2-2-60
 Small-eyed, 2-2-56
 Strecker's Day, 2-2-73
 Striped Morning, 2-2-76
 Sphinx, Tersa, 2-2-75
 Tomato, 2-2-45
 Twin-spot, 2-2-55
 Vancouver, 2-2-50
 Vine, 2-2-67
 Walnut, 2-2-57
 Waved, 2-2-48
 Western Poplar, 2-2-57
 White-banded day-, 2-2-62
 Wild-Cherry, 2-2-52
 Yellow-banded Day-, 2-2-73
Sphyrana argentea, 6-1-260
 barracuda, 6-1-259
 borealis, 6-1-260
 ensis, 6-1-259
 guachancho, 6-1-259
 picudilla, 6-1-260
 sphyrana, 6-1-260
Sphyranida, 6-1-258
Sphyrapicus varius, 1-1-57; 1-3-103
 Spice-bush, 8-1-297
 Spider, 7-2-218
 Æronautic, 7-2-215
 Banana, 7-2-552
 Banded Garden, 7-2-438
 Basilica, 7-2-417
 Bowl and Doily, 7-2-386
 Castle building, 7-2-636
 Comb-footed, 7-2-330
 Common Californian Trap-door, 7-2-238
 Crab, 7-2-521
 Domestic, 7-2-345
 Filmy Dome, 7-2-390
 Foliate, 7-2-487
 Four-lunged True, 7-2-257
 Funnel-web, 7-2-582
 Garden, 7-2-433
 Giant Crab, 7-2-551
 Grass, 7-2-586
 Gray Cross, 7-2-486
 Hammock, 7-2-394
 Jumping, 7-2-661
 Labyrinth, 7-2-462
 Lattice, 7-2-490
 Leopard, 7-2-688
 Lynx, 7-2-657
 Medicinal, 7-2-592
 Ogre-faced, 7-2-273
 Orange Garden, 7-2-434
 Platform, 7-2-398
 Purse-web, 7-2-253
 Ray, 7-2-401
 Shamrock, 7-2-479
 Shell, 4-2-121
 Sierra Dome, 7-2-392
 Silk, 7-2-426
 Silvered Garden, 7-2-443
 Spectacled, 7-2-476
 Spiny-bellied, 7-2-512
 Trap-door, 7-2-231
 Triangle, 7-2-270
 True, 7-2-257
 Wandering, 7-2-555
 Wolf, 7-2-618
 Spiders and their relatives, 7-2-3-94
 Bibliography of, 7-2-701-707
 Classification by families, 7-2-221
 Development of, 7-2-182
 Eggs of, 7-2-82
 External anatomy, 7-2-95-136

- Spiders, Cephalothorax, 7-2-95
 Head, 7-2-95
 Palpi, 7-2-106
 Thorax, 7-2-121
 Abdomen 7-2-126
 Food of, 7-2-185
 Internal Anatomy, 7-2-137-174
 Body-wall, 7-2-137
 Muscular system, 7-2-142
 Respiratory organs, 7-2-145
 Circulatory system, 7-2-148
 Alimentary Canal, 7-2-152
 Adipose tissue, 7-2-177
 Reproductive organs, 7-2-158
 Nervous System, 7-2-160
 Glands, 7-2-169
 Life, 7-2-177-217
 Methods of study, 7-2-177
 Motherhood of, 7-2-208
 Nests of, 7-2-206
 Pairing of, 7-2-207
 Prey of, 7-2-186
 Reproduction of lost organs, 7-2-185
 Silk glands and Spinning tubes, 7-2-169, 176
 Silk of, 7-2-187
 Table for separating families, 7-2-222-229
 Transformations of, 7-2-184
 Venom of, 7-2-213
 Webs of, 7-2-193
 " " building, 7-2-196-205
- Spiderwort, 8-1-4
 Family, 8-1-396
- Spignet, 8-1-220
- Spike, 6-1-275
 grass, Broad-leaved, 8-2-183-184
 " Marsh, 8-2-184
 " Slender, 8-2-183
 -rush, 8-2-272
 " Large, 8-2-272
 " Slender, 8-2-272
 -tail, *see* Prairie Sharp-tailed Grouse, 1-2-281
- Spikefish, 6-1-291
- Spikenard, American, 8-1-220
 Wild, 8-1-159
- Spilogale ambarvalis, 5-1-230
 ringens, 5-1-230
- Spilotes corais Couperi, 5-2-276
- Spindle Shell, 4-2-56
 " Kellett's, 4-2-64
 " Nicobar, 4-2-55
 " Noble, 4-2-57
 " Pagoda, 4-2-56
 " Snout-bearing, 4-2-56
 " Very Long, 4-2-57
 Tree, 3-1-365
 Very Slender, 4-2-57
- Spintharus, 7-2-340
 flavidus, 7-2-341
- Spinus pinus, 1-1-146; 1-3-144
 tristis, 1-1-190; 1-3-143
- Spiraea aruncus, 8-1-198
- Spiraea opulifolia, 8-1-197
 salicifolia, 8-1-197
 tomentosa, 8-1-95
- Spiranthus cernua, 8-1-166
- Spire Shell, 4-2-190
- Spirea lobata, 8-1-97
- Spiralis Flemingii, 4-2-241
- Spirit Duck, *see* Grebe, Horned, 1-2-9
- Spirogyra, 4-2-12
- Spirula, 4-2-449
 Peronii, 4-2-449
- Spirulidae, 4-2-449
- Spisula, 4-2-334
 catilliformis, 4-2-334
 Hemphilli, 4-2-334
- Spitte insects, 7-1-241
- Spiza Americana, 1-3-50, 151
- Spizella monticola, 1-1-161
 pallida, 1-3-146
 pusilla, 1-1-152; 1-3-48, 146
 socialis, 1-1-149; 1-3-145
- Splachnum, 3-2-204
 luteum, 3-2-207
 rubrum, 3-2-206
- "Splitters" and "lumpers," 2-2-112
- Spondylidae, 4-2-404
- Spondylus, 4-2-404
 Americanus, 4-2-405
 calcifer, 4-2-405
 gædaropus, 4-2-404
 imperialis, 4-2-405
 Painted, 4-2-406
 pictorum, 4-2-406
 regius, 4-2-405
 varians, 4-2-404
- Spoonbill, *see* Shoveler, 1-2-107
- Spoonwood, 8-1-125
- Spore, 4-1-11
- Sporobolus asper, 8-2-115
 cryptandrus, 8-2-115
 heterolepis, 8-2-115
 neglectus, 8-2-114
 uniflorus, 8-2-115
 vaginato-florus, 8-2-115
- Sporogonium, Development of, 3-2-49
- Sporophyte, 3-2-35
- Sport (The), 2-2-152
- Spot, 6-1-463
- Spragueia, 2-2-252
 dama, 2-2-252
 guttata, 2-2-252
 onagrus, 2-2-252
 plumbifimbriata, 2-2-252
 trifariana, *see* S. dama
- Sprigtail, *see* Pintail, 1-2-109
- Spring Beauty, 8-1-170
- Springtails, 7-1-380
- Spruce, 3-1-63
 Big-cone, 3-1-71
 Black, 3-1-64
 Blue, 3-1-66
 Caucasian, 3-1-64
 Douglas, 3-1-69
 Engelmann, 3-1-65
 Norway, 3-1-64
 Red, 3-1-65
 Sitka, 3-1-68
 Tideland, 3-1-68
 Weeping, 3-1-67
 White, 3-1-66
- Spurge Family, 8-1-398
 Flowering, 8-1-210
 Ipecac, 8-1-211
- Square, Carpenters', 4-2-399
- Squash-borer, 2-2-380
 -bug, 7-1-304
 Life History of, 7-1-305
- Squaw-berry, 8-1-252
- Squaw-weed, 8-1-363
- Squawfish, 6-1-68
- Squaler, *see* American Golden Plover, 1-2-239
- Squeteague, 6-1-456
- Squid, Common, 4-2-452
 Flying, 4-2-455
 Giant, 4-2-455-457
 Short-finned, 4-2-456
- Squill, Wild, 8-1-6
- Squirrel, 5-1-73, 151
 Bayou Gray, 5-1-172
 Cat, *see* Fox Squirrel, 5-1-168
 Cup, 8-1-17
 Everglade Gray, 5-1-172
 -fish, 6-1-264, 265, 266, 399
 Florida Flying, 5-1-178
 Flying, 5-1-176
 Fox, 5-1-168
 Gray, 5-1-170
 Ground, *see* Chipmunk, 5-1-162
 Labrador Red, 5-1-176
 Northern Flying, 5-1-178
 Northern Fox, 5-1-169
 Northern Gray, 5-1-172
 " Red, 5-1-175
 Red, 5-1-172
 Severn River Flying, 5-1-178
 Southern Flying, 5-1-178
 " Fox, 5-1-170
 " Gray, 5-1-172
 " Red, 5-1-175
 Striped, *see* Chipmunk, 5-1-162
 -tail grass, 8-2-238, 240
 Western Fox, 5-1-169
- Squirt, Sea, 4-2-15
- Stable-fly, 7-1-166
- Staff-tree, 8-1-214
 Family, 8-1-398
- Stag-bush, 8-1-259
- Stagger-weed, 8-1-16
- Stagnomantis Carolina, 7-1-327
- Staircase Shell, 4-2-157
- Stake Driver, *see* American Bittern, 1-2-157
- Star-flower, 8-1-242
 -grass, 8-1-158
 Yellow, 8-1-283
 -moth, Pink, 2-2-224
 of Bethlehem, 8-1-158
 Shell, 4-2-209, 211
- Starfish, *see* Butterfish, 6-1-330
- Starling, Orchard, *see* Orchard Oriole, 1-1-227
 Red-winged, *see* Red-winged Blackbird, 1-1-47
- Starwort, Blue, 8-1-72
 New England, 8-1-74
 Pine, 8-1-75
 Purple, 8-1-72
 White, 8-1-263
 Yellow, 8-1-352
- Statice limonium, 8-1-32
- Steatoda, 7-2-360
 borealis, 7-2-360
- Steeple Bush, 8-1-95
- Steganapodes, 1-2-75
- Steironema lanceolatum, 8-1-325
- Stelgidopteryx serripennis, 1-1-144; 1-3-90
- Stelidae, 7-1-6, 11
- Stelis minuta, 7-1-11
- Stella, 2-1-283
- Stellaria media, 8-1-172

- Stenaspilates*, 2-2-351
zalisaria, 2-2-351
Stenodus Mackenzii, 6-1-142
Stenogyra, 4-2-276
calcarez, 4-2-276
decollatus, 4-2-276
limy, 4-2-276
obeliscus, 4-2-276
obelisk, 4-2-276
Stenoma schlagerei, 2-2-428
Stenopelmatus, 7-1-337
Stenophyllus, 8-2-272
capillaris, 8-2-272
Stenotomus, 6-1-437
chrysops, 6-1-437
Stenoxenidae, 7-1-85-97
Stenoxenus Johnsoni, 7-1-97
Stercorariidae, 1-2-29, 32
Stercorarius longicaudus, 1-2-34
parasiticus, 1-2-32
pomarinus, 1-2-34
Stereocaulon, 3-2-88
paschale, 3-2-88
tomentosum, 3-2-88
Stereolepis, 6-1-377
gigas, 6-2-377
Sterinae, 1-2-30
Sterna antillarum, 1-2-54
Dougalli, 1-2-52
hirunda, 1-2-49
maxima, 1-2-47
paradisaea, 1-2-53
Sterninae, 1-2-46
Sterrhinae, 2-2-333
Sthenopsis, 2-2-443
alni, see *S. argenteomaculatus*
argentina, see *S. argenteomaculatus*
argenteomaculatus, 2-2-443
quadrigruttatus, 2-2-443
semiauratus, see *S. quadrigruttatus*
Stib, see Red-backed Sandpiper, 1-2-217
Stibadium, 2-2-234
spumosum, 2-2-234
Stick-farthing, 4-2-134
Stick-seed, 8-1-361
Stick-tight, 8-1-361
Sticta, 3-2-86
amplissima, 3-2-87
pulmonaria, 3-2-87
Stiletto-flies, 7-1-139
Stilosoma extenuatum, 5-2-330
Stilt, 1-2-192, 198
Black-necked, 1-2-199
Stink-bugs, 7-1-313
Stinkhorn, 4-1-24, 26, 117, 123
Stint, see Least Sandpiper, 1-2-215
Wilson's, see Least Sandpiper, 1-2-21
Stipa Avenacea, 8-2-101
Stiretrus anchorago, 7-1-314
Stiria, 2-2-234
rugifrons, 2-2-234
Stit-tse, 6-1-192
Stizostedion, 6-1-360
Canadense, 6-1-363
" boreum, 6-1-364
" griseum, 6-1-363
vitreum, 6-1-361
Stoidis, 7-2-674
aurata, 7-2-675
Stomatella, 4-2-220
Stomatellidae, 4-2-220
Stomatia, 4-2-220
Stomoxys calcitrans, 7-1-166
Stone Apple, 4-2-212
-cats, 6-1-15
-flies, 7-1-361
-root, 8-1-327
Stoneworts, 4-2-12
Storena, 7-2-324
Americana, 7-2-324
Storeria Dekayi, 5-2-267
occipitamaculata, 5-2-269
Storer's Snake, 5-2-269
Stork, 1-2-151, 155
Wood, see Wood Ibis, 1-2-155
Stramonium, 8-1-248
Purple, 8-1-249
Strangleweed, 8-1-246
Stratiomyia, 7-1-129
Stratiomyiidae, 7-1-87, 128
Straw Bell, 8-1-275
Scarce Bordered, see *Heliothis armiger*, 2-2-222
Strawberry, Barren, 8-1-203
-borer, 2-2-385
Dry, 8-1-203
Northern Wild, 8-1-203
Tree, 3-1-423
Virginia, 8-1-202
Strenoloma, 2-2-276
lunilinea, 2-2-276
Strephobasis, 4-2-188
Streptomitidae, 4-2-186
Streptopus amplexifolius, 8-1-81
roseus, 8-1-81
Stretchia, 2-2-205
muricina, 2-2-205
Strigidae, 1-2-302, 335
Striped-head, 1-2-235
Strix pratensis, 1-2-335; 1-3-82, 97
Strobilomyces, 4-1-45, 102
Stromateidae, 4-1-328
Strombidae, 4-2-117
Strombus, 4-2-117
alatus, 4-2-119
auris-dianae, 4-2-120
costatus, 4-2-120
gallus, 4-2-120
gigas, 4-2-117
goliath, 4-2-119
pugilis, 4-2-119
Stropharia, 4-1-39, 82
Strophia, 4-2-281
chrysalis, 4-2-281
decumana, 4-2-281
incana, 4-2-281
Strophocheilus, 4-2-271
scarabus, 4-2-271
Struthiolaria, 4-2-123
S. nodulosa, 4-2-123
Sturgeon, 6-1-4
Common, 6-1-8
Green, 6-1-7
Lake, 6-1-10
Oregon, 6-1-5
Short-nosed, 6-1-12
Shovel-nosed, 6-1-13
White, 6-1-5
Sturnella magna, 1-3-42, 73, 132
" neglecta, 1-1-133
Stylogaster, 7-1-154
Stylophorum diphyllum, 8-1-299
Stylopoda, 2-2-229
cephalica, 2-2-229
Styracae, 3-1-428-430
Subemarginula, 4-2-229
Rollandii, 4-2-229
Succinea, 4-2-286
Haydeni, 4-2-286
obliqua, 4-2-286
ovalis, 4-2-286
rustica, 4-2-286
Succineidae, 4-2-286
Succory, 8-1-69
Sucker, 6-1-36
Big-jawed, 6-1-64
Carp, 6-1-41, 42
Chub, 6-1-58
Columbia River, 6-1-50
Common, 6-1-51
Eastern Carp, 6-1-43
Fine-scaled, 6-1-46
Flannel-mouth, 6-1-47
Gourd-seed, 6-1-44
Hare-lip, 6-1-66
Hump-back, 6-1-58
June, 6-1-52
" of Utah Lake, 6-1-54
Klamath Lake, 6-1-55
Long-nosed, 6-1-49
Lost River, 6-1-57
May, 6-1-66
Missouri, 6-1-44
Mountain, 6-1-45
Northern, 6-1-49
Pea-lip, 6-1-66
Pedee, 6-1-61
Platte River, 6-1-48
Rabbit-mouth, 6-1-66
Razor-back, 6-1-58
Sacramento, 6-1-50
Short-nosed, 6-1-55
Split-mouth, 6-1-66
Spotted, 6-1-59
Sweet, 6-1-44
Thick-cheeked, 6-1-61
White, 6-1-51
White-nosed, 6-1-62
Winter, 6-1-59
Yellow, 6-1-50
Suckerel, 6-1-44
Sugar Berry, 3-1-236
Sugar-pear, Swamp, 8-1-206
"Sugaring for Moths", 2-2-146
Sulphur, 2-1-272, 289
Alexandra, 2-1-292
Arctic, 2-1-293
Behr's, 2-1-294
Cloudless, 2-1-286
Common, 2-1-291
Gold-and-black, 2-1-291
Great, 2-1-285
Gundlach's, 2-1-295
Labrador, 2-1-293
Large Orange, 2-1-287
Little, 2-1-297
Mead's, 2-1-290
Pink-eyed, 2-1-292
Red-barred, 2-1-286
Scudder's, 2-1-293
Small, 2-1-294
Strecker's, 2-1-290
Sumach, 3-1-355

Index

- Sumach, Black, 3-1-357; 8-1-212
 Coral, 3-1-358
 Dwarf, 3-1-357; 8-1-212
 Family, 8-1-398
 Hairy, 3-1-356
 Mountain, 3-1-357; 8-1-212
 Poison, 3-1-357; 8-1-212
 Scarlet, 8-1-212
 Smooth, 3-1-358; 8-1-212
 Staghorn, 3-1-356; 8-1-211
 Upland, 8-1-212
 Venetian, 3-1-359
 Western, 3-1-357
- Sun Dial, 8-1-21
 "Shell, 4-2-156
 " " Granulated, 4-2-156
 " " Oriental, 4-2-156
- Sundew, Round-leaved, 8-1-192
 Sundrops, Common, 8-1-322
 Sunfish, 6-1-308, 332, 492
 Blue, *see* Bluegill, 6-1-349
 Blue-spotted, 6-1-343
 Common, 6-2-344, 353
 Copper-nosed, *see* Bluegill, 6-1-349
 Green, 6-1-343
 Long-eared, 6-1-347
 McKay's, 6-1-351
 Mud, 6-1-338, 342
 Red-eared, 6-1-354
 Red-spotted, 6-1-348
 Round, 6-1-337
 Scarlet, 6-1-346
- Sunflower, Brook, 7-1-360
 False, 8-1-354
 Giant, 8-1-356
 Pale-leaved Wood, 8-1-358
 Rough, 8-1-358
 Saw-tooth, 8-1-357
 Swamp, 8-1-361
 Tall, 8-1-356
 Ten-petalled, 8-1-358
 Thin-leaved, 8-1-358
 Wild, 8-1-358
 Woodland, 8-1-358
- "Sunny," 6-1-354
 Sunrise Shell, *see* Sunset Shell, 4-2-338
 Sunset Shell, 4-2-338
 Surf Birds, 1-2-191, 194, 249
 Surf-fish, 6-1-469, 472
 Striped, 6-1-472
 Wall-eyed, 6-1-471
 White, 6-1-472
- Surgeon-fish, 6-1-486
 Surmullet, 6-1-268
 Surnia ulula caparoch, 1-2-349
 "Suspicious Conduct," 2-1-136
- Swallow, 1-1-9
 Bank, 1-1-143; 1-3-90
 Barn, 1-1-106; 1-3-89
 Chimney, *see* Swift, Chimney
 Cliff, 1-1-107; 1-3-88
 Crescent, *see* Cliff Swallow, 1-1-107
 Eave, *see* Swallow, Cliff
 Rocky Mountain, *see* Cliff Swallow, 1-1-107
 Rough-Winged, 1-1-144; 1-3-90
 Sand, *see* Bank Swallow, 1-1-143
 Sea, 1-2-46
 " *see* Tern, Common, 1-2-49
 " *see* Tern, Marsh, 1-2-46
 Tree, 1-1-169
- Swallow Tree, *see* Swallow, White-bellied
 White-bellied, 1-1-169; 1-3-89, 107
- Swallow-wort, 8-1-298
 Swallowtail, 2-1-272, 306
 Alaskan, 2-1-312
 Common Eastern, 2-1-314
 Giant, 2-1-311
 Newfoundland, 2-1-313
 Pipe-vine, 2-1-315
 Spice-bush, 2-1-315
 Tiger, 2-1-309
- Swamp Angel, *see* Hermit Thrush, 1-1-125
 Snake, 5-2-264
 " Black, 5-2-263
 " Striped, 5-2-262
- Swan, 1-2-83, 86, 143
 American, 1-2-143
 Trumpeter, 1-2-145
 Whistling, 1-2-143
- Swanweed, 8-1-74
 Sweet-Cicely, Smoother, 8-1-223
 Gum, 3-1-274
 Leaf, 3-1-428, 430
 Pea, Wild, 8-1-103
 Scabious, 8-1-264
- Sweet William, 8-1-94
 Wild, 8-1-35
- Sweetbrier, 8-1-101
 Sweetheart (The), 2-2-263
- Swietenia, 3-1-353
 mahogani, 3-1-353
- Swift, 1-1-4; 5-2-122
 American, *see* Chimney Swift, 1-1-67
 Banded, 5-2-133
 Black, 5-2-125
 " -tailed, 5-2-125
 Chimney, 1-1-67; 1-3-84
 Clark's, 5-2-131
 Collared, 5-2-140
 Common, 5-2-137
 Four-barred, 5-2-123
 Long-tailed, 5-2-125
 Mearn's, 5-2-123
 Olive, 5-2-124
 Orcutt's, 5-2-133
 Ornate, 5-2-124
 Pacific, 5-2-139
 Palmer's, 5-2-124
 Sage-brush, 5-2-141
 Small-scaled, 5-2-122
 Spiny, 5-2-126, 134
 Stansbury's, 5-2-124
 Striped, 5-2-140
 Thayer's, 5-2-139
 Three-barred, 5-2-123
 Van Denburgh's, 5-2-136
 Variable, 5-2-137
 Western, 5-2-135
 White-bellied, 5-2-125
 Yarrow's, 5-2-135
 Yellow-striped, 5-2-136
- Swordfishes, 7-1-293
 Swordgrass, American, 2-2-208
 Dot and Dash, 2-2-208
- Sycamore, 3-1-278, 279
 Arizona, 3-1-281
 California, 3-1-281
- Sycotypus, 4-2-66
 Sylectra, 2-2-254
 erycata, 2-2-254
 mirandalis, 2-2-254
- Sylvania Canadensis, 1-1-194; 1-3-71, 9
 mitrata, 1-1-195; 1-3-165
 pusilla, 1-1-202
- Sylvioida, 1-1-14
 Symena parvula, 7-2-540
 Symmerista, 2-2-296
 albifrons, 2-2-296
- Symphasis, 7-1-217
 Symphemia semipalmata, 1-2-227
 Sympherta, 2-2-342
 tripunctaria, 2-2-342
- Sympistis, 2-2-229
 proprius, 2-2-229
- Symplocarpus foetidus, 8-1-369
 Symplocos, 3-1-430
 tinctoria, 3-1-430
- Synanthedon, 2-2-385
 acericolum, *see* S. acerni
 acerni, 2-2-386
 Amula, *see* S. scitula
 albicornis, 2-2-387
 aureola, *see* S. rutilans
 aureopurpurea, 2-2-387
 bassiformis, 2-2-385
 bolli, *see* S. bassiformis
 brunneipennis, *see* S. Rileyana
 consimilis, *see* S. bassiformis
 eupatorii, *see* S. bassiformis
 gallivorum, *see* S. scitula
 hemizonae, *see* S. rutilans
 hospes, *see* S. scitula
 hyperici, *see* S. Rileyana
 imitata, *see* S. bassiformis
 impropria, *see* S. rutilans
 infirma, *see* S. bassiformis
 inusitata, *see* S. pictipes
 Kabelei, *see* S. pyri
 lupini, *see* S. rutilans
 lustrans, *see* S. bassiformis
 madariae, *see* S. rutilans
 modesta, *see* S. albicornis
 neglecta, 2-2-385
 perplexa, *see* S. rutilans
 pictipes, 2-2-386
 proxima, *see* S. albicornis
 pyri, 2-2-387
 Rileyana, 2-2-385
 rutilans, 2-2-385
 scitula, 2-2-387
 sexfasciata, *see* S. bassiformis
 tipuliformis, 2-2-385
 Washingtonia, *see* S. rutilans
- Synaptomyia Cooperi, 5-1-107
 helaletes, 5-1-108
 fatuus, 5-1-108
 innuitus, 5-1-108
 sphagnicola, 5-1-108
- Synchloë, 2-1-159
 Synchloë, janais, 2-1-159
 lacinia, 2-1-160
 " crocale, 2-1-160
- Synchlora, 2-2-336
 liquoraria, 2-2-336
 tricoloraria, *see* S. liquoraria
- Syndesmon thalictroides, 8-1-181
 Syneda, 2-2-259
 adumbrata, 2-2-259
 Alleni, 2-2-259
 Athabasca, 2-2-260
 capticola, *see* S. graphica
 divergens, 2-2-259

- Syneda, Edwardsi*, 2-2-260
graphica, 2-2-259
Howlandi, 2-2-260
Hudsonica, 2-2-260
Saxea, see *S. Alleni*
socia, 2-2-259
Stretchi, see *S. Howlandi*
Synelys, 2-2-333
alabastaria, 2-2-333
enucleata, see *S. alabastaria*
reconditaria, see *S. alabastaria*
Synema, 7-2-540
bicolor, 7-2-541
obscura, 7-2-541
Synemosyna, 7-2-671
formica, 7-2-672
Syngrapha, 2-2-240
alticola, see *S. devergens*
devergens, 2-2-240
divergens, see *S. Hochenwarthi*
Hochenwarthi, 2-2-240
Syntomeida, 2-2-99
epilaïs, 2-2-99
euterpe, see *S. ipomea*
ferox, see *S. ipomea*
ipomea, 2-2-99
Syntomide, 2-2-98
Syrnium nebulosum, 1-2-340; 1-3-97, 130
" Alleni, 1-3-98, 130
Syrphidae, 7-1-89, 150
Syrphoidea, 7-1-89
Syrrophus Marnockii, 6-2-165
Syspira, 7-2-572
pallida, 7-2-572
Syssaura, 2-2-352
aquosus, see *S. infensata*
ephyrata, see *S. infensata*
infensata, 2-2-352
" biclaria, 2-2-352
juniperaria, see *S. infensata*
æmearia, see *S. infensata*
olyzonaria, see *S. infensata*
puber, see *S. infensata*
sesquilinea, see *S. infensata*
varius, see *S. infensata*
Syssphinx, 2-2-96
albolineata, 2-2-96
Heiligbrodti, 2-2-96
Heiligbrodt's, 2-2-96
raspa, see *S. albolineata*
White-lined, 2-2-96
Systasea, 2-1-329
zampa, 2-1-329
Systæchus oreas, 7-1-138
Systropus, 7-1-137
Tabanidae, 7-1-87, 131
Tabanoidea, 7-1-86
Tabanus Americanus, 7-1-132
atratus, 7-1-132
Tachinidae, 7-1-90, 158
Tachycineta bicolor, 1-1-169; 1-3-89, 107
Tachyris, 2-1-275
ilaire, 2-1-276
Tachysurus, 6-1-15
Tadpoles, Metamorphosis of, 6-2-5
Tæniotoca lateralis, 6-1-472
Tagelus, 4-2-320
Talavera, 7-2-674
minuta, 7-2-674
Tally-wag, 6-1-397
Talpida, 5-1-179, 188
Tamarack, 3-1-59
Tamias lysteri, 5-1-163
striatus, 5-1-162
Tanacetum vulgare, 8-1-362
Tanager, 1-1-8
Canada, see *Scarlet Tanager*, 1-1-218
Scarlet, 1-1-218; 1-3-151
Summer, 1-1-216; 1-3-152
Tanagridæ, 1-1-8
Tang, 6-1-486
Blue, 6-1-486
Common, 6-1-487
Ocean, 6-1-487
Tangleberry, 8-1-240
Tank, 8-1-323
Tansy, 8-1-362
Tantalus loculator, 1-2-155
Tantilla coronata, 5-2-391
eiseni, 5-2-391
gracilis, 5-2-391
nigriceps, 5-2-391
Tapes, 4-2-351
fluctuosa, 4-2-352
laciniata, 4-2-352
staminea, 4-2-352
tenerima, 4-2-352
Tapinauchenius, 7-2-246
cærulescens, 7-2-246
Texensis, 7-2-246
Tapinopa, 7-2-399
bilineata, 7-2-399
Tapinostola, 2-2-216
variana, 2-2-216
Tar Extracting, 3-1-530
Tar-weed, 8-1-117
Tarache, 2-2-251
aprica, 2-2-251
binocula, 2-2-251
delecta, 2-2-251
erastrioides, 2-2-251
flavipennis, 2-2-251
lactipennis, 2-2-251
lanceolata, 2-2-251
libedit, 2-2-251
metallica, see *T. delecta*
sedata, 2-2-251
terminimacula, 2-2-251
virginalis, 2-2-251
Taracus, 7-2-76
Packardii, 7-2-77
pallipes, 7-2-77
spinosus, 7-2-76
Tarantism, 7-2-228
Tarantula, 7-2-20
fusimana, 7-2-20
Tarantula-killer, 7-1-30
Tarantula marginemaculata, 7-2-21
palmata, 7-2-20
Whitei, 7-2-20
Tarantulas, 7-2-228
Atypical, 7-2-252
Folding-door, 7-2-248
Funnel-web, 7-2-247
Typical, 7-2-229
Tarantulidæ, 7-2-19
Taraxacum dens-leonis, 8-1-340
officinale, 8-1-342
taraxacum, 8-1-340
Tare, American, 8-1-25
Blue, 8-1-24
Tare, Common, 8-1-25
Cow, 8-1-24
Pebble, 8-1-25
Tufted, 8-1-24
Tarpon, 6-1-84
Atlanticus, 6-1-85
Tattler, see *Greater Yellowlegs*, 1-2-223
Bartram's, see *Bartramian Sandpiper*, 1-2-229
Semipalmated, see *Willet*, 1-2-227
Solitary, see *Solitary Sandpiper*, 1-2-225
Wood, see *Solitary Sandpiper*, 1-2-225
Tatu novemcinctum, 5-1-9
Tautog, 6-1-477
Tautoga onitis, 6-1-477
Tautogolabrus adspersus, 6-1-476
Taxaceæ, 3-1-113-117
Taxidea taxus, 5-1-230
Taxiles, 2-1-365
Taxodium, 3-1-101
distichum, 3-1-101
mucronatum, 3-1-101
Taxus, 3-1-115
baccata, 3-1-115
brevifolia, 3-1-116
Floridana, 3-1-117
minor, 3-1-117
Tayassu angulatus, 5-1-30
Tayassu (plate), 5-1-30
Taylor's Snake, 5-2-331
Tchaviche, see *Chinook Salmon*, 6-1-151
Teacher, see *Ovenbird*, 1-1-180
Teak, 3-1-403
Teal, Blue-winged, 1-2-105
Green-winged, 1-2-103
Summer, see *Blue-winged Teal*, 1-2-105
Salt Water, see *Ruddy Duck*, 1-2-131
White-faced, see *Blue-winged Teal*, 1-2-105
Tear Thumb, Arrow-leaved, 8-1-90
Teaser, see *Jæger, Parasitic*, 1-2-32
Teazel, Card, 8-1-63
Common, 8-1-63
Family, 8-1-400
Wild, 8-1-63
Tecoma radicans, 8-1-390
Tectarius, 4-2-176
muricata, 4-2-177
nodulosus, 4-2-177
Pagod, 4-2-176
Tectibranchiata, 4-2-243
Tectoria grandis, 3-1-403
Teeter, see *Spotted Sandpiper*, 1-2-232
Teeter-tail, see *Spotted Sandpiper*, 1-2-232
Tegenaria, 7-2-592
Derhami, 7-2-593
Telamona monticola, 7-1-238
Telea, 2-2-87
fenestra, see *T. Polyphemus*
oculea, *T. Polyphemus*
paphia, *T. Polyphemus*
Polyphemus, 2-2-87
Tellen, Ida's, 4-2-340
Muddy, 4-2-340
Salmon-colored, 4-2-341
Shell, 4-2-338
Tellina, 4-2-338
alternata, 4-2-339
Tellina, Crested, 4-2-339
Tellina cristata, 4-2-339

Index

- Tellina, elegans*, 4-2-340
- foliacea, 4-2-339
ida, 4-2-340
iris, 4-2-339
Tellina, Leaf, 4-2-339
Tellina lutea, 4-2-340
modesta, 4-2-339
polita, 4-2-339
Tellina, Prince, 4-2-340
Tellina princeps, 4-2-340
Tellina, Purple, 4-2-340
Tellina purpureascens, 4-2-340
radiata, 4-2-338
Tellina, Rasp, 4-2-340
Tellina salmonea, 4-2-341
scorbinata, 4-2-340
tenera, 4-2-339
tenta, 4-2-339
Tellinidae, 4-2-338
Telltale, *see* Greater Yellowlegs, 1-2-223
Lesser, *see* Yellowlegs, 1-2-224
Teminius, 7-2-322
affinis, 7-2-323
continentalis, 7-2-323
nigriceps, 7-2-323
Ten o'clock, 8-1-158
Ten-pounder, 6-1-86
Tenodera sinensis, 7-1-327
Tent Shell, 4-2-231
" Common, 4-2-235
Tenthredinoidea, 7-1-73
Tenuifolia, 3-1-309
Tephroclystis, 2-2-327
absinthiata, 2-2-328
coagulata, *see* *T. absinthiata*
elongata, *see* *T. absinthiata*
geminata, *see* *T. absinthiata*
minutata, *see* *T. absinthiata*
notata, *see* *T. absinthiata*
Tephrosia Virginiana, 8-1-103
Teiidæ, 5-2-184
Terebellum, 4-2-122
subulatum, 4-2-122
Terebra, 4-2-105
dislocata, 4-2-106
maculata, 4-2-105
protexta, 4-2-106
variegata, 4-2-105
Terebridae, 4-2-105
Teredidæ, 4-2-312
Teredo, 4-2-312
navalis, 4-2-312
Terias, 2-1-294
delia, 2-1-298
damaris, 2-1-296
elathea, 2-1-298
Gundlachia, 2-1-295
jucunda, 2-1-298
lisa, 2-1-297
Mexicana, 2-1-296
nicippe, 2-1-296
nicippe flava, 2-1-296
proterpia, 2-1-295
Westwoodi, 2-1-297
Termes flavipes, 7-1-355, 356
lucifugus, 7-1-356, 359
tubiformans, 7-1-356
Termites, 7-1-353
Termitidæ, 7-1-353
Tern, 1-2-29, 30, 35, 46
Arctic, 1-2-53
Tern, Black, 1-2-56
Cayenne, *see* *Tern*, Royal
Common, 1-2-49
Gull-billed, *see* *Tern*, Marsh
Least, 1-2-54
Marsh, 1-2-46
Paradise, *see* *Tern*, Roseate
Roseate, 1-2-52
Royal, 1-2-47
Short-tailed, *see* *Tern*, Black
Silvery, *see* *Tern*, Least
Wilson's, *see* *Tern*, Common
Terrapin, 5-2-28
Alabama, 5-2-38
Barred, 5-2-36
Baur's, 5-2-46
Bell's, 5-2-33
Cumberland, 5-2-40
Diamond-back, 5-2-47
Florida, 5-2-37
Geographic, 5-2-43
Hieroglyphic, 5-2-36
Kohn's, 5-2-46
Lesueur's, 5-2-44
Long-necked, 5-2-34
Mobile, 5-2-38
Ocellated, 5-2-47
Painted, 5-2-32
Peninsula, 5-2-41
Recticulated, 5-2-34
Red-bellied, 5-2-38
Red-necked, 5-2-36
Texas, 5-2-40
Troost's, 5-2-35
Western Painted, 5-2-33
Wood, 5-2-53
Yellow-bellied, 5-2-39
Terrell-grass, 8-2-247, 248
Testacella, 4-2-251
Testacella, Ear Shell, 4-2-251
Testacella haliotideæ, 4-2-251
Testacellidæ, 4-2-251
Testudinidæ, 5-2-28
Testudo, 5-2-65
Agassizi, 5-2-69
Berlandieri, 5-2-71
polyphemus, 5-2-66
Tetanolita, 2-2-283
mynesalis, 2-2-284
Tettigia hieroglyphica, 7-1-232
Tettigonidæ, 7-1-243
Tetracis, 2-2-353
allediusaria, *see* *T. crocallata*
aspilata, *see* *T. crocallata*
crocallata, 2-2-353
Tetradonium, 3-2-198
repandum, 3-2-198
Tetragnatha, 7-2-408
elongata, 7-2-411
extensa, 7-2-411
grallator, 7-2-411
laboriosa, 7-2-412
pallidula, 7-2-415
straminea, 7-2-413
vermiformis, 7-2-414
Tetragnathids, 7-2-405
Tetragnathinæ, 7-2-405
Tetramorium caespitum, 7-1-43, 46
Tetranychidæ, 7-2-87
Tetranychus telarius, 7-2-88
Tetraonidæ, 1-2-259, 261
Tetraplodon, 3-2-202
angustatus, 3-2-202
mnoides, 3-2-203
Tetrapturus amplus, 6-1-292
imperator, 6-1-292
Teutana, 7-2-361
triangulosa, 7-2-361
Teuthis, 6-1-486
Bahianus, 6-1-487
caruleus, 6-1-486
crestonis, 6-1-487
hepatus, 6-1-487
Teuthididæ, 6-1-486
Thalamia Floridana, 7-2-289
parietalis, 7-2-289
Thalarctos maritimus, 5-1-255
Thalassochelys Caretta, 5-2-7
Kempii, 5-2-8
Thaleichthys, 6-1-226
Pacificus, 6-1-227
Thalesia uniflora, 8-1-60
Thalessa atrata, 7-1-70
lunator, 7-1-70
Thalictrum anemonoides, 8-1-181
cornuti, 8-1-183
dioicum, 8-1-183
polygamum, 8-1-183
purpurascens, 8-1-184
Thalpocharis, 2-2-249
atheria, 2-2-249
Thanaos, 2-1-332
afranius, 2-1-334
brizo, 2-1-332
clitus, 2-1-336
funeralis, 2-1-336
horatius, 2-1-336
icelus, 2-1-333
juvenalis, 2-1-335
lucilius, 2-1-333
martialis, 2-1-335
navius, 2-1-336
pacuvius, 2-1-336
persius, 2-1-334
petronius, 2-1-335
somnus, 2-1-333
Thanatidius, 7-2-605
dubius, 7-2-605
Thanatus, 7-2-548
Coloradensis, 7-2-548
lycosoides, 7-2-548
Thaspium barbinode, 8-1-323
trifoliatum aureum, 8-1-324
Thatch, 3-1-120, 121
Brittle, 3-1-121
Creek, 8-2-162
Theaceæ, 3-1-399
Thecla, 2-1-237
acadica, 2-1-242
acis, 2-1-246
adenostomatidis, 2-1-245
affinis, 2-1-249
alcestis, 2-1-241
augustus, 2-1-247
autolycus, 2-1-241
Behri, 2-1-247
blenina, 2-1-245
calanus, 2-1-243
cecrops, 2-1-246
chalcis, 2-1-244
clytie, 2-1-247
crysalus, 2-1-239

- Thecla, crysalus, citima*, 2-1-239
damon, 2-1-246
 " *discoidalis*, 2-1-246
dumetorum, 2-1-249
Edwardsi, 2-1-243
eryphon, 2-1-248
favonius, 2-1-240
grunus, 2-1-238
haesus, 2-1-239
Henrici, 2-1-248
ines, 2-1-247
irus, 2-1-248
itys, 2-1-243
lacta, 2-1-249
liparops, 2-1-244
m-album, 2-1-240
marialis, 2-1-240
melinus, 2-1-242
Nelsoni, 2-1-245
niphon, 2-1-249
sapium, 2-1-244
simathis, 2-1-246
spinetorum, 2-1-245
titus, 2-1-250
Wittfeldi, 2-1-241
- Thekla*, 2-1-147
- Theleporaceae*, 4-1-73
- Thelochistes*, 3-2-81
parietinus, 3-2-81
- Thelyphonidae*, 7-2-18
- Theonæ*, 7-2-367
- Theonæ*, 7-2-367
- Theragra*, 6-1-510
chalcogrammus, 6-1-510
fucensis, 6-1-510
- Thereasa*, 2-2-251
flavicosta, 2-2-251
- Therevide*, 7-1-88, 139, 140
- Theridiidae*, 7-2-330
- Theridion*, 7-2-344
differens, 7-2-352
eximius, 7-2-352
foliacea, 7-2-284
fordum, 7-2-346
frondeum, 7-2-347
globosum, 7-2-348
Kentuckyense, 7-2-349
murarium, 7-2-353
punctosparsum, 7-2-350
rupicola, 7-2-347
sphaerula, 7-2-355
spirale, 7-2-354
studiosum, 7-2-350
tepidariorum, 7-2-345
unimaculatum, 7-2-349
velotypum, 7-2-350
- Theridiosoma*, 7-2-402
argentatum, 7-2-402
radiosa, 7-2-402
- Theridiosomatinae*, 7-2-401
- Theridula*, 7-2-354
opulenta, 7-2-355
quadripunctata, 7-2-355
- Therina*, 2-2-347
aqualitaria, see *T. fiscellaria*
athasaria, 2-2-348
bibularia, see *T. athasaria*
endropiaria, 2-2-347
fervidaria, 2-2-348
fiscellaria, 2-2-348
flagitaria, see *T. fiscellaria*
- Therina, inoexata*, see *T. fervidaria*
panisaria, see *T. fiscellaria*
pultaria, see *T. fervidaria*
sciata, see *T. fervidaria*
seminudata, see *T. athasaria*
seminudaria, see *T. athasaria*
siccaria, see *T. athasaria*
- Thimble-weed*, 8-1-355
- Thimbleberry*, 8-1-200
- Thin-grass*, 8-2-115
- Thiodina*, 7-2-670
puerpera, 7-2-670
sylvana, 7-2-670
- Thistle*, 8-1-76
Bank, 8-1-77
Bell, 8-1-77
- Thistle Bird*, see *American Goldfinch*, 1-1-190
- Thistle, Blue*, 8-1-77
Bull, 8-1-77
Burr, 8-1-77
Button, 8-1-77
Canada, 8-1-77
Common, 8-1-77
Corn, 8-1-77
Creeping, 8-1-78
Cursed, 8-1-77
- Thistle Family*, 8-1-400
Fragrant, 8-1-77
Hard, 8-1-77
Horse, 8-1-77
Milk, 8-1-344
Pasture, 8-1-77
Plume, 8-1-77
Roadside, 8-1-77
Spear, 8-1-77
Water, 8-1-64
- Thoas*, 2-1-311
- Thomisida*, 7-2-521
- Thomisus caudatus*, 7-2-525
vulgaris, 7-2-544
- Thomomys*, 5-1-96
- Thorn Apple*, 8-1-248
 " *Purple*, 8-1-249
Newcastle, 8-1-208
Red-fruited, 8-1-208
Scarlet-fruited, 8-1-207
Washington, 3-1-317
White, 8-1-207
- Thoroughwort, Common*, 8-1-261
Purple, 8-1-148
- Thorybes*, 2-1-324
amilia, 2-1-325
bathyllus, 2-1-325
epigena, 2-1-325
pylades, 2-1-324
- Thracia*, 4-2-329
Conradi, 4-2-329
curta, 4-2-329
- Thracia, Short*, 4-2-329
- Thracia synopsis*, 4-2-329
undulata, 4-2-330
- Thracia, Wavy*, 4-2-330
- Thrasher*, 1-1-12
Brown, 1-1-121; 1-3-50, 71, 168
 -moss, 3-2-216
 " *Pear-shaped*, 3-2-217
- Threadfish*, 6-1-261, 262, 308
- Three-spot, Harris's*, 2-2-159
- Thrinax*, 3-1-120
Floridana, 3-1-120
Keyensis, 3-1-121
- Thrinox, micracarpa*, 3-1-121
- Thrips*, 7-1-244, 318
- Thrips tabaci*, 7-1-319
- Throatwort*, 8-1-72
- Thrush*, 1-1-14
Alice's, 1-1-126
Aquatic, see *Northern Water Thrush*, 1-1-129
Bicknell's, 1-3-170
Black-capped, see *Catbird*, 1-1-80
Brown, see *Thrasher*, *Brown*
Gold-crowned, see *Ovenbird*, 1-1-180
Golden-crowned, 1-3-75
Gray-cheeked, see *Alice's Thrush*, 1-1-126
Grinnell's Water, 1-3-68, 91
Ground, see *Thrasher*, *Brown*
Hermit, 1-1-125; 1-3-72
Large-billed Water, see *Thrush*, *Louisiana Water*
Little, see *Hermit Thrush*, 1-1-125
Louisiana Water, 1-1-128; 1-3-69, 92
Migratory, see *American Robin*, 1-1-225
New York Water, see *Northern Water Thrush*, 1-1-129
Northern Water, 1-1-129
Olive-backed, 1-1-127; 1-3-170
Red, see *Brown Thrasher*, 1-1-121
Red-breasted, see *American Robin*, 1-1-225
Song, see *Wood Thrush*, 1-1-123
Swainson's, see *Olive-backed Thrush*, 1-1-127
Tawny, see *Wilson's Thrush*, 1-1-122
Water, 1-3-68, 91
Wilson's, 1-1-122; 1-3-71, 169
Wood, 1-1-123; 1-3-169
- Thryothorus bewickii*, 1-3-93, 108
Ludovicianus, 1-1-116; 1-3-93, 107
 " *miamensis*, 1-3-93, 107
- Thuidium*, 3-2-274, 280
- Thunder-pumper*, 6-1-468
- Thunder Snake*, 5-2-359
- Thunmus*, 6-1-278
thynnus, 6-1-279
- Thuya*, 3-1-91
Japonica, 3-1-91
occidentalis, 3-1-91
orientalis, 3-1-91
plicata, 3-1-92
- Thyatiridae*, 2-2-303
- Thymallidae*, 6-1-220
- Thymallus*, 6-1-220
montanus, 6-1-223
signifer, 6-1-221
tricolor, 6-1-222
- Thyme, Common*, 8-1-48
Creeping, 8-1-48
Water, 4-2-12
Wild, 8-1-48
- Thymelicus*, 2-1-350
Aetna, 2-1-351
brettus, 2-1-351
mystic, 2-1-351
- Thymus serpyllum*, 8-1-48
vulgaris, 8-1-48
- Thynnidae*, 7-1-31
- Thyreion*, 2-2-222
rosea, 2-2-222
- Thyrididae*, 2-2-374

Index

- Thyridopteryx*, 2-2-361
coniferarum, see *T. ephemeraformis*
ephemeraformis, 2-2-361
- Thyris*, 2-2-374
Nevada, see *T. lugubris*
lugubris, 2-2-374
maculata, 2-2-374
- Thyris*, Mournful, 2-2-374
- Thyris perspicua*, see *T. maculata*
sepulchralis, see *T. lugubris*
- Thyris*, Spotted, 2-2-374
- Thysania*, 2-2-279
Zenobia, 2-2-279
- Thysanoptera*, 7-1-318
- Thysanura*, 7-1-380
- Tiarella cordifolia*, 8-1-195
- Tibellus*, 7-2-549
Duttonii, 7-2-549
oblongus, 7-2-550
- Tick, 7-2-89
 Bat, 7-1-190
 Bird, 7-1-188
 Sheep, 7-1-188
- Tick-trefoil, Canadian, 8-1-22
 Naked-flowered, 8-1-23
 Pointed-leaved, 8-1-24
 Prostrate, 8-1-24
 Showy, 8-1-22
- Tickle-grass, 8-2-172
- Tickseed, Garden, 8-1-360
 Lance-leaved, 8-1-359
- Tickweed, 8-1-47
- Tiger, Bruce's, 2-2-126
 -moth, Aulæan, 2-2-124
 " Banded, 2-2-132
 " Bean's, 2-2-126
 " Blake's, 2-2-131
 " Figured, 2-2-132
 " Great, 2-2-134
 " Intermediate, 2-2-129
 " Isabella, 2-2-125
 " Many-spotted, 2-2-121
 " Mexican, 2-2-131
 " Nevada, 2-2-131
 " Ornate, 2-2-130
 " Ranchman's, 2-2-128
 " Ruby, 2-2-126
 " St. Lawrence, 2-2-128
 " Straight-lined, 2-2-129
 " Small, 2-2-134
 " Vestal, 2-2-127
 " Virgin, 2-2-129
 " Virginian, 2-2-127
 " William's, 2-2-132
 " Yarrow's, 2-2-127
 " Zuni, 2-2-124
- Tildillo, see Black-necked Stilt, 1-2-199
- Tilefishes, 6-1-504
- Tilia*, 3-1-393
Americana, 3-1-394
argentea, 3-1-398
Europa, 3-1-397
heterophylla, 3-1-396
Michauxii, 3-1-397
petiolaris, 3-1-398
platyphyllus, 3-1-398
pubescens, 3-1-397
tomentosa, 3-1-398
vulgaris, 3-1-397
- Tiliaceæ*, 3-1-393-398
- Tilt, see Black-necked Stilt, 1-2-199
- Tilt-up, see Spotted Sandpiper, 1-2-232
- Timber Doodle, see Woodcock, 1-2-201
- Timetes*, 2-1-179
chiron, 2-1-180
coresia, 2-1-180
petreus, 2-1-180
- Timothy, 8-2-111
- Tin-mouth, see Crappie, 6-1-334
- Tinea*, 2-2-433
dubiella, see *T. pellionella*
flavescens, see *T. pellionella*
griseella, see *T. pellionella*
merdella, see *T. pellionella*
pellionella, 2-2-433
- Tinegrass, 8-1-24
- Tineidæ*, 2-2-430
- Tineola*, 2-2-432
Biselliella, see *T. biselliella*
biselliella, 2-2-432
Crinella, see *T. biselliella*
destructor, see *T. biselliella*
lanariella, see *T. biselliella*
- Tingitidæ*, 7-1-299
- Tingitina*, 7-1-299
- Tinker, 6-1-275
 see Auk, Razor-billed, 1-2-23
- Tiphidæ*, 7-1-31
- Tipulidæ*, 7-1-85, 94
- Tipuloidea*, 7-1-84, 85
- Tit, Black-cap, see Chickadee, 1-1-76
- Titanio*, 2-2-396
proximalis, 2-2-396
- Titanæa Americanus*, 7-2-279
- Titiotus*, 7-2-556
Californicus, 7-2-556
- Titlark, see American Pipit, 1-1-135
- Titmouse, 1-1-13
 Titmouse, Black-capped, see Chickadee, 1-1-76
 Crested, see Tufted Titmouse, 1-1-78
 Tufted, 1-1-78; 1-3-110
- Tityus*, 7-2-27
Floridanus, 7-2-27
- Tivela*, 4-2-349
- Tivela*, Thick-shelled, 4-2-349
- Tmarus*, 7-2-524
angulatus, 7-2-525
- Tmeticus*, 7-2-377
armatus, 7-2-378
- Toad, 6-2-63; see also *Bufonidæ*, *Salientia*
 American, 6-2-63-89
 Animal behavior, of, 6-2-27-35
 Bibliography of, 6-2-241-250
 California, 6-2-113
 Development and Metamorphosis, 6-2-3
 Discoglossoid, 6-2-51
 -flax, Blue, 8-1-51
 " Wild, 8-1-51
 " Yellow, 8-1-332
 Fowler's, 6-2-93
 -head, see American Golden Plover, 1-2-239
 Horned, 5-2-143
 Narrow-mouthed, 6-2-166
 " " see *Engystomatidæ*, 6-2-10
 Oak, 6-2-104
 Poisonous Character of, 6-2-16
 Rocky Mountain, 6-2-91
 Southern, 6-2-89
- Toad, Spadefoot, 6-2-53
 " see *Pelobatidæ*
 Tree, see Tree Frog
- Tobacco, Indian, 8-1-69
 Wild, 8-1-69
- Togue, 6-1-204
- Tolype*, 2-2-312
vellada, 2-2-312
- Tomcod, 6-1-511
 California, 6-1-512
- Tomentosa*, 3-1-318
- Tomtate, 6-1-428
- Tomtit, Crested, see Tufted Titmouse, 1-1-78
- Tooth Shell, 4-2-299-302
 " Angled, 4-2-301
 " Common, 4-2-301
 " Money, 4-2-300
- Toothache Tree, 3-1-348
- Toothwort, Two-leaved, 8-1-190
- Top Shell, 4-2-213
 " Acute-Angled, 4-2-214
 " Black, 4-2-215
 " Blue, 4-2-217
 " Brown, 4-2-215
 " Common, 4-2-214
 " Great, 4-2-213
 " Norris's, 4-2-216
 " Pearly, 4-2-217
 " Ringed, 4-2-216
 " Snake-skin, 4-2-216
 " Tiger, 4-2-218
 " Toothed, 4-2-214
 " Wavy, 4-2-218
 " West Indian, 4-2-215
- Torch-bird, see Blackburnian Warbler, 1-1-209
- Torch Wood, 3-1-350
- Tornacontia*, 2-2-250
sutrix, 2-2-250
- Tornatina*, 4-2-244
punctistriata, 4-2-244
- Tornatinidæ*, 4-2-244
- Toro, 6-1-401
- Torreya, 3-1-113
 Chinese, 3-1-114
 Florida, 3-1-114
 Japanese, 3-1-114
- Tortoise, 5-2-65
 Agassiz's, 5-2-69
 Berlandier's, 5-2-71
 Classification of, 5-2-3
 Compton, 2-1-168
 Gopher, 5-2-66
 -shell, 2-1-167
 " Bird, see Least Bittern, 1-2-159
 " California, 2-1-168
 " Milbert's, 2-1-169
- Tortricidæ*, 2-2-417
- Tortricidia*, 2-2-368
flexuosa casonia, 2-2-368
testacea, 2-2-368
- Tortrix*, 2-2-423
albicomana, 2-2-423
- Tortula*, 3-2-176
princeps, 3-2-177
ruralis, 3-2-178
- Tosale*, 2-2-402
anthracioides, see *T. ovipagalis*
nobilis, see *T. ovipagalis*
ovipagalis, 2-2-402

- Totanus flavipes*, 1-2-224
melanoleucus, 1-2-223
solitarius, 1-2-225
- Totuava, 6-1-460
- Touch-me-not, Pale, 8-1-314
 Spotted, 8-1-312
- Tower Shell, 4-2-165
 " Cooper's, 4-2-166
 " Marbled, 4-2-165
 " Variegated, 4-2-166
- Towhee, 1-3-64
 see Chewink, 1-1-58
 White-eyed, see Chewink, White-eyed
- Toxocampa, 2-2-273
victoria, 2-2-273
- Toxylon, 3-1-242
pomiferum, 3-1-242
- Trabaea, 7-2-649
- Trabea aurantiaca, 7-2-649
- Trachea, 2-2-172
delicata, 2-2-172
- Trachelas, 7-2-581
Californica, 7-2-581
tranquilla, 7-2-581
- Trachelocampus rostratus, 7-2-372
- Trachinotus, 6-1-313
argenteus, 6-1-317
Carolinus, 6-1-317
Cayennensis, 6-1-319
Culveri, 6-1-316
falcatus, 6-1-315
glaucus, 6-1-314
Goodei, 6-1-316
Kennedyi, 6-1-316
paloma, 6-1-319
rhodopus, 6-1-314
rhomboides, 6-1-315
- Trachurops crumenophthalma, 6-1-303
- Trachurus symmetricus, 6-1-302
trachurus, 6-1-303
- Trachyrhinus, 7-2-72
faovus, 7-2-72
marmoratus, 7-2-73
- Tradescantia repens, 8-1-4
Virginiana, 8-1-4
- Tragedy of the Night-moth, 2-2-209
- Trama, 2-2-276
arrosa, see *T. detrahens*
detrahens, 2-2-276
- Trametes, 4-1-42, 113
Cinnabarina, 4-1-113
pini, 4-1-113
suaveolens, 4-1-113
- Traveller's Joy, 8-1-181
- Tree families, 3-1-11-13
 " Key to, 3-1-14-16
 -hopper, 7-1-237
 - " Buffalo, Life History of, 7-1-239
- Frog, 6-2-117
 " Common, 6-2-117
 " Florida, 6-2-124
 " Green, 6-2-126
 " Pacific, 6-2-134
 " Southern, 6-2-148
 " Swamp, 6-2-157
 " see also Hyla, Hylidae and Frog, Cricket
 " see also Peeper, Spring, 6-2-138
- Tree-mouse, see White-breasted Nuthatch, 1-1-84
- Tree plantations, 3-1-472-480
 planting, 3-1-470-480, 489
 Toad, see Tree Frog
- Trees, Age of maturity, 3-1-575
 Budding of, 3-1-496
 Enemies of, 3-1-513-523
 Glossary of technical terms, 3-1-XIX
 Grafting of, 3-1-496
 How to know, 3-1-3-5
 Hybridisation of, 3-1-499
 Life History of, 3-1-551-571
 Mensuration of, 3-1-501-505
 Names of, 3-1-6-10
 Oldest, 3-1-575
 Propagation of, 3-1-492-500
 Pruning of, 3-1-506-512
 Rapidity of growth, 3-1-575
 Tallest, 3-1-575
 Transplanting of, 3-1-486-491
 Uses and cultivation, 3-1
- Trematodon, 3-2-147
ambiguum, 3-2-149
longicollis, 3-2-150
- Tremellines, 4-1-22
- Tremellodon, 4-1-116
- Tremex columba, 7-1-69
- Tremex, Pigeon, 7-1-69
- Tresses, Slender Ladies', 8-1-167
- Tresus, 4-2-334
maximus, 4-2-334
Nuttallii, 4-2-334
- Tri-color, see Red-headed Woodpecker, 1-1-53
- Triadenum Virginicum, 8-1-115
- Trichechidae, 5-1-26
- Trichechus latirostris, 5-1-26
- Trichiuridae, 6-1-290
- Trichiurus lepturus, 6-1-290
- Trichoclea, 2-2-199
antica, 2-2-199
- Trichocnemia, 2-2-220
inornata, 2-2-220
- Trichodectidae, 7-1-349
- Trichogramma pretiosa, 7-1-57
- Tricholita, 2-2-205
semiaperta, see *T. signata*
signata, 2-2-205
- Tricholoma, 4-1-35, 72
- Tricholoma, Masked, 4-1-72
- Tricholoma personatum bulbosum, 4-1-72
- Trichophaga, 2-2-434
tapetrella, 2-2-434
- Trichopodas, 7-1-158
- Trichopolia, 2-2-199
serrata, 2-2-199
- Trichoptera, 7-1-195
- Trichosellus, 2-2-226
Crotchii, see *T. cupes*
cupes, 2-2-226
- Trichostema dichotomum, 8-1-47
- Trichostomum topheaceum, 3-2-17
- Trichotarache, 2-2-246
assimilis, 2-2-246
- Trichotropidae, 4-2-164
- Trichotropis, 4-2-164
borealis, 4-2-164
cancellata, 4-2-164
- Tridacna, 4-2-363
- Tridacna, Giant, 4-2-363
- Tridacna gigas, 4-2-363
- Tridacna, Scaly, 4-2-363
- Tridacna, Serrated, 4-2-364
- Tridacna serrifera, 4-2-364
squamosa, 4-2-363
- Tridacnidae, 4-2-363
- Tridens flavus, 8-2-171
- Tridentalis Americana, 8-1-242
- Trifolium agrarium, 8-1-311
arvense, 8-1-210
incarnatum, 8-1-102
medium, 8-1-102
pratense, 8-1-101
repens, 8-1-209
- Triforis, 4-2-182
decorata, 4-2-183
perversa adversa, 4-2-183
- Trigonalida, 7-1-33
- Trigonia, 4-2-379
margaritacea, 4-2-380
- Trigonia, Pearly, 4-2-380
- Trigoniidae, 4-2-379
- Trigonophora, 2-2-215
periculosa v-brunneum, 2-2-215
- Trillium cernuum, 8-1-163
erectum, 8-1-7
erythrocarpum, 8-1-163
grandiflorum, 8-1-162
nivale, 8-1-162
- Trillium, Painted, 8-1-163
- Trillium undulatum, 8-1-163
- Trillium, Purple, 8-1-7
- Trillium sessile, 8-1-8
- Trimorphodon lyrophanes, 5-2-389
- Tringa Alpina Pacifica, 1-2-217
Bairdii, 1-2-214
Canutus, 1-2-209
fuscicollis, 1-2-213
maculata, 1-2-212
maritima, 1-2-211
minutilla, 1-2-215
- Triocnemis, 2-2-225
saporis, 2-2-225
- Triodopsis, 4-2-270
- Trionychidae, 5-2-72
- Trionyx, 5-2-72
Emoryi, 5-2-78
ferox, 5-2-74
muticus, 5-2-78
spinifer, 5-2-77
- Triphleps insidiosus, 7-1-287
- Tripletails, 6-1-400
- Triphosa, 2-2-331
dubitata, see *T. progressata*
indubitata, see *T. progressata*
progressata, 2-2-331
- Triplasis purpurea, 8-2-172
- Triprocris, 2-2-371
constans, 2-2-372
latercula, 2-2-372
rata, 2-2-371
Smithsonianus, 2-2-372
- Tripsacum dactyloides, 8-2-49
- Tripudia, 2-2-250
opipara, 2-2-250
- Tristyla, 2-2-220
alboplagiata, 2-2-220
- Trithyreus pentapeltis, 7-2-18
- Tritigonia, 4-2-378
tuberculata, 4-2-378
- Triton, 4-2-49; 6-2-2
- Triton australis, 4-2-51
- Triton, Canaliculated, 4-2-52

Index

- Triton, Cancellated, 4-2-53
Triton cancellatus, 4-2-53
 caudatus, 4-2-52
 Triton, Chinese, 4-2-52
Triton clavator, 4-2-52
 Triton, Club, 4-2-52
Triton decollatus, 4-2-53
 femorale, 4-2-51
 Triton, Furred, 4-2-53
 Hair, 4-2-51
 Knobbed, 4-2-50
Triton maculosus, 4-2-53
 nodiferus, 4-2-50
 Triton, Oil-vessel, 4-2-51
Triton olearium, 4-2-51
 Triton, Oregon, 4-2-53
Triton Oregonensis, 4-2-53
 Triton, Pear, 4-2-52
Triton pilearis, 4-2-51
Triton pyrum, 4-2-52
 Triton, Quilted, 4-2-52
Triton saulcia, 4-2-51
 scaber, 4-2-53
 sinensis, 4-2-52
 Triton, Spotted, 4-2-53
 Thigh-armor, 4-2-51
 Tiger, 4-2-52
Triton tigrinus, 4-2-52
 tritonis, 4-2-50
 " *nobilis*, 4-2-50
 truncatus, 4-2-53
 tuberosus, 4-2-52
 Triton, Variegated, 4-2-50
Triton Variegatus, 4-2-50
 Triton, West Indian, 4-2-50
 Tritonia, 2-1-211
Tritonida, 4-2-49
 Triton's Trumpet, 4-2-50
 Trivia, 4-2-133
 Californica, 4-2-133
 Europaea, 4-2-133
 pediculus, 4-2-133
 quadri-punctata, 4-2-133
 sanguinea, 4-2-133
 solandri, 4-2-133
Trochidae, 4-2-213
Trochilidae, 1-1-5
Trochilus colubris, 1-1-170; 1-3-172
Trochus, 4-2-213
 acutangulus, 4-2-214
 dentatus, 4-2-214
 Niloticus, 4-2-213
 zizyphinus, 4-2-214
 zizyphinus conuloides, 4-2-214
 Troglody, 4-1-33, 67
Troglodytes Aëdon, 1-1-115; 1-3-94, 108
 hiemalis, 1-3-94, 108
Troglodytidae, 1-1-12
Troglodytinae, 1-1-13
Troglodyphantes, 7-2-382
 cavernicolus, 7-2-383
 incertus, 7-2-383
Trogulida, 7-2-79
Trombidiidae, 7-2-88
Trombidium sericeum, 7-2-88
Trombidoidea, 7-2-87
 Trophon, 4-2-40
 Belcheri, 4-2-41
 Trophon, Belcher's, 4-2-41
Trophon clathratus, 4-2-41
 muriciformis, 4-2-41
 Trophon, Three-cornered, 4-2-41
Trophon triangulatus, 4-2-41
Tropidoclonium lineatum, 5-2-262
Tropidonotus Clarkii, 5-2-245
 compressicaudus, 5-2-246
 cyclopius, 5-2-255
 fasciatus, 5-2-246
 fasciatus erythrogaster, 5-2-250
 " *sipedon*, 5-2-251
 " *transversus*, 5-2-254
 Grahami, 5-2-244
 Leberis, 5-2-243
 rhombifer, 5-2-254
 rigidus, 5-2-244
 taxipilotus, 5-2-256
 validus, 5-2-245
 Trout, 6-1-116, 159, 174
 (Bass), 6-1-358
 Black-spotted, *see* Cut-throat Trout,
 6-1-176
 Blueback, 6-1-217
 " of Crescent Lake, 6-1-193
 Brook, 6-1-207
 Colorado River, 6-1-186
 Columbia River, *see* Cut-throat Trout
 Cut-throat, 6-1-176
 Dolly Varden, 6-1-210
 Dublin Pond, 6-1-210
 Golden, of Mount Whitney, 6-1-201
 Great Lakes, 6-1-203
 Green-back, 6-1-188
 Green (Bass), 6-1-358
 Jordan's, 6-1-182
 Kamloops, 6-1-192
 Kern River, 6-1-201
 Lac de Marbre, 6-1-218
 Lake Tahoe, 6-1-180
 Long-headed, of Crescent Lake, 6-1-
 183
 McCloud River Rainbow, 6-1-198
 Mackinaw, 6-1-203
 Marston, 6-1-218
 Nissuee, 6-1-201
 Noshee, 6-1-201
 Oquassa, 6-1-217
 Rainbow, 6-1-195
 Red Rock, 6-1-502
 Rio Grande, 6-1-185
 Rock, 6-1-501
 Salmon, of Lake Southerland, 6-1-184
 Silver, 6-1-179
 " of Lake Tahoe, 6-1-181
 Speckled, 6-1-207
 " of Crescent Lake, 6-1-191
 Spotted, of Lake Southerland, 6-1-182
 Steelhead, 6-1-190
 Stone's, 6-1-201
 Sunapee, 6-1-213
 Truckee, 6-1-180
 Utah, 6-1-182
 Waha Lake, 6-1-187
 Western Oregon Brook, 6-1-197
 Yellow-fin, 6-1-188
 Yellowstone, 6-1-179
 Truffles, 3-1-225; 4-1-18, 135
 Trumpet-creeper, 8-1-390
 " Family, 8-1-399
 -flower, 8-1-390
 -leaf, 8-1-381
 Shell, 4-2-61
 Weed, 8-1-148
Truncatella, 4-2-199
 bilabiata, 4-2-199
 Californica, 4-2-199
 pulchella, 4-2-199
Truncatellidae, 4-2-199
 Trunk-fish, 6-1-489, 490
Tryngites subruficollis, 1-2-231
Trypeta fratria, 7-1-178
Trypetida, 7-1-91, 177
Trypoxylon, 7-1-20
Tsuga, 3-1-72
 Canadensis, 3-1-73
 Caroliniana, 3-1-75
 heterophylla, 3-1-76
 mertensiana, 3-1-77
 Tswam, 6-1-56
 Tube Shell, 4-2-169
 Tuberales, 4-1-18, 135
Tubinares, 1-2-65
Tuerta, 2-2-143
 noctuiiformis, *see* *T. sabulosa*
 sabulosa, 2-2-143
 Tulip Tree, 3-1-246, 258
 Tullibee, 6-1-140
Tulotoma, 4-2-195
 magnifica, 4-2-195
 Tulotoma, Magnificent, 4-2-195
 Tumble-rose, 6-1-481
Tumion, 3-1-113
 Californicum, 3-1-114
 grandis, 3-1-114
 taxifolium, 3-1-114
 Tun, Apple, 4-2-141
 Griming, 4-2-141
 Partridge, 4-2-140
 Shell, 4-2-140
 " Helmet, 4-2-140
 Tuna, 6-1-279
 Tunnies, Great, 6-1-278
 Little, 6-1-277
 Tunny, 6-1-279
 Tupelo, 3-1-407, 408
 Tupelo, Sour, 3-1-409
 Turban Shell, 4-2-209
Turbinella, 4-2-76
Turbinella, Artichoke, 4-2-77
 Pear, 4-2-76
 pyrum, 4-2-76
 scolymus, 4-2-77
Turbinellidae, 4-2-76
Turbinida, 4-2-209
Turbo, 4-2-209
 fiuctuosa, 4-2-211
 marmoratus, 4-2-209
 petholatus, 4-2-210
 sarmaticus, 4-2-210
Turbonilla, 4-2-172
 castanea, 4-2-172
Turbonilla, Chestnut, 4-2-172
Turbonilla curta, 4-2-172
 Turbot, 6-1-532
 Greenland, 6-1-522
Turdida, 1-1-14
Turdus Alicia, 1-1-126
 Alicia Bicknelli, 1-3-170
 Aonolaschka, 1-3-72
 " *Pollastii*, 1-1-125
 fuscescens, 1-1-122; 1-3-71, 169
 mustelinus, 1-1-123; 1-3-169
 ustulatus Swainsonii, 1-1-127; 1-3-170
 Turkey, 1-2-260, 288

- Turkey Buzzard, *see* Vulture, Turkey
 Colorado, *see* Wood Ibis, 1-2-155
 Florida Wild, 1-3-55
 Vulture, *see* Vulture, Turkey
 Water, *see* Wood Ibis, 1-2-155
 Wild, 1-2-288; 1-3-55
- Turk's Cap, 4-2-210; 8-1-278
- Turnip, Indian, 8-1-367
 Shell, 4-2-142
- Turnstone, 1-2-194, 249
- Turpentine gathering, 3-1-529
- Turritella*, 4-2-165
acicula, 4-2-166
cingulata, 4-2-165
Cooperi, 4-2-166
marmoratus, 4-2-165
terebra, 4-2-165
variegata, 4-2-166
- Turritellidae*, 4-2-165
- Tursiops tursio*, 5-1-20
- Turtle, Alligator Snapping, 5-2-15
 Arizona Mud, 5-2-26
 Banded Mud, 5-2-25
 Baur's Box, 5-2-63
 Baur's Mud, 5-2-25
 Blanding's, 5-2-56
 Box, 5-2-54
 Brown Soft-shelled, 5-2-78
 Chicken, 5-2-34
 Common Box, 5-2-59
 " Mud, 5-2-23
 " Musk, 5-2-20
 " Snapping, 5-2-12
 Emory's Soft-shelled, 5-2-78
 Florida Box, 5-2-63
 Green, 5-2-8
 Harp, 5-2-6
 Hawk's-bill, 5-2-9
 -head, 8-1-145
 Keeled Musk, 5-2-22
 Kemp's Loggerhead, 5-2-8
 Large Box, 5-2-62
 Leatherback, 5-2-6
 Loggerhead, 5-2-7
 Louisiana Mud, 5-2-24
 Map, 5-2-43
 Mexican Mud, 5-2-26
 Mud, 5-2-17
 Muhlenberg's, 5-2-51
 Musk, 5-2-17
 Painted Box, 5-2-58
 Pond, 5-2-28, 32, 50
 River, 5-2-28
 Sea, 5-2-4
 "Semi-box," 5-2-56
 Snapping, 5-2-11
 Soft-shelled, 5-2-72
 Southern Musk, 5-2-21
 " Soft-shelled, 5-2-74
 Spiny Soft-shelled, 5-2-77
 Spotted, 5-2-50
 Three-toed Box, 5-2-63
 Trunk, 5-2-6
 Unarmed Soft-shelled, 5-2-78
 Western Pond, 5-2-52
 Yellow-necked Mud, 5-2-25
- Turtles, *see* 5-2-3
 Classification of, 5-2-3
- Turupitana*, 2-2-121
cacca, *see* *T. permaculata*
permaculata, 2-2-121
- Turupitana*, *reducta*, *see* *T. permaculata*
- Tussock Moth, *see* Moth, White-marked
- Tussock
- Twin-berry, 8-1-252
 -flower, 8-1-147
 -leaf, 8-1-184
 -spot, 2-1-361
- Twisted-stalk, Claspingleaved, 8-1-81
 " Sessile-leaved, 8-1-81
- Tyee, *see* Chinook Salmon, 6-1-152
- Tylosurus*, 6-1-241
marinus, 6-1-241
notatus, 6-1-241
raphidoma, 6-1-241
- Tympanuchus americanus*, 1-2-278; 1-3-36
cupido, 1-3-54
- Typhis*, 4-2-40
grandis, 4-2-40
longicornis, 4-2-40
tetrapterus, 4-2-40
- Typhlocyba vitifex*, 7-1-244
- Typhula*, 4-1-98
- Tyrannidae*, 1-1-5
- Tyrannus dominicensis*, 1-3-137
tyrannus, 1-1-68; 1-3-136
- Tyroglyphidae*, 7-2-92
- Ufeus*, 2-2-191
barometricus, *see* *U. plicatus*
- Ufeus*, Pleated, 2-2-191
- Ufeus plicatus*, 2-2-191
satyricus, 2-2-191
- Ulema*, 6-1-447
Lefroyi, 6-1-447
- Ulesanis*, 7-2-356
Americana, 7-2-356
- Ulmaceae*, 3-1-229-238
- Ulmaria rubra*, 8-1-97
- Ulmus*, 3-1-229, 230
alata, 3-1-235
Americana, 3-1-230
campestris, 3-1-232
crassifolia, 3-1-236
fulva, 3-1-233
racemosa, 3-1-235
serotina, 3-1-236
Thomasi, 3-1-235
- Uloborus*, 7-2-263
Americanus, 7-2-264
geniculatus, 7-2-268
plumipes, 7-2-268
- Uloboridae*, 7-2-262
- Uloborids*, 7-2-262
- Ulolonche*, 2-2-198
modesta, 2-2-198
- Ulosyneda*, 2-2-257
valens, 2-2-257
- Ulotia*, 3-2-184
Ulotia, Bud-leaved, 3-2-187
Ulotia crispa, 3-2-186
Ulotia, Curly-leaved, 3-2-186
Ulotia Hutchinsiae, 3-2-188
Ulotia, Hutchins's, 3-2-188
Ulotia phyllantha, 3-2-187
Ulotia latissima, 4-2-14
- Uma inornata*, 5-2-118
notata, 5-2-118
rufopunctata, 5-2-118
scoparia, 5-2-118
- Umbellaria*, 3-1-266
Californica, 3-1-266
- Umbelliferae*, 8-1-398
- Umbilicaria*, 3-2-84
- Umbilicaria*, Blistered, 3-2-84
- Umbilicaria Dillenii*, 3-2-85
Muhlenbergii, 3-2-85
pustulata, 3-2-84
vellea, 3-2-85
- Umbrella*, 4-2-247
Indica, 4-2-247
Mediterranea, 4-2-247
- Umbrella*, Mediterranean, 4-2-247
 Shell, 4-2-247
 Tree, 3-1-254
 " Chinese, 3-1-353
 " Texas, 3-1-353
- Umbrellidae*, 4-2-247
- Uncas, 2-1-349
- Underwing, Agrippina, 2-2-260
 Aholibah, 2-2-265
 Amasia, 2-2-268
 American Copper, 2-2-173
 Andromache, 2-2-267
 Angus', 2-2-262
 Augusta, 2-2-264
 Babayaga, 2-2-263
 Badia, 2-2-267
 Beloved, 2-2-265
 Bianca, 2-2-262
 Briseis, 2-2-264
 California, 2-2-263
 Carrie's, 2-2-261
 Celia, 2-2-265
 Cleopatra, 2-2-263
 Clouded, 2-2-266
 Darling, 2-2-263
 Dejected, 2-2-261
 Delilah, 2-2-267
 Desdemona, 2-2-267
 Epione, 2-2-260
 Evelina, 2-2-261
 Faintly Green, 2-2-261
 Faustina, 2-2-264
 Glittering, 2-2-266
 Gloomy, 2-2-262
 Graceful, 2-2-269
 Grote's, 2-2-264
 Hawthorn, 2-2-268
 Hermia, 2-2-264
 Hinda, 2-2-266
 Iliia, 2-2-265
 Inconsolable, 2-2-262
 Judith, 2-2-262
 Little, 2-2-269
 Luciana, 2-2-263
 Magdalen, 2-2-267
 Marbled, 2-2-263
 Meske's, 2-2-264
 Mopsa, 2-2-265
 Mother, 2-2-264
 Mourning, 2-2-262
 Obscure, 2-2-262
 Oldwife, 2-2-266
 Olivia, 2-2-269
 Once-married, 2-2-264
 Paulina, 2-2-261
 Phalanga, 2-2-266
 Pure, 2-2-264
 Robinson's, 2-2-262
 Rosalind, 2-2-264
 Sappho, 2-2-260
 Scarlet, 2-2-265

Index

- Underwing, Serene, 2-2-267
 Sleepy, 2-2-263
 Stretch's, 2-2-263
 Tearful, 2-2-261
 Ultronia, 2-2-265
 Verrill's, 2-2-265
 Whitney's, 2-2-268
 Widow, 2-2-261
 Widowed, 2-2-261
 Yellow-banded, 2-2-266
 Yellow-gray, 2-2-262
 Youthful, 2-2-266
- Ungnadia speciosa*, 3-1-387
- Ungulata, 5-1-28
- Ungulates, 5-1-28-70
- Unicorn, Angled, 4-2-47
 Giant, 4-2-47
 Pebbly, 4-2-47
 Sad, 4-2-47
 Shell, 4-2-47
- Unifolium Canadense*, 8-1-160
- Unio, 4-2-376
 gibborus, 4-2-377
 pictorum, 4-2-376
 complanatus, 4-2-376
 spinosus, 4-2-377
- Uniola latifolia*, 8-2-184
 laxa, 8-2-183
 paniculata, 8-2-184
- Unionida, 4-2-373
- Univalves, 4-2-21-296
- Upeneus*, 6-1-270
 dentatus, 6-1-271
 maculatus, 6-1-270
 Martinicus, 6-1-271
 parvus, 6-1-271
- Uria lomvia*, 1-2-21
 troile, 1-2-22
- Urinator arcticus*, 1-2-16
 imber, 1-2-14
 Lumme, 1-2-16
- Urinatoridae*, 1-2-6, 14
- Uroconger*, 6-1-81
- Uroctonus*, 7-2-30
 mordax, 7-2-30
- Urocyon cinereoargenteus*, 5-1-275
 " *Floridanus*, 5-1-277
 " *occythous*, 5-1-277
- Urodela, 6-2-2
- Urophycis*, 6-1-518
 tenuis, 6-1-518
- Uroplectes*, 7-2-26
- Uroplectes*, Mexican, 7-2-26
- Uroplectes Mexicanus*, 7-2-26
- Uropterygius*, 6-1-82
- Urosalpinx*, 4-2-38
 cinerea, 4-2-38
 Floridana, 4-2-39
 Mexicana, 4-2-39
- Ursida*, 5-1-208, 255
- Ursus Americanus*, 5-1-257
 " *Floridanus*, 5-1-260
 " *Sornborgeri*, 5-1-260
- Dalli, 5-1-263
 " *gyas*, 5-1-263
- Emmonsii*, 5-1-260
- horribilis*, 5-1-261
 " *Alascensis*, 5-1-263
 " *Californicus*, 5-1-263
 " *horrius*, 5-1-263
- Ursus*, Kidderi, 5-1-264
 luteolus, 5-1-260
 Middendorff, 5-1-263
 Sitkensis, 5-1-264
- Usnea*, 3-2-80
 barbata, 3-2-80
- Usnea*, Hair-like, 3-2-81
- Usnea trichodea*, 3-2-81
- Usofila*, 7-2-307
 gracilis, 7-2-307
- Uta graciosa*, 5-2-125
 levis, 5-2-124
 Mearnsii, 5-2-123
 nigricauda, 5-2-125
 ornata, 5-2-124
 Palmerii, 5-2-124
 parvisculata, 5-2-125
 repens, 5-2-123
 Stansburiana, 5-2-124
 symmetrica, 5-2-125
 thalassina, 5-2-123
- Utetheisa*, 2-2-117
- Utetheisa*, Beautiful, 2-2-117
- Utetheisa bella*, 2-2-117
 hybrida, see *U. bella*
 intermedia, see *U. bella*
 ornatrix, 2-2-117
- Utetheisa*, Ornamented, 2-2-117
- Utetheisa pura*, see *U. ornatrix*
- Stretchi*, see *U. "*
- terminalis*, see *U. bella*
- Utricularia cornuta*, 8-1-336
 vulgaris, 8-1-335
- Uvularia grandiflora*, 8-1-276
 perfoliata, 8-1-275
 sessifolia, 8-1-276
- Vacciniaceae*, 8-1-399
- Vaccinium corymbosum*, 8-1-240
 macrocarpon, 8-1-129
 Pennsylvanicum, 8-1-240
 stamineum, 8-1-241
- Vagnera racemosa*, 8-1-159
 stellata, 8-1-160
- Valeria*, 2-2-172
 opina, 2-2-172
- Valeria's Snake*, 5-2-272
- Valisneria spiralis*, 4-2-12
- Vallonia*, 4-2-269
 pulchella, 4-2-269
- Valvata*, 4-2-194
 sincera, 4-2-194
 tricarinata, 4-2-194
 virens, 4-2-194
- Valvatidae*, 4-2-194
- Valve Shell*, 4-2-194
 " Green, 4-2-194
 " Three-keeled, 4-2-194
- Vanessa*, 2-1-167
 antiopa, 2-1-169
 Californica, 2-1-168
 j-album, 2-1-168
 Milberti, 2-1-169
- Vanilla grass*, 8-2-97
- Vasum muricatum*, 4-2-78
- Veery*, see *Wilson's Thrush*, 1-1-122; 1-3-71
- Vejoidea*, 7-2-29
- Vejois*, 7-2-31
 Boreus, 7-2-31
 Carolinus, 7-2-32
 flavus, 7-2-31
- Vejois*, Mexicanus, 7-2-31
 punctipalpi, 7-2-31
 spinigerus, 7-2-32
- Velocipeda*, 7-1-291
- Velutina*, 4-2-147
 laevigata, 4-2-147
- Velvet grass*, 8-2-133
 Leaf, 8-1-314
 Shell, 4-2-143, 147
- Venericardia*, 4-2-372
- Venerida*, 4-2-347
- Venerupis*, 4-2-352
 foliacea, 4-2-353
 lamellifera, 4-2-352
- Venus*, 4-2-347
- Venus' Basin*, 8-1-64
 Bath, 8-1-64
- Venus cancellata*, 4-2-348
- Venus' Comb*, 4-2-29
- Venus*, Cross-barred, 4-2-348
- Venus' Cup*, 8-1-64
- Venus*, Frilled Rock, 4-2-352
- Venus Kennicottii*, 4-2-348
- Venus*, Leafy Rock, 4-2-353
- Venus' Looking-glass*, 8-1-66
 " Small, 8-1-67
- Venus mercenaria*, 4-2-347
 " Mortoni, 4-2-348
- Venus' pride*, 8-1-62
- Venus*, Rock, 4-2-352
 Shell, 4-2-124
- Venusia*, 2-2-328
 cambrica, 2-2-328
 comptaria, 2-2-328
 condensata, see *V. comptaria*
 duodecimlineata, 2-2-328
 inclinata, see *V. comptaria*
 inclinatoria, see *V. "*
 perlinaea, see *V. "*
- Veratrum viride*, 8-1-157
- Verbascum blattaria*, 8-1-331
 thapsus, 8-1-329
- Verbena angustifolia*, 8-1-41
 Canadensis, 8-1-42
 hastata, 8-1-40
 officinalis, 8-1-40
- Verdette*, 4-1-69
- Verilus*, 6-1-419
 sordidus, 6-1-419
- Vermetidae*, 4-2-167
- Vermetus*, 4-2-167
 spiratus, 4-2-167
 squamigerus, 4-2-167
 varians, 4-2-167
- Vermilio*, 7-1-127
- Vernal-grass*, Sweet, 8-2-94
- Vernonia Noveboracensis*, 8-1-71
- Veronica Americana*, 8-1-57
 anagallis-aquatica, 8-1-58
 officinalis, 8-1-58
 scutellata, 8-1-58
 serpyllifolia, 8-1-60
 Virginica, 8-1-250
- Verrucosa*, 7-2-465
 arenata, 7-2-465
- Vertigo*, 4-2-280
 ovata, 4-2-280
- Vervain*, Blue, 8-1-40
 European, 8-1-40
 Narrow-leaved, 8-1-41
- Vespa*, 7-1-26

- Vespa*, crabro, 7-1-29
cuneata, 7-1-29
Germanica, 7-1-27, 29
maculata, 7-1-27, 28
Vespa, 2-2-384
pinorum, *see V. sequoia*
sequoia, 2-2-384
Vespertilio fuscus, 5-1-200
Vespertilionidae, 5-1-195
Vespoidea, 7-1-25
Vessaries, 8-2-54
Vesta, 2-1-152
Vetch, American, 8-1-25
 Blue, 8-1-24
 Common, 8-1-25
 Cow, 8-1-24
 Pebble, 8-1-25
 Tufted, 8-1-24
Vetchling, Marsh, 8-1-26
Vibrissa, 4-1-139
circinans, 4-1-140
truncorum, 4-1-139
Viburnum, 3-1-449
Viburnum acerifolium, 8-1-258
alnifolium, 8-1-256
cassinoides, 8-1-259
dentatum, 8-1-258
lantana, 8-1-257
lantanoidea, 8-1-256
lentago, 3-1-449; 8-1-259
nudum, 8-1-259
opulus, 8-1-257
prunifolium, 3-1-450; 8-1-259
pubescens, 8-1-258
rufidulum, 3-1-450
Viburnum, Sweet, 8-1-259
Viceroy, 2-1-185
Vicia Americana, 8-1-25
cracca, 8-1-24
sativa, 8-1-25
Victorina, 2-1-194
steneles, 2-1-195
Vieja, 6-1-481
Vinegar Tree, 8-1-211
Viola, 8-1-28, 218, 318
blanda, 8-1-218
Canadensis, 8-1-218
cucullata, 8-1-28
Labradorica, 8-1-31
lanceolata, 8-1-218
obliqua, 8-1-28
odorata, 8-1-30
ovata, 8-1-30
palmata, 8-1-29
palustris, 8-1-31
pedata, 8-1-29
primulaefolia, 8-1-218
pubescens, 8-1-318
rotundifolia, 8-1-318
sagittata, 8-1-30
scabriuscula, 8-1-318
sororia, 8-1-30
Violacea, 8-1-398
Violet, 8-1-28
 Arrow-leaved, 8-1-30
 Bird's-foot, 8-1-29
 Canada, 8-1-218
 Common, 8-1-28
 Dog, 8-1-31
 Dog-tooth, 8-1-279
 Downy Yellow, 8-1-318
Violet, Early Blue, 8-1-29
 English, 8-1-30
 Family, 8-1-398
 Hooded Blue, 8-1-28
 Lance-leaved, 8-1-218
 March, 8-1-30
 Marsh, 8-1-31
 Meadow, 8-1-28
 Ovate-leaved, 8-1-30
 Primrose-leaved, 8-1-218
 Purple, 8-1-28
 Rounded-leaved, 8-1-318
 Running, 8-1-31
 Smooth Yellow, 8-1-318
 Sweet, 8-1-30
 Sweet White, 8-1-218
 -wings, 2-1-175
 Woolly Blue, 8-1-30
 White, 8-1-218
 Yellow, 8-1-318
Viper, Sand, *see* Common Hog-nosed Snake,
 5-2-378
Viperine Snakes, 5-2-403-465
Viper's Bugloss, 8-1-39
 Grass, 8-1-39
 Herb, 8-1-39
Vireo, 1-1-10
 Black-whiskered, 1-3-116
 Blue-headed, *see* Solitary Vireo, 1-1-
 175; 1-3-118
Vireo calidris barbatulus, 1-3-116
flavifrons, 1-1-189; 1-3-118
gilvus, 1-1-179; 1-3-118
Vireo, Key West, 1-3-120
 Mountain Solitary, 1-3-119
Vireo noveboracensis, 1-1-177; 1-3-119
 " *Maynardi*, 1-3-120
olivaceus, 1-1-176; 1-3-117
Vireo, Philadelphia, 1-3-117
Vireo philadelphicus, 1-3-117
Vireo, Red-eyed, 1-1-176; 1-3-117
Vireo solitarius, 1-1-175; 1-3-118
 " *alticola*, 1-3-119
Vireo, Solitary, 1-1-175; 1-3-118
 Warbling, 1-1-179; 1-3-118
 White-eyed, 1-1-177; 1-3-119
 Yellow-throated, 1-1-189; 1-3-118
Vireonidae, 1-1-10
Virgilia, 3-1-341, 432
Virginia Creeper, 8-1-217
Virginia elegans, 5-2-273
valeria, 5-2-272
Virginia's Snake, 5-2-273
Virgin's Bower, 8-1-181
 " *Purple*, 8-1-19
Virides, 3-1-308
Vitaceae, 8-1-398
Vitis cordifolia, 8-1-217
 " *riparia*, 8-1-217
labrusca, 8-1-216
ulpina, 8-1-217
Vitrina, 4-2-254
Pfeifferi, 4-2-254
Vitrinidae, 4-2-254
Vivipara, 4-2-195
connecta, 4-2-195
connectoides, 4-2-195
intertexta, 4-2-195
multicarinata, 4-2-195
Viviparidae, 4-2-195
Voilier, 6-1-291
Vole, Labrador Rock, 5-1-118
 Meadow, *see* Meadow Mouse, 5-1-112
 Newfoundland Rock, 5-1-118
 Rock, 5-1-118
Volucella, 7-1-152
Voluta, 4-2-79
aulica, 4-2-82
festiva, 4-2-82
imperialis, 4-2-81
junonia, 4-2-83
magnifica, 4-2-81
mamilla, 4-2-84
megaspira, 4-2-83
musica, 4-2-80
 " *carneolata*, 4-2-80
 " *levigata*, 4-2-80
 " *sulcata*, 4-2-80
 " *thiarella*, 4-2-80
pyrum, 4-2-76
undulata, 4-2-81
vespertilio, 4-2-82
vexillum, 4-2-80
Volute, 4-2-79
 Bat, 4-2-82
 Courtier, 4-2-82
 Flag, 4-2-80
 Handsome, 4-2-82
 Imperial, 4-2-81
 Junnia, 4-2-83
 Large-spined, 4-2-83
 Magnificent, 4-2-81
 Music, 4-2-80
 Peacock Tail, 4-2-83
 Waved, 4-2-81
Volutidae, 4-2-79
Volvaria, 4-1-36, 88
Vomer, 6-1-309
dorsalis, 6-1-309
gabonensis, 6-1-310
setipinnis, 6-1-310
Vulpes deletrix, 5-1-272
fulvus, 5-1-264
 " *rubricosa*, 5-1-272
lagopus, 5-1-273
velox, 5-1-272
Vulture, American, 1-2-301, 304
 Black, 1-2-307; 1-3-37, 58, 96
 Turkey, 1-2-304; 1-3-37, 57, 96
Wagneriana, 7-2-460
tauricornis, 7-2-460
Wagtail, Aquatic Wood, *see* Northern Water
 Thrush, 1-1-129
 Golden-crowned, *see* Ovenbird, 1-1-
 180
 Wood, *see* Ovenbird, 1-1-180
Wagtails, 1-1-12
Wahoo, 3-1-235; 6-1-288
Wainscot, Comma, 2-2-203
 Dark-winged, 2-2-201
 False, 2-2-201
 Heterodox, 2-2-202
 Lesser, 2-2-201
 Many-lined, 2-2-202
 White-lined, 2-2-201
Waiter, 2-1-180
Wake-robin, Dwarf, 8-1-162
 " *Early*, 8-1-162
 " *Ill-scented*, 8-1-7
 " *Large-flowered*, 8-1-162
 " *Nodding*, 8-1-163

- Wake-robin, Sessile-flowered, 8-1-8
 Wake-up, *see* Flicker, 1-1-130
Wala, 7-2-679
 grenada, 7-2-680
 mitrata, 7-2-680
 palmarum, 7-2-680
Waldsteinia fragarioides, 8-1-203
 Walking as a Fine Art, 2-2-270
 stick, 7-1-323
 " Life History of, 7-1-323
 Wall-lichen, Yellow, 3-2-81
 Walla, *see* Blueback Salmon, 6-1-155
 Walnut, 3-1-125, 126
 Black, 3-1-128
 California, 3-1-130
 English, 3-1-126, 130
 moth, Mexican, 2-2-97
 - " Royal, 2-2-97
 Persian, 3-1-126, 130
 White, 3-1-126
 Walrus, 5-1-208, 212
 Atlantic, 5-1-212
Walshia amorphella, 2-2-430
Wananishe, *see* *Ouananiche*, 6-1-170
 Wandering Jew, 8-1-4
 Wankapin, 8-1-290
 Wapiti, *see* American Elk, 5-1-31
 Warbler, Backman's, 1-3-154
 Bay-breasted, 1-1-90; 1-3-159
 Black and White, 1-3-65
 Black-and-White Creeping, 1-1-64
 Black and Yellow *see* Warbler, Magnolia
 Black-masked Ground, *see* Maryland
 Yellowthroat, 1-1-207
 Black-throated Blue, 1-1-95; 1-3-156
 Black-throated Green, 1-1-184; 1-3-162
 Blackburnian, 1-1-209; 1-3-160
 Blackpoll, 1-1-63; 1-3-160
 Bloody-sided *see* Chestnut-sided Warbler, 1-1-90
 Blue-headed Yellow-rumped, *see* Magnolia Warbler, 1-1-197
 Blue-winged, 1-1-193; 1-3-66
 " Yellow, *see* Blue-winged Warbler, 1-1-193
 Blue Yellow-back, *see* Warbler, Parula
 Brewster's, 1-3-68
 Canadian, 1-1-194; 1-3-71, 92
 Cerulean, 1-3-158
 Chestnut-sided, 1-1-90; 1-3-159
 Golden, *see* Warbler, Yellow
 Golden-winged, 1-1-91; 1-3-67, 155
 Green Black-capped, *see* Warbler, Wilson's
 Hemlock, *see* Warbler, Blackburnian
 Hooded, 1-1-195; 1-3-165
 Kentucky, 1-1-196; 1-3-69
 Lawrence's 1-3-68
 Magnolia, 1-1-197; 1-3-157
 Mourning, 1-1-198; 1-3-69, 164
 Mourning Ground, *see* Mourning Warbler, 1-1-198; 1-3-164
 Myrtle, 1-1-92; 1-3-157
 Nashville, 1-1-199; 1-3-68
 Orange-throated, *see* Warbler, Blackburnian
 Palm, 1-1-204
 Parula, 1-1-94; 1-3-120
 Pine, 1-1-200; 1-3-163
 Warbler, Pine-creeping, *see* Warbler, Pine
 Prairie, 1-1-201; 1-3-163
 Prothonotary, 1-3-107
 Redpoll, 1-1-204
 Ruby-crowned, *see* Ruby-crowned Kinglet, 1-1-172
 Spotted, *see* Magnolia Warbler, 1-1-197
 Spotted Canadian, *see* Canadian Warbler, 1-1-194; 1-3-92
 Summer, *see* Warbler, Yellow
 Swainson's, 1-3-154
 Sycamore, 1-3-162
 Tennessee, 1-3-155
 Varied Creeping, *see* Black-and-White Creeping Warbler, 1-1-64
 Whitepoll, *see* Black-and-White Creeping Warbler, 1-1-64
 Wilson's, 1-1-202
 Worm-eating, 1-1-181; 1-3-65
 Yellow, 1-1-204; 1-3-155
 Yellow-crowned, *see* Warbler, Myrtle
 Yellow Palm, *see* Yellow Redpoll Warbler, 1-1-203
 Yellow Redpoll, 1-1-203
 Yellow-rumped, *see* Warbler, Myrtle
 Yellow-tailed, *see* Redstart, 1-1-210
 Yellow-throated, 1-3-161
 Warmouth, 6-1-342
 Warped Shell, 4-2-53
Washingtonia, 3-1-120
 filamentosa, 3-1-120
 longistylis, 8-1-223
 Wasp, 7-1-18-36
 Wasp, Digger, Life History of, 7-1-22
 Honey, 7-1-25
 -moth, Double-tufted, 2-2-99
 " Edwards', 2-2-100
 " Lesser, 2-2-99
 " Polka-dot, 2-2-99
 " Scarlet-bodied, 2-2-98
 " Texan, 2-2-100
 " Yellow-banded, 2-2-99
 -nests, 7-1-26, 27
 Parasitic, Life History of, 7-1-34
 Social, 7-1-25
 Solitary, 7-1-18
 Tiphia, 7-1-31
 Water boatmen, 7-1-273
 Cabbage, 8-1-173
 -cress, 8-1-302
 Dogs, 6-2-2
 -fowls, 1-2-1-145
 -leaf Family, 8-1-399
 - " Virginia, 8-1-247
 -lily Family, 8-1-397
 - " Sweet-scented White, 8-1-173
 Milfoil, Hooded, 8-1-335
 -mites, 7-2-88
 Nymph, 8-1-173
 -parsnip, Hemlock, 8-1-226
 Pilot, 5-2-256
 Plantain, 8-1-153
 Plantain Family, 8-1-396
 Rattle, 5-2-256
 -shield, 8-1-14
 -silk, 4-2-12
 Snake, 5-2-241
 " Banded, 5-2-246, 251
 " Blotched, 5-2-254
 " Brown, 5-2-256
 Water-snake, Clark's, 5-2-245
 " Common, 5-2-251
 " Diamond-backed, 5-2-254
 " Flat-tailed, 5-2-246
 " Graham's, 5-2-244
 " Green, 5-2-255
 " Red-bellied, 5-2-250
 " Striped, 5-2-244
 " Western, 5-2-245
 striders, 7-1-284
 Target, 8-1-14
 -thrush, *see* Thrush, Water
 -thrush, Grinnell's, *see* Thrush, Grinnell's Water, 1-3-68
 " Louisiana, *see* Thrush, Louisiana Water, 1-3-69
 Witch, *see* Grebe, Horned, 1-2-9
 - " " Grebe, Pied-billed, 1-2-11
 Watering-pot Shell, 4-2-310
 Wavy, *see* Snow Goose, 1-2-136
 Wax-weed, Blue, 8-1-117
 -work, 8-1-214
 Waxwing, Black-throated, *see* Bohemian Waxwing, 1-1-88
 Bohemian, 1-1-88
 Cedar, *see* Cedar bird
 Lapland, *see* Bohemian Waxwing, 1-1-88
 Waxwings, 1-1-9
 Wayfaring Tree, 8-1-257
 Tree, American, 8-1-256
 Weakfish, 6-1-455
 Bastard, 6-1-459
 Common, 6-1-456
 Spotted, 6-1-457
 Weasel, 5-1-208, 219
 Bonaparte's, 5-1-239
 Florida, 5-1-240
 Least, 5-1-240
 Long-tailed, 5-1-239
 Maine, 5-1-239
 New York, 5-1-235
 North Carolina, 5-1-239
 Richardson's, 5-1-240
 Weaser, *see* Merganser, American, 1-2-87
 Weather, glass, Poor Man's, 8-1-383
 - " Shepherd's, 8-1-383
 -grasses, 8-2-101
 Weavers, Nursery-web, 7-2-598
 Weavers, Orb, 7-2-400
 Sheet-web, 7-2-368
 Web-worm, Parsnip, 2-2-428
Webera, 3-2-218
 nutans, 3-2-219
 albicans, 3-2-220
 Wedge Shell, 4-2-338, 342
 " California, 4-2-343
 " Hide, 4-2-343
 " Small-toothed, 4-2-344
 " Smooth, 4-2-343
 " Variable, 4-2-342
 Weed, Pond, 4-2-12
 Weisia, 3-2-145
 viridula, 3-2-146
 Welchman, 6-1-358
 Wentletrap, 4-2-157
 Precious, 4-2-157
 Whale, 5-1-11
 Blue, 5-1-17
 Bottle-nosed, 5-1-12, 19
 Ca'ing, *see* Blackfish, 5-1-23

- Whale, Finback, 5-1-16
 Humpback, 5-1-17
 Pigmy Sperm, 5-1-18
 Pilot, *see* Blackfish, 5-1-23
 Right, 5-1-13
 Sperm, 5-1-12, 17
 Whalebone, 5-1-12
 White, 5-1-24
 Ziphius, 5-1-19
 Wheat-grass, Bearded, 8-2-232
 " Purple, 8-2-232
 Whelk, 4-2-61
 Channelled, 4-2-67
 Dog, 4-2-71, 72
 Giant, 4-2-64
 Knobbed, 4-2-64
 Left-handed, 4-2-66
 Netted Dog, 4-2-74
 Red, 4-2-63
 Waved, 4-2-68
 Whelks, Methods of cooking, 4-2-69
 Typical, 4-2-68
 Whimbrel, 1-2-235
 Whip-scorpion, Giant, 7-2-19
 Whip-scorpions, 7-2-16
 Whip Snake, Green, 5-2-322
 " Striped, 5-2-289
 Whippoorwill, 1-1-4, 136; 1-3-59
 Whippoorwill's Shoe, 8-1-285
 Whirlabout, 2-1-351
 Whiskey Jack, *see* Canada Jay, 1-1-79;
 1-3-139
 John, *see* Canada Jay, 1-1-79
 Whistle Wing, *see*, American Golden-eye,
 1-2-121
 Whistler, *see* American Golden-eye, 1-2-121
 see Merganser, Red-breasted, 1-2-89
 Brass-eyed, *see* American Golden-eye,
 1-2-121
 White, 2-1-272, 276
 -alder Family, 8-1-398
 Becker's, 2-1-277
 Belly, *see* Prairie Sharp-tailed Grouse,
 1-2-281
 California, 2-1-278
 Cap, 4-2-233
 Common, 2-1-278
 Florida, 2-1-276
 -grass, 8-2-89
 Great Southern, 2-1-277
 Hearts, 8-1-187
 Mustard, 2-1-279
 Pine, 2-1-275
 -weed, 8-1-270
 Western, 2-1-278
 Whitebird, *see* Snowflake, 1-1-59
 Whitefish, 6-1-116, 117
 Bissell's, 6-1-142
 Blackfin, 6-1-139
 Bloated, 6-1-138
 Bowback, *see* Common Whitefish,
 6-1-123
 Broad, 6-1-121
 Common, 6-1-123
 Coulter's, 6-1-119
 Delta, *see* Broad Whitefish, 6-1-121
 Highback, *see* Common Whitefish,
 6-1-123
 Humpback, 6-1-130
 " *see* Common Whitefish,
 6-1-123
 Whitefish, Kennicott's, *see* Broad Whitefish,
 6-1-121
 Lauretta, 6-1-137
 Least, 6-1-137
 Menominee, 6-1-122
 Richardson's, 6-1-121
 Rocky Mountain, 6-1-119
 Round, *see* Menominee Whitefish,
 6-1-122
 Silver, *see* Bloater Whitefish, 6-1-138
 Williamson's, *see* Rocky Mt. White-
 fish, 6-1-120
 Whiting, 6-1-507
 California, 6-1-465
 Carolina, 6-1-465
 Northern, 6-1-465
 Sand, 6-1-465
 Silver, 6-1-465
 Surf, 6-1-465
 see Harvest-fish, 6-1-329
 Whitlow-grass, Vernal, 8-1-192
 Whortleberry, 8-1-239
 Wicky, 8-1-127
 Wide-mouthed Shell, 4-2-220
 Widgeon, American, *see* Baldpate, 1-2-100
 European, 1-2-102
 Wood, *see* Wood Duck, 1-2-111
 Widow, Black, 7-2-357
 Widow's Tears, 8-1-4
 Wife (The), 2-2-265
 Little, 2-2-267
 Wild Brier, 8-1-100
 flowers, 8-1
 Will-o'-the-wisp, *see* Nighthawk, 1-1-138
 Willet, 1-3-227
 Willibaldia, 7-2-383
 Willow, 3-1-155
 Babylonian, 3-1-157
 Balsam, 3-1-161
 Bebb's, 3-1-160
 Black, 3-1-157, 158, 159
 Desert, 3-1-447
 Heart, 3-1-160
 -herb, Downy, 8-1-120
 " Great, 8-1-118
 " " Hairy, 8-1-119
 " Hooded, 8-1-43
 " Linear-leaved, 8-1-120
 " Night, 8-1-321
 " Purple-leaved, 8-1-120
 " Soft, 8-1-120
 " Spiked, 8-1-115, 118
 Hooker, 3-1-160
 Kilmarnock, 3-1-157
 Laurel, 3-1-157
 Missouri, 3-1-159
 Peach-leaf, 3-1-158
 Pussy, 3-1-160
 Sandbar, 3-1-158
 Shining, 3-1-159
 Silver-leaved, 3-1-158
 Western Black, 3-1-159
 Wisconsin Weeping, 3-1-157
 Willughbaea scandens, 8-1-262
 Wind-fish, *see* Fallfish, 6-1-74
 Wind Flower, 8-1-179
 Window-flies, 7-1-139
 -pane, 6-1-532
 Shell, 4-2-422
 " Chinese, 4-2-422
 Wine Jars, 4-2-140
 Wing Shell, 4-2-393
 " Atlantic, 4-2-394
 " Bearded, 4-2-394
 " Emerald, 4-2-394
 " Saffron, 4-2-393
 Wings, Sea, 4-2-401
 Winkle, Dog, 4-2-42, 44
 Horse, 4-2-45
 Rough, 4-2-176
 Sting, 4-2-45
 " *see also* Hedgehog Murex,
 4-2-36
 Winnish, *see* Ouananiche, 6-1-170
 Winnonish, *see* Ouananiche, 6-1-170
 Winter-cress, 8-1-302
 -grass, 8-2-100
 Winterberry, 8-1-214
 Smooth, 8-1-213
 Wintergreen, Bog, 8-1-120
 Chickweed, 8-1-242
 False, 8-1-231
 Family, 8-1-399
 Flowering, 8-1-111
 Liver-leaf, 8-1-120
 One-flowered, 8-1-232
 One-sided, 8-1-232
 Pear-leaved, 8-1-231
 Serrated, 8-1-232
 Spotted, 8-1-121
 Wire-grass, 8-2-165, 166
 "Wis-ka-tjon," 1-1-79
 Witch-grass, 8-2-238
 " Old, 8-2-59, 71
 Witch Hazel, 3-1-270; 8-1-302
 " Family, 8-1-397
 Witches' Money, 8-1-19
 Withe-rod, 8-1-259
 Wixia, 7-2-466
 ectypa, 7-2-467
 Wolf, 5-1-208, 264
 Arctic, 5-1-277
 Black, 5-1-277
 Gray, 5-1-277
 Prairie, *see* Coyote, 5-1-279
 Timber, *see* Gray Wolf, 5-1-277
 Wolverine, 5-1-245
 Wood, finishing of, 3-1-540
 Wood-grass, Long-awned, 8-2-108
 -nymph, 2-1-214
 " Beautiful, 2-2-232
 " Clouded, 2-1-215
 " Common, 2-1-215
 " Dark, 2-1-217
 " Least, 2-1-218
 " Pearly, 2-2-232
 " Small, 2-1-217
 " Southern, 2-1-215
 Preservation, 3-1-536-539
 -reveller, 3-2-309
 " Triangular, 3-2-310
 -satyr, Little, 2-1-203
 -sorrel Family, 8-1-398
 " True, 8-1-107
 " Violet, 8-1-109
 " White, 8-1-107
 " Yellow, 8-1-311
 Uses of, 3-1-527-548
 Warblers, 1-1-10
 Woodbine, 8-1-218, 337
 Rough, 8-1-338
 Woodchuck, 5-1-151

Index

- Woodchuck, Labrador, 5-1-159
 Northern, 5-1-159
 Woodcock, 1-2-201; *see also* Flicker
 Woodling, Beautiful, 2-2-197
 Brown, 2-2-197
 Fletcher's, 2-2-197
 Grieving, 2-2-197
 Hardened, 2-2-197
 Oregon, 2-2-197
 Simple, 2-2-197
 Woodlot, 3-1-481-485
 Woodpecker, 1-1-3
 American Three-toed, 1-3-102
 Arctic, Three-toed, 1-3-102
 Banded Three-toed, *see* Woodpecker
 American Three-toed
 Downy, 1-1-55; 1-3-101
 Golden-winged, *see* Flicker, 1-1-130;
 1-3-104
 Hairy, 1-1-54; 1-3-100
 Ivory-billed, 1-3-100
 Pigeon, *see* Flicker, 1-1-130; 1-3-104
 Pileated, 1-3-103
 Red-bellied, 1-3-104
 Red-cockaded, 1-3-101
 Red-headed, 1-1-53; 1-3-103
 Southern Downy, 1-3-101
 "Hairy, 1-3-101
 Yellow-bellied, 1-1-57
 "shafted, *see* Flicker, 1-1-130
 Wool-grass, 8-2-301
 World of the Dark, 2-2-77
 World Tree, 3-1-441
 Worm, Army, 2-2-200
 "Worm," Blind, 5-2-168
 Worm, Caddis, 7-1-195
 Clover-hay, 2-2-399
 Currant, 7-1-74
 Fall Army, 2-2-174
 Morelos orange fruit, 7-1-178
 Shell, 4-2-167
 Ship, 4-2-312
 Snake, 5-2-271, 272, 370
 Wrasse-fishes, 6-1-476
 Wren, 1-1-13
 Bewick's, 1-3-93, 108
 Carolina, 1-1-116; 1-3-93, 107
 Fiery-crowned, *see* Golden-crowned
 Kinglet, 1-1-174
 Florida, 1-3-93, 107
 House, 1-1-115; 1-3-94, 108
 Long-billed Marsh, 1-1-119; 1-3-79
 Marian's Marsh, 1-3-80
 Mocking, *see* Carolina Wren, 1-1-116
 Ruby-crowned, *see* Ruby-crowned
 Kinglet, 1-1-172
 Short-billed Marsh, 1-1-120; 1-3-79
 Winter, 1-1-117; 1-3-94, 108
 Worthington's Marsh, 1-3-80
 Xanthia, 2-2-214
 flavago, 2-2-214
 silago, *see* X. flavago
 togato, *see* X. flavago
 Xanthomelanas, 7-1-158
 Xanthopastis, 2-2-231
 regnatrix, *see* X. timais
 timais, 2-2-231
 Xanthoptera, 2-2-248
 nigrofimbria, 2-2-248
 semiflava, 2-2-249
 Xanthoria parietina, 3-2-81
 Xanthothrix, 2-2-231
 Neumageni, 2-2-231
 Xanthotype, 2-2-349
 citrina, *see* X. crocataria
 crocataria, 2-2-349
 "calaria, 2-2-349
 Xantusia Gilberti, 5-2-182
 Henshawi, 5-2-183
 picia, 5-2-182
 Riversiana, 5-2-183
 vigilis, 5-2-179
 Xantusiidae, 5-2-178
 Xenophora, 4-2-154
 calcuifera, 4-2-155
 conchylisophora, 4-2-155
 Xenophoridae, 4-2-154
 Xerxes, 2-1-261
 Xiphias gladius, 6-1-293
 Xiphiidae, 6-1-293
 Xiphosura, 7-2-7
 Xiphodryidae, 7-1-69
 Xurel, 6-1-302
 de castilla, 6-1-312
 Xylaria, 4-1-136
 Xylina, 2-2-206
 antennata, 2-2-206
 Baileyi, 2-2-207
 cinerea, *see* X. antennata
 disposita, 2-2-206
 innominata, 2-2-207
 unimoda, 2-2-207
 laticinerea, 2-2-207
 petulca, 2-2-206
 pexata, 2-2-207
 tepida, 2-2-207
 Thaxteri, 2-2-207
 Washingtoniana, *see* X. pexata
 Xylocopa Virginica, 7-1-9
 Xylocopidae, 7-1-6, 7
 Xylocabro stirpicola, 7-1-19
 Xylomiges, 2-2-197
 cognata, 2-2-197
 crucialis, *see* X. simplex, 2-2-197
 dolosa, 2-2-197
 Fletcheri, *see* X. patalis
 indurata, 2-2-197
 patalis, 2-2-197
 perlubens, 2-2-197
 pulchella, 2-2-197
 simplex, 2-2-197
 subapicalis, *see* X. perlubens
 Xylophaga, 4-2-317
 dorsalis, 4-2-317
 Xylophagidae, 7-1-126
 Xylophanes, 2-2-75
 Barhavia, *see* X. pluto
 cræsus, *see* X. pluto
 eson, *see* X. pluto
 pluto, 2-2-75
 tersa, 2-2-75
 thorates, *see* X. pluto
 Xyloricitide, 2-2-428
 Xyrauchen, 6-1-57
 cypho, 6-1-58
 uncompahgre, 6-1-58
 Xystema, 6-1-447
 cinereum, 6-1-447
 Xysticus, 7-2-532
 elegans, 7-2-533
 Emertoni, 7-2-534
 Xysticus, ferox, 7-2-534
 gulosus, 7-2-534
 formosus, 7-2-534
 limbatus, 7-2-536
 luctans, 7-2-536
 nervosus, 7-2-538
 quadrilineatus, 7-2-538
 triguttatus, 7-2-538
 Yard-grass, 8-2-166
 Yarup, *see* Flicker, 1-1-130
 Yarrow, 8-1-268
 Yaupon, 3-1-363
 Yeast plant, 4-1-9
 Yellow-belly, 6-1-69
 " (sunfish), 6-1-346
 Dwarf, 2-1-281
 Fairy, 2-1-298
 jackets, 7-1-27, 29
 -lipped Snake, 5-2-330
 Mexican, 2-1-296
 Rocket, 8-1-302
 -top, 8-1-350
 -weed, 8-1-351
 Westwood's, 2-1-297
 Shanks, *see* Greater Yellowlegs, 1-2-223
 -wood, 3-1-341, 366
 Yellowbird, *see* American Goldfinch, 1-1-190;
 1-3-143; *see also* Warbler, Yellow
 Summer, *see* Yellow Warbler, 1-1-204
 Yellowhammer, *see* Flicker, 1-1-130; 1-3-104
 Yellowleg, 1-2-224
 Big, *see* Greater Yellowlegs, 1-2-223
 Greater, 1-2-223
 Summer, *see* Yellowlegs, 1-2-224
 Winter, *see* Greater Yellowlegs, 1-2-223
 Yellowshins, Lesser, *see* Yellowlegs, 1-2-224
 Yellowtail, 6-1-416, 461
 California, 6-1-300
 Yellowthroat Florida, 1-3-70, 164
 Maryland, 1-1-207; 1-3-69, 76, 164
 Yelper, *see* Greater Yellowlegs, 1-2-223
see Yellowlegs, 1-2-224
 Yen, 6-2-55
 Yew, 3-1-115
 Eastern, 3-1-117
 Florida, 3-1-117
 Old-world, 3-1-115
 Pacific, 3-1-116
 Yoldia, 4-2-382
 Yoldia, Broad, 4-2-383
 Yoldia Cooperi, 4-2-382
 Yoldia, Cooper's, 4-2-382
 File, 4-2-382
 Yoldia limatula, 4-2-382
 Montereyensis, 4-2-382
 sapotilla, 4-2-383
 thraciaformis, 4-2-383
 Yorkshire Fog, 8-2-134
 Yponomeuta, 2-2-423
 euonymella, *see* Y. multipunctella
 multipunctella, 2-2-423
 orbimaculella, *see* Y. multipunctella
 ordinatellus, *see* Y. multipunctella
 Wakarusa, *see* Y. multipunctella
 Yponomeutidae, 2-2-423
 Ypsia, 2-2-278
 undularis, 2-2-278

- Yrias*, 2-2-277
 clientis, 2-2-277
 repentis, 2-2-277
Yucca, 3-1-123
Yucca aloifolia, 3-1-123
 treculeana, 3-1-123
Yulan Magnolia, 3-1-256
Yuma, 2-2-407
 adulatalis, see *Y. trabalis*
 trabalis, 2-2-407

Zaitha, 7-1-279
Zale, 2-2-277
 horrida, 2-2-277
Zalembius rosaceus, 6-1-471
Zalocys stilbe, 6-1-319
Zalophus Californians, 5-1-211
Zamenis constrictor, 5-2-279
 " *flaviventris*, 5-2-285
 flagelliformis, 5-2-286
 " *frenatus*, 5-2-288
 " *piceus*, 5-2-288
 teniatus, 5-2-289
 " *ornatus*, 5-2-290
Zampa, 2-1-329
Zanclognatha, 2-2-281
 laevigata, 2-2-281
 lituralis, 2-2-281
 minimalis, see *Z. protumnusalis*
 ochreipennis, 2-2-281
 protumnusalis, 2-2-281
Zapatero, 6-1-297
Zapodida, 5-1-73, 102
Zapus Hudsonius, 5-1-102
 " *Americanus*, 5-1-104

Zapus Hudsonius ladar, 5-1-104
 insignis, 5-1-104
 " *abietorum*, 5-1-105
 " *Roanensis*, 5-1-105
Zebra (butterfly), 2-1-92
Zela, 2-1-231
Zelotes, 7-2-316
 ater, 7-2-316
 frigidus, 7-2-317
 rufulus, 7-2-316
Zenaida zenaida, 1-3-56, 133
Zenidura macroura, 1-1-108, 296; 1-3-56, 133
Zephyr, 2-1-166
Zerene, 2-1-113
Zeuzera, 2-2-376
 æsculi, see *Z. pyrina*
 decipiens, see *Z. pyrina*
 hilaris, see *Z. pyrina*
 hypocaustina, see *Z. pyrina*
 pyrina, 2-2-376
Zigia flexicaule, 3-1-343
 unguis-cati, 3-1-343
Zilla, 7-2-457
 atrata, 7-2-459
 Californica, 7-2-460
 montana, 7-2-460
 X-notata, 7-2-460
Zinckenia, 2-2-392
 albifascialis, see *Z. fascialis*
 angustalis, see *Z. fascialis*
 diffascialis, see *Z. fascialis*
 fascialis, 2-2-392
 recurvalis, see *Z. fascialis*
Ziphiidæ, 5-1-12, 19

Ziphius cavirostris, 5-1-19
Zirphæa, 4-2-316
 crispata, 4-2-316
Zizania palustris, 8-2-89
Zizia aurea, 8-1-323
Zodariidæ, 7-2-323
Zodariids, 7-2-323
Zolicaon, 2-1-312
Zonites, 4-2-254
 arboreus, 4-2-255
 cellarius, 4-2-255
 fuliginosus, 4-2-255
Zonitidæ, 4-2-254
Zonotrichia albicollis, 1-1-165; 1-3-47, 60, 145
 leucophrys, 1-1-164
Zophodia, 2-2-411
 grossularia, 2-2-411
 turbitella, see *Z. grossularia*
Zora, 7-2-573
 pumilus, 7-2-573
Zosteropoda, 2-2-203
 hirtipes, 2-2-203
Zotheca, 2-2-219
 sambuci, see *Z. tranquila*
 tranquilla, 2-2-219
 viridula, see *Z. tranquila*
Zuninga, 7-2-672
Zyganidæ, 2-2-371
Zygoballus, 7-2-696
 Bettinii, 7-2-697
 nervosus, 7-2-698
 rufipes, 7-2-697
 sempunctatus, 7-2-698
Zygophyllacæ, 3-1-347

April 16, '32

6/3/32

5/9/34

6/1/34

4/2/35

8/2/35

7/29/36

8/19/40

5/28/41

10/2/47

5-25-48

MAY 27 '54

6

OCT 1

DEC 9

FEB 27

APR 6



179568

REMOTE QK 118 B55x1914 / Wild flowers

Von Gernot Lüthi



179568

REMOTE OK 118 .B5x 1914 / Wild flowers